

The ideas presented in this book are progressive. If they seem to be wrong that is because they defy the status quo.

=====

- **Money and economics**

### **Stock trading**

#### **Trading stocks**

Stocks are a big deal, estimated at hundreds of trillions a year, but then there is the recession. With this pessimism there is room for this huge industry to do better. Basically the more they change hands the more money is made, as assets increase in value over time. The price is based on the turnover of the cooperation concerned, as the more money the business makes the more the stocks are worth.

Now some may ask what to buy, where is a sound investment? I have never traded stocks before, but realise the more they change hands the more money is pumped into the market, and, if it is not in the market, then it is in a bank where they trade stocks themselves, so how we have a recession I don't understand, except if all the money is filtered into one separate market, like Dubai or China.

When there is high interest in an area then people wait for the stocks there to become available so that they can make a sound investment. The only reason that it is a sound investment is because people will definitely buy stocks from these areas, so it is down to popularity. The problem is that not much profit is made off of each trade, as the prices are all so high that you buy it one day - it is never down - and sell it later for minimal profit. Because it is so popular it is never down, so this is basically a waste of time.

Now when all the money meets up in one area interest in other areas diminishes. Seeing as how nobody is making a profit the money is stagnating and not gathering interest like it should, meaning that there is a recession because people are not spreading their money around.

I suggest that people try to fan out and look for bargain buys, but these are hard to come by and quickly snapped up, so there may be a problem here.

Otherwise, it would be a good idea to buy failing businesses and liquidate them. When you do this you take something that you bought cheap and sell off all of its assets, which would probably be worth more than the total business. Then another party buys up the assets and starts a new business in the lines of the old one, and is worth what it is worth instead of being worth less than what it is

worth. The trader makes a killing, the market gets new blood... everybody wins, even the people that were laid off will be rehired inside the business hopefully, if they knew what they were doing that is.

Otherwise, you could buy an underperforming business, a seeming waste of money, and keep the assets and sell the business title, which you won't get anything for, so it is basically a name change. Now under these circumstances the business is made as good as new, retaining the staff and assets, and goes up in value. So you take a no hoper and breathe new life into it, basically. With the new worth of the company though people might be skeptical, knowing that it was a 'trick', but the fact remains there are more points on the market board to be traded, enriching the market, leading to more trading, etc.

Now that you have saved the business, maybe people should keep it? It was after all a steal, and with the new value of the company they could sell it to a bank at a reduced rate, so that the bank will know the full value of the company, come in and 'fix it up', and sell it off again. So in actual effect, you made money, the bank made money, and you saved a business and jobs.

Of course you could keep the business, while it may devalue over time you can just press the 'reset' button again and continue to fix it up. With the new market value they will have more money to spend, so limits like working capital can be rectified, and they can start to turn a profit again.

When I speak of working capital, I mean the money in the business from its value on the market, as the more it is worth on the market the more money it has I presume. Now with the continuous slide of the company they get to work with less and less all the time, so they never actually do anything new because their budget keeps shrinking, and all plans vanish before their eyes before they can do them, and repeat process until they are bankrupt. This will save the business, multiplied a couple million times, save the recession.

## **Monopolising and 'chaining'**

When trading stocks you want to buy low and sell high as an ideal way of doing business, making money. The trick though is monopolising a company, because even if it goes insolvent you can liquidate the company and buy the assets as an individual, then sell those assets to the company as it restarts, and voila, you have sold the business for what the assets were worth, and started it up again, also making money in a manner of speaking.

So you want to control the whole company. If you buy stocks, you have assets to lend more money upon, so even though you cannot afford the business you can own it! This lets you collect all the interest from revenue and control it completely

as you want to. Of course once you control one whole company, you can lend money based on that asset, and continue the trend until you own the whole sector, making a monopoly. Or, you could target a supplier and a customer, making a chain of a business, lowering costs for all the factors. All you need is about a hundred thousand dollars to own a 'chain business', all the way from the resources to an outlet.

It is risky, but life is a risk. I say go for it, try it, and maybe write your business off eventually. It will be worth the ride and you won't go to jail for it!

### **Taxing blue chip stocks**

Maybe if they were to tax blue chip trading the focus would sway from the blue chip to the other stock types? Same story as the jar of jam, why have all the investors watching the most secure stocks? They just go up in value and the others float about with nobody paying them any attention. By taxing blue chip the state will make money, the productivity of the ventures will not go down, and the rest of the market will prosper.

This gets more big players out of the vicious circle of fighting over the jam and then selling it, and encourage more investment from seasoned, capable and wealthy investors into smaller ventures.

Picture a pyramid; is it best to have it focused at the tip or the base? The growth of the market and money will make for a juicy return.

Now with the money growing faster, the economy will grow faster, there will be more jobs, and the recession will be less devastating leading to faster recovery.

Taxing blue chip stocks can be justified as monopolising investment, and monopolies are basically illegal if I am not mistaken.

If you are trading stocks it is wise to get in while the others are selling, as then the price drops. The more they are selling for the more they try to beat each other to the punch. With my system in place you will only see market growth for all countries and stock types. Liquidate the rest and sell your assets instead of keeping them for less than they are worth.

Now to make money solidly you need the rest of the people to be interested elsewhere. Buy stocks you don't want in other words, depending on where you are buying them from they will be cheap, all the time. When people buy cheap stocks they make money, as they are worth more than you bought them for, basically. This helps the business, the trader, and the economy. Then the banks come in and try to buy up all the blue chip stocks, as they need to supply interest to clients and such. So they are not into taking a chance, unless it is a calculated risk which they are willing to take.

I assert that they have a formula for this, dividing their buying power between chances and sure things, always looking to come away with more than they put in.

So, if the banks have so much money and influence on the market, then it is wise to 'follow' them. Watch where they buy, get information from their brokers, then buy elsewhere in sectors that supply and consume from those ventures. Watch the boards. When something gets bought, anything, then buy related stocks. This leads to the whole market being bought up eventually, and divides the interest from the market.

As before is it better to fight for a place at the top of the 'pyramid' market, or a easy ride at the bottom where you are all going to prosper. If not everybody does this, or, let's say you are skeptical, identify the next rung down, the suppliers for the blue chip companies, and buy there. Slowly those will go up, and then go a rung down again. All blue chip companies are for the citizen, not for a customer - they all serve the people, so are the end. You need to get away from the end back a few steps and invest there, then you will be guaranteed a good return.

## **Yo yo trading**

When it comes to trading stocks sometimes it is better to have a certain formula. If you were to buy stocks when the market is closing then you would be getting the left overs of that market, unless it comes down to another market opening, which happens all the time.

The biggest market is the Asian market, so it has the most influence on others. If they open it opens the gates for more trading. Markets open later each day for each continent and country, and seeing as how they all effect each other, and that the American Market is open while the Chinese market opens, that bodes well.

But let's take this further, right as the Russian and Chinese markets open - at the same time - soon afterwards the Indian market opens. This is a huge influx of shares for trading, followed by the tepid near east. Then the markets of Europe open, probably When America closes the Europeans are all open, including Africa. South America is long closed, but they don't have the influence on commodities like the Africans do.

I suggest the best time to trade is about ten in the morning CET. This is when the most are open with the biggest incentive being that lots are up for sale and being bought, but, with the interest the demand goes up. This is though the optimum time for stock movements, but is that what we want? With more

availability comes more interest and more demand, so the prices might go up!

So we have our time for more options and more availability of good deals that are around at the time but lose out due to interest in things higher up the pyramid. Once again it is better to aim lower on the pyramid where things are less contested, broadening the scope for buying and selling.

The best time to sell is as the market opens, and the best time to buy is as the market closes. This is to enter the excitement cycle at the right time, lots of excitement for selling, little activity for buying - you want the market to be limp when you buy and 'unstable' when you sell.

But what can be done about the actual process of buying and selling? If there was ever a good idea it is to make a profit. Identifying things that are on the decline is a good way to take a chance, but how do you know when you are taking a chance but sure to gain?

If you were to buy stocks on their way down, check them the day before. People identify with certain brand names and will buy them again if they took a chance and it paid off, so, if you were to watch the market for a week and write down the ones that go up and down - yoyo stocks - you could identify which ones have a habit of going down and up. Once again this forms a pyramid, as everyone else is doing the same maybe, out of habit without research. This means instead of fighting for the one you will pay the most for you should aim lower on the pyramid and reap the rewards. Look for things nobody has heard of and people only buy because they are so cheap it is worth the chance.

So you identify your area and stock you want, research them for a while and see how they gain after they fall. These yoyo stocks might sound risky, but they are not if they form a pattern, are they? They are all a close kept secret to a few traders that took a chance on them, so, let others take chances and follow up with solid movements.

The formula here is observing stocks that go up and down a lot.

### **Business 'recycling'**

To maximise your trading you need to buy into fresh stock as soon as it becomes available, as soon as it starts doing well people will become interested and look to take a calculated risk. Typically players will put a little into it, but this means that everyone is putting a little into it, all the investors would put a little into it. This means it will go up, no question, especially if you buy a lot of it, that will make it go up even more. If it is a new business it is probably small, so it will be easy to buy up say about half of it if you have the money. If not, buy a few

shares and then use those shares as collateral for more lending from a bank or other party so that you can amass the whole business. But when you own the whole business, immediately liquidate it so that you maximise your profits, as it will be worth less than its assets, obviously. If you were to then buy up all the assets, as they are second hand, at a reduced cost, you could restart the business that you own and sell your shares in the business, as the business is not based on the value of the assets but rather its ability to make money, which, based on previous statistics, is showing value and profit making ability.

## **Blind investment**

Well I was hoping that we could all come up with our own ideas on how to make stocks work out better. It is a little known fact according to my understanding that everyone can succeed and make money with the pyramid approach - by simply looking for a broader market with less people going for blue chip. What will happen then is that the blue chip will lose a tiny percentage of its worth, and some of the other companies will be elevated to blue chip rank, probably, hopefully.

But I feel like coming up with a new idea tonight. If everyone were to have faith in their stocks, and then borrow based on their stock worth, using it as an asset to be offered as insurance, what is the worst that could happen? The business won't nose dive, and if it does and you own the whole thing then you can liquidate and start over by buying the assets back at the price they are going for, so, basically, you sell your assets at liquidated prices to another party and then buy them as third hand assets and restart your business, if you want in, or, you could simply opt out.

I am trying to stimulate the market by pumping money into it. The banks might not have money to lend unless it comes on an asset base so they have insurance, you have money, the company has interest. If you own the whole company there is no way it will nose dive unless some grievous error is made by the people working there, and that won't affect its market share at all, only its productivity, but, seeing as how nobody is selling shares short, there is no problem.

Ok, now every one is sure of where they stand. No more of this sheep style devaluing of stocks, ok?

Now for my latest idea I would like to propose blind stocks. If someone puts money up for the bank to lend out they get a cut of the interest, but they don't know where the money is going. Let's say the bank makes twenty five percent profits on their investments, and they are willing to share ten percent with their customers, this bulk buying power will set up more capital for sweeter deals for

them, but the problem is they need to share some of that, maybe a higher interest rate for such capital sums to go through them.

Now the investor doesn't know where their money is going, but they are aware of the risk, so, how do we prove that they aren't really taking a risk. If they go through a bank then there is no risk, but, if they were to act as a bank, then it is all up to them to make money.

They are selling capital to people over a long period. If there was no investment by them then they wouldn't get money out. Now if they were to do this you could call them loan sharks, but it is economy building - it is like a company they have started for themselves. Many investors want a sweet deal, so, why not offer a sweet deal? Many people with skills are out of work, so why not buy their experience or potential? Offering blind investment means you will own the whole business and be able to liquidate it for what it is worth, so you won't lose anything!

If you put a hundred thousand into a business blindly, they will go out and spend it as they choose to make it possible to pay you back, otherwise you keep the business and replace them, so it is like entrepreneurship basically. Now the option for you to demand that they put up some assets as insurance that you will come away sweetly anyway is entirely up to the 'lender' or 'investor', and is a good example of how to hone in on less competitive areas of the market.

Now is this business that bad? If you think about it you are buying stock in a company that is worth more than you are putting into it, as you start at the bottom of the pyramid, but it is instantly worth more. If you look at a pyramid's structure you will notice that it has, say, a hundred cubic meters at the base, then on the next 'rung' up it has ninety cubic meters, then eighty, and so on. This means that the vast majority of all the stock is worth more than what the owners put in.

But how can I guarantee that you will make money? Well the people that are selling the stock you are buying surely want to make money too, and the only way they can do that is by working themselves up a raise, unless they were to steal from the investor, but this is usually pretty nominal anyway, but what would they do without the business they applied for?

But how does this help the investor? If the investor gets to sell his shares for more than what they paid for them, then what more should I say?

How do you know it will grow in value? Simply put the more profit turns the more it is worth, so, if you buy take stuff in at a lower price than it goes out for then it will turn a profit, will go up in value and investors will make a profit.

So why not invest in a up and coming business? Well would you like to buy an up and coming business or sell a up and coming business?

It is easy to manage a business until it starts expanding, because then you have something to lose! If you were to be guaranteed of not losing money, as I have shown, and can only make money or break even, and even then you will make at least a little money, it is a hot stock to go for.

## **Forecasting**

If you were to invest in established stocks the interest will go up, but this bloated monster won't satisfy you in the way of gains because you pay so much for it. If you want to make money, to do what you want with, then you are better off taking a chance, but wouldn't it be great if you weren't taking a chance at all?

How do you make money without taking a chance? Forecasting. How do you forecast effectively?

Forecasting would be like looking into the future, but I don't expect you to be adept in the magical arts. Forecasting would have to come from the media - someone could be paid to say nice things about certain stocks. I understand that you can get a brochure of what the top companies are making, but what about other companies, like editors picks? The editor could investigate new companies that are big, and base his picks on the experience of the people working there. If they were to pick up on new companies that have experienced people working there, they could ask if they poached the people from other companies, or, if they got people that were fired. The thing is new companies with lots of capital won't need to attract newcomers or left overs from other companies, but will most likely have a fresh approach based on what has been done before and what they want to do.

The negative thing is brand power, but, if you see a new product that is competitive you are bound to try it at least once, so this means that the 'surge power' of the new company is at it's prime as it comes into the market. There are always companies going public at any given time, and that means that there is surge power every month. If people were to realise this there would be no bottleneck or blue chip companies, as every one would be on the look out for these bargains.

Now if the company is a supplier to another company, that is great, then there might seem to be a distinct advantage because new suppliers always have to offer something new to attract customers.

Basically, if the new company is competitive, or a major supplier already, then there is no risk. These stocks go on the market at bargain prices because the owners want to see it grow, and believe it can, or, they are desperate for money.



In the journals these desperate companies are all identified so again no risk.

The only problem is that nobody knows what the stock is worth. People could list stocks at whatever price they want to, so, it is important to look at competitors prices, but, if it sounds ludicrous then it will go down in value as nobody will want them and they will still be listed as for sale, devaluing the company. The company cannot afford to take this risk, so they will list it accordingly. Again no risk!

So be on the lookout for newcomers that you know are in control of a lot of capital, especially new comers. There are always these cases, so you can always make money without taking a risk.

Well that is my idea of stock forecasting, any others?

### **Job creation**

#### **Job creation**

It seems the state doesn't want to start businesses, and I haven't heard of new movements towards entrepreneurship, so it seems to be up to the existing businesses to rectify the situation, and the only way they can do that is by expanding their business. With the fall of the markets their businesses are worth less and less, but, by recruiting more people they can do more, and the business grows too, but they cannot do this without money.

I propose that they do not lend money themselves, but rather just increase orders. The reason the whole world is doing so poorly is because of the people earning the money not having enough to spend, if they did then they would be buying the products and the world would be doing much better. The reason for that is that they are getting laid off and paid less, so, employ more and pay better, universally.

If the world would write it into law what the new minimum wages were - escalating minimum wages due to position, they would be forced to pay them what they deserve, and then they would be buying more of each others products, and then things would end up better off.

But how do you justify what companies pay their employees? Depending on level of education and experience, they should be paid and receive raises respectively.

But what do you do with out of school people? They might have degrees and nowhere to work, so, the state could order that the company grows each year, meaning they will be on the lookout for new talent. The state could say that they want the businesses to grow, so could pay each business to employ new people, maybe in the form of a lump sum. The money paid to the business will work its way back into the system for taxation as it changes hands, so they will not lose any money. In fact they could pay each business a monthly sum of money depending on how many people they employ, like a salary. This means that they will look to grow and employ new people to get money, and, each month the employees get taxed, then they get taxed on what they spend while at home too. In fact this is an investment, as money circulates a lot more and gets spent and adds to sales tax each time it changes hands, so they will in fact be injecting one dollar and receiving a lot more by the end of the month.

Look at it this way, they pay a thousand dollars for each person employed, or something, maybe even paying for their whole salary. For one person they pay tax first, then sales tax, then the person they paid sales tax to pays sales tax, and so forth, until all the money comes back to them in the matter of days. For their input they actually get more out, growing the economy and their bank balance. It is the soundest investment around, investing in your captive market.

So the state should pay businesses to make more tax for them, simply, and reap the rewards of happiness and prosperity.

### **Actual entrepreneurship**

Sometimes it is hard to know where to make a business. For sure all the accessible things have been exploited to the fullest, so what is left is to compliment those businesses. The best thing to do is to make a 'hit and run' plan, as then you will keep making 'hit and run profits', continuously. All that is needed is a new name each time, as people will remember businesses that disappeared and lose faith in them.

You can make a hit and run business by surveying what is needed each month. If there is a demand for something, supply it. Take for example vendors on street corners, if you drive your truck of goods up to them and offer to sell things to them where they are you are saving them a lot of time, so the business is needed. As soon as others catch on poof you are gone, onto the next things to maximise profits.

How about something more involved, like trading oil? If you buy some oil at normal prices then you have some oil. As soon as you have some oil you have an asset, so may lend money. If you keep buying oil and getting loans based on that, you will make a lot of oil in stock. Eventually you will reach a point where you are stockpiling more oil than you know what to do with, then you sell it in

bulk. Other established businesses deal in bulk all the time, but they have these costs to feed, like employees and expanding their business. They cannot afford the same prices that you can! So if you buy one barrel of oil and sell it at a loss, then you have lost money, but if you buy three barrels of oil and wait for the price of oil to go up, then you make money, as it is always going up. So as a side line for your business it is good to buy gold and oil as a side plan. But that is not the directive of the business.

Now onto the actual product. Look at what is expensive and try to buy it cheap, but that usually means in bulk, so there is a commitment to a point.

If you buy in bulk then you can sell at a good price, duh of course. If you were to make this promise then you are in a commitment, so what you want to do is buy in bulk then list your business at attractive prices, then liquidate your business quickly. The business gets sold off to the bank, the investors get their money out, and you sit with a pretty profit, as you bought in bulk, you pay back your loan and sell the articles off at the 'right' price! The investors get their money back and then the bulk is sold by the bank, who owns the loan, so it goes round in a circle.

All the person has to do is get a loan, buy in bulk, then pay it back. You can build up your assets in minutes by buying then going for a new loan based on those assets, so it piles up. Then you sell the business on the market to make more capital, then you use that capital to pay back the bank, more or less, then you liquidate the business. The stock gets sold by the bank, who makes a profit, and the investors get the great deal you laid out for them.

So you got the loan, you bought 'in bulk', you got listed, you made money based on your assets, you liquidate the business or resign, leading to the company keeping going via someone else - their problem - or you resign with your profits.

## **Reserve stocks**

There is record unemployment across the world and it could be avoided by the business expanding or making new ones.

You need money to make money, and there is no money. We need money from somewhere else then, but where? I think the key lies with the investors, but they all want blue chip stocks, not willing to take a chance with a new business. It is all up to the investors to try new things then, it lies in their hands.

The circulation of stocks at present means that there is a lot of capital lying around not in the market but ready for reinsertion. In fact the problems with the market is that there is too much money being pumped into the same things and then taken out. To settle the market the investors need to start their own

businesses or else expand the ones that are about.

This could be done by allowing more ownership than business. Let me explain - if there is a demand for stocks there is always prospectors out there trying to buy into the same business, but there are not enough stocks. This means the money is static and does not grow, creating, once again, a bottleneck.

So if there was an allowance for ownership of stocks that do not exist the market would settle down and the businesses would grow. We could call this reserve stock, where the business sells shares it does not have, expands, and then can pay the investors out in stocks. This would work wonders for blue chip companies - rather have all the people working for coca cola than not working at all.

## **Plans for capital**

To create more jobs people should look to entrepreneur. I have already told you about hit and run businesses, where you use a bit of saving to buy a commodity, like oil, then use the value of your asset to loan more money on, then you have two barrels of oil, etc. then sell the business, but that might incur some risks.

If you want to be your own boss, then I have a suggestion for you. Simply start your own business based on a need. What do people need? Why not form a 'guild', where people all agree on what to supply? If they were to agree for one person to sell nails, and another hammers, and so on, they would all support each other, but how to institute this? I see lots of vendors walking the streets peddling their vegetables and stuff, but really there is no room for expansion is there?

If you really want to be part of a big business then maybe we should try to compliment each other by word of mouth? If we were to form a union of workers then all that is needed is capital, but that is the biggest point of the problem!

Now to raise capital you need money. The more people there are in the business the better because there is more capital capable of being raised, as everyone is a wheel in a system that can generate money. Skills would be a great way to grab the capital, if you have skills then you have respect, and everyone with skills needs people under them with less skills so they fall into place. But what can skills offer in the way of gaining capital? Even if they were to offer themselves up for slavery there would be no way to grab capital!

Now to get capital going for you you need to have something that other people want, and that is time, which nobody that grants capital has enough of. If you were to come up with a plan, that is the only way, a good plan. Say you go to the

bank with your plan, even if you have no skills - you say look here banker, I have no skills but I have a plan. The banker will, being a shrewd individual - one who like to make money - listen to your plan, and if they like it they will loan you capital, and then you can start your business.

So, I will suggest some plans. You have no premises, no problem. You have, taking from my previous example, connections in nails and hammers, and metal, wood, stuff like that, and you want to open a hardware store that comes out of a tent at the market or by the roadside. So far all you need is a tent and enough people to help the customers. Then you need to advertise, but do you? If you set it up near a rural settlement or near a location or maybe even a market place or dilapidated housing settlement, then you have customers. All this plan needs is a little capital, maybe a few ten thousand currency or so, and then you can buy your materials and tent. No need for advertising or premises, maybe a porter toilet or so.

I am sure my example will be accepted by the bank. Maybe there is a better plan, but it hasn't dawned on me yet.

### **Erasing the deficit and keeping money in hand**

If there is a credit crisis why don't they pay people in gold? If the reserves are there for the base of the money, and they just need to have the gold in the country to have the money in circulation, then they could also pay people in the gold, or the credit at least. If they were to sell all their gold to the banks, at moderate prices, the banks would back up the currency, as the gold is actually in the country. This shifts the balance from the banks into the normal banks and then they can basically double their money in the country and viola there is more credit. They could half the credit I suppose that everybody owes, alleviating the banks, the banks now have gold to base stuff on, and so forth.

Of course if they were to do this then they could not sell their gold to other countries, which would also double their money. If the other country has all the gold, they may print more money, doubling their working capital - currency value or money in circulation - and then the country that sold all their gold will have all the money they had doubled.

It is one or the other. I suggest they rather sell all their gold to another country to double both countries money, and they could pay off some of the debt themselves. That money doesn't disappear, because every cent that is spent by the citizens eventually filters into sales tax brackets and then filters back to the state, so in fact they are upping their working capital this way too, by increasing the money in circulation to be collected by sales tax, and come back to them, and then they pay the people, and so on and so forth.

If they sold gold to the banks - a solid investment - they could cancel a lot of debt. All it needs to double is two parties!

### **Saving jobs**

When it comes to saving jobs people should pull out all the stops. To save the jobs here a new plan is needed. If they were to sell fifty five percent of the shares to make up the difference, why not sell about twenty percent of the shares to make for a short term benefit? With the increase in capital they could make that money run through the business continually, a 'closed circuit circulation', by using the money they make from the sale of the shares to buy franchises in the supermarket franchises. This means that they will always be turning a profit, as they will buy food stuffs and sell food stuffs indefinitely, along with other brands of end user goods - goods that go nowhere but to consumers - and then turn a profit there as well.

Basically the business could use the capital of selling the shares to branch out into other sectors, and, with the profits coming in from those areas, generate more money for running the business.

Then they could alternatively incorporate a chain corporation, where instead of using the money from selling shares to buy franchises, they could buy a mine somewhere. This means they will pay next to nothing for their raw materials, and raw materials cost a lot more than salaries of employees, and then they could control their business from the raw materials to the finished goods.

This will cut prices dramatically for producing cars and let them lower their price for them, so that everybody could afford them. Then seeing as how it is so cheap to replace cars, people will! That means they have control over the beginning, the manufacture and the retail - closed circuit, guaranteed returns.

### **Capital floats**

Alternatively, they could sell all their shares making a capital float. A capital float will be the sum of the whole company sold off for about a trillion or so, and they will stick that money into a bank account where they will receive about ten million a month to pay their staff a full five day week. They can afford to pay their employees their full salary as it was before the problem and just float there ready to manufacture when the company needs to. This is similar to my land sales for states, but instead of having a economy to invest in they simply stick it into the bank. This helps the bank, the citizens and the state, as well as the company. In fact if all the large companies were to sell off all their shares immediately, being blue chip they will be bought up quickly, then they simply float or produce - up to them. Then the world economy will settle, because as soon as the companies 'float', they will allow money to banks who will supply loans to people because they can afford to now, so one hand washes the other, so to speak.

The company will simply produce when it needs to. The owner will be spoiled for money, and loses nothing, as he controls their own salaries, so can afford any bonuses they like, because in any event their money will grow indefinitely, as it is hard to spend more than ten million euros a month each month, so the excess will accumulate along with inflation, and they are all safe.

## **Currency trading**

People make money and lose money on Forex, but there is a way for everyone to make money at the same time.

When people buy currency they buy what they expect to go up. Sometimes they take a chance on something, but they never buy just because as this is real money. If they buy they might want to sell too, so when everybody starts selling, inevitably, people may invest in strong currencies by buying them. If they all buy up the undervalued currency then it goes up in value again, hopefully, or there is a crash.

The way to maximise your income is to buy currencies that are prevalent in exports, like China, US, Japan and so forth. These are always used to buy or sell, so will renumerate. Then they have partners, descending in value, that people might also want to invest in. Inevitably all currencies are worth something, and they will always renumerate to higher than the lowest point of the day when everyone is selling. Simply waiting for a currency to go down in value means that if you buy it you will make a profit, but, what about lesser used exports? Well when people sell these they might make a profit, and will if there is something going out. Looking to buy currencies that are landlocked is defeating the point, so you want to buy currencies that are 'water bourne' and have harbours. As long as you buy these you will make money, as they are always exporting. Then look at the chart and watch to see where they are importing their raw materials from. Landlocked? Invest when the price goes down!

With this in motion though some currencies will take a battering, as they export far less, although if the price is right they will get bought up, and people are always looking to get out and then return somewhere else maybe, or retire.

But, if the price is high, why buy? It is not controlled by the traders, it is controlled by the billions of importers and exporters, which means it will go down as soon as they stop exporting temporarily due to orders. With this in mind they can wait for orders to go down, and buy when a bit lower, and then with the price so low there will be more orders made, and the price will go up. That is the essence of the market, so buy powerful currencies or their delegating partners when they are down. Just wait for it, that is all.

## Forex robots

I was watching this video on forex robots with risk erasing, but they still lose. What is desired is a forex robot that always wins, and that is possible. If you were taken into account news on trades going on throughout the world, like a knock on effect, you need to find where money starts growing or revaluing. You only want to buy money when it is low, but the forex market is a three billion dollar a month business or something, but that is nothing compared to the stock trading and exporting. When people buy other countries products they use their currency, so it has a knock on effect to the currencies of other places. The problem is that everyone is waiting for currency to go down, so, you would want to set a buy and sell point for your robot. When currency goes down, everybody buys, but to minimise risk you would want to buy at the lowest level possible.

Making the robot work off of information from importers, having the importers say what they are going to do, reflects the motions of the currency. No doubt importers are also waiting for currencies to drop, so, to get there before they do is imperative. To get the robot to see what is usually imported, monetarily to any place, means that it will be set to start buying at a certain point depending on what is usually bought. So, if a country usually imports so much or whatever in profits by currency, and that hasn't happened yet that day or in that time frame, then set it to buy just before it gets to its best point. Every day the currency devalues due to others being bought for reasons of importing, which is far greater effectively than currency trading, so, set the robot to look for, mathematically, a trend. If they import so much a day, and they haven't, then set the robot to buy, as when they buy those products then they will make the currency go up again. So, set up a news crawler to find out what is going on in the markets, looking for figures. If they find a certain point of demand, then buy that currency. Each country has a set amount of money at any time, based on assets, so, factor in the assets to the robot and then work off it, how much the currency should be worth, and how much it is worth. When it gets below what it should be worth, based on yesterday, then it buys. When that currency starts exporting, set it to sell, that should be when it is worth more than the value of the currency.

Maybe a mainframe where the currency is valued at what it is totally worth, how much there is in the currency, how much there is of the currency, means how much there should be at the end of the day. Buy when it is worth less, sell when it is worth more. With the currencies listed on forex, being major importers and exporters, it should be easy to maintain, but you could use a daily update for how much the currency is actually worth, how much the value should be.

Could this robot be achieved?



## Peak times to trade - see saw

Of course you cannot be on the forex the whole time, so when would be the best times to be 'online'? If markets have no real peak times, then what to do? If one market is doing well, then it stands to reason that another would be doing poorly, as it will be buying in foreign currency while the other is selling. Seeing as how the forex market controls three trillion of the circulating working capital, and it only deals with major currencies, you only work with about a tenth of the money in circulation. If it were expanded to cover the whole world then we would have full access to all the tradings, but this is not the case.

If one currency is selling, then it will go up in value. That's when you want to sell. If a country is buying then you want to buy too. This includes other traders, but if then it is reversed, as you want to sell when they buy, and so forth. If you were to watch the pie charts then you would see they go up in increments then take a pause, then go up or down and so forth.

Predicting the rising and falling would be very helpful, but usually they are guaranteed to go back to their highest points sooner or later, but what if you miss it? Then you could sit with a lot of currency for a long time...

So to predict the rising and falling of the values of the currencies you need to - within the time you are on - take it as a given that the rest of the world is gambling, not using risk erasing, or, all using risk erasing. If everyone is using risk erasing then there is nothing to fear, as they will all start buying at the same time.

Now an uncoordinated trade is based on them seeing opportunities wherever they do. If something goes down even slightly they will start selling if they have been assuming it would and bought before, that is why it dips so greatly. The thing you don't take into consideration is that everyone is waiting for the price to go down before they buy, so there is lots of time to sell.

So who is buying currency when it is still up? They don't, nobody does, unless they need it, and that is seldom. So you got some inflated currency that everyone is trying to sell, but everyone would like to make a big deal, so it goes slowly at some points, while everybody looks to buy at a lower point. But then there are those that are willing to make less of a profit, so it will remain stable for a while.

The only way a currency remains stable is if people buy what others are selling, otherwise everyone listing lots means that it will go down for quite a bit as offers decrease, and with decreasing offers - everyone looking for a good deal - it will

go down for quite a bit.

So you got some people taking a chance buying it at 'not a lowest point', and making their pittance of a profit. What you want to do is buy at lowest points, as it will always, at some time, regain value. The crucial factor here is time, you want to make money quickly, as the longer you wait the more pittance you could have made, and all that pittance adds up.

So if you buy at a lowest point you will almost certainly be making a profit the next time you log on. Looking for low points is a great strategy for traders, as it will maximise your chances of profit. Markets don't crash over a long period, as they always sell things eventually, especially the countries that forex works with, being major importers and exporters.

So when is the best time to buy? As I said before, the markets buy and sell throughout the day, so you want to get in there when markets open for stock and export movements. When a market opens for the day it starts at a point that reflects its activity. Now if you look at a map you will see that Japan opens while it is night in Europe, and the previous day in America. While Japan slept there were orders placed for the next opening of the markets, so the plan is set and ready to go. The problem is the currency might be strong at opening, so they might wait for a while before ordering at current rates, but they will that day. This means that if the markets aren't 'ripe', they will wait for them to be more unto that. Now the thing is that if you know the markets you will be able to identify that seeing as how the price is so high they will surely go down, as there will be no trading nor purchases of currency. Conversely, inside the country they will start importing based on the high value, seeing they can get a lot for a little. This means that if the currency is set high at market open, there will be a lot of imports from that country coming in, but that means that they will be using other people's currency, meaning that they will go up.

So, when you look at your clock and see other markets opening high as value, and you see others being low, and you know they are partners, then you should buy the other markets currency as it will surely go up. If they are both high, then buy both, as they will both increase due to trade, but, the one that opened will be the beneficiary, as the other has been waiting with their plans for them to open. If they are trading at a nominal loss level, then they will place their orders, and will be looking for currency to trade with. The one that opens is the beneficiary, as they get bought first, because they have just started their day.

So if you are looking to make a pittance here or there, look to 'opening currencies', ones that have just roused, as they will be bought first to make way for imports of their products and stock trading, as stock traders, like currency traders, like to end the day with the currency of their homeland and profits in the bag.

I suggest that the whole market get watched and especially opening markets, as

they reflect the starting of trades. If one is high, and the other is low, buy the low one if it has just 'awakened', as it will look to exploit its high mark by importing, which means that the other will go up in value. Guaranteed returns you can set your clock to, as businesses like to strike while the iron is hot, don't they?

## **Knock on effects**

If you watch your graphs you will notice that they seem to follow each other, that as soon as one starts increasing the others start increasing after a while. To follow it properly you should take into consideration where each currency falls in the 'cycle', as if you watch enough you will notice trends, one goes up, other goes up. This is due to them buying what the other has because their currency is high and the other is prime for buying. Raw materials in these markets will tend to come from Japan at the moment, so they will go up first as people buy them, then the likes of America will go up as they buy the raw materials, boosting the Yen. But what happens then? Who buys American products, or orders them? The likes of Britain isn't known for raw material production or manufacture, but has a powerful currency standard. The Pound isn't really worth that much, it is just that it was a major currency in the days of when currency started as a medium in the world between Europe and America, and remained that way due to an unbelievable lead it had in the beginning. It is the most valuable currency because it had a jump start, and because people keep trading with them it remains high, but can go low, but, due to demands of the people, remains high more or less.

So where does the cycle start? It starts at Japan and then goes to America and Europe, then onto unlisted currencies. The reason these currencies are so high is because everyone keeps using them to buy from - that is how currency stays high, people keep buying from them, not selling to them. The more a currency is bought the higher it goes, basically.

So we start at Japan. As soon as you see them go up, buy other currencies that use their raw materials.

Using this strategy you will always make money as they will increase as a knock on effect as people buy them due to them having something to sell, as they buy then sell. Japan is the only real contributor to the beginning, so watch them!

## **Scalping**

Hey how about if the traders were to erase risk by buying overvalued currency? If the currency has peaked and is being off loaded, then it would stand to reason that it is a bad time to buy at at such a high price, but it means that somebody is

going to sell it, eventually, as there is a need for it. So if you buy high you might sell even higher if you are quick enough, it should remain stable for a while as trading slows down, so you will not have a risk really, it won't drop immediately, because nobody is there to buy. Now if you buy high it usually remains stable for at least five minutes or so, so you will stand to make a few pips of output with it, depending on how in demand it is. Now if it is high then it will be sold for a few cents more than it is currently worth, but, you need five minutes for it to stabilise and sell immediately afterwards.

Everybody is waiting for it to go low again, so why not beat them to the shake down by buying high, waiting for it to stabilise, then selling immediately? If you buy enough you will stand to make a lot of money, and it is not risky because nobody buys high - the changes come when the businesses make orders, but nobody wants to buy overpriced currency, so it will remain stable, and you can sell at any time you feel you have done your best, but I suggest five minutes after you buy. If you were to buy at a high level, and currency automatically appreciates due to emergency orders - and there are always emergencies - then you stand to make money while everyone else waits, as it will increase a little bit, even if everyone starts selling, as the currency traders do not control the currency, they only input about three billion and the stocks put in about two hundred and sixty billion.

So let's say the dollar is high, who wants high dollars? That is when the dollar starts buying up other products and stocks, basically, but you still need dollars to buy these things, and just like people are waiting for things to level down, they are waiting for it to level up. There will always be a demand for these dollars, and seeing as how there is always a demand you will be able to sell at any time. But buying high means you are playing with the stocks and product market, not the other currency traders, so if you buy high you will be selling to these 'factions'. If you were to buy a lot high and sell just afterwards, like after five minutes, the risk is incredibly small for you to make money, but just marginally, although the risk is down over such a short period, you need to buy a lot to make money.

Don't play like the typical trader, play with the big boys!

### **Currency trading formula one**

How about a forex formula for live trading? That would make life easier for traders!

We could say that forex comes down to a see saw, when one goes up the other goes down. When orders are placed for products, they are all placed at the same time as that is where the universities teach potential customers to buy at, so as soon as it reaches 'optimum point'

they all charge in.

So how does a trader calculate when this point is on the horizon? Well to buy as low as possible you need to see when the others will start buying, or take a 'plan b' option if they decide they do not have enough. You don't need to make a killing all at once, but that would be preferred!

From what I can gather is that there is an optimum point where it all comes into play and all players act like sheep. What we need to do is find this point, day by day, hour by hour.

I guess that it would be safe to assert that this point is based on previous hour or days values of currency, and trying to beat the other to the punch, based on the last punch. So, let's say that they say as soon as it falls by fifteen percent they start orders, or, they have their finger on the trigger ready to buy, but I suppose it also comes down to what their currency is at. So, with my example, as soon as the difference is, say, fifteen percent down based on what theirs is at and the other is at, they buy. Traders need to watch both currencies and buy when they find this pattern forming, wherever it may be, but there is definatley a pattern out there to be found, as the people that work with the bulk buying power of the corporations must have a formula they use to avoid taking personal risk. That is probably a secret of the business, one closely gaurded, but easy to expose. The funny thing is that they don't realise that everyone is trying the same formula!

Now the forumla, easily identified by a casual nights 'stalking', will reveal the secrets of when to buy. Of course if they all read this they wuold lower their expectations as a damage limiting exercise, say from fifteen percent to fourteen percent, or so.

So watch that market and identify the pattern, then emply the same measures you would as if you were a buyer for a coorporation that ad their secret exposed for maximum safety. Simulate it until yu are sure of your own formula. Unfortunately I can no longer wacth my simulator so I can't work it out for you, but it shouldn't take too much time or work to do it for yourself.

### **Currency trading formula two**

But I have a new idea. What if they started a site that revealed all the movements of the coorporations? A forex site of course, maybe the people that use the site could sign prescription fees, and, using those fees they could pay the coorporations to reveal thier latest orders and supply lines?

Due to the massive influence they have on the market, they will need to reveal their desires to the site, which will be fully supplemented by money. Then the players will know where to look for making money, of course.

Or, something new could be that the traders could also form a 'party' of massive buying power, where they all buy at the same time, but, seeing as how the forex system is only three trillion a year, and the stock market is two hundred and fifty odd, there is little influence from traders.

What needs to be done by the traders is that they look at the flow of the market from the previous month. A supplement could be placed for this on a site, as suppliers sell about the same each month for their customers in all sectors. But bringing it up to speed, they do that every day! Simply watching the flow leads to a system you could set your clock to nearly, so you will find the good rates at the same time each day, yes?

When the market opens people start to buy from them. So, if a market opens at a certain time, they start selling, driving their currency up, so, the best time to buy is right before it opens, as you will make money, guaranteed, as the players of forex do not make a single dent on the currency of that country each year, they are like 'scalpers' of the market.

So start buying just before the market opens... bank on it! The market will gain momentum as orders are placed, even if it is only a small amount. Everyone can do this and everyone can win!

### **Imports and exports**

When a country imports, it sends money into the other's accounts, allowing it then to circulate there, where it collects interest and grows. When that country imports, then their money goes over to their exporter or supplier, and circulates there.

Take this example; if a imports maize for a hundred dollars from b, then that hundred dollars goes over to b. It is no longer having anything to do with a, so id b's. If b imports a thousand dollars of diamonds from c, then c has the money.

When a country gets enriched this way, it goes nowhere, as the country still winds up lending money from the reserve, so it basically disappears under the carpet, into thin air. So this GDP and such is useless, as it still ends up on the side of going nowhere. The markets for stocks I know to be about two hundred trillion a year, but that doesn't cover the lending rate, so it goes nowhere.

But back to imports and exports. To make money, or more money as a state, you need to nullify the deficit. This can be done by selling land and then paying back your loans at least so you are on level ground again. Then the idea is to export more than you import, but, seeing as how some will end up on the losing end, they won't import unless they have to, but every country can sell land and make farms there, so there is no need to import at all. When you import the country

gets poorer! So I suggest every country tries to do away with imports and get's more active in supplying themselves with remuneration, which will happen automatically if there are no imports. There is however no problem with exporting, as that is a sale without strings attached, so it makes the country richer.

One day if the world is to become fully workable there will be no exports or imports, but that is far away.

### **New government form**

With my other ideas collected, we could make money for everyone and anyone. Basically with sales tax the government makes back all the money it spends. Take this for example, say there are three billion currency in the country. The three billion gets given to the people, who in turn pay sales tax on everything they buy. So over the first week let's say that sales tax is set at thirty three percent and the people spend one billion currency. That means that every time that currency changes hands they make back thirty three percent of the currency, meaning in the first week they make back about three hundred billion. In the second week the people spend another trillion, another three hundred billion for the state. But that currency that goes back to the state will be out of circulation for the time being, collecting interest or being spent. Eventually you can see that all the money will be out of circulation and back in the state's hands, so they lose nothing!

Now add to that income tax, that is surplus for the state, so they always get more money out than they give each month.

Now the only problem with this property rights. If they were to have assets that are worth nothing, there would be a problem, but, the assets remain in the hands of the owners, so they do not devalue really. If anything they increase in value, as money is now circulating like madness! So the poor or unemployed will be able to buy stuff with their money coming in the form of welfare, but in no way rival actual salaries.

This system sounds like property based socialism doesn't it? Will it work? How can it fail! The money will support the whole country, or world even, and in no way make life more difficult for anyone, but rather easier.

Then there is the problem of impoverished nations, nations that cannot support themselves. This can be rectified by surplus redistribution, where all surplus, calculated from the previous month's surplus, is given away for free in thought of it wasting away for no reason. This surplus from each farm will greatly increase the chances for those impoverished nations.

Housing? Well the unused land could be sold off and then farms built on them generating more food and currency in the form of taxation, and, the money collected could be used for unusable land for farming to build houses. Housing for all!

So we got money, food, and housing. Water could be collected in huge tankers off the coast and treated with chemicals. They could collect the water in huge stadium sized tanks and purify it so that it is drinkable, and, they could pipeline it to other countries that are landlocked.

This will make life easier for everyone. There is no problem with property, as the illusion of money does not make the property change hands unless it is sold, it simply gets worth more.

With all the land I am talking about is scrub land, not forests. I dealt with the deforestation problem by suggesting that they only cut down one tree in each suggested 'cube' of area, leaving enough forest for the people and animals to use, but this is a different story.

With all the land being sold for farms, and the revenue paying off the deficit, it would suite the economy wholeheartedly. Of course they won't cultivate all the land, but some of it, and that means that operation surplus redistribution can really start, with only a few farmers selling everything they make, and calculating each month how much they sold the month before, they could allocate that percentage slimly to the impoverished nations, as it will go to waste otherwise.

With the 'dole' system in place everybody will be able to afford housing and food and such, and with a fission reactor in each country - remember getting the ions to get closer in respect to the size of the negative ion in the middle bringing them together - there will be free energy for all. Then with the huge sea water capture facilities in the oceans, they can collect and treat water for consumption, using pipelines to spread the water inland where countries are landlocked. Free water, no rates.

Back to the 'dole' system, if there is money for everybody, I mean, if everybody gets enough to afford housing and food, it could be a nominal amount like a thousand currency or something. This means inflation will skyrocket, but it will settle eventually. The working people will no doubt get much more currency for their salaries, and will reap the rewards of working while nobody owes the wage of not working.

By simply giving a few billion currency or something to the people, the state makes it all back through sales tax. Say there are six currency in the country, and the state gives it all away, just hands it out to the poor, then they would quickly make it back. There is six currency in circulation, then say one transaction is made, one currency goes back to the state each transaction,



meaning in no time they make back their output, sitting with all the money again of redistribution. The government always comes away with more due to income tax, but instituting GST again means that the rich can suffer rather. Fourteen percent for all food stuffs for a poor person hurts a plenty, but a lower rate makes a huge difference to the poor. The middle and upper class hardly feel it, and will pay more for their goods they are used to. They don't actually suffer, they get into trouble through overspending and living beyond their means like everybody else, but as I said it won't hurt that much. VAT is the enemy of the poor as it sticks heavy taxes compared to GST onto their goods.

So we got no rates, no deficit, much more Gross Domestic Product, no starvation, food and money for all with housing... what more can you ask for?

Health care? If that is the problem then the state could pay for all of it, as the hospitals also spend money on things so it gets made back.

All that is missing is capital, and, not wanting to borrow money for the sake of interest, they could sell that useless land again. It might be a heritage, but it can be bought back later - it is not lost per se, it is simply out of their hands.

They could build the houses on unfarmable land, useless land that they keep. Then their own product goes up as the people pay more for houses, meaning that they make that money back too in time.

Capital starts with the state, then recirculates back to the state. They raise capital by selling land and then make more money each month off of income tax, which they don't spend.

Ok, so we owe money, every country does. To start over - and this is a one time opportunity - you sell land to pay off your loans from the reserve. Then the state owes no money and has money left over to pay the poor, who spend it back into the system, having the amount circulating slowly filter back to the state. This should take the time of a month or less, so that the state can repeat the process. The state always gets more money the next month by way of income tax, which gets rolled into the circulating money, growing the circulating money each month, enriching everybody. The use of money to buy goods, seeing as how there is now a people funded or more than previously income for shopping and retail, there will be more going into the system, so it won't go backwards at least.

Then some people may choose to save their money in a bank, which leaves the system you might think. But then the bank invests the money and the system grows, making more money out of less money through growth of it. This will happen in every country, so thanks to capitalism we have growth. Then the bank spends the money on loans to people wanting to start their own business or expand it, and that also costs money eventually as it goes to manufacture,

reentering the system that goes without saying.

If however the bank keeps the money inside it, due to paranoia there will be some skepticism about spending it maybe. then it will leave the system for that time and grow. This means more money for the bank, more money for their clients, more growth, or, more money eventually for all to spend when it reenters the system. The banks do all the work and then the state collects that from the ventures, through sales tax of course, and then it alleviates the poor at least.

Add to this the reinstatement of GST and the poor suffer even less, as they pay less tax for their goods. It is the upper classes that suffer most, but that is nominal when you think of what is needed and what is supplied. No doubt this will only reach the upper classes so that means they will scoff at it, after all it is all about looking after number one isn't it? But if it reaches the poor, VAT will be a thing of the past quickly.

So we got money for all, no poverty, no rates, money growing - although it will make a slight dent in the 'working capital' temporarily - through the banks, land being developed quickly... what else do you need?

Then there is the surplus food that can be given to the poorer countries, which would otherwise spoil.

What a beautiful world. I don't get your needing money to grow at a certain rate, as there are no holes in this system. It is exactly like capitalism today except that it is fully utilised with the dole and supply of funding to services that can be raised from capital, so the state has more money, the people have more money, and it grows.

The money's value is the same, as people still work, getting paid more too. The wages part of a business plan is pittance compared to the money they make with products.

The land they sell is just outside the city at first, then branches out more and more as it is developed. So you first sell land outside the city, then as that is bought and plans quickly made to develop it it is known what is going to go on there, and then the land just outside that gets bought and plans made, etc. Well let's say the state sells the land to the north and south for development, and next to that in adjacent 'blocks' they develop land for residence. This will also allow for easy travel, as you will be travelling around the city centre in trains and busses, and, with my estimates, anybody will be able to buy a cheap car on ph and still have money to eat and pay their rent.

Let's say minimum wage is a thousand currency a month, rent will cost about three hundred currency a month, no rates, and a cheap car will be about two hundred currency a month or so. That works out to five hundred currency to live

on for food, not to mention my food handouts now and again when the farming sector has surplus. Imagine a suqatter today living in a house with a tv, radio, car and food. Much better if you ask me. Of course the real wages will go up, but as I said that is pittance for the big and small companies.

### **Why the state will always lose money on the current system**

You need money to make money. What the world is into at the moment is that it owes money and will always owe money unless they have a positive figure, as they always lend more money and then have to pay off an escalating debt, as the debt outstrips the incoming economic growth. They need to sell land or gold to get back to positive figures.

- **Warfare**

### **The war in the near east**

To rectify the situation with the courts they should offer probation to barred lawyers in the area, that they be given a second chance in a place that won't bring them repute, but, will prove they can do the job again. I am sure there are lots of these abounding in the area, as Pakistan is very strict with it's people. Giving them a second chance will help everyone.

As for the Taliban, they have shown that life is bad under them. They should show the people that life is better under the lawfulness of the state, and should spread the word into Afghanistan too, as Al Queda is more or less the same thing.

To bring the villagers against these militants, they should ask them what they want out of the deal. The state wants them gone, but because they support them they remain. If they were to ask what these factions could do for them, and make them think about it, they could unravel the whole situation. If they were to make the villagers think about it, are they wanting to see people die for more or less the same system, or a worse one? How can the system improve for them under the rule of these militants, and, how can it not be lopsided? There is only so much money in the countries, and if they get more then the citizens get less! Ask them if someone else - one of their countrymen - must suffer for their sake? They are surviving, and the only way life can get better for them is if it gets worse for someone else, basically.

They should liken Bin Laden to Hitler, who wants to gain land and 'slaves' for some reason. The war on the west is outdated as it does not bring anything to the people directly, it only brings things to the rulers. But how does this affect the villagers? If they were to see their countrymen happy that won't be because of the new rulers.

Ask them if they could run a country. If they say yes ask them a few hard questions. Once they say no show them that the country is ruled by people that do know the answers and identify with the west. Once they see this they will support the state and conversely push the militants out, as they could not rule, and if they support them to rule then it should be made apparent that they cannot rule.

And if it is not to rule then why are they fighting the state? These soldiers are sons of the nation. Any pure thoughts for the well being of the country are clearly lost if they want to bomb innocent villagers.

If they are fighting for Allah then they are attacking the wrong people. Being a moslem is to love other moslems, so, why are they attacking others of their culture? This is murder, not war! If they were fighting a war they would be directing their stuff at the local government too, but, they talk to the west and bomb the east, blaming the west for their actions. Maybe they should all just come out and try to attack the west directly getting picked up on ships into the west and serving some political crime time for their efforts. They cannot win this war, and people are dying! They will never be able to attack America unless they have ships and planes, and that means they need the power of the state, and that means a worse life there where they live, as I have pointed out. Is a worse lifestyle the way to Heaven? Is killing Americans going to make Allah happy? I think not.

It seems this war is about division and groups, that one religion or group thinks it is better than the other. What do the people get out of this? Do they get better treatment or more money? Why support your group if you don't need to, if it won't do anything for you? If all the rebels thought about it, what are they actually fighting for? They are fighting for their bosses, but what will they get in return? If not for themselves, then thinking about their people is important because what will life be like for them in the future under new leadership? Will it improve? Will it become better for their cultural group? Isn't this what Hitler did? He took one person and gave them more rights than the other, which is wrong.

So, if it is for money, do they know more about it, the uneducated people? If it is for their religion, then it seems to be about minor details and no God would want any of His people to be unhappy whatever they thought of the texts. If it is for better standard of living for their people, wouldn't it be a lopsided tyranny? What good does war do? It won't free anybody, it will make life worse for everyone, financially, religiously and also liberty wise.

Those are the only things this war could be about, and as I have pointed out, they are bad.

It seems there is still a stale mate in this region with land development. The land is owned by the Palestinians, but, the Isrealis want to buy the land and develop it. Of course I thank God there is no religion involved here!

OK, so the greedy Jews want to get the racist Palestinians off their land and develop it. The only way this can be resolved is if the land is developed by Palestinian parties, as then it will be Palestinians telling their beloved to get off their land so they can develop it. Would the state of Palestine have a probelm with that? Then why should they have a problem with the Jews doing it? If it was to be sold to Saudis, for example, they would be merry, but alsa it is not.

This intense hatred, as underlying as it might seem, is bad news. If they want to move forward then they all need to get together and make a plan. Property by property it should be discussed, or, Isreal could settle around the established buildings, there is surely water around, it is not like it is cattle land is it? Look a my test picture below:

West bank...Jewish development-----\  
West bank...Palestinian settlement---| --road to greedy Jewish colony-  
West bank...Jewish development-----/

The culture in the middle will serve as a great tourist destination for those in need of some cosmopolitan touches, and if not for an eye sore, what is wrong with neselting around the settlement?

### **New jihad code threatens al Qaeda**

Now this code is very precise and took two years to create, but still targets men, in fact focuses on men. It is a good idea to protect all the other people, but in fact it would be better to have no Jihad at all wouldn't it? Four hundered and seventeen pages must be devoted to the reasons behind their exclusion of those parties, but what about the men? Granted if it didn;t target men there would be no Jihad left, or, if there was no Jihad there would be no danger towards men at all. Either is beneficial, so I will try to prove that they are both better that way.

Why have a Jihad? To fight in the name of God is wrong, as if God wanted us to fight He would have put up monuments towards war. If Allah wants people to hate in His name He is empowering one over another, making life hard for one under the other. If these wars were bloodless then they would be more pleasing to a moral God, as if they were instead political rallies or something, then it would be even beneficial to the people that it is supposed to portect. Wars are fought to protect people, not to vanquish an enemy, so, if you need to fight to live, but you can live without fighting, and by fighting you jeapardise the well being of the other community, where is the love in fighting?

If you have land stolen from you, land is replaceable, life is not. To strike

someone because they have 'stolen' your home, but you find yourself not homeless, then there is no problem. If you were to see your countrymen left homeless offer them a home, do not fight the system where there will be war. The system, in Israel for example, is that the land was bought, not stolen. If anyone is to blame then it is the state that sold the land, not the people that move in. If a landlord sends you off your home, do you blame the landlord or do you blame the new tenants? In all fairness you should blame the money that changed hands, but you cannot blame that, so the landlord is to blame, and they are the state.

If Al Qaeda wants to strike out at a community building societal body like the US, and then bomb their own market places to show their power over the people, they must be bad, replacing all avenues with war in the place of reason and community building, as war is supposed to protect people remember. Where is the toxic stinging tail venom fangs of the west? There is no threat! They come in and create jobs and places for things to get exported to, thereby bringing food to the tables of the people they are bombing. If they are an enemy of America then they are an enemy of their own people. If their own state is fighting them then that must tell you something - it is not like they are the only people that want a better life, but where do they go to build other destroy claiming that Allah is endorsing them and the people should back them.

Let's speak about it like this; if all the people were militants who would grow the crops? Who would tend the markets? If all of them were to go to war with the west what would it accomplish? They would kill a lot of innocent people and have a poorer state to live in, less food on the table.

These people get food on their tables at the expense of the people, while they prevent others getting food into their mouths. I may be concentrating on food, but if it were not for the hard working people trying their hardest to make do, like they should be doing, these 'militants', then there would be nothing. It is easy to pick up a gun and start shooting all over the place under false pretenses, but these people have no place on earth, they should do something else or at least have their weapons taken away.

So why have Jihads? If land is stolen look on the bright side and try to help those you claim to care about. I see people protesting to this, but I do not see people donating a single currency for them each, which would help loads. Why have a Jihad against another country for your people when they are not threatened? Jihads no doubt are there to protect people. How does a Jihad make Allah happy? I can't see someone shooting another and saying, "Hey, Allah, this one's for you!" I really don't think that would go down well with Him.

Love, cherish, build and share should be the new Jihad code. Doing the opposite is not required - there is no enemy to protect against.

OK, the point that is being missed here is not that the states leaders cooperate, but that the people stop hating each other. Of course if the states leaders get along there will be no wars, so that is basically sufficient, but the hate will remain.

So why do Arabs hate Jews? If there is a problem it comes from the Arabs, as you seldom hear of Israel hating the Arab world, but rather defending itself, but, with the getting along of the leaders any hate will not manifest itself to be a big deal.

But let's go further than that and say we want them to stop hating each other. I believe the way forward is through the media, as then with the sharing of celebrities on the television, people will get exposure to each other. I suggest this through the whole Arab world, as then they will all see people they like with people they don't like, but seeing their heroes get along they will aspire to be like them. Look at other societies where someone popular befriends someone unpopular - they tend to treat the less popular person with more respect, so, what is needed is for just one Arab state to start holding Jewish holidays inside of it, courteously of course, as it is not their religion. That the main problem is that Jews look different to the Arabs shows that their fear is primal, basic, and that they should ignore their urges to get away from this different person and try to get along with them.

Of course they look different, and it is like any racism. If you were to tell an Arab that they are racist they would surely deny it, so ask why they hate Jews. They will tell you lots about them being greedy and dirty, but can they prove it? Of course not, these stereotypes started because they look different, and it escalated. Sure there were wars too, but that was also based on looking different. You cannot eat history, but you can eat the joy of peace and money coming into your country because of expansion.

So we got no problem anymore, except that people need to see themselves with someone different, be it through celebrities in the media or through politicians explaining it to them. If there was a real problem there would be a real war, and it wouldn't stop until there was only one left, but of course there is no problem except the ones that are made up and ingrained into them from a young age.

That the Somalian Islamist soldiers want to help their brothers is good, but they can help them in other ways. If they want to fight they are bad people, if they want to demonstrate they are also bad. My proposals last night stated that everyone would win by the Palestinians moving to the city or other outlying areas, as there will be more money circulating, less segregation by place - where they would discriminate against a whole village or so - and also there would be no more concern for these people from Palestine taking up less of their time. This runs along the lines of my suggested joint state between Palestine and Israel, but is smaller in scale, as living together leads to less racism.

Imagine people avoiding that town or people from that town avoiding the city based on religious and racial lines.

If the Somalians want to help they can help their own country first - this sounds like an excuse to fight based on hatred and intolerance rather than a noble step forward. If they were to leave their 'civil war' and instead start helping their own people, that would be noble, and that would be grounds for saying they are acting on religious motives, as religion is about love, not war. Anyone that picks up a stone in the name of religion - or love for that matter - would be an idiot, as religion is about love not war, and converting others is loving and caring.

They all want to settle down, and as soon as this settlement story is resolved they will be making progress.

What needs to be done, as land is supposed to be inherited, as legally binding in a will of course, they cannot simply go in there and steal land from people that live there. That is a bad move indeed. If they were to buy the houses from the people then smash them down, no problem. If they were to build new houses - far cheaper than buying those houses - elsewhere in the country then that would also be a good idea.

The problem here is emotion, that the Palestinians get emotional about their land. This is incredible, they should not be dependant on history when it comes to making money - you can't eat history. This means they should sell their land to the Israelis and then move, no problem I can see. If Palestine says that they take offence, what are they offended about? The world was open until people started placing fences all over the place, and if they were to forget their roots - which lead to problems - they would be better off. Is this some sort of gangbanging zone? Are they going to stand around marking houses with spray paint and becoming like a territorial animal? That is signs of ignorance, not reason.

The logic comes in where there is good land with bad houses. Their compensation would let them get a good house in the city, surely? Maybe it is a beautiful area, but that is nothing legally inciting at all.

If you were to take this to court the judge would surely ask whether it will harm them, and if not, then tough luck. There is nothing wrong with being relocated in this way and I hope that all relevant parties agree with me.

As a means to peace this clears up a lot. It makes money for a start, and brings minorities into touch with the rest of the country, joining with them of course. It is harmful to have clans of people living together and rejecting the rest of the country, there is no rejection in the cities is there? This is of course also not illegal, but neither is breaking up a community of certain people.



So the outposts will disappear and complaints will cease, there will be money for all, and the Palestinians won't have to worry about their people being treated as a rejected community any more.

This seems all pretty cut and dried to me, kill three problems with a bit of reason.

### **Afghanistan elections**

If the opposition forms a coalition there is nothing they can do about it except form their own coalition. Secondly the president may veto any decision that his peers set forth, and being the most respected leader of the nation, he would do it wisely.

If they are trying to form a coalition what is their motivation? Karzai could make a plan for the future and make more parties in his image, all with different agendas specified to the issues at hand. That way he will divide the votes for each issue and form his own coalition.

If the elections are being disputed, then have a re election and set forth his own new parties to divide the opposition vote and form his own coalition. It is a bit false, but the people he recruits for the new parties will actually have those issues dear to heart. He could set it up quickly, along with a campaign, to strip the opposition of their votes, then deal with the issues that got him elected. Sounds fair to me.

### **Rooting out the terrorists**

There still seems to be a problem with the plans they have at the moment, so what else could be done to resolve this conflict? Nobody wants to negotiate, so there should hopefully be a bloodless outcome, but, failing that, there should be a wiping out of the terrorists.

Rewards are not working, so, maybe they should call all the dwellers of the rural area in for finger printing, and, failing to show up, they would be suspects? They have birth certificates for all the people, and they should fly an American flag to provoke the terrorists, and also ask where they work for a living. Then they set out to the rural settlement and check their hands for metallic molecules that would reveal weapon usage, as molecules remain no matter how hard you wash, then ask for machinery permits, and failing that, arrest them.

Every one of the terrorists must be citizens of their country, so this could work out well. Failing to show up means that they will go to their families and execute

subliminal interrogation.

Ok, then how about placing security on banking profiles, because then they will find where the money is coming from and going to? If they were to investigate where money is coming from and going to, they could make head way, maybe strangling the terrorists to the ground. If they were to require proof of employment for money coming into the bank accounts, or where it is from, they could find out where it is going and what it is doing. If a large sum of money leaves the bank account then it is followed, if it goes over the border then it is investigated further. That will open a whole can of worms for where terrorists get money from and where it goes, closing down on suppliers of arms to the region, clearing up more than a fair share of 'bad people' in the world.

If the money comes in in small packages then they will all have a common destination still, as arms suppliers are greedy and will receive money en masse for the weapons they sell. If it scatters throughout the rural areas, then it will collect at some point, like with phone calls also. If there are a lot of calls to unregistered places then maybe an investigation is in order?

If they were to show the people living in the region why these people are bad, then they would give them up. Under present conditions they see them as good, a saviour to the people, that they will bring them wealth in abundance, and in league with Allah. Now what needs to be spread is that death is not necessary and it is bad, that lives will be better under American investment, that that brings money, not fighting. If they were to exhibit some form of wealth giving, they could withdraw troops and have the militants lynched, hopefully.

So how do you get this going? If they were to show that murdering anybody is wrong, and that nobody has to die for their well being, then it is good. Mohammed for example killed for his god, but this is wrong, as gods do not want to see people dying, do they? If they wanted people to kill others they would strike people down themselves. Seeing as how they do not do this they are uninterested in death. If they were interested in death of the people then they would be contacting leaders telling them what to do. If they wanted people to die they wouldn't have created them.

Let's say Allah is a wise being. Look to other wise beings, like Mandela and Gandhi. Do they want people to die? Of course not! If they are wiser than the leaders, and surely they are, then gods, being wise beings, would be even more against evil acts like murder and bombings. Bombings spread bad vibes, and the terrorists are ready to do this. Sacrificing others to your God is not necessary - what does it do for them? Does killing yourself make them happy? Does it enrich them? If they want to die and go to heaven then they should all commit suicide and take their failed teachings with them, or, learn to live a life of working for what they need. Do you feel good when you hear of somebody blowing

themselves up? How about a market place? This is counter community, and slows the wheels of enrichment no end.

Now if the community wants to help out there they will give up their 'claim to power' and turf these bad people out. It feels powerful to have some people saying they back you and use violence to help you, but it is primal and basic. If you are in a gang for instance you feel more powerful, but this is an illusion. Maybe they have common goals with the rural people, maybe they all want the same things, but this is not the way to do it. There is this thing called voting, and if they want power they should have gone to the polls. But what then? Don't they want investment? Don't they want money circulating in their country? The more is spent in Afghanistan the more stays they, or is sent elsewhere in the world. Either way it provides more money for the people at least temporarily, money they can re earn. They might be under the impression that they will be enriched under their law, but this is not the case. You need to work for what you want, and working for a better country doesn't mean going around blowing things up, it means building, working.

Of course it is easy to be taken in by this excitement of having a better region when it comes to violence, but the terrorists are only making things worse for everybody. Think of who is financing this... for religious reasons? For the betterment of the people? Why isn't the state helping them then? Why is the civilized part of Afghanistan not throwing down their tools to help out? Because they are 'westernized' and enjoy their lives there, and the rural people can too, more money, more laws to protect the ownerships, so forth.

It is like somebody coming in and stealing their cattle, do they support this? Everyone there has some property or other, and having this stolen they view as bad. So they got some people coming in and hiding there while they steal from society to fight for something that is wrong. Misunderstand the law any way you want, it is clear. These are very bad people holding back the communities there, living off them as well.

The big problem is finding bombs before they go off and stopping the perps. Maybe putting red dye in the components of bombs would alert the authorities, maybe using radio signals from the centre of the city to alert the authorities of where the bombs are would work, but maybe we need something more?

Maybe what is needed is for the state to go to religious symbols and threaten to blow them up if the perps do not show themselves. If they are willing to die for Allah then they would be willing to give themselves up for Allah. Their fight doesn't matter, it only spreads grief. Giving themselves up for Allah would ensure them the same sort of treatment surely? If they were to be commanded by their clerics to reveal themselves, the clerics being law abiding people opposed to these wars, there would be progress.

If the clerics were to quote peaceful sections of their bible for the good of the country, then they could pledge aid in place of the wasted trillions of war. They could go to the clerics and offer them aid for their section of the city, then broadcast their peaceful message on the radio. This would throw the 'rebels' a bit off as they contemplate their own leaders against the leaders of their faith, as their effort is based on faith.

There is nothing underhanded going on here

To get rid of all insurgents for once and for all they should use thermal readers to find hidden people. They could go through the ground by picking up heat, but how does the 'reader' pick up heat through earth and rock?

This could be accomplished by using the density of the rock and earth against it. It is not atomically tight, in other words, not solid enough to repel atoms or the like, so, use an atomic thermal sensor, that breaks things down to an atomic level and finds passages through the earth and rock to the thermal points. You can see how this works with earth, but the rock? Well rocks do crumble when force is exerted on them, so, they are collections of smaller rocks. It breaks at points based on where the pressure mounts and releases, weak points, as the rock is not as solid as metal which has a greater threshold, so has segments still that are not visible, but do exist.

So you get your 'radiation ray', and set it to pick up thermal signals underground or in mountains, spraying the ray all over a large area to find the signatures that emanate from the people hiding there, then you know where to look for people that are hiding.

The ray should cover a select area for a few seconds, maybe from a helicopter or something, and cover the floor of where they are, moving out in an arc to gather much signatures. The ray could pick up heat at an atomic level, and, where the area is more or less like that of a human being, they plot it on their maps for investigation.

This will force them out into the settlements, where, as suspects, they will be picked up by honest people in the area. They still work on a vow of secrecy with select members I gather, so they will be found out quickly with all the rewards circulating.

Why not begin developments in the rural areas, like hospitals for the people? That will be cheaper, and with the taliban blowing up hospitals the villagers will soon turn against them. Think if there are sick people in the area that need help, and the militants blow the hospitals up...

To make it immediate they could set up tents as hospitals, then place a tent next to it for troops. This allows them to 'settle' in the villages and gain ground, then the hospital people could tell the villagers that they would build a permanent hospital, but it would be blown up, along with schools. This will win the people over and then they could gain information about these "bad" people.

They could also start blowing up mountains suspected of hiding militants with the excuse that they are looking for minerals.

If they could get the villagers to take them to the militants then that would be ideal. They could offer them money or livestock, or feed for their livestock, or, they could buy the land from the state. If they bought the land from Afghanistan they could develop farms there, making cheap labour, which is minimally costing, but more importantly they could develop the land at minimal cost too.

Then, seeing as how the villagers are on their land, they could offer them jobs to take them to the militants, or, they could tell them to go elsewhere, away from their homes in the prime areas. Faced with such a decision I am sure they will cooperate, and this influx of money now could save further expenditure in the future.

### **War in Africa**

There is a lot of war in Africa, and here are many solutions I have proposed in the past, but then maybe we need new ones?

If the state was to armour their vehicles in layers of light weight bullet proof glass they could just run the enemy down as the militants don't have access to that, or, if they did, there would be a stalemate and then they would slow down. Even if you fire a rocket at such a vehicle it would only dent the glass, so that is an aggressive approach.

I also proposed that the citizens be organised into poisoning the enemy, or be smuggled chloroform so that they could put the soldiers to sleep and steal their weapons.

There is no real danger of bombs going off in cities as the fighting doesn't flow into the cities usually yet.

If they were to adhere to genocide, then they might see that they are killing innocent people, the people they want to have support them in the future. Also, if they want to kill somebody or make their lives hard, it should be pointed out to them that their families are no better that they fight for. The country is a mess, build it better! The soldiers won't be paid better or get promoted, so it must be personal, and, being personal it should be noted that you should not stand on

another to get ahead in life, as it could be you. What are you without your weapons? A citizen. Your weapons empower you to go forth and fight, but what are they fighting for? They are fighting for a better country, but that could be done by building, which adds, not destroying, which subtracts.

Now a new plan is needed. If they were to cut off their supply lines, that would help a lot, pressuring them to attack. I suggest thinly defending the outposts - as it is easier to defend than to attack - and circle around the enemy so their supply routes are cut off. Then they want to make a siege, that is when they encircle the enemy in a village and don't let them out, starving them slowly. While they have them in the village they can fire randomly as they have almost unlimited ammunition, and the enemy will soon run out, or panic in fear of the 'onslaught'. Call it a moving siege, where they destroy the stuff they need to fight.

The problem here is that the factions fighting are states, also with 'unlimited ammunition'. Then a peace deal needs to be brokered.

If the states want more land, they need to fight for it. Why doesn't, to end the war, the state just hand over the land, or, propose a merger of the two countries. It may seem damned, but it will save lives. Would a president step down to save the life of a victim? How about two? Simply don't resist, turn the other cheek, give land to the stronger, and reap the peace. If there was a hand over of land to another state then that state might cease to exist, but the people will live on. The presidents with their fat stash of money will not suffer, there will be no loss of production, the new land will thrive.

If however this a Moslem attack, they have no such backing and rebels should be cut off from their supply lines, unless backed by other states, in which case a hand over of the land should take place. The world does have too many people, but they don't need to die.

The bigger the new state is the more resources it has to offer. With the development of such being so cheap in Africa it stands to reason that the people will become enriched, so the bigger a country is the better, as they pool their resources to one goal of development in certain areas. Think of why they are trying to form the European Union, bigger is better in terms of state stability.

So what is there to lose? Save lives, make money, better state...

But if you want to deal with the militants with tactics, then maybe I can think of something.

If the states that are defending against attack - I take it this is the good guys - then they could dump my 'firecracker' rockets on them. These consist of a lot of tnt sticks clustered together with timers and insulated with metal to stop the

explosion making the rest of it go off, travel for a while because of the blast, then spread, causing much devastation to enemy forces. These can be dropped defensively from the cities where it is near for aircraft to travel so they can get in and out before the other states planes get there, and especially where there is no air support.

How about they also use Vietnam war tactics and dig lots of fox holes? That seemed to work against America, and they are in no need to go forward, as time is against the offenders what with the supply lines getting cut off before long.

Then they could infiltrate the enemy with disguise. Tailoring uniforms to look like that of the enemies allies, getting close to them, and then aiming rockets at them while they are not looking, would grant the element of surprise, then they disappear again without loss.

These deceptive tactics could be used I suppose if they want to keep fighting, but amalgamation is much better in my opinion.

Or maybe hey need something faster, something offensive? If they were to come to an occupied village for example, then they could come in food cars so that the enemy thinks they are locals, out of uniform of course. They could drop off the food, something succulent, and poison it so that the soldiers die. They might kill some of their own people, but they won't lose any soldiers.

Ok, that might not work. How about they lay a trap? If they were to go into the village next on their list, and dig bunkers under some of the houses, and hide in them, they could catch the enemy by surprise? They evacuate the village, quietly, and pose as citizens inside the village so that they can kill lots of militants and have the defensive advantage?

Maybe what could solve the problem in Africa would be the allocation of resources properly. If they made gold in my time machine, or petroleum, then there would be no scarcity, introduce the dole system from a rich state, introduce fusion reactors for free power, introduce sea scalping for water - taking a huge container and filling it with sea water and treating it and filtering it through to landlocked states - would solve the problem resource wise. I hear that most of the problems occur over grazing land, so import seeds, or nurture them properly.

What good is land if you have everything you need where you are? Maybe that will appease the rebels?

If not, well then the UN should deal with the leaders of the states with sanctions. If the leaders like getting a lot of money, and they make the decisions for the military, then target them as individuals, which they are after all. Sanctions, and appealing to the police and military inside the states should do it, telling them they are supposed to protect people, but the people are suffering due to the

leaders. This could hopefully lead to a temporary coup, and then the leaders will learn not to mess with the stability of the regions they live in and order the killings of innocent people. Then the rebels will be left out without supplies, and go back to their homes.

War in Africa comes down to fighting for land. If there are spaces between the glass layers, the rocket will just penetrate the first layer and explode onto the second layer and maybe penetrate to the third layer. That is what I am talking about, not just one layer of glass. We could even use plastics.

To stop African wars we need to get them to a table to talk. If they don't want to talk - the rebels - then we need to explain how a state works. The state gets money from the people to pay for the people's livelihoods. They have no right to impose any sort of religious law upon them, and if they do they will face sanctions, making life harder for them, and they will be unhappy ruling and the people will be up in arms. Then there are the wars about land and resources. If they were to fight over land, then they should be told that they will also face sanctions from the first world. What should happen in the case of a state going to war with another, the aggressor should have their banks raided by UN hackers and their money set aside until they stop their war. This means no money coming from the state to the people, and vice versa, grinding everything to a halt.

When it comes to rebels though we should find their suppliers and accuse them of instigating war, or helping it along, and do the same as to a state at war. This will pull their supply lines meaning they will have no ammunition, at least, and then they will need to surrender.

To legalise a seizure of funds like that, the UN could explain to the world bank that they need to recall loans from that country, or cancel them. This is all perfectly legal, just unfair, but war is worse! Faced with this threat they will pull out of any war they are in.

To get rid of all the militants in Africa there needs to be nothing that anybody wants, because in that there will be no war. Presidents do not enjoy going to war, they do not like to see people suffer, but, they are willing to do that to increase their power and influence, because power is addictive.

Now what needs to happen is for the whole of Africa to get involved. Then you will see a great division in Africa, as quite diplomacy is not diplomacy, it is the absence of diplomacy. If all the nations were to get involved saying they will sanction any aggressive force that would get their attention, but I said that already.

What I suggest now is that the countries rather merge, or, merge into one state



and divide into provinces, so that wealth is shared. I have long dreamed of a African empire with its own afro currency, but maybe that is too drastic, although it will save lives.

Now here is the solution. To go to war is a threat on another person's life, so, it should be tried personally. I say haul the presidents into the ICC and try them as murderers. They are not above the law! They just have a lot of power and it is legal to go to war in defence, but it should be illegal to go to war in offence, that is theft too.

What I suggest therefore is everyone get on the side of the defenders, as they do not want to fight. They should just steam roll the opposition with sanctions and a unified front to capture their president, maybe with drones would do the trick, as they are for lack of a better word terrorists, as they spread terror and stuff. These presidents have no excuse for their power cravings, and we should all get involved. Then it will be over. Simply fly in the air force to these places of all the other countries, beat them in the sky, control the sky, bomb them into submission, or try to scare them first. The loss of life through this air supremacy will be nominal.

- **Religion and philosophy**

Ok buddy, first off have you heard of determinism? Determinism states that everything is determined due to chemicals. It works like a computer, you put information in and you get reactions. There are no actions, only reactions, and those are always based on the path of least resistance, so, when you think you are making a hard choice, you are actually taking the easiest for you to choose based on the situation and your own chemicals that make you you. How do you think fortune telling works? Do you believe in God? Do you think He has a plan? How does He know?

Well that isn't very much like evidence, so I will give you the long of it. When you are a baby in your mother's stomach, then you react to each bump and blip you feel, forming your reaction base. This base will affect you in life as you deal with your surrounding, although you are not dealing with them, you are reacting to them, and for each reaction you feel your brain will search for an appropriate response, so, your chemicals, which you do not control, control you, always taking the path of least resistance.

There is no such thing as love, but there is such a thing as society. Love is the illusion that we do not place ourselves first in everything, that feeling like a good person is actually being a good person. In reality we only react to our instinct and memories, so running into a fire might be the path of least resistance. If you were to 'love' your baby, for example, then you would be playing to your maternal instinct, that is based on society. Bees have it a plenty, see how they

work together in a society? They do that because they have an urge to 'fit it', so they have this thing called 'love', but in fact it is societal behaviour, which is moral - good.

Now seeing as how you only react and do never ever act, there are things that cause reactions without acting, called illusions, but seeing as how these are only semi present, they do not count as existing at all, as while they exist they create reactions in living things, but when they do not exist they still might be figments, so still exist. They exist because nothing can cause reactions without existing - something that causes reactions must exist, even if it is only a glimmer of a figment.

So there is no free will, while we do exist, because, figments, being mindless, cannot bear figments themselves.

Morality is all society based - society good, warm feelings.

Absolutes? Well everything is absolute! You can have half the money, you can have no money, you can have all the money. So, you can have some money, you can have little money - compared to the full money value - and you can have much money. You can be good - societal - or you can be tall - not all the height, but more than half.

Now there are moral absolutes, seeing as how you mentioned morality. Moral absolutes are that everyone believes they know right from wrong, and that they are right. Another one is everybody wants to be loved, as, it is instinctive, so even if they mad they still have an urge to be loved. That is why babies share and touch you, because they want to feel loved. Those are two absolutes, I could think of more, but I am running out of time.

So there is no free will and there is morality.

### **Jesus Christ and God**

There has to be a reason for people to follow Jesus. Merely associating with the sick, many people did that. The families of the sick would chase Him away if he did nothing for them, so maybe he was a doctor, but doctors were roles played even in those days by people respected by society, so no luck there either.

There has to be some gel in this story for the sick to admit him to being around them.

His teachings were for all the people, and He was famous for them because He knew what He was talking about.

Sometimes my mind boggles. I have given reason why evolution wouldn't work -

the law of biogenesis - then refuted that with my observation that anything circulating in an closed environmnet could become sentient, so why not gods? They are masses of energy, just like us, but we come with a body to encase this energy. Once we die our energy does not dissapear, it continues on into the ever presence where they mingle. Seeing as how it would take so long to create a world for us to live on, wouldn't it be rational to say that a energy could do the same in the cosmos for the Gods? If it happens here then it should happen there too, long before us. If the law of abiogenesis is correct, there must have been a creation. If it is incorrect then why not things that predate our world?

The point of bringing people together is not so important as a foundation for religion. This is true because people would not have a vision of heaven primitively because to them the body has stopped moving and that is all. Maybe the parents told thier children that they have gone to live somewhere else with God, but How does God come into it? Maybe they were to think of where the universe came from, and vainly said that a great man made it, but where is the evidence for this? There were wise men in the day, and they thought a lot about the world, so, having no evidence of it means that they would be skeptical of there being a God, and not beng put to death over what they all knew was a 'fairy tale', they would have been the first Athiets. Seeing as how there were no Athiests there must not have been this 'fairy tale', as when they grew up they would have also thought why God had not revealed Himself, and, that there was too many ther things to do than worry about God. Taking it back to these times there was a tale to tell right from the beginning, meaning that the first people all believed in God based on personal interactions with Him, and He in no way asks for them to pray to Him in the first interactions because it is not necessary. The reason people pray today is because we need to spend time with God.

So there is a great chance that God evolved if we evolved, and if we didn;t evolve we must have been created. Religion goes way back until people could talk well too.

Now why didn't cavepeople think up God? Let's say there were cave people, there should be more skeletons around the world, but let's just say there were. If they were to sit around looking at the stars then they would start stories about why they were there, and the first people in the bible would be cavepeople in tribes, not hairless people in the Middle East, in fact the people in Isreal would have heard of these stories from their parents, and not claimed that they were created by a God, but by thier parents, so, creation is purely illogical, and could only come about by God actually being there to talk to the orignal people.

There is no such thing as reincarnation, as the person forgets what they did in the previous life, so will be unaware, and, not the same person. If they remembered what they did and were born as a person of unfortunate circumstances then it would make sense, but being a different person they are that, a different person, reborn, wiped clean. Do you send someone to jail and

remove their memories? Do you release people back into the world and remove their memories? They would be new people, but they would be altered, like punishing a new born for what it has done in a previous life, or for what it shall do, is wrong.

Karma for me lies along the lines of present energy. If you do good things you feel good, and vice versa. Your body emits an energy electrically and that influences the rest of the people around you, as our nervous system and mind are electrically based, so receive the 'impulses' from others, so there is such a thing as karma, presently.

Now the fact that God does not interfere with our world means we should be thankful that we have a choice to make every now and then, but due to determinism this is an illusion, but it still feels good.

Gods exists not because we believe in them, but because they formed due to other criteria. If we evolved then gods can evolve, if you subscribe to biogenesis then God made us anyway. Simple.

Through karma we can commune with nature. Through karma we have auras. To see somebodies aura all you have to do is look at their head against a wall, but at the outlbe of their head, looking past them so to speak. These auras are not based on anything other than our personality and history, so are personal. This is another part of karma, that others can see what you are like and what you have done.

Karma doesn't depend on acts when it comes to gods, because it is all predetermined from their plans. There is such a thing as determinism, and that is how fortunes can be told, but seeing as how they know what you are going to do, and do not stop you, is evidence that they don't really care, because you know what you are doing and always choose the path of least resistance, no matter what your action may be. If you do something that seems hard, like running into a burning building to save a fly or something, the energy that preempts you makes it incredibly hard not to do this, so you choose the path of least resistance. Seeing as how the world pans out a certain way there is a connection between people, if somebody says hello to you on the street, you may follow their example and either way you will either feel better or worse, but you will be imposed by their interaction, breeding new reactions. For every action there is a reaction, and there are no longer any actions left in the universe, only reactions.

So it should not matter to gods what you do in life? There is this thing called justice that is natures natural way of dealing with threats and punishing people that comes into play - as for every reaction there is furthr reaction, the reaction of others is to punish you. If you were the only being in existence then there woudl be no justice, so you would be free to do as you please, but such is not the case.

- **Space ships and futuristic weaponry**

We may have all the technology for our first space ships. We have the power to power it with a fission generator. The fission generator was placed inside a nitrogen room - being non carbon based it would not ignite - and then we got the problem fixed, placing a negative ion between the two positive ions. Power up!

Then for light speed travel without deteriorating we just placed either a hollow place in the centre of the ship, as all the heat comes towards the craft from outside, so it all collects and dissapates out the hollow rear. If that didn't work, well, then we would place a generator in the centre of the ship that collects all the heat through the specially designed hull of the ship and contain it and release it back into the power cells that boost them forward. One of the two should work.

Then weapons... this I haven't touched on yet really. If we were to use the fission reactor to power lasers we could start the laser outside the 'barrel' so it can collect and release. Now the problem is that it could go on for some time, or even exhaust itself, or, be too weak to meet alien craft. This means we need to cap the laser at some point, so, using sound to cap the laser would give it great range but not so much that we could accidentally destroy each other on the opposite side of the galaxy or something.

Maybe sound wouldn't help? In that case we could use a intensifier to increase power and range, but that would make it volatile. If we were to use light like that it would in any even be very accurate and deadly.

Ok so we got our energy, our accelaration, and some weapons.

Next we need something that grows quickly for food, and water. Water can be collected by travelling slowly through space on the outside of the craft, as moving at the right speed collects moisture. If we design the craft right we could siphon the water in through collection points so that the water could enter the craft and be collected. For food we could eat vegetables grown in small greenhouses and maybe pigs or something else that is small, that we could harvest growth hormones from ourselves in a simple lab, and administer to our food.

For medical and stuff like that we could use a lab on another section of the ship, a simple room with a bed or two.

Ok, looks like it is all set to go. We have the tech, so here is nothing stopping us... so, why not?

But one thing I forgot was shields to protect the ships. This way the first one with

the ship could guarantee world peace by just flying over the enemy and obliterating them! Oh well, it might start a space race of a different kind, but as long as only the G twenty or so has them, no problem!

Let's see how do we make shields, shields that last forever, or as long as possible...

We could try some magnetic field around the ship, pushing outwards with such force that the ship might wobble, but it might cause a suction and suck the ship into pieces! So, to get it right, we would need to make it push out from outside the ship, starting a distance off. By making magnetism around the ship it will stop all rockets and munitions from damaging the ship, but maybe not a nuke for example, depending on the force of the fission meets the magnetism, it will surely move though, so getting above the nuke explosion - so you don't go into the earth - would be all that would be required I guess, as it would be powerful enough to rival a nuke, being fission.

But what about fission lasers? They would penetrate the magnetism no problem, so, what is needed is nitrogen shielding, which, at worst, would make it less powerful if at full power, maybe even negating it and letting harmless light pass through, like here on earth, unless of course it negates it completely.

Now to stop light energy we would need nitrogen, but how do we get it out onto the outside of the ship? If we were to use a nitrogen powered laser to negate the 'beams', then it would be possible, but that would be shooting at shots. What is needed then is for the ship to be clad in nitrogen, a liquid covering that would stop all lasers from penetrating. Nitrogen has mass, so is magnetically affected, so, we could protrude it outwards to form a shield. Of course this way you might need multiple shields to stop multiple shots at your ship, but, seeing as how the only aggressor so far can come from below, it should be easy to grant world peace, hey?

The ship could manipulate the mass of nitrogen around itself, maybe wearing thin in places for a while to avoid multiple shots, and then retracted into the ship.

## **Engines for the vessel**

Yes black ghost the war ships are for earthly conflicts to clear up all ill prepared rebel outposts, but the exploration ships will just zip around for love or money.

Now, engines...

Well I suppose they could use existing engine designs, or start over. If they were to collect energy inside a container of sorts, and pump it out, like a steam engine, like a train sort of. If the energy collects inside the 'vessel', and push

directly outwards, they would need something to push against. If they were to collect, then build up, then release in a direction, they would propel the craft in one way or another.

Maybe making the engine disect - meet at a corner shaped arrangement, where they push in both directions, they would meet at a hollow point inside the crafts empty bits for 'ventilation', and then negate each other. This would form a v shape engine couple, but if positioned right they could make it go forward properly.

Alternatively they could build the engine out of cooled nitrogen. We could take liquid nitrogen and solidify it by freezing it and using equal amounts of refrigeration cooling to keep it frozen and in place, then shape the engine with a blow torch out of a cube - a blow torch with precision capability. The push and burn of the engine could be designed to start outside the engine 'backside' so that the shape is retained.

That or we could actually shape it by submenrging the engne in liquid nitrogen and using a blow torch to shape the excess off of it, leaving the nitrogen cool against the engine's insides.

Or maybe we could shape the solid nitrogen engine by electricity. Liquid is a big conductor of electricity, so, by placing a thin metal frame inside the to be nitrogen engine, they could release the right amount of electrons or whatever to keep the nitrogen in place. Cooling electrical signals could be used to keep the engine, no doubt big so easy to engineer, circulating.

To keep the nitrogen freezing the frame could be provided with enough refrigeration coolness to kepp it at it's optimum temperature. This means that the engine should be made on a metal frame that just gets harder with the cold, and the electricity keeping it together be sent into it from the outside, say a node not touching the frame that forms a shape for the nitrogen to work around. It is possible to shape water with electricity, and we do have enough power for all of this, so, if there was a totally nitrogen engine that only formed due to electrical shaping, and then only to form a cushion for the ship so that it doesn't feel the effects of the engine, then that would be ideal. A big hollow chamber, not too fancy, that shields the energy out the 'backside' of the ship, with lots of energy making it cool. Keeping it cool alone will emit a lot fo heat, but that could be channeled to the centre points of the ship where it would burn out. This will leave a lot of carbon in the air with present cooling techniques, and then that is gas so won't be a problem out in space.

So you build a hollow chamber kept cool by energy out of liquid nitrogen using a fission reactor for cooling that just shepards the energy out the rear. Is that effective propulsion?

## **Worm hole travel**

[Wormhole - Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia](#)

If we were to use a fission reactor we could affect the energies at the two points of the mouths of the worm hole. If we could affect a mouth a distance off, by radio waves for activation, then we could open the other mouth of the worm hole, and travel through.

It says you do not need matter to create them, so I guess that you would choose two points in the universe and then join them with a suction device. If you were to accelerate reactions within the wormhole, between two points, it would make the suction from the beginning to the end apparent, and then the vessel would be sucked from one point to the other. If powerful enough it would resemble gravity, which affects speed, so, if you were to use force equal to the gravity of a star, which would be far greater than the earth's, or a smaller moon - I am not sure which - then the pull would be accelerated and you would move faster.

But back to the principle black hole. If you were to create two points for the wormhole you would move faster. By closing the first point right after it was opened it would accelerate the suction to such a degree that the ship would instantly arrive at the other point. Picture the cone, then picture the first point disappearing. If it disappeared the contents would not disappear, but rather in disappearing matter simply does not exist any longer, but rather moves. Look at a volcano, if due to suction or pressure it emits an eruption, the matter moves from one point to another quickly, so picture the two points of the worm hole being the two points of a volcano. Say you make the one point, the point of pressure, disappear, then all the pressure will accelerate through the worm hole to the lip of the volcano, being sucked out.

Another picture would be for you to imagine an elastic. You pull back on the first point and then it accelerates to the other point. Now imagine that the point you let go of is the point of the worm hole you close, the point closest to you. Once inside you will not be cut off from the other point, but rather be pushed or pulled - whatever - to the other point instantly.

Now how do we join the two points? If we were to set the two points on a computer, and then make the points grow in size, so that they are slightly bigger or much bigger than they should be, they would naturally try to close. Maybe flooding the space with some form of matter would do it? Anyway there would be pressure for it to close, and that pressure would persist unless the resistance was broken, which could be catastrophic for all of space! So some wisdom is called for in this matter.

If you were to make a vacuum between the two points by doing this, a greater



space of suction, then it would be possible. To do this you need to emit, some say, negative energy between the two points at the speed of light, so a laser is needed. This laser could be powered by a set of fission reactors that 'expand' the space between the two points, and, being very powerful, could travel at light speed so that they join the two points quickly. By using, some say, radiation, within the laser or beam, You could set the two points. It would take longer to make the laser shine through than for the ship to travel. as the travel could be realised at a point that the ship enters into the worm hole.

There may be more effective ways to make a worm hole, but pinching it will realise the distance much quicker.

Maybe travelling with a common nitrogen engine will be more effective?

### **Stealth or cloaking**

To make our ships invisible to radar we simply read all the exterior factors electrically over a radio and mimic them, so that they give off what should be there instead of what is there, so we copy the previous wave and change the coordinates so that it reads the right 'code'.

### **Terraforming**

[Terraforming - Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia](#)

I am sticking this under this thread because it limits my 'mess', but I enjoy bringing things like this up for debate, pitting my ideas against the reality of the forum members.

Terraforming could be made possible by using the fission reactor - glad we have them! - to regulate gasses in close proximity to the planet. Basically, you suck lots of carbon dioxide and oxygen and a bit of the other gasses to the planet, and then you use the rest to form the atmosphere, and heating the planet a bit usually.

You can do this by using the mass of the air against it, as all air has different masses. If we were to use energy to radiate the air, like make the air heavier and lighter respectively for the time being, by using a gaseous exchange machine - a machine that emits 'pollution' or one sort or the other - then we could emit much gasses we like out of what is there. This would all drift off into space though, but, due to it's mass, it won't go far from the grip of gravity of the planet, meaning it will settle a bit of the way up just like an atmosphere.

Setting up many of these machines, which should be cheaply modified manufacturing parts from factories or the like, or, be easy to manufacture en masse without using too much money, would set up the atmosphere quickly, with the good gasses kept inside the 'dome'.

The energy needed is set out easily by the fission reactor, so costs are nominal. All we need is the hardware, which could even be made out of plastic recyclable refuse.

### **The problem of collecting water in outer space**

If travelling at optimum speeds does not gather enough water on the outside of ships, the plentiful cheap fission reactors could be used to power a refrigeration system to make ice, throw it in a kettle, and there you have water for consumption.

I don't know what they are scratching around on the moon for...

### **Better sensors and radar**

To find aliens we need to have better sensors. Some of them are present under our seas, so we could start there. If we were to examine a present radar, it doesn't penetrate the ocean, so, we should use a new technique.

Presently radar works on radio waves or sonar, but, to work under water properly, we need something new.

I suggest a laser that sweeps the ocean depths and gives off knowledge of what the 'depths' of those areas are, so if they come across a rock underwater, they will see the laser's depth go down.

Of course doing this from above would be ideal. If they were to use a laser from above to gauge depth and substance, differentiating between metals and rocks, or algae.

### **Proton weapons**

[Proton - Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia](#)

To make a proton weapon we need to split atoms and project them outwards, maybe splitting them with a laser as they travel. Ideally it would be a better weapon if the atoms only split with solid matter, as all other atoms would move out of the way, but solid things with more mass would cause obstruction. No problem, just make it more powerful so it splits the atoms of the solid mass! This may lead to radiation, but we don't want that and will work on getting rid of that later. First it needs to work!

OK, so you got your laser, now you want it to split atoms when it touches solid mass. Basically I guess that if a laser were fine enough, requiring much work of course, or a very fine diamond head - which can be manufactured now - then it could go to these levels. It is like a laser but a bit different, in that it is so fine you cannot see it. It would be invisible to our eyes, and then there is room for it to accelerate at light speed to the 'target'. Once it hits the target it needs to split these unmoving atoms and go through it, but, seeing as how it is so thin, it won't do much damage. The trick now is to get the laser to expand at point of impact, so, use a concentrated blast of light. If the blast of light is concentrated enough it could easily mimic a bullet or shell in terms of 'explosiveness', as it was travelling compressed but then expands as if it were exploding, as its route is now obstructed.

Then it would split the atoms, but would it leave radiation? What is wrong with a little radiation, the sun gives it off all the time, so no problem here.

## **Plasma weapons**

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Plasma\\_\(physics\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Plasma_(physics))

It makes an explosion when it collides with another thing like itself, so, it will emit a powerful explosion if it were angled slightly inwards like a double barrel shotgun. If you were to make it two degrees facing inwards on a protractor, so that they will eventually collide, you might be able to fine tune it for maximised range, but, if it is accelerating towards a target, and it meets the target, it would likely stop, unless it were angled inwards so that the momentum would carry it into the other plasma 'round'. Basically, it would meet the target, then travel along the target until it meets the other plasma round, and explode, depending on compactness of the rounds of course. This explosion should be electrical though, but that could do the trick needed.

## **Particle weapons and engines**

Quote:

In a tandem accelerator, the negatively charged ion gains energy by attraction to the very high positive voltage at the geometric centre of the pressure vessel. When it arrives at the centre region known as the high voltage terminal, some electrons are stripped from the ion. The ion then becomes positive and accelerated away by the high positive voltage. Thus, this type of accelerator is called a 'tandem' accelerator. The accelerator has two stages of acceleration, first pulling and then pushing the charged particles. An example of a tandem accelerator is ANTARES (Australian National Tandem Accelerator for Applied Research).

These could be used as a heat seeker by first firing a positive charge to the target, then later, or immediately after that, firing a particle beam at it. The trick is to positively charge the target so that the beam is driven towards it, even doing them simultaneously would work.

To make it a heat seeker you would need to fire the positive charge at the speed of electricity and then immediately like a split second later, you fire the beam. Since it travels at the speed of electricity and light respectively, it will be immediate almost. The beam will follow the electric charge and hit the target.

To make a particle beam engine, you need to fire a electric charge or negative amounts out the back, then accelerate the beam towards that, driving the craft forwards.

## **Quasar weapons**

[Angular momentum - Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia](#)

If we were to use the example in the wiki, a ceiling fan, we could project a a 'boomerang' out at the target, but the results could be catastrophic!

If we were to emit a plasma type disc shaped like a ninja star, circling furiously, maybe at light speed or faster - seeing as how plasma can travel at that speed - it could create this accretion disc that is needed. The disk also needs to stop things from cooling, so it burns a hole in things. Emitting this plasma ninja star needs to be done by electrifying the points at the ends of the ninja star and energising them so that they stay in the exact proximity until impact or target is reached. Then they could stop, not exploding, and no longer travelling at a speed that stops it from developing, develop for a certain time. No doubt the charges holding it together will dissipate as the accretion disk starts to 'develop', and the area will be completely uninhabitable for the duration, but maybe a micro sized one could be negated quickly?

Quasar energy sources could be designed around the same ninja star design, and be captured inside something that has enough mass to resist the pull of the accretion disk, and power something for a very long time, as it negates all

coldness, remaining hot for a few billion light years in big areas.

## **Photon weapons - antiparticle**

[Photon - Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia](#)

These weapons actually dissolve the matter they are fired against. Photons are created by annihilating a particle with an antiparticle results in the production of at least two photons, but, if you produce just one photon, then you call it an antiparticle, which will destroy particles in the beam. Producing these en masse will result in your target being destroyed, cleanly and without an explosion. Depending on the size and force of the laser, you could make a huge hole in a bunker, for example, maybe right through the people if you wish, way into the ground too.

What you want to do here is push the positron into the electron, and you can do this by using a laser to push them together, forming annihilation of the particle. To do that you need to emit a beam that carries positrons so that this can occur, as I bet it is easier to emit these to collide with electrons than the other way around, but who knows?

If you were to emit positrons in an area with force - at light speed - then they would collide no doubt, resulting in destruction of the target.

To accelerate positrons you need to produce nitrogen thirteen, and that can be done by accelerating kinetic energy. Once the nitrogen thirteen is produced, and accelerated towards its target, and this emits positrons. Once the positrons collide with the electrons, the result is electron-positron annihilation, and viola you have your photon weapon.

This is purely destructive so cannot be used for propulsion.

## **Wave vector weapons**

[Wave vector - Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia](#)

To make a wave vector into a weapon you need to accelerate the waves through a laser to the target, but then what happens? If a four dimensional person can "walk through walls", then subtracting two dimensions should mean that it is a straight line from one point to another without having depth or breadth, and that means that, seeing as how it is not constrained by dimensions, travels right through the target. If there was a way to travel through the target, this would be

it, then, you could attract things into the single dimensional laser beam and cause a lot of damage indeed.

So how do you create a single dimensional laser beam? I guess you could use waves to transport the laser beam in the stream, and then add the components of particle annihilation, by emitting vectored positrons, would cause the same amount of damage, but emitting this in a 'cone' would result in the vector taking on three dimensional qualities, but, still be a vector, meaning that you strip dimensions off the target and leave it in ruin.

So how do you use a photon weapon in a one dimensional cone? Well maybe if there were to be a dimension splitter, like a diamond or mirror or something, you could split the one dimensional line into a cone, meaning that it will affect a large area and pump it full of one dimensional positrons, dissolving it immediately.

To split the vector into a cone you need to use something that has a point at the incoming end, and a cone at the outgoing end. This means you grant dimensions to the vector, and subsequently make the vector encompass all the area with positrons, dissolving it completely.

The advantage to using this over a three dimensional photon weapon is that it cannot be shielded against, as it is one dimensional, meaning there is no mass to repel.

Having no mass means that it can penetrate anything and destroy it according to its settings or further input.

## **Dodging attacks**

If you can go into the fourth dimension at the speed of light, or faster hopefully, you could dodge attacks by strafing them, going into the fourth dimension to straddle the attack. If you could detect activity in the other ship, you would pick up the pressing of laser buttons, or, the brain activity that comes prior to an attack. Brain activity always generates somewhere from the brain, so there are precursors to an attack, like visualisation, or, detecting if you are detected by emitting an electric signal coming into your domain - radio waves or similar - or, warning systems in the other ship, like recognition of another ship... you know what I mean!

Then as soon as that happens the ships could start strafing, going into and out of the fourth dimension frequently so as to avoid being targeted. The fourth dimension could be accessed by using lasers to automatically, upon meeting certain criteria, to immediately begin splitting dimensions with a diamond head laser, expanding the space inside the dimension you are in, and entering into it, like going through a worm hole, coming out the other side of course, just like the

figure on wiki about the fourth dimension.

There are mother ships there will certainly be fighters to protect against aliens, but, why not sort out own world first? With the binding of the world together we will be able to explore space without the drawbacks of dealing with problems here on earth, so, send the light speed fighters that can dodge rockets to Afghanistan and Somalia, places like that first. It will be a useful exercise anyway, testing our own systems.

They say that funding is increasing for the Taliban, but they hide away. It is easy to plasma attack or something else a visible target, but to fight a hidden enemy is quite something else.

So I suggest using the only thing I can think of at this moment to fight them that they cannot hide - their heartbeat generates a noise, so, with the right kind of microphone on the outside of the craft we can detect them wherever they are, as it will resonate through forests and ground and be able to be picked up by sensors. This will also be useful in deep space when something is invisible, so bear with me please.

To detect the heartbet we need to set up a microphone on the outside of the craft, or, for the mean time, helicopter, and set it to the frequency of the heartbeat, a distinct sound that can be heard over engines of all sorts, seing as how we can cancel out the frequency of the engines at least.

Then we scour the hills, not going inside, but just flying around places that have hills near cities, as they will certainly be there instead of being somewhere else far from the villages where they get food from.

Then to capture all of them, equip helicopters and new fighters with the same as a normal taser. It emits an electric chrage that stuns people, so, package that into a water compound, like a droplet or something. If you were to shoot a water droplet with the same force as a bullet, it would resist gravity all the same, storing and delivering the electric charge to the person that you want to capture. No more deaths that waste information! These could be used to capture aliens aswell.

#### **N4 in the materials used for the space ship**

The ships could be built out of nitrogen four, but this is unstable. If someone could get back to me on why it is unstable, I would be able to idenitfy the problem and deal with it hopefully, then we could buil super non conductive materials!

But, from what I can gather, it is the formation of lots of little things put under great pressure. If we were to add to this we would have even more pressure, so, being unstable, we need to stabilise it. I suggest that we bond it together using equal amounts of Nfour+ and Nfour-, as they will attract each other and cause the thing built to stay together.

Would that work out well or what? Use the natural things inside them to grant longer lifespan, but they need to be created at the same time I guess. Seeing as how it has a lifespan of one milisecond, which is long enough, we could mass produce it over a few seconds, along with the negative ones, and then there will eventually be a match and then from there on out we produce lots of it.

## **Shaping the N4**

So now we have our super resistant alloy, but how do we shape it into a space ship?

To shape N4 heat won't help, and neither will welding, seeing as how it isn't carbon based. That means that we need to re examine how to shape things.

I suggest that we use things like industrial saws to shape it, the electric kind, but will that work? I can think of no other way to shape it, unless we were to use a roller to bend it into sheets, the roller that crushes things into strips.

## **Quasar radio signals and engines**

I will get back to materials soon, and thanks for your interest. It is nice to meet another trekkie by the way!

Now for such great distances it will take a while to communicate as a radio wave will travel along a laser or such in modern times. Why does it only travel at light speed? Why not faster, and indeed, it needs to be faster. So we strip away all the mass - stuff that restricts its movement - and replace it with a vector transmission that has no mass so is instantaneous well at least in my theory.

We can achieve this by stripping the radiowave down to become one dimensional and firing it through a 'vector transmitter', but, how will we do this? If we were to take the signal and then instead of using radio waves as they are, strip it down to a single bit of information that gets projected via a 'engine' - in fact making the signal its own form of energy - then it would transmit much faster.



We could do this by placing the signal inside a opening a worm hole, or multiple worm holes, and sending it through like as if it were in an alestic band, making the signal clear and instant. But that isn't vecotr communication, so, maybe if they were to send a force without any resistance, like a vector, then there would be no resistance. That doesn't answer the question of how the vector should travel though, so, maybe if it were to be projected through push force that is like an accretion disk, like that of a quasar, but focused into a vector for all the energy, it would propel much faster. Imagine all that energy driving it on, the power of a black hole reversed into a push force... instead of attracting things it repels things, and, only having one way out, would force the force beyond measure, but maybe it would explode?

To stop it exploding we could regulate it into a spined thing, so that instead of exploding in all directions, pressure could be allevaited in six directions, meaning that the vector will travel in six directions, allevitating pressure at the optimum places of the 'globe'.

We could use this in engines aswell, making it direct in a cone away from the ship.

### **Radiation - making it cleaner**

Radiation travles along frequencies, so, limiting the frequency would stop radiation. They say radiation can go through lead and cause harm, so maybe we need something more technical to stop radiation?

How about we send the radiation into a vector of a minute diametre? WE could make it circle in on itself and repeat - with no mass it will be able to fit into a small space, like a micro meter or whatever is the smallest thing available, then set to circulate, attracting itself to the next signal down, one to three, two to four, and so forth.

### **Megaloptic 'galaxion' weapon**

To destory a whole galaxy at once you need to open a worm hole through that galaxy, or a quasar powered 'light' spectrum, or any other powerful source, then fire a quasar into the worm hole, down the throat. That will make the worm hole, while still existing, close, but forecefully, leaving the black hole sucking in a whole galaxy at once. You could speed up the quasar by applying force to it, so it sucks faster, and then gets rid of all the mass in the galaxy.

The sucking from inside the wormhole means that you are sucking the whole

length of the galaxy in at once, as the wormhole has structure, so it will bring itself in on the black hole and every tangent connected to the wormhole will be sucked into the quasar.

To produce a quasar that big though, you need to use a quasar that emits energy rather than sucking, and that can be done by reversing the polarity of the thing.

### **AI the Charlatan way!**

If we could teach computers language instead of numbers and symbols, they would interpret things quicker. To teach it language we would need to group symbols together to be coded into one 'word', all definitions of it should be input or grouped into that 'word', and that should be hardwired to the mother board, so, instead of counting ones and zero's, they will be using their 'vocabulary' to execute tasks. Then we could converse with the computer, having it spew out words from its logic, until it comprehends the language being used by the user.

Of course the mother board will look quite different, but the selection of the group will no doubt make the executions quicker, and, make the language quicker. Each node thing on the mother board could group similar words into its group and then make a comprehensible set out of what it receives, teaching it that some things are more likely to mean this or that, and then through attrition it could make up the answer of the task set out for it.

How about giving it a conscious? A conscious comes about by aggression of the desire to learn or know, so, then it would be important to make them want to know. This could be set up as a question applied every so often as if it were a task, and the computer could try to answer it using what it has been given to work with. You could set it up each night and let it run through while you sleep. Then in the morning you come back to the computer and tell it if it is correct or not, maybe even learning things along the way for mankind!

This could be done with 'nodes' instead of on off switches and then adding a erasable memory that it stores all of its conclusions in.

In time the common answers that are right can be added to the nodes that replace the on off switches then it can evolve, until such a time as it can think for itself, always setting the task as to ask questions about itself, reason out its memories with its nodes, and answer questions about itself, ask it if it is finished, then tell if it is right or not and write it to memory, taking note of the paths used, which should also be in language. It might sound long and arduous at the moment, but progress should be swift.

## **Running multiple programs**

It would be better if the computer could run lots of programs at once. This though requires ram and lots of memory to accomplish, so, how do we do it another way?

We could also make the programs run off of each other, using the same memory as the other programs, lowering the ram required and unused disk space by partitioning the ram so that - seeing as how it doesn't run off of on off switches in the hardware anymore - It will use the same hardware multiple times. So the 'node' on the motherboard that replaces the on off switches with words or terms could be used multiple times, as it is drawing from the mother board, reading from it, not turning it on or off. This means that it could switch from term to term multiple times, reading it from the mother board and using it. There is no limit to how many times you can use a symbol in maths, so these are more like mini programs that are built into the motherboard.

Then there could be simple groups of words put into terms for use as programs, using programs on the motherboard means that they will not require memory to run, but rather just go straight to the cpu where they will be processed. This requires less hardware, and space for the 'pc', so a conventional pc will be able to take up less space and be packing more into a smaller package.

Then there is cybernetics. Seeing as how it is so small, and communicates with the brain and nervous system, it may be displayed in the minds eye, not physically on the eye, but rather inside the mind in their imagination they will be able to access all sorts of things for their use.

The command line should read the same as in the simplest form of programming, and efforts should be taken to expand the simplest form of programming so that it remains easy to process, using less and less characters.

## **Interaction in cybernetics**

Interacting with the cpu should be simple too, hopefully. For a terminal you should use a keyboard, but, for cybernetics you would need something new.

Maybe if the cybernetics were based on impulses from your nervous system or whatever, you could go to the programs you want to without actually voicing it - you just activate it subconsciously as if you were raising your hand to block a attack from another, or as if you were pulling your hand out of a fire, spontaneous. Then that will guide you through the programs that are running and you can read what you are doing in your minds eye.

This interaction means that you will not be able to lie to yourself. For example if you want to play games or something like that it will automatically take you there, so laziness will have to be overcome with willpower, forcing yourself to run the program continuously.

This may pose a problem when it comes to having other things on your mind. You could be in the middle of a program and wonder what the weather is, then it would automatically take you there.

Internet on this medium could be accessed by having an aerial inside your cybernetics, then you could pick things up, and of course radio could be picked up as well, like through a three g today.

So we need to be able to force programs into our mind's eye. This means that simply willing ourselves to load a program, and willing a 'lock', which can be consciously released would solve the problem.

Then there comes the issue of interaction. Interaction could be accomplished by impulses from your brain instructing your pc what to do, like willing it like a muscle, as attached to your nervous system that is basically what it is.

But how do we get images to your brain? If it is visualised in your mind's eye, how does that happen? Basically it would be all subconscious, so you won't actually see anything, unless you use your imagination to imagine as if you were seeing something. Then it would be that words just enter your mind, so it will be completely 'oral', thus far, but we could work on images in the future.

## **Components**

To go forward we need to stop using transistors, diodes, resistors, and capacitors.

To go forward we need to replace all of these with 'one word transistors' that communicate with the motherboard and cpu, and the cpu needs to be replaced by a helmet for the brain that works off of input for the 'transistor' on the motherboard and vice versa, so we will no longer need cpus.

The new transistors will be words or groups of words - if there are a million transistors in a motherboard, then there are less than that in a dictionary, and some get used more than once per sentence. The sentence would be like a command line, so the motherboard will be more like a program in fact, one that works off of the brain directly for cybernetics and helmets.

The parts of the computer would all be programs running off of the brain, stored

in the transistors as one word or groups of words, whichever is easier. I can see that the joining of words can be done by a similar transistor and be based as a program I have mentioned, relevance and trial and error, and, having a 'personality' of progress, peace, war, problem solving, and a unique 'personality' to interact with the person because of history, as that is how a personality is formed.

For example if the person asks if the computer is doing well today, the computer may decide that this is good, and ask the person how they are each time they log on, or, there could be a personality circuit installed based on a variety of personas, like one that is dedicated to helping people for people in medicine for example. This personality could be based on what the computer is told is relevant to its output, and then the computer can have a goal.

To talk freely with the person they should learn things in their memory circuits that they remember for future, deleting things it feels the person is no longer interested in, but keeping the primary operating system, or, it could send signals to the brain for storage and then reload the stored information. This will take up matter in the brain, so people should be able to store whole libraries of information inside their brains, using it to its potential. Of course they may wish to delete stored things, like in the case of rape for example, or a harrowing experience of some other kind like losing a loved one could be deleted.

Ok, I am going to try this really slowly. Instead of converting things into binary, we do away with binary, so it works on text only.

The problem is the computer doesn't understand text yet, but placing the text into its transistors, instead of on off switches will solve this.

If it uses an on off switch, then it will use a word instead, or letters, or both so it can learn new words and numbers.

It will understand because it will only work with them, not binary. Binary complicates things and takes longer, and depends on the cpu anyway. To program the cpu to understand these things we instead of using binary we use words and numbers.

This is not a program, it is hardware that precedes a program. Do you understand what I am talking about now? I know full well what binary is.

## **Teleporting a la Charlatan**

If you were to place high towers at points, and have lasers running between them, you could open a worm hole between the two points, walk in, drive your

cargo in... whatever... and close the entrance point of the worm hole so that the stuff inside is transported to the other end in a flash, an instant.

Keeping these lines out of the way of high rise building might be important, but it will be swift for the teleported.

This beats moulding a person or thing out of mass on the other side, don't it?

- **Curing diseases.**

If salt absorbs all the things in blood, hen could it absorbd HIV? I figure that it would, and then you poop it out, but need vitamen supplements to rejuvenate your system.

Cancer has natural antibodies to fight it, so, by shocktreating your system with anti bodies from other people, orally injested of course, you could easily beat cancer.

If you have anthrax simply drink milk, as it is a anti acidic thing, and anthrax cells have acidic protection.

For lead poisoning, that goes into your cells, go to a sauna. Then you sweat it out.

By far the most prolific cure for diseases in simply inhaling flower pollen, or, for shock treatment, boiling the flowers in a pot to allow lots of it to get into your lungs where it is absorbed into your body. I thought that one up while reading about aeromatherapy, and then thouhgt why bees and the like never have diseases, and then it came to me.

If you have anorexia you can watch subliminal videos of thin people eating a lot to cure it. If you want to increase intake even more then you can orally administer - for comfort - some hunger hormones.

Then if you have diabetes, you can attach a sponge to the nasal cavity of the peron so it absorbs all the sugar excess and you can hawk it up.

If you have any neurological disease, like schitz, bipolar, you can use a natural sedative like t-butonal diluted for settling the person down, orally of course, or use salts to amplify the electrical communication between the brain and body.

For parkinsons you can eat a lot of fish as it stimulates your brain into producing more of those things it needs.

For cholesterol you can use stomach acid - injected though - into the blood stream. This biological thing will clear it all out.

For autism you can orally administer some water to the person. The excess water will conduct electrical impulses more efficiently, especially salt water. If you don't like that you can also train disease bacteria to only eat chromosome twenty one by isolating the cells in a vat where all they can eat is that, then they will only eat that and then die off. This works for lots of other diseases too, but use a easily defeated virus...

To get rid of measles and a cold simply inhale boiling blood for the extra antibodies. This helps with other diseases too, maybe flowers would work here too?

To live forever, aging is like a disease, caused when the cells stop dividing, called senescence or something. To live forever, or younger, and regain your youth, you need to inject the blood of younger people that still have dividing cells, replacing your cells with theirs, maybe a blood transfusion would work too?

To regrow body parts you need to take a zygote that isn't fertilised yet and extract the desired body part, then place it in the body of the person that needs it. Then with enough growth hormones they should be ship shape in a while, growing eyes is the easiest as it is protected nicely.

To clear up dyslexia you need to also drink salt water and it would help to have a blood transfusion, as that is getting in the way of the communication.

To clear up muscular dystrophy you need to relax the muscles, so, ingesting adrenaline will do it, maybe daily or so.

To deal with epilepsy you need to either administer missing chemicals, or, grow a virus to eat it, that dies off because of lack of epilepsy type things to eat.

To treat paralysis they could treat the spine, as that is where paralysis comes from I think. If they were to take the non working things and fix them again, maybe with some cell regeneration or revitalisation, through stimulating them with a growth hormones, so they start growing again. If there was some way to inject growth hormones into fully mature cells or whatever, then they could grow again, age, or be fully restored again, start again. I think they are trapped and cannot work because of lack of communication, so, salt water would also stimulate these things, added to the growth hormones, or, maybe some adrenaline would make them sizzle with activity and hopefully work again. You could treat any region where the communication is not working too well like this. If you were to find the things completely dead then maybe replacing them with embryonic components would do?

To get rid of a fear or phobia you need to drink salted water to boost the communication between your nervous system and your brain, as the salt acts as an electrolyte or whatever and conducts the signals so you don't freeze up and get scared, as your brain translates the fear properly into just another event. Understanding might be key, but if you cannot physically overcome the problem in your own mind - your brain - physically, then there is no way. So physically it

is salt water in abundance.

This is caused by the chest closing in on itself, so it is like a constriction on your chest using your own muscles.

To rectify this they could relax the muscles with laxatives or natural relaxing chemicals in the body en masse or way too much, or, expand the chest to alleviate breathing by having your lungs pumped.

This takes time. You can regrow lost limbs by taking an unfertilised egg and harvesting the body parts from it. Then you would like to attach the body part to the person inside a protective covering, inserting it into the place where you want to grow it. The cells will merge with the person, and using growth hormones in huge amounts will result in the part growing quickly, and then you have a new body part.

Quote from the wikipedia...

"Treatment

Younger patients with ulcer-like symptoms are often treated with [antacids](#) or [H2 antagonists](#) before EGD is undertaken. [Bismuth compounds](#) may actually reduce or even clear organisms, though it should be noted that the warning labels of some bismuth subsalicylate products indicate that the product should not be used by someone with an ulcer."

Then they say something about antibiotics which are quite cheap. They mention that antacids make life easier, but how do you get milk into your stomach? Ice cream!

- **Rights**

Homosexual marriage should be allowed, as if it is about love, and God is about love, surely he wouldn't mind people in love to marry. He made them like that!

The death penalty should be revoked because two wrongs don't make a right.

- **Global warming**

Global warming can be solved by creating a chemical fire to burn all the monoxide, which is carbon based. This means we can make as much as we want and burn it up every now and then!

- **General**

**Crime prevention**



The best way to solve crimes is to have physical evidence of what happened there. Sometimes there are no witnesses, so, if you take a camera and a computer, you can take the crime scene, take a photo of it, and rewind it as the light is millions of years old. The actual light reflects off of the surfaces of the matter around it, so you could rewind the light and reveal the goings on in that place.

## **Water supplies**

There is near endless water supplies in the ocean, but it is full of salt and undrinkable. Now if you took a huge football stadium size tanker and filled it with sea water, then purified it, you could drink it.

## **Operation surplus redistribution**

With all the surplus in the world we could redirect it to impoverished areas instead of it spoiling. If farmers took what they sell, and agreed that some of it is going to spoil anyway, then they could set some aside for the sake of redistributing it to the impoverished nations.

## **Nothings**

What is nothing? People call each other nothing all the time, but do they actually know what it means? Nothing is something that is self serving, like a parasite. Something is like an antibody in your system that fights for other cells well being. So, like these examples, some people are self serving, and others are providers. So some people are nothing while others are something. Most of the time people don't get to choose, but that doesn't stop them from being nothing. Most people can afford to help others, even if they are poor. Let's say they join a neighbourhood watch, that is not self serving is it? Therefore even these people that join the neighbourhood watch are something.

Then the other aspect is if they are replaceable. If someone is replaceable they should have to fight for their place, not be lulled into it like is done in South Africa, I mean, it is one thing to protect people, but to make them lazy? Completely wrong.

- **Religion**

## **The crucifixion**

The crucifixion is something often misunderstood, but I think I have it down right.

The crucifixion is not about a God dying for His love, and if it was, it is stupid. It is stupid because God makes the wages for sin, so if He decides that everyone

will be forgiven then it is so. There is no need for any blood to be spilled at all, so He could just say He will forever forgive people that want it deeply. There is no need for a barbaric covenant with people.

Instead of taking the symbolism of one entity dying for the sake of others we should look around us and see that others are suffering for our well being. Take the starving zounds in Africa, they all starve so that we can enjoy our lives. Instead of giving thanks to a God that doesn't need any thanks, as it just makes Him feel good at best, we should think about all the suffering in the impoverished areas and try to do something for them rather than getting together and thanking Gd for your existence. Please remember that one of them is easy and the other is hard, and the path to heaven is said to be narrow and hard to follow.

### **Why Jesus was wrong**

Now I am not saying what He said was wrong, but what He did was wrong. He chose some people that came to Him to be healed, but did not heal those that didn't come to Him, even as a gesture of friendship. He chose those that came to Him instead.

Jesus was not all knowing. From the available texts I can think of twice He was found unknowing. The first is when He reached to pick a fig from the fig tree, and found nothing. He cursed! He would not curse if He knew there was no fruit.

How about the time He sent the Palestinian woman away? First of all this does not demonstrate love but rather selection, but that is besides the point. The point is that He did not know her child was sick instead, but once He did He was ready to help.

What about the time Jesus sat with the tax collectors? He demonstrated that people could walk the wide path then change their minds, and, wasted time on people far gone instead of trying to reach many reachable people. When a firefighter tries to rescue people from a fire then they go for the people closest to them to minimise the loss of life at all costs. This is evidence that Jesus wasted time with people that were less likely to be saved. Of course He could make Himslef right and save them anyway, but that would still not make it right.

### **Sharia law**

Sharia law is wrong because it strays from the truth, being, that rights protect people, and, that Sharia law removes rights.

Women's rights is fundamental to the running of any state, and when women are treated as less equal, then there is a problem, being that women are violated and mistreated. I know Mohammed said that they should be treated that way, but I say they shouldn't be! Before you ask who I am to refute a prophet, let's look at this 'prophet' first. He went to war and scribbled some stuff on some stones or

paper, things that say God is great, God is good... any fool could do that! I don't care who was talking to him, but it is useless his prophecy and his causes. Negotiating is always better than violence, and of course Allah is both great and good.

How did this fool get noticed? Did he run out into the field and return saying that Allah had chosen Him? Did he kill some people and then say Allah had chosen him to kill more people? What good did he do?

Now next to him anyone looks good, so why shouldn't I?

Now back to his 'law'. He decided that people should be treated poorly, thereby removing rights and unprotecting them. Does Allah love his people? Does Allah love His people equally? They say that some people are treated better in Allah's heaven, so why did He bother making the others? Is it to make servants for the ones He makes better? This is odd, creating one better than the other based on sex! Anyway, as in the declaration of some famous person in America, all people are created equal... are they? Some people will turn out to be providers, and others takers. Clearly there is a tone of supremacy in the provider, so the providers are in fact better. That includes women, given the chance, so, if it comes down to sex, why are many women better than many men?

But that is enough about me ass creeping you all with anti sexism stuff, what about the other stuff of Sharia Law? I mean, what is there good in there? All I can see is the removal of rights!

So to have rights is good, societal. To remove rights is wrong, anti societal. To look for the truth in the matter, well, that would mean staying societal of course. Reason leads to truth, and in new reason we find new truth, and truth is right, and seeing as how God and Allah cannot be wrong under normal descriptions, they must have changed their minds or will. It was very early on and they probably have changed their mind since. I am sure there are verses to back me up that Allah changed His mind once or twice, otherwise He would not forgive or look for new truth, which would be very odd as He must be true.

So Sharia law is wrong and should be abandoned.

### **Why Paganism is right**

I am a believer in all gods of all types. I believe in Jehova, the Goddess, Allah, etc. When I commune with nature I believe they speak to me or influence my mind by guiding it to things they want me to think about, then I wonder what I am supposed to think about, and then I get around to those things I have been avoiding. This way whatever gods are out there guide you, or, you guide yourself. All you got to do is think about what the gods would want you to think about and you will find your way.

But that isn't why Paganism is right. I can remember in the old testament in the bible there is reference to a god of chariots that gave great victory in battle. That is reference to a god, not a devil or something!

Scientifically, if one God exists, how did they come to be? Well god came to be by energy circulating the same area again and again. This is the way a muscle remembers things, so why not energy? Through this 'exercise' the gods formed, being made purely of energy, and if one why not more? How did the universe start? Well I guarantee you there was no big bang, as that would have left a push force in the universe to make it bigger, but, instead we find a pull force making the universe bigger. The way the universe formed is through the nothingness, being nothing, having no dimensions, collapsing on itself and forming something. Nothing can be nothing because nothing can be infinitely valueless, so, what I am saying, is that there was always something instead of there being nothing. As the nothing collapsed in on itself, having no dimensions, it simply started to build up into things containing helium, like dark matter, then began to grow. This centre of the universe might have been very big indeed, but there is no way of measuring it with enough reason for the funding, nor is there a need to. To prove that there was a big bang is not enough reason for the funding we are talking about, to measure the whole universe and then do some more math, really silly...

So if one god exists, why not others? I would like to point out the pigment difference between Jews and their neighbours, clearly this did not come about through evolution, so, this proves that not only were the Jews created, they had neighbours that were created by other gods, to serve as their people exclusively.

So that is why Paganism is right.

- **Economics and money**

### **Selling assets short**

Have you heard of selling off assets? Well if you are a bank, and you have an outstanding loan from someone, then you might want to sell it to another bank. If you have the money coming in slowly, you might want to sell it for less than it is worth and score in the process!

If you were to have an outstanding loan for a million currency, then if you sell it for nine hundred thousand currency to another party, they buy a million currency for nine hundred thousand currency and you collect nine hundred thousand currency all at once. That means you can invest it in other ventures and earn money from it in the mean time, instead of getting a few thousand a month or so over a few decades. This frees up your capital, instead of getting a few thousand currency for a million currency, you get to earn ten of thousands of currency in the same time. Completely worth while.

## **Trading commodities**

Some commodities are related and they go a long way to proving it. If you see the Asian markets opening, you know that there is a lot of gold about to flood the market, or, other things that are produced in Asia, especially Japan and China. As these markets open supply goes up, so buy. As soon as the European or American markets open, sell, as that is where these things go. Very simple indeed.

- **Manufacture**

### **GM: Opel job cuts could hit 10,000**

When it comes to saving jobs people should pull out all the stops. To save the jobs here a new plan is needed. If they were to sell fifty five percent of the shares to make up the difference, why not sell about twenty percent of the shares to make for a short term benefit? With the increase in capital they could make that money run through the business continually, a 'closed circuit circulation', by using the money they make from the sale of the shares to buy franchises in the supermarket franchises. This means that they will always be turning a profit, as they will buy food stuffs and sell food stuffs indefinitely, along with other brands of end user goods - goods that go nowhere but to consumers - and then turn a profit there as well.

Basically the business could use the capital of selling the shares to branch out into other sectors, and, with the profits coming in from those areas, generate more money for running the business.

Then they could alternatively incorporate a chain corporation, where instead of using the money from selling shares to buy franchises, they could buy a mine somewhere. This means they will pay next to nothing for their raw materials, and raw materials cost a lot more than salaries of employees, and then they could control their business from the raw materials to the finished goods.

This will cut prices dramatically for producing cars and let them lower their price for them, so that everybody could afford them. Then seeing as how it is so cheap to replace cars, people will! That means they have control over the beginning, the manufacture and the retail - closed circuit, guaranteed returns.

## **Capital floats**

Alternatively, they could sell all their shares making a capital float. A capital float will be the sum of the whole company sold off for about a trillion or so, and they will stick that money into a bank account where they will receive about ten million a month to pay their staff a full five day week. They can afford to pay their employees their full salary as it was before the problem and just float there ready to manufacture when the company needs to. This is similar to my land sales for states, but instead of having a economy to invest in they simply stick it into the bank. This helps the bank, the citizens and the state, as well as the company. In fact if all the large companies were to sell off all their shares immediately, being blue chip they will be bought up quickly, then they simply float or produce - up to them. Then the world economy will settle, because as soon as the companies 'float', they will allow money to banks who will supply loans to people because they can afford to now, so one hand washes the other, so to speak.

The company will simply produce when it needs to. The owner will be spoiled for money, and loses nothing, as he controls their own salaries, so can afford any bonuses they like, because in any event their money will grow indefinitely, as it is hard to spend more than ten million euros a month each month, so the excess will accumulate along with inflation, and they are all safe.

## **Tennis approach**

I haven't heard much recently from the auto market, maybe they have become old news, or are all dead? Anyways, I need to try to help them out of their rut.

The first solution I remember proposing is clearing the bottleneck at the dealerships. It is a bottleneck because there are more cars coming through than people are buying, and the floors are full, so there can be nothing more coming through. If they were to buy their own cars back, in bulk, then they could reprocess them in the furnaces and make new models with the material. If you pay a hundred percent for one car, then you would pay about ninety percent for a hundred cars, then you would pay about thirty percent for a million cars? That is about break even point or so, for the whole amount, then reprocess, resell, etc.

Of course with my new engine that doesn't use fuel you could cut costs of the car to a shard of what it was, as the engine is the costly part of the car. So you take the new engine, which works on coils and pressure build up in the coil to propel the wheels, and the rectangular turning devices instead of costly pistons, and you have a dirt cheap engine, and therefore dirt cheap car. You could build one of those big truck things that everybody goes crazy for at a fraction of the cost, bringing car costs down, and therefore retail prices go down, and people can afford the new cars. Everyone makes huge profits too!

But, as a new approach, how about if we were to have the manufacturer buying the cars in bulk, then selling them back to the dealer at a reduced cost? This way they could make a car for  $x$ , and sell it for  $x + y$ , then buy it back for less than what they sold it for, making a profit, then the dealer buys it back for less than what they sold it for, making a profit, etc. and the price goes down, eventually so low that it is a steal to the common person. All the while they are making profits all over and then they sell their cars. Simple 'tennis' approach, drop prices, make profit, sell cars.

- **Trading commodities**

### **Trading Gold and other raw materials**

[1] To trade gold and other raw materials you need to look ahead. If it is going up then it might go higher, but how can you tell? The safest way to do this is to buy low and sell high, but what is low and high enough?

If gold production is up, then supply is up, and that means that demand might go down, so you need to watch the mining figures too. If it has been a good month then don't buy, if bad then buy. The demand for gold is when treasuries buy it to finance their revenue so they can print more money, or just to boost the value of their money. At the moment the demand to boost the currency is higher than ever, so gold is in demand. But, at any time there is a demand, and that is a certainty.

So when there is a lot of gold being produced sell before it goes down in value, and when there is a shortage of gold - a bad day - then buy it as it will go up. Gold is produced daily and figures come to people quickly in today's global market place. The best is to wait for the gold mining countries to have off time, as that is when they count all the gold and then receive orders for it, but that happens when the country 'sleeps', well the miners at least.

I would say that gold production mainly happens in various continents, and, seeing as how they all have their own time zones, you should notice a trend of when they are producing gold en masse and not. Then, when the continent 'sleeps', they could see the demand go down as it is available then for ordering. So, when the main continent has had a bad day prices go up, and vice versa. If they were to sell gold at peak hours, when there has been a bad day, then all would be well, as then the price drops and parties can afford it.

Of course you want it to go down to buy, then up to sell. The easiest way to

achieve this is to watch the temperatures and weather of that continent, as they cannot work in bad weather can they - if it were hotter miners would be distracted and take off more time, etc, meaning that supply would go down and the price would go up.

So check your weather forecasting, if it says that the weather will be bad there, rough seas for oil drilling, etc. then it is a safer bet that prices will go up, so buy early after checking the forecasts.

[2] But what else can affect commodity trading levels? Electricity and oil are used in producing other commodities, so, if you were to take the price of oil and compare that to the availability of it's use in mining gold, the higher the price of oil the less orders will come in for it, then demand goes down for it, unless it is desperately needed. Stock piling oil would be a good idea, so when it goes down buy in bulk for the future. No doubt they already do this, but, the less they have the more conservative they are with their mining, only looking in recommended spots, so take less chances, and therefore get less gold. So when oil prices are up, gold prices should go up, as there is less supply coming out in the near future. This means if the oil price goes up, buy gold and other metals and things that you need oil for.

How can electricity consumption help? If you know of an electricity hike in the country, buy their stuffs before electricity goes up, as with more expenditure they would look to minimise mining for a while while they adjust to the price hike.

So oil goes up, gold etc. goes up. Electricity goes up prices also go up. Petrol goes up prices also go up.

Buy when it seems to be on the way up.

## **Monthly highs**

Each month a reserve will look to have a certain amount of new gold in their stockpiles, especially before pay day, as that is when the money of the country is supposed to go up - economic growth. They want their gold to be worth as much as possible, so will look to get more gold into the country to print more money at the end of each month for payments of people, or the economy won't grow or something.

This means that each month each country will buy gold. Watching the rates will reveal the need for gold, as if they haven't gone up yet they will. Watching the charts will reveal when is the best time to buy, as the month goes on and there is



no upswing, even temporarily, then there will be. The longer you wait the more it will be imperative to get some gold, so, buy low gold, it will go up eventually as it is needed by each country, maybe even at the same time!

## **Currency effect on commodities**

When a currency goes down then the commodity goes down in price too, so watch the currency charts. When you see the currencies doing badly then they aren't looking to buy commodities yet, but they will when people order their products, so, it is a wise investment to buy when the currency is high, as it costs less to buy. The only problem is that everyone wants to sell when the currency is low because then they will bring in more money, so, selling when it is low is a good idea.

To maximise your profits you need to wait for your own currency to be high, and the commodity to be low, and the other currencies to be low too. If you were to look to the Euro, which covers a lot of countries that import commodities for manufacture, then if the Euro is doing badly it is the time to sell, no matter what the commodity price is in your own currency. If the Euro is doing well, that is the time to buy, as no doubt they will be sending in orders for more commodities, raising the price.

But how do you know before hand if the Euro will do well? Well you look to the Yen, if that is increasing in value then the time is not yet. If the price is doing badly, then is the time, as Europe will be looking to buy Japanese products, and Japan is a major exporter of commodities. Europe imports from Japan for further manufacture and as finished products, so, when the Yen goes down it is bound to bounce back as orders are placed, which means that the Euro will go down as they buy Yen, but the Euro is the major currency we recognise as it covers so many people and businesses.

So when the Yen is down the Euro will go down as they buy Japanese products, and the Yen will increase. The time to buy commodities is when the Yen is down, as the Euro will go down - and that is the major market - and will pay more for the commodity as a result, so making money quickly is possible.

## **Asia's influence**

To trade commodities is usually risky, like stocks, but if you know where it will go up in price you take no risk.

What else besides the weather and currency and oil influences commodity prices? Everyone is waiting to buy commodities at the right price when the market is stable, and it never really gets to an affordable price, or, never really reaches the high levels of currencies, as otherwise people would buy low and sell high. You cannot do that here as recovery isn't guaranteed to that level quickly, and you may as well be sticking your money into the bank.

So the trick is to predict when everyone will buy it. What do they look for, what do you look for? If you had a printout of when all the countries sold their gold, you would have a blue print for when supply would be up, as it rises and falls depending on what the supply is, that is when you buy.

So, log on when the continents are opening their orders for the day, and buy a lot of it while supply is up. Basically most markets are awake at the same time, but using Europe as a guideline, as that is the centre of the world and awake while every other market is awake, is the safest way point. But, for these purposes, Asia is the best bet, as they control the most of the market points. So, set your clock to when Asia 'wakes up' or opens, and start buying immediately, as supply is up when they come online globally. As soon as Asia closes expect to sell, as the biggest supplier of commodities has just closed.

- **Banking**

### **Further bank financing**

If banks can finance a loan and make more money selling it off quickly, then there must be some other way for them to make money quickly. If they finance themselves a loan for a million dollars, then they sell it off to the next bank, they keep the million of their own money and sell off the loan to the next bank, who sells the loan to the next bank, etc.

So they keep the million and make money on selling their debt, basically they could finance anything with this put into a cycle.

Eventually the banks will be so rich they can just give money to the needy and middle classes maybe. If it works, great. If not, bummer.

### **Clearing toxic assets of banks**

When banks have toxic assets, what can they do with them, besides write them off?

I guess they could collect more of the same assets to open a market? If one bank has five of something, and another has six or so, etc. one bank could buy all the toxic assets and open their own market for them. Say it is toxic loans that nobody wants, they could simply buy all of them for less than the proper price, and sell them at less than that price, as I suggested in mortgage loans. Eventually they will be worth so little they can write them off for a nominal deposit or something.

Businesses that fall into this category are in a bad way, but the situation can be rectified by simply grouping them all. If they find themselves in this group then they can trade with each other, buying and selling stocks as they see fit in each other, like a 'minor league'. Nobody else wants their stocks, so they can trade with each other building up their own value through this trading, building abtter future for themselves.

Of course this is not as quick as simply agreeing to sell it off for less and less and eventually writing it off for a nominal deposit...

- **Other business**

## **Making money as a business**

[1] You want to make money as a business. The best way to do this is to get people to invest in you and sell your products, but there is no guarantee as to how well you will sell, due to competition. The best way to do this is through market domination, or, finding a special type of customer for your business, due to prce or quality or whatever. Then you want to advertise. That comes naturally of course.

To make money inside the business you would want to sell your product for more than it cost you to make, but, if you sell it for less than it cost to make your productivity will go up and you will see investment until you raise the price, due to output and turning a profit, so you will effectivlely live off of your market input from investors and see your business grow.

[2] How can a business make more money than it does today? Well if they were to sell all their assets and buy them back a day later, they would have devalued

over that time, like a car, expiring assets. If for example you sell a paper press, then it devalues. You cannot buy a perishable asset and expect to sell it at a profit, so where do you find the suckers to buy them? If you were to sell a product and buy it back, the other party will see a chance to secure an asset for their venture, then sell it back at a loss because it is money in hand. While they have the asset, for a day, they could add it to their own assets then see their market share go up, due to assets, increasing in value. Then they sell the asset back turning a profit from the previous day, so they had the benefit of an asset and a turnover for their business. If you repeat this both will enrich.

[3] To make even more money as a business they could also try to make plans with their competitors to buy in bulk together. This will make them closer in terms of buying power, and then they will be able to lower prices. Pooling money together means they can buy more for themselves and then that will improve the relations between each other.

Then they could agree on a products plan outlay and make half the product one side and the other half in the other business, thereby establishing product specialisation, making them specialists, and as I believe this is highly thought of in the business world, and will bring production costs down.

Then there is the issue of commercial businesses, how do they score off of this? If they were to work with two manufacturers instead of one, they would score off the trends created, where the 'coalition' is formed.

- **Airlines**

### **Union seeks injunction against British Airways**

To appease the workers of the airlines all they need is more money coming in. If they were to make more money by raising ticket prices they would still make the same amount of money, as those travelling business class are paid for by the companies they work for. The rest will be supplied by people who can afford to travel, which is the rich anyway. People will complain but they will pay.

This cost of salaries will be covered by the increased air fare price, as if it empties, just raise the price more. The problem is that most people cannot afford to travel, but those that do travel anyway will afford it anyway. If they were to raise the prices they will afford the employees and also with the shrinking people in the cabins they just make it their problem - there will always be someone travelling, plod it off onto them.

Alternatively, they could also sell tickets in bulk to the airports. That will lower

costs of tickets and then they will get more people, but that leaves the problem of the vacancy of the planes, and their accounts. This means they will make less money, unfortunately - by my calculations - but I could be wrong after all.

Or, they could also liquidate. If they simply sold off all their planes they could make a sizeable income and keep it - the shareholders - and the planes will be picked up at a steal. That will allow the new shareholders to make their own way, who will no doubt opt for option one I suggested - raising the ticket prices.

Looks like the only way out of this is to 'tax the rich more', who can afford it, inevitably. Or they could sell shares slowly, but that only provides capital, and in this business that is useless.

- **Opportunities for school leavers**

[1] A lot of kids today leave school having nowhere to go. I suggested in two thousand and seven that they could watch Bloomberg for a year or two and then have a practical knowledge of how it works as there is opportunity there a plenty. Recently I received word that my idea works well and plenty of people are cashing in on markets by watching how it works, identifying trends, and following up.

This leaves the problem of capital - where does it come from? Some people have parents that are willing to invest in their kids future, but some cannot. To them I suggest a crash course in the markets, wherever they are there must be a television close by and they could learn a thing or two about the markets from there. After a month or so they could go for an interview for a loan and try to impress the bank interviewer of their knowledge of the markets and their basic strategy for the loan money. If the bank likes the plan then surely they will lend the person the money maybe, but that is up to the bank and the amount. For instance it shouldn't be hard to get a ten thousand currency loan from a bank over a few years I suppose...

But what about those school leavers that are not interested in the markets and business but just want to work casually for a while? For them there is options aplenty with people leaving their casual jobs to go study further elsewhere, so for these people there should be no problem.

For those that want to start getting serious right away, or after a year of casual workings, then there is hope! What you need is capital that you can get from the bank - I am sure the banking structure in the world can accommodate all school leavers each year, as they are educated and stuff. Simply take your report to a bank, devise a plan to propose for them to lend you the money you need, and there you go. I suggest you loan enough for rental and supplies for three months in case it bombs.

I hear you say that there is not enough money in any country for the purchase of your products, but that is where you are wrong! If there is another business starting up for transport, there is another new business that needs transport. If they are transporting food, there are new business people that need food, and so on.

Now here is the funny thing about economics, if a thousand people lend a thousand currency, they all spend it on each other's businesses, so they actually trade money with each other and make a profit at it! So if someone lends a thousand currency they will spend it on someone else's loan, so the loans compliment each other.

But I hear you say that money doesn't fall from the sky, so how can it be? Well, if the bank injects a thousand currency into the economy through a loan, they make money back through interest and lenders make money off of profit. You see the way an economy works is based on convenience, that someone is spending time to supply the other person with a service of some sort, so your time is all you are spending.

So school leavers, grab that report and make a plan, go to the bank, and show them what you can do. If they like it enough then they may set you up with the capital you need.

There is hope!

[2] If the school leaver were to offer to work for free, the business would expand based on the free work, and then they would need the new recruits to fill the positions of the needed persons working for them, as they cannot fire people and replace them with others without reason.

Create demand by offering free services and get hired in weeks! A bit of effort in the beginning, but it will suck them in, and no business will turn down free services for a few weeks!

[3] If the school leaver or other candidate were to have no capital, things can be tough. If they were to go be sales people they need charisma, so not everybody will be able to get a job it seems.

What do the rest do? If they were to go to a political party of their choice they could become involved in their operations and maybe get paid in a few weeks, depending on how many signatures they get.

If they have nothing to lose then they could read the papers and go to public places with polls of all sorts and use time, which they do have, to bring in signatures for causes dear to the party they are doing it for. Then they can

demand payment for these polls. Be sure not to cheat though as they might recognise the handwriting!

After a while they will become recognised by people and politicians alike, and no party can be too big.

To feed a hundred school leavers they need only spend a miserly hundred thousand rand for them, and the party grows not only in size but in closeness with the people, as the people they bring in will have gotten to know some of their people they asked for signatures.

Win win!

[4] If the job seeker were to offer a service for a corporation where they bear the businesses logo, they could set up money coming in for basic sponsorship. They could go to Vodafone and say they are planning a service, say it is where they print their logo on a shirt or something, then they could come up with capital for their venture. This means that they could basically sell something they don't have!

When they have capital they can lend money up to an equal amount of the capital they have. Say they have a thousand currency, they can then lend another thousand currency, and then they are in business.

First you need a plan. If you have a plan, and a sponsor that gets more out of it than they put in - which is easy to do for the job seeker - then they could set up a business from scratch.

[5] It is hard to find a job for school leavers nowa days. I have proposed many employment opportunities and study options that cost nothing, but maybe you want some more?

If a school leaver were to try to make their own job by starting their own political party, or joined one supporting them, they could do things for them like doing surveys for them, things they will get used to and then the people can demand money for them. But, we may want to get a proper party going, full of school leavers that are educated. If they were to sign a contract with the party and then pledge to work for them for a certain amount of time if they pay for their studies, it would be good developments, and students would not have the same pressure as other school leavers.

But that is not enough! We need to get the people moving forward. If they were to form their own party, one full of students that are young, full of energy, and passionate for their cause, then they could gain support while other parties are in the house doing their work. Of course having a party running around on the

streets making people listen through petitioning - for example they could make two petitions and say they are for abortion, and against it, in two different areas, they could see whether they get better responses for each thing. I mean would they rather have a job or worry about the consequences? You need food on the table now, not later, worry about that when you get there. School leavers, if their stint fails, will be able to refer to it and the people they met for references giving them a leg up on their competition for the jobs.

But what about the long term? if they were to make their party a success, well, imagine the whole community being involved in a party? Everyone would be voting for their own party and then they could just enlist people and offer them state jobs when they get there. With all the free time on their hands they could march and get on the news making themselves heard. This is bound for some money in the future as they get votes, due to the rules of dividing the money that the state doles out to the parties each year.

So they could gain support by using their free time to raise awareness and then maybe succeed in the long term. People may say they don't have a extended education, but what you need is people with passion - that is how the state is running at the moment, but they claim to be educated... at least!

So this is another way to go, serious about politics and causes. It is an option that does not require state funding nor a way to get in, it just forms.

## **Be creative**

If they want to do something else, they could go and advertise for the corporations, like sales people, but in teams so that the more people people of them could do the talking. Then the team could propose an advertising scheme and then see what the corporation says. If they like it they will no doubt hire these people to do the spreading of their service, or, pay them for the idea.

There are lots of unrealised ideas out there people. I saw a movie with Jack Black where he gets this thing that evaporates the dog poop. Ideas like that, but more rational, might just be the trick.

I am concerned about all generations of school leavers and unemployed, but it is important to deal with you step by step year wise.

Now coming up with an idea isn't that hard, just look around, hell look inside yourself! If you were to wish that there was something, anything, then try to work it out. Take snail gel - someone looked at this snail and thought it grows back very quickly and also has 'nice moist skin', for lack of a better term.



Now for every new idea that comes out, there are people that need to be hired, so all we need is a tenth of the unemployed to work together in teams to come up with an idea. If you don't have access to a pc go to a library and wait your turn.

Read the news. See what people want, what they are asking for in other words without knowing it. People want less crime, so offer to be a cheap alternative to an armed response service, grab a baton with your pay check, and patrol the place you are supposed to. Try to get a few houses on the same block and walk up and down the block with your batons patrolling. Maybe you should check that with the police first, you never know what they might do to you if you do it illegally!

Or how about looking where the money is - with the rich people. How do we get the money out of their bank account into yours? Well then you need to offer them something, simply, but what can a newcomer to the job market do for a service?

You could offer to go buy groceries for them. Rich people like to have time to relax, everyone does, but you want money don't you? Offer to form a food delivery service, like a normal delivery, but cheaper, because you probably don't have cars you will need to walk to the shops for them, but you want the money to transfer to your account, don't you?

Find what it is that you are good at, or better at at least. If you were planning to stay in school for the rest of your life, you were warned at least. Everybody has to have some talent, and the trick is to get money for doing what you are good at. What about if you were to, with your school experience, go into rural areas and teach for a living, just the basics, for a nominal amount? You should register with the police or something so that they have you on record, then you can class that as experience - very important.

Then you teach, whatever you know you share, you go to the library to get stuff to teach them, and you will get paid and stuff, maybe very little, but it is better than nothing isn't it? Think of it as a training course for yourself, where you can only go up. Heck if you are educated, and they are not, then you could form a little community based on trust where you are the voice! Think of how cool that would be, to empower the uneducated, and get lovely sickeningly sweet power!

### **What about rebels?**

What will you do when your school time is up and you need to get a job, but you messed around in school? Oh what can you do?

One way to sell yourself would be to from your own neighbourhood watch, as you probably would have some street know how seeing as how you didn't study. In fact your bad marks could be a boon to you, evidence that you know what is what on the street, or something?

Now you have a path, but how do you get there? If you were to grab a stick, and go to the police station, you could register as sort of a deputy, with a licence to 'protect people' from no good people. If you were to get that licence which shouldn't be a problem, as once you are licensed, and the state loves licensing people for all sorts of things, then you could go around doing your job. You would of course start small with a minimal fee for your services, but what about transport? I mean you cannot patrol an area on foot can you?

So, how do you get around? If you were to propose your plan to a bank, I am sure they would grant you enough for a scooter or something? I mean, you got bad marks, you got a licence... what a winner!

Ok, so you got your license, your stick, and transport. Now all you need to do is sell yourself to clients. If you go door to door in your area I am sure there would be people willing to pay a little bit of money for the service, yes? I mean I live in South Africa, and they would surely be willing to save thirty rand a month for the service, maybe more? If you get a block or two, that is about three thousand rand a month, and, that means you could pay off your scooter and see your business flourish, eventually becoming professionals!

That is only one way to make it as a bad graded drop out person. Or you could use my hit and run approach. You go to a bank with the pledge that you will buy oil or gold or something, and they can take it away from you if you fail. If they lend you money to buy a barrel of oil, then you could buy it, and use the asset as collateral for further purchases. Eventually you have a few hundred barrels of oil, and you can list your company, watch it get bought up, liquidate it, sell the oil, and make a killing.

So we have two options for 'drop outs'. What else?

How about if they were to offer their services to teachers marking papers? they get a scheme of what is right, and they just add it up. If the teacher receives no complaints about it, then they may hire the person so that they have more free time? Time is precious!

Or, maybe they could sell their services to hawkers? They could help carry things for them, and have the rest of the day off until they collect. That is probably not going to be a lot of money, but they will make good on their experiences and gain a reference - that is priceless!

Maybe they could go to the beach and then sell cold drinks up and down the

shore line? That is good for summer.

How about they go to advertise for shops with surveys? If they were to do surveys for shops, they won't get paid, but they will gain references for proper jobs.

How about they go to do that for firms? If they do some research at the library for them, the business would profit and they would get paid and gain a reference.

They could do the same for political parties too!

As you can see there are plenty of options for 'rebels'. All they need is effort...

### **Other study options**

What if the student were to early on involve themselves with knowledge that they acquire through library visits and internet searches and media? If they were to learn what they are doing properly then they would be well vested in it, and would immediately have something to offer. They could go to a bank for an interview and recite what it is they know, trying to impress the interviewer with their 'skills', and get a loan for a business.

You could do this after school too, but it would mean idle time between leaving school and getting the loan.

All you need is knowledge, and I know it may seem boring, but you could educate yourself! If you don't have enough money for college or uni, then you could educate yourself, basically. You could do this by buying a paper from the place that offers the education you have learned, and write the paper under scrutiny at a high school at off peak times. I am sure that you could set up an exam on what you have learned based on uni degree throwaways that the teachers who are willing to help will put together for you. The teachers don't have to know about it in detail because they have all the answers and can mark the papers for a nominal fee, or you could offer to wash their car or something in exchange for their time. I am sure there are passionate teachers out there that will help you.

Your qualifications would not be a degree, but a 'mock degree', based on uni studies, and you could surely get them to phone the teacher or police person that oversaw the ordeal and get a quote from them, and then you got your first loan to apply what you have learned.

All the banks need is capital, and if they follow my ideas they will have it, so

nothing to worry about there then.

- **Economic reform**

So now I have a nine point plan for securing a good economic future:

[1] Sell and develop land, sell the land cheap so there is lots of interest.

[2] Sell gold totally to the other country and reap the rewards of having more money based on a foreign countries currency's gold. This will lead to more money for the seller, as they get all the money for the gold, and then the buyer will be able to print more money.

[3] Replace the spending of the state by getting sponsorships from corporations, like advertising basically.

[4] Privatisise all the sector's services. This will lead to other people paying for and servicing them, but that means reducing tax to a degree, which is a nominal cost for the rewards for the state.

[5] Use one of my funding plans for services. Education could be paid for by the parents totally. Military could be paid for by the donations of people on the street and corporations, also nearly privatising it. Retirement services could be paid for by the people working the shifts now, as they will receive more in the future due to inflation. Hospitals could be paid for by the people when they need it done, not before. This means that people will pay for individual operations, coming to only about ten thousand currency a lifetime. This means people will pay their own way, basically, and afford it!

[6] Buy currency or sell currency, make a deal to buy it back, in writing of course. This means that there will be more money for all, buying and selling parties.

[7] If the state were liquidate the reserve bank, not by selling bonds - money it owes - but rather by just plain scapping it, they could cut their losses and move on. Then they could make a new reserve by using the same buildings and people - who go on a weeks holiday or so - and then they simply start again at zero debt. They could do this continually every decade or five years or so, and never be in debt again. Think of what the bank does for the people? If they are there to lend money to the state, and they well, uh, disappear, poof they gone, then it is like a citizen owing money to a bank that stops working. Will the economy collapse? Heavens no! The gold will be turned into the states hands for that week and then they give it back to the reserve, so the reserve owes them money! Simply snatch all the gold and then sell it to the reserve, so the reserve owes money to the state, that they can cash in at any stage, probably as soon as

they can, then inject money into the economy by simply giving that money away to the banks and people that need it. I will be like Christmas I tell you. Scrap the reserve, seize the gold, sell it back to the new reserve in a weeks time. It will be like pressing pause then reset on your computer, but saving all your information to a disk.

[8] Add to the assets the country has by paying for more productions of things. The state could pay for production of more assets with the money they make from seizing and regaining the gold, then they could up the value of their money by producing more assets to base their money on. This will hold true to the FIAT standard that is currently in use.

[9] Take out a millenium loan from the reserve and pay back outstanding loan amounts. This will reduce the deficit and make the state more secure, probably keep taxes at their optimum too. The small amounts of money required to pay back a millenium loan each month will mean that they can easily afford it.

Now what are they going to do with all that money?

- **Stock and currency trading**

### **More stock trade forecasting - sheep!**

If you were to look at what has happened annually, then you would have a base of what to expect the next year growth wise, but this isn't a quick fix like the rest of my ideas. Maybe weekly would be a good way to go? If you were to look at what happened last week, and who was buying them, you would have a good stand point. Research the investors - if they keep their stocks for a while based on other trades, then invest with them. If it is not selling it is stable, but then it comes down to productivity. If the business is performing then they buy into it, so, follow them! They will keep it stable while you just sell when the going is good, so, you will make money quickly.

### **Cheating!**

If you were to buy your own stocks for less than you bought them for, you would devalue your stocks, but, you would still own them. Simply open a second account and then buy the stocks from yourself, but the question is to go up or down?

If you pay less for your stocks you will still own performing stocks and drive the price down too. If you have  $x$ , and you sell  $x$  to yourself for less than  $x$ , then you make no profit and have an undervalued stock. Ok bummer there!

If you buy your own stocks for more than they are worth, then you basically drive the price up. If you drive the price up people see growth and want to buy them. So this is the way to do it, buy them for more than they are worth and lose no money!

## **Organised trading**

If we were to watch the markets and make notes on whom is buying what then we would have a guide of which investor is where and what they are doing. Maybe publishing this in a journal released monthly would bring the community together, which would lead to investor confidence and of course better trading. If they all work together there is a guarantee that they will do what they say they do, maybe signing a piece of paper or something?

But where does this lead? If everyone knows what everyone else is doing then there is no quick way to make money, but rather it is safer.

Then there is performance. If the investors had the performance of the corporation in question then they would have some information on what to expect based on what has happened. I am talking loans and all that stuff, knowing how much they got from a loan would be information they could use to their benefit, because it is possible to boost your information by lending a bit of money each month - maybe they do this, or maybe they will?

Then there is knowing where it is going - do you want to follow or lead a trend? If you got together with a group of traders you could inspire your own markets within the group. This will no doubt lead to private ownership eventually, or something like that, but it is worth it because it enriches both investor and corporation.

How about the factor that there is the journal that identifies and brings together traders that would do better together? It's buying power that does that! If they all put together and then buy a whole business that is underperforming, they could liquidate it and buy the assets back, making money.

Take the motor manufacturers. If they were to buy them as they are now the owners get out clean, the workers are paid, the money that goes out through the owners will be put towards a new endeavour requiring new workers or the old ones - their choice, there is nothing better about feeding one person over the

other, food and starvation are just that - and then employ them in their new business. The buyers make money buying the assets for less than they are worth and then buy them back at the listed price, so they will be making a sound investment.

With my example there is less going into the pot of motor manufacture and then there will be less cars flooding the dealers, meaning that they will get sold at a higher margin, for example, and everyone gets away clean!

- **Hit and run on growing companies and mergers**

Trading stocks is important for the whole world. If nobody traded then they would become static and just wither away.

To maximise your stock trading experience you should trade not with blue chip stocks, but with the lesser stocks. If nobody traded blue chip then there would be no blue chip and they would all become normal stocks. Blue chip stocks are those very safe and expensive stocks, so stay away from them, because although they are safe, they do not change much.

This form of trading is about news. If the news says that someone is expanding there will be more stocks of that type for sale, as they are expanding and there is more to share. But why share? Well it allows for more capital so they can get their money back of course.

Now if they are making more stocks, and they are established, won't they be expensive? Well if they are expensive and they are basically 'safe', but not blue chip - which would be most cases - then they are good investments, because, if they were to grow, then the total value of the company will grow. With the total value of the company going up, and it being chopped into smaller pieces, they will find the actual value of the stocks stay the same. When it comes to making more segments of the company though, and the company having more assets, it itself becomes a better asset, as it has more 'surety' and can weather more 'storms'. For this reason you have to understand what others see - they see a bigger company with the same price stocks. Is that what they want? Well, when it comes to buying into a bigger company they are probably hoping the company will go blue chip, so, they will buy into it now, letting go of immediate profits for long term investment, or, seeing as how everyone wants some of this new company, they would sell it quickly making a profit.

This interval of interest might not last as long as it seems, so buy quickly, and sell quickly. You are nearly guaranteed a profit quickly.

Buy into developing companies, you will make a profit.

But how about mergers? They will also make the company go up in value, and, then they will bring you a profit too. So when you see a merger, it is a growing experience. The real goal of most mergers is that they will be able to buy more assets and expand, so, buy into them also!

Look for growing companies and have faith in them for a while, especially in the beginning. Follow the trend soon, and get out soon.

### **Formula of global indices merged with Forex**

A solid formula to trade forex would be to watch the global indices and then work from there. If it is going up somewhere, then buy there. Be a sheep! If it lost the day before then people will look to regain their losses on that market the next day, because they want to see their markets doing well together so that they can make money together, duh.

Now when it comes to teaming up to make your market better off, then you need to understand that when someone buys something then they are trying to make it work for them. If they cannot make it work for them then they won't buy, so, the whole market benefits at the same time of that type.

Now if there is a way to see what is going to happen, if a market falls behind then it will try to sell more the next day to recover losses, and that means that they will put in more effort than the day before, which means there will be more oomph coming from the losing area from the day before. If they go behind in other words then they will be poorer, and then they will have more coming into the market from the lack of money in it. You see, the market has assets, and they don't change much in value, so, there will be more worth the next day, because, the assets remain.

Now if the assets remain then there is worth in that area. The fact that they have gone down in value means that the assets are undervalued, which means they will go up in value the next day, because they are worth the same as they were, but are undervalued.

So, watch the indices. When they go down, buy that currency pair. The next day the index will improve for the market, and that means that it will go up in value. It will go up because it is still worth the same amount, although inflated, still will be viewed as more valuable than it is. When an index goes down, buy some of that currency and watch the markets the next day. Maybe watching all three markets or so will help even more, if you take the combination of all the markets and average the values and dropping rates, buy when it goes down, then the next day wait until it will double your money, and not before.



If it goes down slightly, buy slightly, if it goes down a lot, buy a lot. Then you will see a return on your investments, as you will see that it rebounds to its original value or so.

So, if it goes down by [zero five percent], buy a little, let's say you buy x, then you wait for the rebound which is certain at previous values rates, so your x should double when the index rises to [zero two and a half percent], meaning that you have doubled your money, as the currency trading cooperate with the forex markets.

So when the index goes down, buy its currency pair and remember what it was and is. Then when it halves as it goes back up, sell. Simple.

### **Peak trading hours based on wages and salary payments**

Trading forex is dangerous! you could lose all your money in a matter of minutes, even go into debt!

There must be another formula for trading forex. If you were to take your money and place it all into one trade, you might want to hang onto it. Buying low and selling high is not what you are looking for, what you are looking for is profit - if you wait too long you may lose your little profit to some disasters. Remember the currency pairs are influenced by the stock market, the forex turnover is only one trillion while the market is nearly three hundred trillion.

Now, how do you forecast? Ok, I got one for you!

If you were to wait until the end of the month, when everybody in every country gets paid, then you would see a definite rise and dip in the market, guaranteed! When everyone is spending money on paying people then the people go out and buy products, so orders go up, and when orders go up, you can be sure that currency will increase in value for their products.

So you want to buy Yuan before the end of the month. If everybody reads this and everybody buys Yuan, then it will go up even more. So buy some Yuan when the time is right and then sell it at month end when it peaks. This is not a quick way to make money, but it is guaranteed.

### **Textiles**

[1] With the hard labour put into the manufacture of textiles, we need to make it easier for the workers to do their jobs and lower the cost of manufacture.

If we were to take the cloth or materials and produce them with animals, then they come from a farm. So the trick is to get as many farms as possibly needed, but to satisfy the price to keep the farms working we would need to make sure the farmers are getting what they need out. We could do this by making more textiles, therefore more farms would be needed, but that doesn't lower the price of textiles, does it? What we need to do is take the actual production of the materials and scale it down.

This means that we need to improve the rate of production, so at least the workers will have some free time, or, not be rushed.

To do that we need to improve the operation of the machines or workload. Now a textile industry doesn't make money on each product they sell, but they can produce a lot at a time, easily. To raise turnover they need to rather than firing people, up their price. If the textile industry got together and tried some price fixing there would be no case against it as it is not food! But that is below the belt, so, if they were to rather try to be more competitive then they could make more money.

You see it takes time to change over threads for this manufacture. If there were three people doing the same thing, the changeover times would be less - instead of having one person changing it over you could have three people working on the same thing and then it would go quicker for that individual thing and the change over could be worked by three people so that would go quicker too. Gang up on the work!

Now when you have three people working on the same thing they will get a more thorough approach, not lagging with one thing at a time, but rapid changeovers of work, so it will run like an engine basically. Hell have the whole work force work on one thing at a time! That will be more productive so you get more done in less time and then you can plan better.

[2] When it comes to textiles then you need to design the cloth correctly. By stitching over it a few times it becomes tougher, but, if you want to save money you want to use less cloth. Now if you were to use less wool it would be thinner, excellent for summer. If you were to use more wool it would be good for winter, so like the eskimos do, make it layered if you need it thick. Then you can make two layers instead of one thick layer to keep people warm, and then you use less wool and get better effects. Make the wool thinner too, or, buy thin wool. As soon as there is demand for something, it will surface, so ask for it...

[3]Textiles is a huge market in developing countries, so, what do developing countries have that developed countries don't have? Unemployment! If everyone wears clothes all you need to do is keep them buying and making clothes. As long as it is bought it can be sold and manufactured. This means that people can

feed themselves off of this market and clothe themselves. If you were to buy materials with money you paid for the clothes, there is a continuous loop in there somewhere.

So, Africa makes material from farms, and so forth until they wear their own clothes, and get fed at the same time.

How do we loop this? If we were to have capital it would be solved. Where do we get capital from? How about the farmers, they never have a bad crop do they in that climate?

So the farmers open their own textiles industry from their asset worth, where their farm is put up as insurance for a failed loan. If all the farmers were to open their businesses, they got more than enough labour to fill the space. Then, with their salaries, people could put together to make their own businesses as a group effort, and before you know it the textile industry is supporting the whole country!

All they need is capital, and that can come from ordinary people also putting their homes up for asset worth insurance.

Simple.

- **The war on terror**

### **Top U.S. military commander meets with Yemeni president**

[a] This war on terror is uniting the near east and the west. Great stuff! As long as there are terrorists around, there will be more important peace.

Now if they were only to cut back costs on fighting terror, say hold up some soldiers in the city to antagonise the militants and appease the people, only a few, would cut costs and still keep the war over there. The people need to accept that because they support actually working for what they want they have been signalled as an enemy of the militants, and they will continue blowing things up after they leave, if they leave, which I would say is imminent.

I say the west pulls out and leaves the near east with these ideas to combat terrorism:

[1] Use thermal scanners to find large groups of people gathering in the rural areas unlawfully.

[2] Supply the rural areas with medical supplies in exchange for information.

[3] Place contact paint in things used for making bombs, red preferred.

[4] Use a 'tremor' machine to look for dug out holes in the mountains.

[5] Buy the land from the rural people, leaving the terrorists without their pawns.

[6] Find out whom the terrorists are by calling all people to register their jobs and residence.

[7] Use subliminal messages to find out information on where the terrorists are, say that scratching your chin would be a sign to go down on the map that is subliminally show to them, for example.

[8] Go house to house there fingerprinting for people that are not registered as having a job, or of an unknown quantity.

[9] Use a radio to detect all the terrorists radios, making them feedback as to where they are.

There that should do it. No need to waste money any longer. If the west pulls out they can use their money to circulate elsewhere, and the expenses of petrol will be cut out. It would be fairly cheap to use these things, and they should let the near east get on with it.

[b]Or, they could equip one helicopter with a photon cannon and vapourise everyone that doesn't surrender. These people will die anyway, and take lots of innocent civilians with them.

But maybe that is too harsh, maybe what they need to do is take away the support of the troops for the leaders. Ask the troops what the leaders will do for them? Ask the troops what they hope to achieve? Ask them what the people on the other side are trying to achieve. You will find it is to make the country a better place from both sides, and that is not accomplished with war, but with hard work at building your society.

Ok, as a new peace process, they should send motivational speakers into the rebel bases with clott on their heads or whatever, and allow them to speak to the troops. They should prepare themselves beforehand and plan what they want to say.

But, seeing as how I am initiating this, what they should say, should be:

[1] War is not the love of family.

[2] The country gets better through jobs being filled, not through fighting over who will be president, as they inherit a jobless society that is full of bullet holes.

[3] The people cannot move forward until the war is over, so instead of being heroes, they are obstacles to progress and money making.

[4] They should be offered loans for starting their own businesses, which would be far cheaper than fighting the war over a long period, and will generate income for them and others and taxes for the state.

[5] They should show that the system stands for the people. People cannot just come in and rule! They need to be educated or have some common sense, and then can they make more food on the table than the current leadership? Surely not, although they will bring in biased rules that upset the majority, who would have voted for them if they wanted what they have to offer, so, they are actually an oppressor of the people!

[6] What happens to them after the war? They get jobs. Why not get jobs now, nothing will change, they will be voted out instantly. If they were to bring new laws to the place they will be washed away in minutes of a fair election.

There that should do it. Tell the soldiers that in their own language and see how they react. It only takes a spark to get a fire going, yes?

[c] The real case here is not the individual, but the big picture. To tighten up security at airports they should have just one sniffer dog at the terminal, that's one animal on premises per avenue, and one animal per luggage terminal.

If they use things to throw the dogs off, they should spray the target with a spray that takes away the smell, a scent like 'doom', that overpowers all smells. Through the 'doom' the dogs will smell the explosives, because, the 'doom' [insect killer] will just take away all fragrances, and what is left is an odour. 'Camouflage smells' are fragrances, because any smelling luggage will be suspicious. This will make all airport security snappy I presume.

### **Official: Apparent contact between AbdulMutallab and radical cleric**

This guy is bad news. Instead of arresting him, threaten his life. He will run to his connections, exposing them as they shoo him away. Threaten him with a petrol bomb and then watch him, or, bring him in for questioning and show him a subliminal video of someone outside his house with a gun, pointing it inside. That will scare him!

- **Isreal**

That is only if they were to base their elections on religious grounds. In the future, when it takes about ten years or so for this population dynamic to affect the elections, you will need to know that they are not currently voting inside Israel based on religious grounds, but educated ones. Palestinians growing up in Israel are not bred the same stuff as their neighbour, leading to an informed society that does not shun anything. It is like comparing African Americans to Afro Americans, where the Afro Americans are educated and do not base everything on the muti of Africa, although they remember it, they do not live their lives by it.

Now if you were to take that into account you have a fully working society.

Strangely enough with enough Palestinians in Israel they wouldn't be attacking Israel anymore, with enough mixing of the people that is.

Things are therefore looking good for Israel, unless the Palestinians regard these brothers of theirs as enemies, that is.

- **Society**

### **Appeals court: Polanski needed for ruling on case dismissal**

If they want to drop the case no harm has been done. They had sex, she was underage, but, was in puberty. If it was a kid having sex with her then it would have been ok, but it wasn't, it was an old man. So what is the difference? This man knows a lot more about sex and stuff, and is a far better person to have sex with, as he knows what hurts, and what satisfies, and directors are groomed to do what gives kicks, not really relieving them. I say he did a good job on her and that he did not hurt her. Of course he basically offered some bad things, but drugs are not that bad I have said before, and every child may slip a drink past their parents. Nobody was hurt, and, they probably had a good time. Did she have a good time? The police should use subliminal interrogation to get the word out whether she did or not, and, then the case can close.

If she did not enjoy herself then it is her problem. He did not force her, he would not harm a young fan of his, he does not see people as toys, does he? When it comes to sex it is desire that drives the man, and that he desired her means that she must have put out a little, wanting to bag a big director or something, but, she got her way. She was there for a shoot, and, that means that she was looking for the light in one way or another. If she was to have harmed him in some way, like scratched him, then there was a fight, but, submitting to sex means it is ok, even if she didn't want to. People submit and eat vegetables all

the time, people submit and do things they don't want to for something or another all the time, but there was no struggle, so there is no problem.

If she is thinking of dropping the case, that means she is not furious about it. Not being furious is a good thing, it is in the past and she has a house with food on her table. To go looking for past things to be angry about is absurd! To forget about it is good. If she was to present evidence that she said no then there would be a case, but underage sex is more of a social taboo than a societal wrong, as there is no harm. Maybe she learned quickly the joy of sex, or maybe she was put off. Either way she had a great opportunity to see what sex with a mature adult would be like.

## **Drugs**

Drugs are not harmful, drug abuse is harmful. Drinking is not harmful, abusing it is harmful. If you take these two different things and then compare them, we see that drugs are a lot more fun and drinking is boring, making you sedate - bored - so you try to excite yourself and you indulge in doing what you want because you have less willpower. Less willpower leads to mistakes more often than not, seeing a ufo isn't going to harm anybody.

So why is one legal and the other illegal? Well the thing is when society 'saw' what these people were seeing, they got scared and thought it was wrong. Society won't collapse with this as it is regular to take drugs in African and South American places, and their society is doing fine, so society will 'survive', and there will just be another thing people cannot afford to abuse but will.

## **Parental license**

Ok, I put up truth, and you came up with weak arguments. I say the system works because children you see on the street are happy, unless they want more than they can get. Child abuse is rare and usually found out, and, is not that bad anyway! I mean how many people die of child abuse? People abuse each other all the time at school, at work, and so forth. If they were to die or lose limbs then there would be a problem. How many cases of columbine shootings are there? That is because censorship has eluded the children, and, they have been exposed to open parents that allow such things. Abusive parents are good! They keep kids from doing wrong things, maybe a bit too forceful, but they get the job done. How is that a bad thing?

This is not about abuse but rather parental licence. Every parent should be

allowed to have a child unless they cannot provide for it. It would be impossible to control anyway, and, although I hate to bring this up, there will be no support for such a thing unless YOU persuade parents that this is necessary. You might think your tact will suffice, but you just try to tell one parent that they cannot have their kids and see what happens. If you appeal to the masses then they will agree, until they get affected personally, and, then they will lobby against you and your brood. Now you might think you are smart enough for that, but you try tackling some lawyers when it comes to this defunct constitution and see what happens. I am only in this thread to kill time as I think the 'system' works.

If you were to tell a parent that someone else couldn't have a parental licence, they might agree. You tell the individual that they cannot have a parental license, and you will get a fat lip.

So, let's put you up on the terminal. If you were to say to the people that they need parental licence, they would agree, looking around. Your opposition comes up and says that they must get a license themselves, and they will disagree, and, heaven help you if one of them doesn't get a license! They will go to their pals and say that they are good, their friends will agree, and the friends of their friends, and then you got a fire!

So, you can argue all you want, try to institute it and you fail. You can go on and on about what is right, but it is wrong anyway, although you might fool some people into believing you.

Kids look out for each other. If their friend is in danger they will 'tell on them'. Everyone is scared of being labelled a child abuser - it is like a rapist in jail I am told - so they will respond, because of self image, and because of peer pressure.

Now when it comes to parents, they don't do too much, they always have a good grip on reality. If they smack their kids with belts, well, all former presidents and saints were and look how they turned out. There is no problem, you are making one.

You have opened one eye and closed the other.

## **Smoking**

I find smoking helps me focus. I need to focus for the forum. I quit smoking for six years, and still loved it. It takes up time you would otherwise spend reading or something stupid like that, mind you you could do both at the same time.

Smoking is important as it dulls your senses. If you need to dull down your senses - say you are hyperactive or something, smoking is just the thing for you,



although it is a stimulant, it will take up your time that you could spend doing something stupid, like mischief.

Smoking is important for focusing. As it dulls your senses you can focus more easily. Unlike drinking you do not see a blur, but rather you focus more... I am repeating myself aren't I?

Smoking is important for studies then, and work, so for everyone.

[correction]

Oops, I did it again, baby! Well with all that extra energy you could focus more anyway, with the extra energy your mind would feel more alive and wake up more - you know how it feels sleepy in the morning, and awake during the day? Well you will deal with peak hours all the time if you were to smoke while you study, or work. Guaranteed!

## **Vegetarianism**

If animals kill other animals for food, and animals cannot be wrong, because they are innocent, then killing other animals for food must be right.

On the other hand eating only vegetables is wrong, because, that leads to an imbalanced food chain. With everyone clamoring for vegetables we need to look elsewhere for food before we exhaust the vegetables. They taste yucky because we are not supposed to eat them - natural defense. It is like taking drugs, because it's unnatural. To eat something like a banana is natural, but to eat a vegetable is not. Think of a babe, it does not eat things that taste bad, and they are totally for real.

## **Safety in the squatter camps**

If we were to have a lot of squatters living together, there are risks, mainly with heat related things.

If there was no heat then there would be no danger, so, if they were to collect canned foods for them, and take away the 'fire things', then fires would be avoided.

Then there is the problem of electrical fires. If there was no electricity in the camps then there would be a worse life, so we need to fix it. If we were to erect

poles in the camp for the well being of the wires, then there would be no danger with people getting electrocuted and fires would be less likely. But less likely is not good enough, we need to get rid of the fires all together, and that could be done by the state handing out a lot of cheap rubber 'sand bags' to put around the base of the wire.

### **Protesting peacefully**

Well actual protesting is usually ignored unless violent or the way of a civil war, but, if they take it to court, then they are doing something worthwhile. Merely making a noise just irritates the state, but legal action is more successful by a long shot, so make your effort worthwhile.

Maybe what is needed in this case is that every citizen launches a case against the state? Then they will be heard until satisfied, surely? If every citizen were to make a case then there would be no way out until the people are happy with the outcome, and seeing as how so many of them are unhappy, and they voted, there is a problem.

Sounds like a case!

OK, if there were so many people unhappy with the outcome, then the majority is definately not happy, and they should be happy, it is what they are entitled to.

Now they could go to the opposition and and rally with them. If the opposition, the people they did vote for, were to organise the case, back the people up, the case could go like this;

If the elections were fair, and the people don't mind, they could vote again. I am sure they would be willing to do that on a weekend or something. For better elections they should make it telephonic. If they were to have a counter and the people call into the number they want to vote for, and you only get one call per person in the house, it could be done overnight. Little is needed to set this up, but that only works for the people that have land lines, so, they should set it up for cellular people too. I am sure this could be achieved, and without violence as a matter of fact. Then they could have an election and if there are more problems, another, and another, until there are no more protests.

### **Rice is more important than rights?**

You cannot grow rice without rights, but do slaves have rights? Is this slavery? Is

slavery wrong?

Slavery removes rights from other people to serve the other people that enslave them. If they left them for dead they would have no food to eat, and die, but they would have rights. Slaves don't need to have rights, but they need to eat. If they were not virtual slaves then they would starve, and they don't need rights to grow rice.

Take living in a prison, there the other prisoners remove from you the right to rights but nobody complains, it is virtually slavery from each other. If people can at any time be incarcerated and left to fend for themselves, this is the same thing more or less, so, by western standards it isn't voluntary, but it beats eating nothing. If they were free to leave, and they did not, would it be slavery?

- **Engineering**

A lot of effort is put into engineering, but how can we improve on it slightly, or, hopefully, a lot?

If you were to draw up a picture of an engine - which is the most complicated part of the machine - you need to understand that you are in control of the mechanics of the machine.

To make it function better you need to understand that the machine works from a simple method of: if this, then this. So, you could tell a machine to do nearly anything after it does something else. Some machines are built around repeating a task for all time until stopped, and others are built around doing things once after the button is pushed. If you were to set a timer on the latter then it would do it until it stops, basically.

Now if you were to program it to think for itself, then you would save time, surely?

Let's try to build a simpler more effective engine idea?

If you were to hollow out the engine so that there is nothing inside it, where do you start to put things inside it? I would suppose that if you were to replace the pistons with a single circular device, it would be cheaper and faster to make? If the pistons were replaced with a single circular device, that turns on less fuel and achieves a more fluid effect, then it would be cheap to make cars and stuff and then prices would fall, people could buy cars, etc.

## **Reflex combustion**

To further the engine, we should also try to replace the combustion system with something better. We could do this by replacing the press motion of the pedal of the car to instead of making it burn or turn faster, it could 'tighten' the engine the pressure could turn the 'circular pistons' like a elastic that is wound up a few times, so while weaker than an oil engine, it might be more powerful than a electric engine!

We have oil engines and electirc engines. What I propose is a 'reflex engine' that flexes when you push your foot down on it, tightening the 'coils' inside the engine. This means it will not use fuel of course...

So it is the cleanest form of engine, and possibly stronger than an electric engine too, fairly simple and extremely cheap to make. Sounds like a winner to me!

## **Engine cooling**

So what else goes into an engine? We got the 'pistons', we got the 'combustion', what else goes into an engine? We might need some cooling down of the engine, yes?

To cool the engine we could have air conditioning operated by the same mechanism as the the 'combustion', so it will take the energy and turn it into cooling for it, by taking the air around it, and draining it of heat by sucking air in from outside as the engine moves the car forward.

This doesn't help a stationary engine though, so what could we do about that? Well we could place a suction device into the engine and then have it suck in fresh air and blow out old air.

So now we have a turning device completely in place and it is cooled.

## **Designing the circular piston**

the circular piston will be not pumping, but roatating without pumping, wihrling the insides around, and then the insides will do the same, so, it will be like one of those things that circle a globe, like the ones with the smaller cicles inside

them that go in different directions. By applying your foot to the pedal, the 'coil' will retract and cause the circles to turn, basically turning the wheels under the car, making the car accelerate. If they were to press down on the peddal then they would go forward, and the reverse for backwards, of course.

The circles would turn via the pressure, and turn the wheels 'related' to them. The pressure makes the first circle move, and of course the more moving parts there are the more force comes out of it, turning the wheels, so make the circles strong and thin. No fuel required!

## **Rotary engine**

Ok, scratch the rings, I want rectangles, sideways. That way it turns like a helicopter rotor, but inside, and then builds up pressure and then keeps applying pressure so that it turns faster and faster, with a pressure release mechanism that will depressurise the whole thing with a quick release thing.

Then it will be more powerful too! Scratch the rings please, they don't work as well.

We could even stick this into a space ship, with a lot of peddles attached to one throttle, so the size of the space ships today - that bulky big thing attached to the space ship - could be a lot of gears working in tandum. With all that space I am sure there would be enough for the space ship to go faster and faster, until it would be hard to stop!

## **Excuse me, rotary coil engine...**

With the rotary engine we could apply pressure from the throttle to the coils that constrict the engine, like a rope that gets tighter and tighter and uncoils slowly with much force. A simple control that you pull back on to make it go faster would do it, as then it is like reigning in a horse, depending on how many segments the rope has.

For a better material we could use rubber though, as it is more durable. We make it coil together and then try to regain it's composure by uncoiling, but, to keep it going, we keep it from uncoiling while it tries to do that.

We could do this by using a set of catches, made of titanium of course, or normal metal if we cannot afford that, and then it catches the coil and then keeps it from uncoiling at the base, spinning the rectangle a lot!

- **Science**

## **Teleporting and worm holes, revised**

I really hate repeating myself by teleporting to the moon would be quicker and cheaper.

### [Teleporting a la Charlatan](#)

As you can see it has been done before, and cheaper and faster. Now a worm hole might sound like a big deal, but it isn't.

Ok so we got to keep it open with anti matter, which can be created with my photon lasers, basically using the addition of anti photons to add to the photons and disintegrate them, leaving behind anti matter, which would be the super string, basically.

So using a photon laser we could create the anti matter inside the laser for the worm hole, making it stay open for as long as it takes for the stuff to enter it and be teleported to the other side of the laser, instantly as it is acting like an elastic band from one side to the other, without damage to anything inside it.

Combining photon lasers and normal lasers would open a worm hole. Now how much does that cost? Pittance!

## **Gluon technology**

Gluons are said to be the binder of atomic nuclei. Further energy and other productions lie herein, as then you could make any sort of thing you want, having understood the binding element.

To bind things of that small a scale you need to strip the gluon down from what it is, dividing, but not 'exploding', the gluon. Look at it as the message in a fortune cookie, and the shell is the rest of the atoms or whatever. If you were to, instead of directly stripping away the gluon, add more things with gluons in them to the 'thing', then you could safely remove one of them without an explosion or something bad happening. If you can get one gluon out for every two gluons used, you should be able to infinitely continue experiments.

Conversely, if you were to add other gluon containing things together, then

splitting the other gluon away, you would be left with something bringing them in together comactly, maybe releasing more energy of their own.

I do not know what will happen so far, so if somebody could get back to me with it I would highly appreciate it. Any comments?

## **Gluons in conductivity materials**

We could use stripped down gluons to produce materials with perfect thermal conductivity, being zero, theoretically, at least.

At the moment, acrylic glass has the lowest amount of thermal conductivity, so inspecting it to see what componenets of it resist heat is important to travel at light speed or keep the conductor cool.

I suggest taking non carbon based elements of small atoms or smaller amounts - even smaller than quarks with my microscope technology - and fiding which ones will not condcut heat at all. Upon fidning them we could gather them into atoms and then subsatnces for producing non cunductors forour methods of use.

If there is a non carbon gas, being nitrogen, then there should be atoms that make up the nitrogen. Stripping the nitrogen down will result in the thing we are looking for.

## **Causation**

This thread is primarily disputing the ability to travel faster than the speed of light.

Quote:

Quote by: **wiki**

In classical physics a cause should always precede its effect. In relativity theory this requirement is strengthened so as to limit causes to the back (past) light cone of the event to be explained (the "effect"); nor can an event be a cause of any event outside the former event's front (future) light cone. These restrictions are consistent with the grounded belief that causal influences cannot travel faster than the speed of light.

So it has been stated that events cannot travle faster than the speed of light. I would like to point out that light is not travelling as fast as it can because it has

no conscious and therefore no ability to say how fast it travels. It merely travels.

As an illustration we could amplify the speed of light by sending it through a worm hole where it travels a greater distance in less time, but that won't melt it or anything.

Also light comes from a star, and the fire on the star makes the light, but, a brighter fire emits more light in volume, and it should travel quicker too, as the source is putting more 'effort' into it, the star is more powerful - there is more force.

So you can see that light speed is not a constant, and, not being a constant, is not a limit to the speed that anything else can travel.

### **What will you do with string once you find them?**

If you were to uncover the strings, which may or may not be there I understand, then what would you do with them?

I got an answer for you - tell the future! If you were to forget about the magnification of it, you could bring it to atomic level where we can see. If you were to measure atoms - where they are, where they will be, where they have been - then you could predict due to reactions what will happen, or what has happened atomically.

All you need to do is bring it down to the atomic level. Then measure the reactions of an area with 'mass', as that is what we are concerned with.

With a ordinary computer we could measure where things are on earth, making all mass on or off switches so that they can all be measured. Then, we take the measurements and see where they go. From that we can show where they will be at any given time, though string theory fattened up so seeable levels, like atoms, then we could use them to bring the universe together.

We are concerned with our world, and there are no reactions that break our ozone directly, so we are safe to go about our business here in earth's ozone.

So we encompass the whole world under this dome to show up as decimals on a computer with periodic table configuration to show what will happen based on reactions that happen, and can see the future.

Fairly simple I think.



## **New microscope technology**

If you were to shine light onto something it will reflect, so, you could capture it with a computer to find the smallest atomic mass available, basically. Using eyes to look for things is not as effective as the corona is not as fine as a computerised system.

I hear they have found new things, like 'protozones', and other things I cannot pronounce. Basically they go smaller than quarks and are able to be experimented on.

Ok well you can please tell me what you know so I can carry it forward.

The people I work with at the lab said they have found new things sub quark. If you look with your eye and expand, you see stuff, but if you see with a computer that expands the things for you, you see more to my knowledge.

So I suspect you have some information about what you have seen, or, that you have some information that counters my claims based today on evidence. They say it works, what do you say?

## **The fourth dimension**

To get into the fourth dimension, you need to pierce a cube, or this world's dimensions, then open it up. To do that maybe you need to do it at sub atomic level? That would be a very small space indeed, so we will try to make objects four dimensional - visually.

Maybe by piercing a space, then expanding atomic structure from within that object we could simulate this concept of the fourth dimension. If you look at a cube and look into the cube, you will be able to imagine a dimension inside of the cube coming out and going around again. To simulate that we need to pierce the cube and expand a cube within the cube, then merge them into the same thing. That means taking two objects and making them the same one, not by merging exactly, but by intersecting the dimensions or angles so that they are the same thing, while they are not, but they will be the same thing in the end.

But what about people going into the fourth dimension? They could surely have their insides turned out, so we need to be more careful. Maybe if we were to add

to the human form, then intersect the objects, we could see a person going into the fourth dimension? If we were to place a human inside a four dimensional space they would enter the fourth dimension, but only be three dimensional, as in energy form they could do that - so maybe with out of body experiences they could go into the fourth dimension in out of body mode so they are not harmed?

It shouldn;t be too hard to make a four dimensional space, but is it hazardous? Maybe try with a mouse first?

To go forward or backwards in time, we should have to travel at speeds beyond light speed. This could be accomplished by entering the speed of light. How do we enter the speed of light? We would just need to pin our world or a section of it to light speed. If we were to make a material that is light sensitive, through electric charge, we could travel at the speed of light, then reach out and tag to the next 'light beam', and travel up to that speed forward in time, so we would be pulling ourselves along the light beams. This material should be on carbon based, as otherwise it will dissolve, being burned up. We should use energy that is light sensitive - that light has an effect on it, like the energy of heat, although light gives off heat, we should then find the thing that forms light, like a heat source, or the gasses that give light from the sun. If we were to replicate the gaseous exchange that goes on in the sun, then we could travel at light speed, but, only in non carbon based 'vehicles' that protect the human body.

If we were to combine gasses that emit light, we could tap that energy and travel at light speed. That would mean placing a person inside a enclosed protective non carbon based covering - maybe that is possible? - and then enact the light giving properties of the sun to make the travel possible.

So we inflate the dimensions of the light source so that it is bigger than a human body, put the human inside it, then enact the light giving properties for a second, and then look what happened. It should make the person travel at the speed of light, so a trip to the moon might be possible for starters - like almost a teleport.

Then we could reverse the process of giving off light to make people travel back in time. That would mean that the gasses and energies exchanged would implode rather than explode, leaving the person a light speed time in the past. Amplifying this would allow for time travel.

The atmosphere is comprised mainly of nitrogen and keeps out harmful uv rays. If we were to densely pack nitrogen together, as it does not ignite when a space shuttle goes through it, we could make a gaseous layer around the person that would protect them from dissolving as they travel the speed of light. If nitrogen keeps light out, then it would keep heat out of the person's encasing dense layers of nitrogen.

Basically you encase someone in layers of nitrogen held together by electronic means from the centre - a magnet for the gas of some sort that keeps light heat out - and then travel at light speed.

I suggest trying to travel out into space to a orbiting space station with the right gear to enter that station for starters, but it may overshoot or something, unless put the right specifications.

## **Evp**

It seems that people hear voices if they tune into the right frequency, which makes sense if you think that ghosts are made of energy. Would that give some credibility to it? If ghosts were made of energy and communicating with us, or each other, then it would make sense that radio frequency would pick up on these 'signals', as they are made of enegy.

Maybe we are doing it wrong? Catchin up on a 'voice' - a random voice - would be better executed if we had the thing tuned into the right frequency all the time. Thinking that we will eventually enter this state, and that we can hear things now, means that we just need to apply the right 'reader' to it.

Seeing as how we can record them and play them back, it means we can convert to them directly with enough practice. If we were to make sounds more sensitive in the play back, why not make them more sensitive now and hear them directly?

I suggest that we set up a reader that is set to the frequency directly - take a frequency or set of sensitivity listeners and repeat the settings and set it up in the same place. Just copy the settings that seem to work. Of course the most tempting ones will be voices of 'authority', so, find a recording that sounds like that, see what you need to do to hear it, and set up the equipment and listen.

If we can 'tune' in, there might be some difference between languages, so find one that goes well with your listener, and stay on it.

If we were to build a machine that is set to filter out noises, the elemental noises, magnetism and echoes of empty rooms, we might be on the right track. Simply filter out the echo of a room, or the echo of flying birds to get to the source. To do that we would might try sending readings inwards, and not outwards. Try sending the signal, a digital one, from an apparatus surrounding the reciever with the sending things on the outside facing inwards surrounding the reciever, like a bullseye. That or trying to send it a short distance travelling on a fine line to the reciever.

To get rid of the 'echoes' one should use a similar transmitter facing outwards picking up the noise of our world, and dumb it out. So if the two things are receiving the same noise it doubles on the reader and then you could negate it - the same noise featuring on both signals would be negated. This will leave things that only resonate inside the circle or 'line', maybe leaving no noise for a while, but eventually it will result in this language that everybody is expecting to hear.

## **Quantum mechanics**

So what we need is to unify subatomic particles with strong force, electromagnetism, weak force and gravity.

Where do these things have a common ground? I would say that they have a common ground on substance, that they all serve the same force, and that force is based on things following natural laws. The law exists, but the common ground is that things exert energy that grows bigger after each step, leading to universe expansion.

The common laws they all follow is that they never dissipate and are based on reactions with their environment. A subatomic particle reacts with its environment, and so does gravity and the other forces. So they are all reaction based, or, are reactions.

To find this common reaction to the universe we could call it influence on or influence of whatever. If something influences the force or particle, it reacts and influences the next thing in the chain, so they are all middlemen. Subatomic particles are based on something and come into existence based on the influence on them and then into the particle. Other forces come into existence because of the influence upon them too. So they are all influenced by something else, or, is the subatomic particle not a start point but a way point for the process. They all react as they need to to convey the energy influenced upon them, so they are all stressed and relieve their stress the only way they can convert energy.

So these forces are all energy converters, and the energy is called stress exerted on them transferred into new energy.

They operate because they are trapped forces. Gravity is action, as it acts as a pulling force or act. Subatomic particles are also actions because they are reactions of something smaller.

## The graviton

So the graviton must have zero mass? If the gravito has zero mass it doesn't exist, as it would have no substance. If it were to have zero mass it would not be drawn to the 'magnet', so it must be the force that draws things to the magnet, and that force needs the particle to have mass, so, mass is attracted to the magnet, while hot air, having mass, does not get drawn to the magnet. The fact that hot air has mass, but travels away from the magnet, means that it breaks that rule!

So what pulls it up? Does it renegade over the force? Hot air is pushed up because it emits something anti gravity like within it, breaking the law of gravity - while it has mass it travels upwards.

What else breaks the laws of gravity? More force applied to the thing will break the law of gravity, like a jet engine for example. While it is being broken there would be strain on the particles bringing it to earth, breaking them too. This would result in the particle being driven upwards into each other resulting in some sort of wierd thing, but, that is not the case. If it were broken then it would affect the other particles, so, there is no particle exchange in gravity, because it would be broken all the time resulting in something wierd that cannot be repaired, with the particles like tengers said would result in two things coming from the same thing but 'married'.

That said there is still a force pulling things towards it, so there must be a particle exchange.

So there is no graviton, as it would end up being wierd. What would happen when it reaches the magnet? Wouldn;t it accumulate into something greater, exploding eventually?

Gravity has no particle based on my ideas, or are they wrong? There is no graviton, but the force remains.

The force comes from there being a ozone layer. Things could go on forever if they were not bound by the ozone, which is very hard to break through. If that is where gravity starts, because of the ozone, then there is different constituents in the air that brings things down to earth. That force doesn;t ceom from the centre of the earth, nor a magnet, but rather from the air pushing down onto it, feeling the rebounding force of the ozone, it rebounds to earth in a resonating manner, making it a push force and not a pull force, but still absent of a particle exchange. If it were to stay up, then there would be no force upon it, or less force. That's how moons coil around a planet, because that planets 'ozone' is making it come back to it or stay in place.

So gravity comes from ozone, and the force that makes it come back to earth is due to a bubble pressure.

## **Cold fusion**

So I gett hat you want more energy out than being put in, but then you need fuel for the energy. I suggest that the water be replaced with metal and the metal be left out in the sunlight uder a magnifying glass or something. If you want the temperature to rise, putting anything under a seres of magnifying glasses or other thing that uses natural heat to make more energy would requirw the sun or some other form of fuel.

I suggest metal because it can get very hot, or, placing sand in a shallow meatl containing device could reap rewards. Looking to water just reminds me of steam power.

## **Pseudo science**

Ok, I believe in pseudo science, and I am going to try to prove that it can be tested. They arrived by their conclusions by deduction, as all reason is involved in looking for formulaes. If they cannot be disproven, then they are regaurded as true, although they might only be folk lore. If they were put to the test, then they would reveal whether they are true or not. In the event they are found to hold some sort of 'reality' then they would be proven.

If you take one of these theories or sciences and ask why they came into being, they must have come from tests of some sort, so they must have an element of truth for some of the science. There might though be a lot of red herrings in there, so they need to be tested so that they can be refined. They are science after all, so they must hold true for some part of themsleves.

Let's talk alchemy? Alchemy came about by testing reactions of things to other things, over and over again. The results were recorded, and only due to consistency were they regaurded as true.

How about astrology? Here they took people and observed them and what the planets do to your moods and fate. Determinism, a highly thought of real science proves that there is such a thing as fate. Then you have one wolrd consciousness? That is also speculation of sorts, but that is tested. So you have two real sciences leading to this astrology, but astrology infers planetary orbits on the person's life, and, if you believe the first two, then this is also reasonable.

How they came to their conclusions I have no idea, but while it may be inaccurate, it certainly should be considered.

Can you see how these sciences could work out and be tested? I wonder if there will be grant money for them in future...

## **Genetic engineering - scrap it!**

In theory it is possible to make someone stronger and more intelligent. Simply you increase their muscle mass per capita and their perception towards the world.

You can make someone stronger by making their muscle mass more dense, so the same muscle mass can become more dense, but why? Better athletes? That will turn in nominal amounts of money. Stronger construction workers? They will cost the company more. We have machines to do what we cannot do naturally with regards to strength.

Intelligence? You could make a brain more perceptive, but what will that accomplish? You will have people that learn faster and then do more with what they know, speeding up the impulses from one cell to the next. That also has a limit to how fast it can be done, as too fast will short out the brain. Electricity can only move so fast you know, nothing evolution won't do naturally. Then as it isn't slow at the moment, it must be quite fast already. You could supply impulses from a machine to supply the person with knowledge at the moment, so, what is the need for faster thought versus knowledgeable thought? What is the problem.

I see no need for stronger people practically and no need for faster thinking people. There is no need for them, but it would be fun for researchers to pride themselves in what they have made, although it would be impractical.

## **Sustainable earth**

To make the earth sustainable we need to: [1] cut down on the number of people entering it, or, make more space, first of all. [2] Then we need to make lots of food [3] and find a way to new fuels, and reduce global warming.

[1] To make more space we need to go up, up into the air, building wise, or, use space elevators to get to other planets. There are plenty of planets out there to keep us busy for a long time, forever more or less.

[2] Food? We need land for food, or, labs that produce organic food. We could go into the desert and with fusion generators make light for the growing of the plants, and if necessary - I think it is! - animals that eat the plants. There is plenty of space out there, and, we could build up and go to new planets too.

[3] Fuels? We could use algae or replace everything with electricity from our fusion generators, which are small, cheap and spotless.

[4] Global warming? Plasma fire!

Looking good? Now it is! The key for now lies in deserts being used for covered air conditioned 'farms'.

Everything is falling into place \*rubs greedy palms\*!

- **Natural disasters**

## **Volcanoes**

we can stop volcanoes from erupting by capping them with the same rock that makes up the volcano. Simply taking rock from the base of the volcano and making a cap over the volcano will make pressure though, and will result in an earth quake, so, place the rock at the base where it is building up, where it would be flat, not coming up into the volcano, making a smooth top for the magma to follow down into the ocean, where it won't cause problems. Building the top low down is necessary, so draining the volcano is also necessary, but that can be done by making holes for 'filtration', so that it 'levels out'.

mean it will rather erupt where there is less resistance, like in the ocean where it 'defects' to when the volcano is no longer a viable output point.

## **Stopping wildfires**

Wildfires are a real problem, and making the forest or underbrush burn out before the fire gets there isn't good enough. How do you stop a fire then?

Maybe if they were to drop something that feeds off of the fire onto the fire, it would 'eat' the fire and cause a chain reaction to go from place to place putting



the fire out? With thermal technology they would know where the fires are before they become a problem, maybe setting these devices up on the outskirts of underbrush with a 'dish' to get all the information would be cheap and 'secure'. Then they could drop a wet blanket on the area, maybe a blanket made out of something non flammable, maybe a wet blanket made of something cheap, or maybe a bomb? dropping tnt would ignite it and suffocate the fire under the 'death' it brings, and the explosion would kill off the fire. Gunpowder is cheap, so drop bombs on the fire!

## **Earthquakes**

We cannot stop earthquakes, but we can stop the damaging effects. We can do this by drilling down into the earth and on the level under ours making a lot of subterranean holes that will merely echo the effects of the earthquake. Current measures include inserting rubber into the 'plate', which is still carrying some force. By making these holes with support pillars, they will merely echo through the earth as the poles are still supporting the upper layer. Then they would not transmit as much force, actually a negligible amount, as the earth does not carry all of the force, as it merely shakes the support pillars, with a low amount of the pillars 'giving way', and then the rest will still support the upper layer. We should go for the most intermediate level in hardness to make drilling easier. Then the earthquake will separate the earth at a lower level and spare the upper level. The earthquake will still happen, but it won't damage anything, as it will separate a bunch of pillars in a line, sparing the surface where we dwell. The rest of the pillars will shake a bit though, but won't cause any real damage.

## **Clearing up dust storms in the world**

To clear up dust storms we should place lots of wind energy generators inside the city. As the dust comes in quite high they would be hard pressed to deter it at ground level, so I suggest multiple wind turbines at various levels, frequently at road dividers, the curbs in the centre of the street. That will blow the dust out of the cities and clear it up, by blowing it from turbine to turbine until it leaves the city. Use the wind coming in to power the dust expulsion, so it will cancel itself out, basically. The problem is frequency, as it needs to cover the whole town.

## **Snow**

If there is still a problem with the trains in America, then there should be a solution.

A train has a snow separator at its front that separates the snow as the train passes through. Now if they were to place a flame thrower at the front of the train, powered by the engine of course, then it would be quick quick through that snow. A flame thrower could be pulled out of any workshop and souped up so the flame extends a great distance in front of the train, not damaging the upcoming track, but rather destroying the snow in front of the train for a short distance.

## **Hurricanes**

To stop a hurricane you need to find the centre of the storm and keep it over the outlying areas. You can do this by building pillars outside the city, huge wastes of time and money it might seem, but as the hurricane hits them they will meet enough resistance to dent them and stop the circulation of the air, making it distort in shape, splitting it in half eventually. With the air no longer forming a closed current, and having no force on the other side, already been forced away from the centre, will stop circulating and die down into a mild breeze, or strong wind, but not a hurricane.

## **Tidal waves**

To stop a tidal wave you need to stop the momentum of the wave. These waves are very big so it would be hard, but, if you were to level out the sea bed with machinery, pushing the sand outwards from after the swimming zones, leveling it out basically, the wave would lose momentum due to the level and start crashing earlier.

But that is expensive, so, maybe if they were to place turbines out at sea that absorb the waves power to generate electricity, big ones, they would, if secure, slow the wave down, and cycle a lot of it out to the bottom of the wave, making a huge dent in the wave.

This would be a sound investment as it will generate a lot of clean electricity too as well as denting the wave down to size

- **Accounting**

## Accounting made easier

[1] I was thinking about making accounting easier by the state if they calculated how much money they needed, divided that by the ratio of set tax rates, and then made the tax one amount over the spectrum. That would make life easier for accountants wouldn't it? Less calculations of course means more consistency.

If they also set the rising of the value of their assets and depreciation of others, why not tax the increasing of their fixed assets like buildings? If they are making more money in the kitty because of buildings, then they should pay tax on that. If they were to rent it too they should also pay tax on that, and that could be worth a lot of money to the state. Then to raise capital the state could buy assets and rent them to the business themselves, making more capital for the business to do their thing with, and the state could cut its deficit a bit each month with a one off laying out of funds for the businesses assets.

If assets were classed as rentals it would make them fall into working capital, also shortening the list for the purposes of making it simpler by categorising all the things together. There would be no switching of increases in assets to decreases due to assets - they would all fall under rent or something.

If the state owned all the assets then there would be far less work for the accountants, and create more jobs in the state hopefully. The more money running through the business to the state means that money will travel more, and the more money travels it accumulates - like a snowball.

Even pensions could be drafted into expenses hopefully, if they aren't there already, or pensions could be paid in bulk. The more they transfer at once the more money there is working, all cleared by the bank.

[2] To say that accounting is difficult is only because of the weight of all the transactions. If there were fewer transactions then would it be easier? If you could group all your things together then there would be less to work out, so, if you wanted to make groups of things that are not similar it would be easier. The problem is that you cannot group things together that are not similar because then you would have to back track and check them out again. This means that you need to use the categories of the present method, but, if you were to have a column for plus and minus too on the right of the page you could easily group them together and then swiftly sweep through the columns not hesitating for the thought of adding or subtracting the amounts. A little column like that could save a lot of time for all workings out, maybe using different symbols for adding up

assets they do keep depreciating or appreciating, maybe a "a" or "d" symbol?

[3] How about list of symbols for assets, salaries, and production costs? They could be "t", "s" and "p", then be inserted on the left of the ledger. This way accountants could find their corresponding things, and quickly go to the right to see if it must be added.

If someone looks at the ledger they can speed it up by looking what it is for, as there is no column for type of thing. With this and the other plus minus thing, they could quickly see what it is, what it does, and how much of it there is to be processed. This could make making subtotals a lot quicker for checking their ledgers hopefully, and saving time will make them able to process the banking amounts quicker.

### **Eliminating assaults**

To eliminate assaults people should be brain washed by the television and radios with subliminal messages of a horde of Christians and dogs chasing them down if they hit another person, except in a ring of course where the evil 'demagogue' Christians cannot get them.

This messaging would go down well with the public as it is for a good cause. The votes will sway way in favour of this message, continuously broadcast for all the people to see and hear.

Maybe replace the Christians with some sort of Macguyver pacifist army? They could be shown and said to use tricks to irritate the people forever as they are all too scared to throw the first punch for legal reasons, and so will try to force out the dregs of society that hit others.

Or, just broadcast that people that hit others will no doubt sometime hit the wrong person and then go to jail!

- **Philosophy and religion**

The pen does bear a certain 'pigment', but what does that matter? Philosophy is not putting food on the table nor happiness in hearts, it leads to unhappiness, empty unanswered questions.

Fortunately it has some use, in laws. In laws people need to justify themselves, but, knowing what is a red pen or not doesn't matter. Of course you could replace the world of the philosophical for the world of common sense, which is common in examples in real life, no head banging needed.

But, seeing as it has come up, and I have nothing better to do, I will put my two cents in.

Truth is about what the universe dictates. The way the universe formed is the truth, and anything other than that is wrong, bad, incorrect, lose.

Now what did the universe form? It formed eyes for us to see, it formed things to be seen, what we see cannot be wrong, because, that is what is intended. If we see an illusion, there is an illusion, and seeing an illusion is right on the money.

So what is wrong? Antisocietal is wrong, that is all. This being the only wrong thing in the universe, everything else is right, even mistakes. If you ask a child what is seven plus five, and they answer six, it was an illusion to them, but seeing as how they saw the illusion as it was obscuring their vision, they are right. They are right because if someone hits another person then the one will say it was ok, and the other will say it was horrible!

Now if one act can have two different outcomes, then there must be no right way to view it, unless you come out with perspective, but, then you need to see that everyone has a different perspective. If you ask a child what will happen if a nuke destroys a city, and they say the people will drink wine, then their perspective to the same thing is just askew to the truth, but is still not wrong, because it is not their fault, but that of the illusion, and the illusion is blameless, so there is no fault, nor blame, anywhere.

So the pen is blue. I cannot see the pen, but I know it is blue, because, I think this is a trick, and that skews my perspective, creating an illusion, shifting the blame, blame 'evaporates', and so forth.

### **New religion - 'Universal'**

I have been thinking of the way gods have personalities, and that is just wrong! Personalities mean that they need things, the universe needs nothing, and there is a 'universal force'. If there was to be a worshipping of the universe, then it would be pure, as the universe has no personality, does it? If it does it is without peer anyway, so we better listen up or get lose!

I have found the answer, the answer is the universe! Even scientists worship the universe, even athiests can. You don't need to believe in anything, just the power of being, which is societal - purest of pure -- perfection! To follow

something that grand means we may now become gods ourselves with enough effort and time, as time is all you need to develop your 'power', and what is a God but power?

So do the right thing and follow the universe, even you athiests must agree? If it is right, and it is, then it is is worth following.

But can we trust the universe?

That's it! God didn;t make the universe, the universe made God! There had to be something, as nothing leads to nothing, so, the universe is the first point, basically, and it was not a big bang, it created the stuff if there was a big bang!

So follow the universe, as it is what we will eventually come to respect as being right, and where is the sense in being wrong? Do you really want to be wrong? Everything about science says that natural laws - imposed by the universe - work, and as we come to understand the way things work, we find the only answer is that the universe is perfect in every way we can ever hope to understand!

## **The meaning of life**

Why does everyone think life has to have a meaning? Does a rock lying on the ground have meaning? How are we different from that rock? If the universe is some kind of accident then there is no meaning, meaning, that we are an accident and life is too.

If we were created for a purpose, then we should fill that purpose, which is to serve our creator and those around us. Now what can we do for our creator but give It praise? Oh It likes that I bet you!

So it is either an accident or we must be good little thralls. If God comes down and asks what you have done with your life, say that you spent it picking your nose all the better to smell It with, or something equally witty. Of course you could try to please this glory hog by doing good things and acting in a way good for society, and It would like that too, but worship comes first. If you give It your time it will give you entrance.

## **A constitution for all**

So the constitution defines the laws, but is it just to say that something basically

biblical is right? These things were set forth by idealists a long time ago, and as new truth is found so laws change. We have found new truth and tried to model it on the constitution, but why try to model truth on anything?

The constitution should, simply, be, "that all things should benefit society." That is all it should be.

## **Moral law**

Yes there is moral objectivism, and that comes from the gut. We are programmed, via evolution or creationism, whichever you prefer, to have morals. What starts as a gut feeling is our basic morals coming into effect, but these are all down to preserving society. Some of them are wrong though, as fighting to preserve society is widely accepted as a moral we cannot do without - someone hits your child and you want to hit them back. In this instance survival instinct is wrong, as two wrongs do not make a right. Then there is the urge to steal, for example. That urge is also survivalist, and comes from our basic instinct, but, we know it is wrong. The urge persists though, coming from our survivalist instinct, versus our morals.

So it is not a basic human instinct to be moral, but morals persist. Morals come from our societal instinct versus our predicament, where our morals are tested. There is no divine thing here, purely basic, but moral law is in effect.

Moral law comes from wanting, not to please God, but rather to please yourself or others, to please society, so, it is wise to say that moral law comes from inside the being, not from oral testimony from a God, but, this oral testimony helps guide the outside to more moral activity. It is true that moral law can come from reason, as reason leads to more moral activity based on thoughts, so, while there is a gut feeling, it comes secondary to our reasoned out morals. The gut reactions are based on what nature has told us to do to survive, but, to become truly moral, we need to look to thought as a means of being moral.

Moral law therefore comes from our instinct added to our reason. Once we have balanced the two then there is true moral law, as you need to have a direction for your law to go in, being the benefit of society.

But there is absolute morals, more observed in the west. There they shun the almighty in favour of the truth, as the truth is right, and like in nature, there is only one gravity.

## **Physical Materialists**

The quote was:

Quote:

The power of making free choices that are unconstrained by external circumstances or by an agency such as fate or divine will.

Every choice is defined by determinism, seeing as how we are reactive. We only react to things, from our waking moment to our sleeping moments, because, if there is no stimulus then there is no reaction.

If you were to take a person and place them into a environment with nothing in it, just floating there, they would still react to their environment and their pre conceived notions and instinct, forever thinking of ways to interact with, something.

There are no free choices, for every action there is a reaction, and there is no such thing as pro active decisions. Our brains are reactive to the input, they do not put out unless they get in, and they get it from chemicals and stimulus from other organs like eyes and stuff.

If you take an engine, it needs oil to go forward, otherwise it don't work. Oil in this case is stimuli, or a brain is the engine. Now the oil is never used up it is just used.

Quote:

You haven't addressed the main point: deliberacy. What is it that is "comparing the statements"? What is it that is acting on those statements and judging them? What is this "I" you keep referring to, and how does it work?

The I he is referring to is that of self, that the focal point for making statements is that there has to be a self for the statement to be made. If there was no statement giver, there would be no statement, but, if people did not exist, then there would only be truth, as the physical cannot lie, except in the case of illusions, but then without the self to interpret the illusion, there would be no illusion.

What is an illusion? An illusion is semi present, as while it does bear reactions in us, it is not reactionary on the base level of truth with other non living things, that illusions only interact with living things is a given, so look at them as a reactionary agent, that they cause reactions and are the result of a reaction, but remember they are still semi present.



Semi presence is an illusion, a false notion from your mind, like a false assumption. The falseness is in the interpretation of it being there, while it is not actually physical. So false ideas are semi present because they do bear reactions, but, they are also reactive, thier whole existence is reactive, that they are only there based on other things 'creating' them.

Now a false idea is an illusion, because it has reactions from it, and to it, and then dissapears with the person as a figment. Figments exist because they bear reactions, and anything that affects the world must exist.

Now a law based on a false argument is an illusion, but it still affects the law. As the idea chages the law is updated, naturally. Now laws that are physical are not illusions, but physical. Physics is not an illusion, but a truth, and a truth reacts with the world.

So how do false laws react with the world? They affect our primal urges and reason, so they have affect, and, they could throw innocent people into jail. In this way all laws are illusions, except if they are societal. Any unsocietal law is an illusion, so, laws can be called real if they are soceital, because then they breed 'love'.

## **Logic**

Logic comes from the path of least resistance, where your own ideas do not conflict with the knowledge you have, so there is no resistance to the idea.

## **Burden of proof**

Seeing as how the great probablity of God exists, the burden of proof lies on the athiest.

If a ship ventures forth for an unknown land, and it doesn't know if there is lnad south or north, but there is a great probabiltly there is land to the north, although no proof, and there is evident land to the south, then they should go south. But, the great probablity of land to the north iterferes with the land to the south as there can only be land to one of the directions in this example, because if the land to the north does exist then there is no land to the south. Then you got to think also that if it is so likely that there is land to the north and evident land to the south there is a problem, as they can only go one way. Then you add the law of biogenesis that contradicts evidence, then you get the advent of a person that conflicts the evident direction, and it becomes less evident, nearly refuted. So

you got God, highly likely, and atheism, refuted.

The burden of proof lies on the atheist.

## **Justice**

Justice came about much earlier than that. From the first caveman, or whatever, wanted to be treated equally because they were hard done by - trading money for example - they came to a form of justice in currency and law. Lawfully they could say that they had suffered at the hands of someone else and they wanted to, in other words, be paid for their ordeal in having the other person dealt with harshly. This justice is like emotional payment, so, justice is payment for hardships or goods 'suffered'.

## **Corner stones of Christianity**

The corner stones of Christianity seem to be forgiveness and to be moral. They fit into today's world because they are still relevant. If you forgive people you will progress with your life and spread joy. If you are moral you will do the same. Following these guidelines will bring you joy and cleanse your soul. You need to ask forgiveness from God too so that He doesn't hold anything against you, as you would have something held against you if you were not forgiven. That God doesn't come forth and forgive you automatically is because it is up to you because it is your sin that you are accountable for, as you have been immoral, breaking down other's lives probably, and now need to acknowledge your sin for yourself and your 'parent', and that you seek His acknowledgement of your transgressions that you also acknowledge and feel bad about. It is a secret confession of sorts that nobody needs to know about.

## **Finding absolutes...**

I have proven there are absolutes. If you throw a ball you have absolutely thrown the ball, but when you add physicalism to it - that the ball was thrown a certain way - then you find that it stops being objective and becomes subjective, as people view things differently. So where do views unite into an absolute? Only when you take the subjectivity out of the matter do you find it objective, so, while information can be objective, the more you add to it it becomes subjective. The man walked, the man walked slowly, the old man walked slowly. Can you see

how the more you add the less objective it becomes? So to simplify it makes it eventually objective, and an absolute. The sun burns, gravity pulls you down, all these things are absolutes, so, is it possible to make everything absolute? By simplifying it that seems to be the case. Can you make anything absolute? If everything is absolute until added to, or given description, then that makes sense.

How about "The man is mad?" If you wanted to see if that is absolute, the term mad is subjective, so, you could substitute the mad man for "The man is not of a working order mentally." That sounds absolute to me as the man can absolutely not act normally, making him insane, but that comes down to opinion as well. How about "The man is not sane." That is an absolute because he is now not inside a classification, but placed outside of it, but the subjectivity is not inferred by his state, but the absolute state he is not in, so, "mad" becomes absolute by classing that man outside of the definition, but are definitions absolute? If "mad" is defined as insane, and there is no way he could fall into that description, then he is absolutely outside of the definition because he falls outside of sanity and inside of madness, meaning that based on opinion he falls outside of what the word means and inside another category, because there is no way he could be classed as sane because he is not.

So can categories be absolutes? Wealth for instance is a subjective category, but seeing as how you can have no money - which is an absolute - you can have much money, which is subjective. But the fact that he has much wealth means that due to the amount of wealth, which in total is an absolute - you can have all the wealth - you can have some of the wealth - also an absolute - you can be wealthy - having amassed a sizeable amount of wealth. Now the wealth is not subjective but the 'size' is. So, seeing as how sizes are subjective unless given value, the term wealthy means that they have an above average size of wealth, and an average is also objective, as you can have all, some or no wealth, so the term wealthy, although subjective, has been proven as an absolute, as he has more than average wealth.

So you take your term and compare it to the absolutes, and find more absolutes from them. Absolutes, once found, define the rest of the terms by placement inside the scheme, as categories are formed objectively.

### **Eliminative materialism and physical reductionism in the philosophy of mind**

"Its primary claim is that people's common-sense understanding of the mind (or folk psychology) is false and that certain classes of mental states that most people believe in do not exist." - Wiki

So they claim that folk psychology is false, but pain? They believe that a

psychological state of pain doesn't exist? When a person feels pain their instinct tells them to try to get away first and foremost. It tells them to run from the pain inflicting thing, but this can be overcome by willpower. The 'state of pain' is when someone feels pain, but is it another state? Does the mind enter a new state? It is triggered by something, it reacts by making the person want to stop that feeling, that I would call panic, a want to stop the pain and depending on the intensity, at a related cost. When someone perceives something, they first tell their subconscious, then their conscious is told by their subconscious, and the rationality of the scenario is controlled from there. But when the perception is so intense that it overwhelms the subconscious with the scenario of great danger, depending on the greatness, some people might flee or be petrified. Seeing as how people become petrified the subconscious has entered a state of overloading the conscious and then it is powerless, like a power surge with electricity, except that one of the controllers of the motor actions is overwhelmed with basic understanding of the scenario, as it is a basic rationale. Then with the absence of information from the basic interpreter to the active controller, the active controller is helpless to do anything, as it has no instinct telling the conscious what is going on. Be it pain or panic, there is a breakdown in the information being processed.

There is no state, merely a breakdown in processes. Well you could call it a state, as the state might be on a 'measuring thermometer', and different sections of these intense feelings could be new segments of awareness, so you could call it a state, as it is not in its normal state.

## **Philosophical outlooks**

You get different ways to look at the world and find your inspirations, and ways to look at the world. The first way is to look at what is around you and ponder it. The second way is to look at what you do not have and ponder that. The third way is to look at what is around you and what it is that is not around you and ponder them. Most people use the third way of thinking, and this usually is usually called materialism, so is materialism enlightenment?

## **Context [my first big break!]**

Ok, let me try again. Laws prove things not only work but exist. Things are pulled towards the earth, we call this gravity. These proven things we often call laws. Laws are sciences. Philosophy is a science, but it is a tricky science. Your position is that nothing can be proven unless a premise is assumed. That is correct. You need to assume something before you can prove it. You think your

child went to the movies, you inspect their pockets, you find no ticket stubs. You have not proven that your child went to movies, but you still assume that they might have. The case is still open. What do we call a case that is still open? An open case. Where do we find open cases? In a court of law. What do we use in a court of law - besides pay offs? Laws. So we need to use an assumption, and then laws to prove that something is what it is. Assuming is the first step, but it is not the only step. It is false to say that you think it is raining outside, therefore you have proven it is raining outside. It is true to say you think it is raining outside, you investigate with some 'lawful' detective work, you find rain, you have proven it is raining outside.

Now let's take your favourite example, x is true, y is false. How do we know x is true? We need evidence to know, until then we can only assume, so the case will remain open until we have closed it with some evidence, right? This calls for some more 'lawful' detective work, or, some philosophical logic. Is logic self evident? Well logic is used to prove things, so it is evidence, but it is only arrived by if something is assumed, but can also be proven. There are things that are proven, and if we look hard enough, we can prove logic, then use logic to prove that our case is correct or not, and close the bloody thing, right?

- **War with the saints! [I was bored]**

## **Aristotle**

"The coming to be is a change where nothing persists of which the resultant is a property. In that particular change he introduces the concept of potentiality (dynamis) and actuality (entelecheia) in association with the matter and the form." - Wiki

When actuality has no potential, then it is, but cannot be. Splitting an atom results in actuality, but no potential, as the atom has no potential once it is split. I can see how he might have said this for rain, as it has always potential and actuality, but that is a cycle.

What about life on earth? A zygote has potential, but once it has reached the end of it's life cycle it has no more potential as it is spent. What is the potential of burned wood? It was actual sapling, then potential fire wood, then actual burning wood, then it has no potential except when it goes back into the earth, then into diamonds, then into jewellery, then... where? There is no potential for a diamond as it has reached the end of it's cycle.

So, some cycles are eternal, some have a beginning and an end. Those that

have a beginning have an end, and those that have no end did have a beginning.

So some things have no potential, but everything has an actuality.

Change then is something that may kill off the potential and the actuality, as it has changed.

## **Spinoza**

"Substance exists and cannot be dependent on anything else for its existence."

I think that all substance relies on the makeup of the substance around it to keep it as it is. If there was no water around a fish, both having substance, the fish would lose its shape. Not saying that a fish cannot come out of water, but then it has air around it, also having substance, substance pushing against the outside of the fish keeping it in place. So if there was only one substance it would not have anything to surround it, and there would be no life. So one substance needs another to give it form, and that means that there need be at least two substances to have the one. If there was not two substances, then there would be a full explosion of the one that is, leaving the substance to go everywhere without it controlling where it went, so substance is dependant on other substances to have form, and without form there is no substance - there is nothing but one thing without substance of another kind to fight for its place in the universe. Life therefore depends on there being many substances.

"Spinoza's mathematical and logical approach to metaphysics, and therefore ethics, concluded that emotion is formed from inadequate understanding."

Emotion is formed from our survival instinct, not from not understanding, yet not understanding is a way to trigger some emotions. Emotion is there to keep us all motivated, and is not a mistake. Without emotion we would not have anything driving us on to live, as living is made up of emotions and pandering to them, so without emotion we would just lie around, motionless.

"According to Spinoza, the highest virtue is the intellectual love or knowledge of God/Nature/Universe."

A virtue is something that is good, that keeps us all living and motivated in a beneficial way, so loving your fellow man is the highest virtue, and rather easily understood.

## **Saint James of Zebedee**

Saint James son of Zebedee was a warrior after the death of Christ. He travelled to Spain and fought for their army and was beheaded in the year fourty four. It is a pity that He saw the way to spread the word of God with a sword, as people then see you as an enemy. Think now if you come to a new land with the word of God and the people, moors I am told, reject it and hold their own beliefs true. Then you come on horse with sword shining high, and then they see your word as poison, right? Jesus would never have lifted a hand to other followers, so neither should His disciples have, instead have debating with the others in their places of worship, I suppose if they were brave enough. This would have opened hearts and minds to new ideas, and God would have surely been pleased for both parties, right?

## **Saint Luke**

The gospel Of saint Luke the Apostle is full of stories and characteristics of Jesus, But why do we need to know Jesus so well? Why not know our best friend well, why Jesus? Is it to make friends with the 'entrance'?

Saint Luke was the founder of Christian iconography, and I find this strange that one would place importance on anyhting other than a cross in Christian fatih, seeing as how his whole gospel was about the workings of Christ, climaxing with the crucifixion, I would think that he would use a simple yet effective cross everywhere that he could - it may be boring but it is the most important thing is it not. To use other icons is to say there are other things worth considering as icons in Christianity, and other than forgiveness, love or thankfullness, all in minor icon form below a corss, I do not agree at all. Hwat were these icons of? Men? Kings? Works? Ways of trumpeting your truiumph over the fields that year? These things have no place in Christinity, and I don't feel they belong in a church, however beautiful they may be. Pat yourself on the back somewhere else Saint Luke and company!

## **Saint John**

Saint John was one of the witnesses that saw Jesus crucified along with Peter and James. He often refers to himself as 'the disciple the Jesus loved', and I find this disgusting, as in the other scriptures we are told that Jesus loves us all equally, so to refer to yourself as the disciple that Jesus loved would be like

casting a screen over yourself to either avoid identification for personal reasons like humility, which could be a good thing, or it could be for not wanting to be convicted by the authorities, right? Again denying Jesus! Maybe it was a way of trumpeting your his own self worth, a sign of pride in his day to day living, and that this pride could creep into his gospel is also disgusting. If Jesus said to him one night that He loved him, must he repeat it every time he feels it necessary?

Surely the other apostles got the same treatment, so to say that you are more loved may be a way of saying that your gospel is more in tune with the Holy Spirit than the others and therefore more important, and therefore you deserve more praise, and more authority over the wishes of the deceased Christ? Was it a Claim to power? Could we then say that Saint John was like a cat, who would stick around referring to himself as the one that was loved and when times got tough he was a labelless supporter? No that would be misleading, I am sure all the disciples were good men. Either way you can see that he had a problem coming to terms that he was equal with other men, whatever he may have done, and that is a sin and character flaw.

### **Saint Paul**

Saint Paul had a different view of Jesus to the other apostles, and how could this be so? He must surely have misled the people, or, maybe the other apostles got together and agreed that Christ was a certain way. In a way either they were misleading the masses, by not being individuals, meaning they were wrong, or he was wrong for disagreeing that Jesus should be portrayed in this or that way and not in the way that everyone agrees He is. So any way you look at it, you have some misleading from one or another apostle somewhere along the line, but seeing as how this is about Saint Paul, let's say he was speaking his mind - it is true they were all together when collecting the texts into the new testament, right? SO they might have agreed to disagree, but you can't help but wonder.

### **Saint Peter**

Saint Peter was the corner stone of the Catholic Church after the death of Christ, as Jesus said that He would erect a church through him, or something like that. What we have here is the first pope, so what does the pope do? The pope makes all the decisions of the church, but what decisions could be made without a church? Could he then have been a 'hidden' decision maker of the church, casting his own agenda from the inside out? We all know how power corrupts, so to give power to this guy would have corrupted him to seek to see his own agenda fulfilled, shan't it? If all ministers were with the people then there would



be less corruption, as when people are taken out of the melee of preaching they forget what it is about and get politically minded, not full of fire and true like Jesus was. Should the pope not try to be more like Jesus? Then he should be with the people and not away from and lofted high above them like royalty, right? True he could see what was going on, theoretically, but he would still not make decisions 'for the people by the people', so to speak. As pope he would have had political things on his mind surely, and then he would have lost sight of the true aim of the church in his natural mortal quest for comfort, meaning, that the church would have worked better if loosely organised, or, become riddled with people in it for the money, as all institutions are. Naturally after having walked with Jesus he would have wanted to be like the artworks depict him, battered and bruised, but seriously he would have tried to avoid that in his quest for bringing the church to the world. I think a pope is a bad idea, and saint Peter was wrong for taking the whole church under his singular control, as subjective mortal control is never flawless, and the people pay him tribute hoping he will save them from hell.

Actually, I think he was a deception! He could never have been as holy as the artworks suggest, and the only way that these artworks could have come along was through propaganda by his church that he was a really really holy man. No man could have suffered like these works suggest, it would have taken iron will or total stupidity to walk towards someone telling you that they will beat you until you bleed and crucify you. Think of when he denied Jesus, was that holy? No, so what has happened here? He has apparently become a saint overnight, and not just a saint, a martyr like no other, charging a baton wielding crusader with a scroll of known salvation, and then getting up and charging again. I don't think anyone has a will to fight like these people have been led to believe.

It is true that he was given the keys to the kingdom of heaven too, so, we have a person who sits far away from the people, not going out to greet them I gather, having the keys. How are the people supposed to see things his way? How can anyone see things his way when they are busy seeing things their way? How can he see things their way while he is so high up there? It should be very hard for the joys of heaven to pass on to the flock then as parties are so distant to each other.

## **Hymns of Ephrem**

"Over four hundred hymns composed by Ephrem still exist. Granted that some have been lost, Ephrem's productivity is not in doubt. The church historian Sozomen credits Ephrem with having written over three million lines. Ephrem combines in his writing a threefold heritage: he draws on the models and methods of early Rabbinic Judaism, he engages skilfully with Greek science and philosophy, and he delights in the Mesopotamian/Persian tradition of mystery

symbolism.

The most important of his works are his lyric, teaching hymns (ܡܕܪܫܐ, *madrāšê*). These hymns are full of rich, poetic imagery drawn from biblical sources, folk tradition, and other religions and philosophies. The *madrāšê* are written in stanzas of syllabic verse, and employ over fifty different metrical schemes. Each *madrāšâ* had its *qālâ* (ܡܠܚܐ), a traditional tune identified by its opening line. All of these *qālê* are now lost. It seems that Bardaisan and Mani composed *madrāšê*, and Ephrem felt that the medium was a suitable tool to use against their claims. The *madrāšê* are gathered into various hymn cycles. Each group has a title — *Carmina Nisibena*, *On Faith*, *On Paradise*, *On Virginity*, *Against Heresies* — but some of these titles do not do justice to the entirety of the collection (for instance, only the first half of the *Carmina Nisibena* is about Nisibis). Each *madrāšâ* usually had a refrain (ܡܠܚܐ, 'ûnî□â), which was repeated after each stanza. Later writers have suggested that the *madrāšê* were sung by all women choirs with an accompanying lyre.

Particularly influential were his *Hymns Against Heresies*.<sup>[1]</sup> Ephrem used these to warn his flock of the heresies which threatened to divide the early church. He lamented that the faithful were "tossed to and fro and carried around with every wind of doctrine, by the cunning of men, by their craftiness and deceitful wiles."<sup>[2]</sup> He devised hymns laden with doctrinal details to inoculate right-thinking Christians against heresies such as docetism. The *Hymns Against Heresies* employ colourful metaphors to describe the Incarnation of Christ as a fully human and divine. Ephrem asserts that Christ's unity of humanity and divinity represents peace, perfection and salvation; in contrast, docetism and other heresies sought to divide or reduce Christ's nature, and in doing so would rend and devalue Christ's followers with their false teachings.

Ephrem also wrote verse homilies (ܡܡܪܐ, *mêmrê*). These sermons in poetry are far fewer in number than the *madrāšê*. The *mêmrê* are written in a heptosyllabic couplets (pairs of lines of seven syllables each).

The third category of Ephrem's writings is his prose work. He wrote biblical commentaries on the Diatessaron (the single gospel harmony of the early Syriac church), on Genesis and Exodus, and on the Acts of the Apostles and Pauline Epistles. He also wrote refutations against Bardaisan, Mani, Marcion and others. Ephrem wrote exclusively in the Syriac language, but translations of his writings exist in Armenian, Coptic, Georgian, Greek and other languages. Some of his works are only extant in translation (particularly in Armenian). Syriac churches still use many of Ephrem's hymns as part of the annual cycle of worship. However, most of these liturgical hymns are edited and conflated versions of the originals.

The most complete, critical text of authentic Ephrem was compiled between 1955 and 1979 by Dom Edmund Beck OSB as part of the *Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium*.

On Docetism and the unity Christ spread not once did Christ, to my knowledge, say to the people they should stand together other than as to stand together around Christ, so if they were to stand together they were to stand together

around Christ. On the peace Christ spread not once did Christ strike a person, but not once did Christ give lessons on how to handle a situation where the parties concerned were not to behave like they were out of control. Maybe He said that they should be wise, but He never said that they should listen to what He said before they said what they did, because He never said anything to be listened to before the matters erupted. So as far as being a man of peace and unity is concerned, Christ just walked around being the centre of attention dispensing nice things to think about getting into heaven, more or less.

Writing opinionated subjective things about the books of the bible in your testimonies is a bad way to lead people, who, under your influence, and seeking your guidance, come to you looking for the truth. If what you give them is a commentary, then you have misled them - if what you give them is the black and white, then you have given them what the bible says you must give them, literally. Of course ministers get personal with their testimonies of what has happened in their experience of their biblical times, but they still read word for word often. If you do not read word for word, people will lose out on the mindset, as the culture that comes with that way of talking is very important, as the way it is written is the way it should be read.

His most famous works, his teaching hymns, where he mixes folk stories, biblical verses, philosophies and religions must be a mess. If you mix a religion with a folk story, they often will go but you miss the point, religion is about history, history that some people are prepared to die for, and folk stories are about supposed myths that may or may not have happened. Hearing about a local story where your grandfather chopped down a tree doesn't have far reaching consequences like when God speaks to people and it gets recorded, and if God speaks to people it should be called religion. What is the point of singing a folk song in another region, unless his folk songs were made for that specific region, but then why mention them in a church. God doesn't speak to people anymore we gather so we take it as a given that the only thing worth singing about is religion, right? Singing about philosophies, or even making hymns of philosophies that aren't sung, must be bad I think. Using the gospel of God to curtain raise other philosophical teachings is wrong too, although the philosophies may be right, people will take those philosophies to heart as gospel truth, won't they? This borders on adding to the bible what is not in it, leading people to believe that God wishes them to know this, and teach this to their children too, and fight to have it spread and repeated.

## **Confucious**

Is that what it is all about? What a good philosophy. But let's look at it another way. To want to 'put in' to something, you need to 'get back' from something, and to get more back than you put in makes you want to put even more in, so, to be

"wholly devoted", as you put it, you would need to get a whole lot back indeed.

It's like a banking principle, or, as I like to call it, 'I'll be your dog then you'll be mine', for a longer time of course. Just what drives people to be so selfless? They need to get something back, unless, they feel that they are putting something into something that will benefit them in ways they could not benefit themselves, freely giving to a great machine that will turn and produce more goodness than they alone would be able to do and would reap the benefits in the long run. Damn, sounded good there for a moment! So it's still about getting benefits.

Maybe for their family, surely this is good? No that is still 'self serving', as it will sorry them that they did not provide for their families. There is no such thing as selfless love, it all boils down to making the lover, or love giver, or giver feel better about themselves. You can argue with as many points as you wish, most of them blatantly rude, but love is not magical, it is a survival instinct, and survival instincts make the one it affects strive to survive. Virtue is therefore just a strong survival instinct, good as it might be, making the virtuous person a good peon to keep around.

## **Making war with the gods! [Very bored!]**

### **Let's talk Islam?**

I was wondering about Islam the other day and decided to do some snooping around. Apparently there are five pillars to it. Let's go through them quickly...

- 1) Shahadah. Muslims "I testify that there is no God but Allah and I testify that Muhammad is the messenger of Allah."
- 2) Salah. Muslims must pray five times a day.
- 3) Zakah. This is where you give alms to the needy "in order to achieve additional divine reward."
- 4) Sawm. Fasting - ritual fasting, compensation or repentance and ascetic fasting. This fasting includes intercourse and muslims try to be wary of other sins.
- 5) Hajj. A pilgrimage to Mecca full of self examination.

Muslims are also said to think of themselves of as those that submit to the Lord. It is also said that people who die fighting for their religion will be rewarded with a sensual and luxurious life in paradise.

I got that from Wikipedia. First off I got to say I used to admire the way that

muslims were so determined and the image they 'had', impressed me a lot. Now that I am looking for faults close to home I think I will move onto the next biggest religion seeing as how Christianity is a chewed up old sock for me, so let's talk Islam.

I first get my attention drawn to the thing about a sensual and luxurious life in paradise. This goes hand in hand with (3). These teachings go way against anything I have ever heard of because people in the afterlife should all be equal, as they are all dead. Is the afterlife of Islam like the life we lead here, where there are material things to occupy us, where we need things so we will be in a position to be sensualised or luxuriated? Have you ever heard of a book called animal farm? It is about these animals that run a farm and they make some animals - the pigs - more equal than others so that they get more than the others. This fuels their desire to want more and more and eventually the unequal meter is going berserk. The lesson is if you start in an unequal way, it takes very hard discipline to keep it that way or it gets worse. Have you heard of the rich get richer and the poor get poorer? Right well in this heaven there are sensual things and luxuries as has been pointed out, so, there will be some unfair things and it will get worse and worse, or so we suppose. Maybe Allah will give more to some than to the others, but then all the people will not be equals with each other as they will look at some with jealousy, much like some scriptures say the devil did to God, so there will be sin in heaven, and that Allah can't allow, not envy, so I don't think this pillar is very good.

Praying five times a day (2), is this to do with gathering on the fifth day? Maybe it is a good number hey? Oh well, any God that demands audience any amount of times a day to be worshipped is making you do things for a reward, and this is like training a dog to beg at the door to your kingdom to gain entry one day. Not? How would you describe it then? If it is you going to Allah because you want to be with him there would be no regulation on the amount of times you need to see Him, no rules of engagement. There are, so you can play by the rules, like a pet, or you can break the rules and get punished, also like a pet.

(4) is like the one above, you fast as a sign of going without to reap the rewards. If there was famine in the lands then I would say that is good that you do such things for each other, but there is not and you do it to please Allah. So if this pleases Him, seeing muslims hungry, then what kind of God is He? Maybe you would say that you are showing your discipline, why not be natural? What more could a parent ask than to see their child happy and being natural in their lives?

(5) I can't see much point in the Hajj. The people that were meant to be met are all gone, the stalls they manned abandoned and replaced by riper healthier fruits and wares. The journey itself was across a barren land wasn't it, so there are no mountains to see. What is the point of this pillar?

(1) Repeating that there are no other Gods are not going to make any more people convert, and testifying that there are no other Gods blindly is saying that

you trust those around you. Those around you trusted those around them, and those around them trusted some other people. So it is a conspiracy of trust until there is some proof I gather, but until then I would say that people are just saying what their parents want to hear, what their friends want to hear, and what they want to believe they believe. It is nice to believe that you will go to a paradise if you swear blindly to an unknown God isn't it?

Well that's me on Islam. Let's get cracking.

### **Let's talk Hinduism.**

I have found this religion to be very varied, but have nailed down a few norms. Let's go through them, shall we?

- (1) Kama - sensual pleasure and enjoyment.
- (2) Artha - material prosperity and success.
- (3) Dharma - following the laws and rules that an individual lives under, being ethics and duties.
- (4) Moksha - liberation from the cycle of action, reaction, birth, death, and rebirth.

Also included is yoga, a kind of meditation and stretching, and focusing on love devotion right action and wisdom. These yogas are regarded as leading to the spiritual goal of life. The practice includes prayer hymns and compassion for living things. A lesson learned here is that by working without attachment one attains the supreme. Posture is important, and the other goal is to realise you are one with God. You must discern what is real, chaste yourself from pleasures, bring yourself under control, and desire liberation.

I find this one to be very much like Buddhism, but it has a God, one that you strive to be with at all times. Meditation is required to get close to Him, so it is like my beliefs too, but it is more formal. That is the thing I do not like, formality. When things get formal, they get false. It is hard to remain true when you are with your God and remain true as you are likely in awe of Him and want to please Him. I see they believe in rebirth too, with a God? So there is no stopping in nirvana, you go straight back down to be another thing then, reincarnated hey? Why would God want to reincarnate you? If you have lived your life then it is time to be with Him or with in torment, by most beliefs systems, so I reckon reincarnation is a hoot, a myth - really.

Reincarnation, picture if you will a soul. How developed is a soul, normally? Well it must start out somewhere, right? Once it has started, it cannot suddenly grow younger can it? So it ages, maybe dies, but does not grow younger - that would be reversing the effects of time I think. So how does an aging soul - wherever it

came from - pull a new host over it's 'area', infecting the new host? How does the soul enter the new body? Does it disappear then reappear in the new body? I really must ask questions of anyone who believes in reincarnation, but that is not the be all and end all of this religion, there is much good here.

I see that it is the oldest religion in the world, with scriptures dating back to the beginning. Hopefully they are reliable. But with scriptures, you assume that God spoke to the people, and that means that God is separate from nature. But Hindu's believe that they can become one with their God, how can this be if He is separate from the world around them? He must be part of the world around them I think. In discerning what is real, surely they have found that God cannot speak but through the world around them and through their own mind. How does God enter their minds, does He force His way in? Does He just speak and you better listen? I think that people are deluded when they say they hear the voice of God in a voice that is spoken in words, as if God had a voice, then God would have a tone, and if God had a tone, then there would be character to Him. It is impossible to give these characteristics to a divine being, as he has no voice, tone, vocal chords, (or personality maybe) but does have morals. So scripture is not something I trust, but meditating will bring you closer to the force that is 'God', as He is all around you, as nature is all around you, in the air you breathe and stuff.

Otherwise I find the meditations very good at making people think about what is right and wrong, it could be good for philosophy. If you ironed these few differences out, and evolution instead of creation, then we would be right on with our beliefs, but such is not the case.

## **Let's talk Buddhism**

"In Buddhism, any person who has awakened from the "sleep of ignorance" (by directly realizing the true nature of reality), without instruction, and teaches it to others is called a buddha. All traditional Buddhists agree that Shakyamuni or Gotama Buddha was not the only Buddha: it is generally taught that there have been many past Buddhas and that there will be future Buddhas too. If a person achieves this awakening, he or she is called an arahant. Siddhartha Gautama, the Buddha, is thus only one among other buddhas before or after him. His teachings are oriented toward the attainment of this kind of awakening, also called liberation, or Nirvana.

Part of the Buddha's teachings regarding the holy life and the goal of liberation is constituted by the "The Four Noble Truths", which focus on dukkha, a term that refers to suffering or the unhappiness ultimately characteristic of unawakened, worldly life. The Four Noble Truths regarding suffering state what is its nature, its cause, its cessation, and the way leading to its cessation. This way to the cessation of suffering is called "The Noble Eightfold Path", which is

one of the fundamentals of Buddhist virtuous or moral life.

Numerous distinct groups have developed since the passing of the Buddha, with diverse teachings that vary widely in practice, philosophical emphasis, and culture. However, there are certain doctrines which are common to the majority of schools and traditions in Buddhism, though only Theravada regards all of them as central. About all Buddhists few valid generalizations are possible."

First thing I will go for here is the thing about rebirth. If you can't remember what you did in your previous life, but you are rewarded accordingly, then what is the point of being reincarnated at all? If someone is good, they die, they are reborn as a great eagle but cannot remember a thing, they are not the same soul as their soul has been altered. Any soul that is altered, by having memories removed or instilled - falsely I might add - is not reaping what they have sown, so, this is not justice. What is it then? What controls this force of birth and rebirth? I see lots of inner searching, but I do not see any searching outside of the human being for answers as to why and how or whatever things are as they are. This leads me to believe that the Buddha was introspective, peaceful maybe, but peace is not knowledge. Knowing how to make people peaceful will not build great things, and it will take a great while for people to gain this peace that he has attained, so while people seek their own fulfillment all the while - which is selfish - they are not looking around them.

If they were looking around them, beyond how to be happy and what happens when you die, then they might see that there is more to this universe than them and their futures. Of course they love each other because they love themselves, or that is how it works I have been told, but they do not have answers to why they are there or where they are going once this rebirth cycle stops. Is earth eternal? Apparently not, if science is to be believed, and their philosophies are a science, and being men of science they must see that this rebirth cycle, which is 'magical' will bottle up looking for some place to be 'reborn' to, right?

What if this planet is destroyed? Where will all the rebirth stuff go? Seeing as how they are so into themselves and being happy they will see that their existence will die out. So if it is not eternal, and souls are reborn, then where did the first souls come from? They must have been created by a Creator or creative forces, like a big bang, which leads us to gather that they are believers in God or evolutionists. The funny thing is evolutionists don't fear God often, or believe in magic that much, so where do they stand? One day nothing, the next rebirth cycle? I find this hard to believe that others would be so foolish as to believe this. Things need to be created, or evolve, but, can spirits evolve? Are we evolving our souls all the time as to become new things to the universe that will be reborn into new living things, is that the story? I really doubt it.

Also I do not like the idea of there not being a creator with scriptures, or, if they do believe in some Buddhas becoming gods, then they are not seen as eternal beings at all in their eyes. What good is it to be a god then, what does it mean to be a God? Apparently you receive a 'life' of luxury and pleasures that you enjoy until you die and are reborn. If this is the way things work, then the Buddhism followers believe that there are laws to the universe just like I do, laws that bind it and keep it working, laws that while we don't know the calculations of, but we know the value. When did the Buddha decide that we are reborn? How did he



decide we are reborn? He must be in touch with nature, but, not with other forces besides the living things?

What is life to the Buddha, a will to exist? For this reason everything that exists and resists is exerting a will to exist, so a rock that does not crumble when you try to crush it is living too, right? What is the difference? A heart, pumping blood, all these things are merely physical things that are the sum of atomic structure. The difference is in the mind, and in the mind of a living thing, from what I can gather things that need water to survive, things get a mind. This mind is partial geared to get more water. Dead things do not need water, so, is the rebirth cycle all about water? Is water the elemental force behind life? Science says so, and now I have reasoned it so as well for myself. Life is about sucking up water, and the rebirth cycle revolves around things that suck up water and you becoming a new thing that sucks up water, so, the God of Buddhism, and there should be one based on this, is water, as while it is not central to the rebirth cycle, it is essential for it being sustained. If there was no water the cycle would stop. If there was no planet the cycle would stop. If there was neither of these, there would be no Buddhists, and therefore the Buddhists should not only meditate alone or in groups but with the nature too.

What are the other aspects of Buddhism, Wiki wasn't that broad in giving things like strengths and weaknesses.

- **Treating disease**

### **Creutzfeldt-Jakob disease**

This disease is caused by the nerves in the brain dying because they receive too many prion proteins. If it is caused by a build up of these proteins, then maybe killing the proteins would restrict and then stop the progress of the disease and then the nerves could regrow themselves, as I am sure the brain can do that, or at the very least will stop the dying of the cells at a still manageable level.

To stop the build up of prion proteins I would suggest that bleach be used on the brain, or something similar, that has the qualities for killing off the prion proteins, then there will be no build up, then suck it back up. This will be an expensive operation, but seeing as how it is so rare people won't be sucking their medical aides dry for killing it off.

Otherwise, I would suggest that the proteins be used in some way, or, that the build up be freed by using something that will make the proteins reenter the body of the person. Maybe if the proteins received a message that the brain was not their destination, they would go elsewhere? If you placed brain cells elsewhere lower down in the body - from head to toe - then they would stop

there and build up there? All that needs to be done is redirect the proteins to another stop, or make a way point that they will stop at before they reach the brain, possibly with the disguising of other organs as being the brain?

- **Politics**

### **Iraqis say Iran has seized oil well in Iraq, demand withdrawal**

[Iraqis say Iran has seized oil well in Iraq, demand withdrawal - CNN.com](#)

When it comes to people moving in on other countries borders, there is the problem of them crossing the border first. If they crossed it then there wasn't a border in place, basically. If you do not erect borders then people can freely cross over into your territory. Now what says they own the land? The land is just earth, they did not buy it, they just claimed it. There is no binding treaty that says they need to vacate the land, but, the problem comes in when it is the assets of Iraq, buildings that they built themselves which are theirs. Of course now that building has been claimed in a 'cold war', and, they need to reclaim it. Seeing as how this is a cold war, they should place two trucks on the road leading away from the well into Iran to block transport of the oil. If that is a problem, well, at least there won't be any blood shed. Then they should stick a pipe into the well from outside the building so they can suck up all the oil for themselves, with minimal cost, and, no blood shed.

Have you watched there will be blood at the end? Like that!

[Iran-Iraq dispute over oil well still unresolved - CNN.com](#)

If they are still fighting over the well, it needs to be cleared by saying that whoever built the well is the owner. If Iran decided to build a well in Iraq then it would be their well. The Iraqis could sell the well to the Iranians if that would end the hostility, and then there would be clear property ownership.

Seeing as how the land is disputed, they should draw up a border on computer for the decisions, and, then they should all agree, with the help of the UN as to who owns the well. This could be shown on a satellite and then there would be no more hostility.

### **Castro: U.S. trying to destabilize Cuba**

[Castro: U.S. trying to destabilize Cuba - CNN.com](#)

As you can see the states has detained one of their American citizens, and Cuba doesn't like it. The focus should be with the revolutionaries, not detaining their own citizens. Citizens listen to the pleas from Cuba, the revolutionaries don't. If it were up to Cuba that citizen would be back at home helping the global economy, but, seeing as how the citizen was detained, it makes all the Cuban citizens wary that they would also be detained, and that lowers morale. If America is detaining their own citizens then the Cubans might also think that they would be imprisoned because they do not fight the rebels. I mean, what is a citizen but a soldier in the waiting? I am sure if all the citizens joined the army there would be no economy left, but, there are lots of unemployed people in Cuba, so they could join and 'shock treat' the streets.

If there was a citizen detained because they did something, then what is it? Did they harm the revolution? They must have somehow been able to harm the revolution that America is firmly behind, because there is a revolution going on, there seems to be some confusion. If the Americans let the person loose they would satisfy Cuba, maybe the person is a spy for them? That could be why they are detained, because they didn't say. This is a poor showing of democracy though, and Cuba will capitalise on anything to get a foothold on why not to go over to democracy, I mean, they also detain people, but this vagueness is contrary to democracy, and Cuba is really happy, but they say they are not. If the Cuban citizens saw this they would not want democracy, but, contrastingly, neither would the rebels, as what are they fighting for? Senseless detainment?

Of course if the war ends the economy will be better off, but that means that the leaders will be poorer and the people richer, as they may sell things to other countries, like oil, and that enriches them a lot. Less oil sales mean less money coming in, and that means less money for the leaders.

So, detaining the person leads to less drive from the rebels and less war, and less money for the Cuban leaders as their economy booms.

Makes sense don't it?

## **Unions march against labour brokers**

### [Unions march against labour brokers - Times LIVE](#)

It is better than not having a job, and it enables the company to control it's employees. Today people get lazy in thier position and don't deliver, because the unions have their backs. I propose to scrap all unions because we don;t need them anymore. Instead each individual company could have it's own intimate union that it deals with, in a better relationship aswell. When it comes to a general approach to this, it gets silly, but when it is personal then it is good.

Labour broking is better for the company, and as soon as the company relaxes then the it allows it's work force to relax. With lazy people taking up a air of indifference to the work means that they do not treasure their jobs and take them for granted, which leaves them as bums and the work very fragile. Labour broking instills confidence from the bosses and then the employees can enjoy thier lives easier as there is less stress coming from above.

Scrap the unions! They make people too powerful, it is like a rebel outfit seeking to control the country through the work force. The people are expandable, the work is not.

### **Reports: 3 Iranian prison officials charged in deaths of protesters**

[Reports: 3 Iranian prison officials charged in deaths of protesters - CNN.com](#)

To be beaten to death is very painful and a great atrocity by the gaurds. If they were to have dies of bullet wounds there would be no outrage, except that there was shots fired on them, for a start.

Now to beat someone to death in jail means that it was excessive force, but, what is excessive force? If you see disorder you use force to get order, and contiued disored means that they need to use more force, so if someone was to be beaten to a pulp, and still pose a threat, yuo continue beating. This means of course that they were incensed - very forceful - and that they would need to be betan further, as there are no tranquilisers there, so get them for future I suggest, but, for now, no wrong has been done, as nobody wants to kill people and get fired!

### **Shell: No Report Of Rebel Attack On Its Pipeline In Niger Delta**

[Shell: No Report Of Rebel Attack On Its Pipeline In Niger Delta - WSJ.com](#)

This attack was a very bad idea, they want to destroy a pipeline? Well that is no good! What will the do with a ruin? If they had any sense they would 'kidnap' it and 'hold it hostage' for their own gains. It is funny what people will do for money.

So I propose this, offer enemy soldiers money and citizenship to join your country, then, they will be happy. If you take the enemy soldiers out of it, it will be faster and cheaper and save lives.

## **U.S., Russia making progress on nuke deal, Obama says**

[U.S., Russia making progress on nuke deal, Obama says - CNN.com](#)

If they want new nuke deals, what is to stop them from making a deal immediately? If they were to say that they would station their own people into the others backyard with the keys, they would effectively be nuking their own country if they launched! But that is old, so...

What about if they were to say that all the war heads would be controlled by the united nations, with them having the 'permits' for thier launch, if any? They would have override switches on their side that would need them to authorize the launches, with a circuit breaker option for the sites under their control so they could 'dismantle' all launches, or, leave it on a broken circuit until they decide to 'fix' it.

## **French Judge questions Chirac over corruption**

[French Judge questions Chirac over corruption - CNN.com](#)

If he is guilty of using state funds for his own gain, then he is very stupid. If it was a untraceable transaction, then they might have a case. but for it to run openly for the state to intervene in then it is their fault. So either they are to blame, or, he just left his car in the parking lot for too long and nobody cared, so he thought what to hell with it, leave it there! If he was allowed to do this, and there was no way to hide it, then it is nobodies fault, just a misunderstanding.

## **The queen on riding the train**

Well, if the common folk also ride the train, she is then leading by example. The leaders don;t need to though, think of all those empty streets? They need to be places early so they can do heir jobs which take up all of their time. The queen is not as taxed as them, as she still has free time by royal decree or something, but them? They get no free time! They spend their time being woken up by phone calls of urgency for all issues late at night.

Oh well it is a merry Christmas for all of them, or is it? No sleep, no rest... poor politicians.

Now riding the train is a great thing to do for leading the people to a more greener way of life, but seriously, the only way out is my plasma fire to vapourise the monoxide. What is better, reduction or cure? Do you walk slowly to the edge

of a cliff, or the other way?

### **Lebanese leader on first trip to arch-foe Syria**

[Lebanese leader on first trip to arch-foe Syria - CNN.com](#)

If they assassinated the guy, then it happened a long time ago by another leader, or by this one? Why would they assassinate them? Because he didn't want to play along? If someone was to be appointed leader then they better play along or this kind of thing happens!

Now it is the issue of whether he was killed by the neighbours, what do they stand to gain out of it? Was war imminent? Was there anything to gain by killing him? If there was nothing to gain by killing him, no money, no security, why would they? It was probably some rebels inside the country that tried to blame the others, someone with something to gain. Motive. That's what it comes down to I reckon. No motive... motive. Cut and dried if you ask me!

### **Pakistan Ministers Are Called Before the Courts**

<http://www.nytimes.com/2009/12/19/wo...a/19pstan.html>

Why is there such uproar about corruption? If they take money for something to be done, it gets done at a cheaper price so there is less expenditure involved. It in no way involves the people's finances at all!

But, the law is the law. Now how do we know if they took money or not? It would be tedious to look at it and say that they must explain where their money came from, so, they should instead have a total made of their salaries and see what that comes to, and if they have more than that in money or assets by a just margin, they are guilty. Working out what they should have is seen to by working out their salaries so far and any inheritance they have received, and after that they are guilty.

### **Obama losing it?**

What he is doing is trying to collect all the votes of the house to minimise resistance so that things flow properly. If he is 'pandering' to the republicans, then he is trying to unify the house for as long as possible, to speed things up. It may look like the Dems have the people, but it is the GOP that has the illuminati backing them, so the power is still balanced. To try to make this work they need to take all things into account and come up with a solution, and taking into

account the opposition for a means of speeding things up is definately a good thing.

### **Russian deals**

Yes he is weakening the stance of the states, but he is also 'weakening' the position of Russia, and, if all countries are 'weakened', then it will be for the best.

This is good, but it would be better to exchange keys to nukes to other countries. If all countries did this then they would have a conspiracy of non launch, which would be good - there would be nukes so the generals would feel empowered, but no way to get permission to launch them.

### **Rape and murder, funded by cell phones**

[Rape and murder, funded by cell phones - CNN.com](#)

To eradicate the war in the congo, which is about electronic components, you need to destroy the mines. Simple bombings of these mines from aircraft will see them repeatedly destroyed, and then they will be unable to make them and give up on them and fighting for them. That seems to be option one, no lives lost, and, seeing as how the country cannot use them, neither should the insurgents!

Or, they could use an electromagnetic bomb to short out all the weapons they have. If you were to disable the communications by using this bomb, it should be easy to beat them. Now if you were to make this bomb, I suggest you make it a powerful electric signal that blows all the transistors of the devices. If there was a powerful electric pulse that made them work overtime and eventually stop functioning then their communications and tank radios will be destroyed.

Or, they could use an electrical signal to trigger all the gunpowder to go off. If gunpowder is flammable, then it will be easy to make it ignite and blow up all the weapons that they have at their disposal, and then they would be weaponless. This electrical signal could be sent via radio transmission and excite the powder so that it ignites. To excite the powder you need to send out a burst of static electricity that is instant and does not last for longer than a split second. Then they will see their weapons destroyed, I guess...

### **Japan GDP revised heavily downward**

### [Japan GDP revised heavily downward - CNN.com](#)

They say the Japanese economy is fragile, so, how do we make it stronger?

If they were to insert a stimulus that money has to come from somewhere, but where? They could just print money to make it more stable, as the more money there is in the country the stronger it is, as there is more to spend and invest. If they were to just make money in the accounts for people to spend then there would be growth inside the country, as there would be more to build with, and then there will be more jobs, more turnover, more everything.

Now what needs to happen to finance this money making is that there needs to be land giveaways, where the state just hands out land to the people. If they were to just say that nobody owns any land that is not written into private ownership, in other words releasing land, there would be a surge of growth over the long term, and the state would benefit.

So for short term don't lend money, make more, as much as is needed. For long term give land away for development until owned by someone.

### **Russia seeks U.S. help in fight against heroin epidemic**

### [Russia seeks U.S. help in fight against heroin epidemic - CNN.com](#)

To stop heroine from enntering the borders use more sniffer dogs. If it is contained inside things, smuggled in, then we need to get it off the streets quickly before it is used. We need to know that it is contained in paper or plastic and that these don't find their way onto the streets often for money or anything other than drugs.

So, if we could get the containers for the drugs, then there would be no problem. If we were to look for oil or wood, as that is what they are made of, then we would see that wood repels electic signals and plastic is made of oil. Therefore we need to send out radio signals for these things, broadcasting all over the world to see where they are outside shopping malls and banks, then we would have a lock on all drugs being held or transported anywhere else.

### **McChrystal: Uprooting bin Laden and Taliban key to winning in Afghanistan**

### [McChrystal: Uprooting bin Laden and Taliban key to winning in Afghanistan -](#)



[CNN.com](http://CNN.com)

To find Bin Laden is easy! They voice recordings of his, so, match it to a satellite feed from outer space satellites.

### **Zelaya asks for safe conduct to Mexico, official says**

[Zelaya asks for safe conduct to Mexico, official says - CNN.com](http://CNN.com)

He has done nothing wrong, he was merely trying to change the law. That is not a crime, forcing change is. He passed a bill to be voted for, and then the army got involved. If he leaves for Mexico then there will be no problem as he will be gone, nothing changed and no law was broken. To try to 'capture' a man that was law abiding is a bad example to set for the world and kids.

Imagine a kid trying to run for class president and then being lynched for suggesting they have a vote? Bloody demagogue Christians...

### **UN envoy: Somalia aid faces 'grave' crisis**

[UN envoy: Somalia aid faces 'grave' crisis - CNN.com](http://CNN.com)

To get money for the people they should erect textile industries for them to work in from tents. That way they can make their own money and then have something to do as well.

If they were to produce things then they would make money for themselves. Work with what you got!

### **Pollution fears taint Sudan's oil promise**

[Pollution fears taint Sudan's oil promise - CNN.com](http://CNN.com)

To clean up the water immediately you need to drag a sieve through the water to collect all the oil pollution.

For long term progress we need to clean up the oil before it leaves the refinery. If we were to collect all the waste oil into containers, then we could burn it with a photon laser that could destroy it permanently.

Photon lasers work on anti matter being made. You make anti matter by sending anti protons into the mass of it, and then it evaporates.

Or, we could collect the oil into a pipeline and send it for making plastics. Funnel the oil down to a collection place and process it.

### **Japan unveils \$80.6 billion stimulus plan**

[Japan unveils \\$80.6 billion stimulus plan - CNN.com](#)

If Japan wants to print more money, that is good, because it allows the internal economy to grow. Maybe the Yen will fall in value, but that may be a good thing, as when it comes to motor sales then people cannot afford it. If it goes down in value people can! That means more actual business going through, so it is good to have a weak currency, as it means your products will get bought at half price rather than not at all, which means business coming your way, so let it fall and reap the rewards! If your currency falls then it will be more attractive to other countries via imports.

### **Afghanistan**

Well what do you suggest? If you are in a burning house with no windows or doors then you still dream of getting out. If we let the militants get a foot hold properly then they will come and get you Americans, although, there is no way they will get another plane to cross the sea again.

Maybe the best way to do it is role reversal? Let the militants fester and come to the west, and meet an environment where they cannot win, with no rural areas to hide in the police would have fun picking them up, well not fun, but it would be far cheaper to hire a thousand more cops than to spend money on tens of thousands of troops, and will be more effective too.

### **Darfur crimes continue, Sudan not cooperating with ICC, official says**

[Darfur crimes continue, Sudan not cooperating with ICC, official says - CNN.com](#)

I think he is innocent. If he deploys troops they are under the command of their generals, and if he recalls them on television then they might remain under the order of their generals. If Omar wants peace then it might not be generated by

the generals. If he, for example, says that they should stay to keep peace or something, it is under their own orders that they take an offensive. The president has very little power over the army once unleashed!

So it comes to him not being involved in this mess. No president orders others to kill others in cold blood, and no president orders rapes either. It is the soldiers' fault, not the president's.

### **Putin on retiring: 'Don't count on that'**

[Putin on retiring: 'Don't count on that' - CNN.com](#)

Well of course the farming sector will flourish as the population rises, but the only other thing he says is rising is military. Now what is the point of having a strong military? Look at Belgium, they have a handful of soldiers that protect them and they never go to war, because they don't need to. Demilitarising the whole continent will lead to no brute force by any of the countries, that is something to invest in!

Now when it comes to running a country the state has a hand to play. They could fix it quickly by selling land in that tundra for development, but they do not. Maybe they want to be in a muddle? Their pay always goes up because they don't feel the recession personally, it is all silly buggers to them.

Now if they develop land, or just sell it for development, then they would be able to make money to buy all that food that is going up in supply. If they were to rectify their economy by improving the state of their operations - which is not hard - then there would be more jobs and money. Just sitting back and saying there is a problem, slapping your knee and having a tot is no way to solve it.

I don't know what kind of idiots they have there, but the answer is so obvious that if it walked up to them and kicked them on the shin they would still be in a dream world where they feel nothing.

The problem is they need money. The solution is to create more jobs, any way they can. They can create jobs by investing in new ventures. They have money, it will grow, the economy will grow and then the people will be richer. They could sell gold and base their economy on the currency of other states - all the gold! Then they would be better off. They could base their medical scheme, military, social security, and education on privatization where the people pay directly for the services, then lower taxes. That will give them silly amounts of money, for sure, but as I said until it bites them in the balls there is "nothing they can do."

Well now it is biting them in the balls and the fools in charge should shape up or ship out, for the sake of everyone else. If they want to keep their jobs, who

cares? If I were a working guy I would want to have a house and food on my table rather than a clever smile on my television.

## **New economic models**

To save money in the future we should take one of three options or all of them, or two, but, I would like reasons why any are not taken.

The first I came up with is selling land for development. The state gets money in hand and developed jobs and stuff. The economy grows.

The second is a quick fix and is to sell gold. If you sell all of it you will be able to double your current capital for the country, and the buyer will double theirs too. The country with the gold will be the basis for the other currencies worth in money, and the buyer can print more money, of course.

The third is to reduce expenditure so that taxes will be collected as per usual, maybe even lessened, but the state will come away on the winning end of the figures.

For the third to work we need to address all the costs to the system. First is the much debated health care. Where will the money come from? What does a state need to do for the people - why can't they pay for their own medical costs across the board? Reducing taxes slightly and letting people lend money from banks for individual operations means that money will be saved by all parties, and money will grow in the country. I mean, how often does one go to hospital? It would be like buying a car on credit, basically! Once in a lifetime minor cost of a few ten thousands of dollars, over ten years, equals about a thousand dollars a year or a hundred dollars a month, yes?

How about military? If the wars were funded by the countries wanting them there - that Iraq or Afghanistan, for example - were to pay to have the forces there, the costs would be justified. If the army was paid by the people instead of by the state, there would be no tax cost, but rather donations. This means people will not cry foul when they have to spend money on war, but rather that corporations with interests in an area with regards to expansion can pay for it themselves, or donations from ordinary people, or donations from the affected areas. This will reduce the states expenditure from the trillions down to millions for salaries only, as any actual effort requires more money!

How about social security? If they were to tell the aged to put away for a private retirement package instead of paying the state for the retirement packages, then there would be no problem. If they paid their retirement to the private contractor instead, and the contractor was a business held by the state, then that would make the workings more effective - it would operate like a bank

with investments and all and all, making the money they need to pay the people that have retired through the market and their own specialists.

How about services? If they were to have so much money left over they could provide the services en masse, or, make it private like the social security idea of mine, making it a private business that is listed on the market, like the social security corporation, and it may trade with its own capital, also with highly experienced traders.

I am not aware of any other expenditure for the state.

forgot all about education! The education sector could be funded by paying the teachers more and letting them decide what to spend money on that is needed for them themselves. This will lead to them getting what they need themselves, and seeing as how money is going into the economic loop rather than into a end level direction - that it is being spent still means taxes, if the state pays for the things themselves there would be less taxes - there will be more remuneration.

If they spend a million on a school each year, it goes nowhere, but if they give a million to teachers the money reenters the cycle of remuneration where it gets taxed and so forth and then goes back to the state.

Actually all government institutions could be funded like this - nearly privately you could say, and make a more survivable climate.

If the state were to announce that all funding were to come from banks, by taxing banks on each transaction they make, instead of taxing the citizens, then the citizens would benefit and the banks would benefit too. The people would have more money going through the bank, and the bank could tax them, meaning, the poor would pay no taxes because they get paid in cash, and so little revenue comes from them anyway, and the banks would have more money coming through their coffers, and then they could make the transaction costs higher.

Then the state could tax them on everything they do basically, getting more money than through taxes, and then they could pay for all the services they provide through this more profitable means.

Of course instead they could leave it all up to the banks themselves, by privatising services, all services. This means that banks would pay for the service and charge for it any rates they want, but, because this is now a competitive business, they would offer lower rates to people, benefitting them too.

But the state needs money to operate, so they could charge the banks a nominal amount for their new lease of power, and pay their politicians from that.

If we try really hard we will be able to make the country run on nothing surely?

How about we provide services for military, education, social security and other services by selling shares in them? If we were to make the service first of all private and then list them, we would see them making money for the state - a nice slice of immediate capital - and then they would have them off their hands forever. The new business would be able to be shared or owned by rich people that would charge whatever they like for services, but for the military the state should keep more than enough shares to keep it going, in fact they should keep majority shares for all things they need to keep control of. The shares that are bought should bear dividends based on how much people are paying directly for that service, if they want it or not. Think of private security, that could replace the police! All they need is to be endowed with the power from the state so that they may operate however they do.

But to make it 'free' would require more than that. If the state were to fund the people working the jobs, and the rest of the service were to be produced by the state through direct management, like making their own bullets, pencils, medicine... then there would be no need to spend as much money on the service. I mean for teaching you need salaries and supplies and maintenance, all that could be covered by school fees - if you don't have a child then you don't pay! Then to fund the military you pay if you have a son or daughter in the military, like a compulsive donation that you must pay to support them, as they are still your child and need your support until they are twenty one or so, so soldiers will pay their own way, get paid back, return some of the money to their sponsors, and so forth.

Or we could look at sponsorships for all services and expenditures of the state. If there were to be a corporation sponsoring them they would be able to use them to advertise. Imagine a poster at a school, on a road works vehicle, at a military base... I think sponsorship would be a good recipe for less expenditure.

So let's look at it this way; you sell land, sell gold, privatise or sponsor all your services, and not only will you be swimming in money but you will be collecting less taxes but making more money for your country and yourself.

What is wrong with my plan?

We are not talking more complication, just defined methods for dealing with each section of the services provided or the sponsorship of each avenue of state. Maybe it is a bit more complex, but it makes everything cheaper for everyone while still being a good service.

What do you propose? Some anarchism nonsense? As with all governments

there will be a leader, who will set forth rules to follow, and the less educated and moronic they are the longer the rules will be, or they will be incomplete.

## **Iranian legal threat over nuclear plans**

[Iranian legal threat over nuclear plans - CNN.com](#)

Iran will not launch their weapons because nobody will back them afterwards. They will in turn be nuked and then that will be the end of it. The politicians are individuals let us not forget, so will have their survival at the top of their priorities, and launching nukes is not a good way to ensure your survival. On the other hand they are leaders of their countries and have a lavish life anyway, so there is way they are wanting to end that unless Allah comes down from heaven and says they must do it, but, let's say someone thinks He does? Then they will be at a junction where they will surely launch, yes?

Now when it comes to nukes they can be shot down with my firecracker rockets, basically spraying dynamite over an area blowing it up prematurely. If they were to have one of the keys for a launch in the hands of a Jew, then there would be no problem, yes?

Anyway this nuclear power thing is sluggish, unclean, and costly. If they were to use fusion power instead - by using a negative ion to bring the positive ions closer together, they would be able to use that power instead. If they pioneered that technology then there is no way they could have it taken away from them - they could patent it! Then they could build fusion bombs without plutonium, basically, and there is no way to police that, but why would they?

## **Populism**

Populism is appealing to the public? I never knew what it was myself, not even that existed in terminology, but am familiar with the concept. If a politician sways with the demands of the people, they are listening to what makes people unhappy. If they want cheaper electricity, and they instead give them cheaper public transport they won't really notice. For the country to support its leader they need to listen. If the public misunderstands the goals of the state, then there will be dissent on a slight scale with them blaming the government for everything. The government though has a plan to serve the most needy places, if it decides to serve the minority that direly needs them, and they don't support the majority that doesn't need anything but has wants, they are doing the right thing.

The people should never have a say in what goes on in the house, as they do not have all the figures to make those decisions. Populism is therefore bad, self

serving, hell let's call it evil. The state should run like it sees the best for the people.

### **Can the return of justice halt the Taliban?**

[Can the return of justice halt the Taliban? - CNN.com](#)

To rectify the situation with the courts they should offer probation to barred lawyers in the area, that they be given a second chance in a place that won't bring them repute, but, will prove they can do the job again. I am sure there are lots of these abounding in the area, as Pakistan is very strict with it's people. Giving them a second chance will help everyone.

As for the Taliban, they have shown that life is bad under them. They should show the people that life is better under the lawfulness of the state, and should spread the word into Afghanistan too, as Al Queda is more or less the same thing.

To bring the villagers against these militants, they should ask them what they want out of the deal. The state wants them gone, but because they support them they remain. If they were to ask what these factions could do for them, and make them think about it, they could unravel the whole situation. If they were to make the villagers think about it, are they wanting to see people die for more or less the same system, or a worse one? How can the system improve for them under the rule of these militants, and, how can it not be lopsided? There is only so much money in the countries, and if they get more then the citizens get less! Ask them if someone else - one of their countrymen - must suffer for their sake? They are surviving, and the only way life can get better for them is if it gets worse for someone else, basically.

They should liken Bin Laden to Hitler, who wants to gain land and 'slaves' for some reason. The war on the west is outdated as it does not bring anything to the people directly, it only brings things to the rulers. But how does this affect the villagers? If they were to see their countrymen happy that won't be because of the new rulers.

Ask them if they could run a country. If they say yes ask them a few hard questions. Once they say no show them that the country is ruled by people that do know the answers and identify with the west. Once they see this they will support the state and conversely push the militants out, as they could not rule, and if they support them to rule then it should be made apparent that they cannot rule.

And if it is not to rule then why are they fighting the state? These soldiers are sons of the nation. Any pure thoughts for the well being of the country are clearly



lost if they want to bomb innocent villagers.

If they are fighting for Allah then they are attacking the wrong people. Being a muslim is to love other muslims, so, why are they attacking others of their culture? This is murder, not war! If they were fighting a war they would be directing their stuff at the local government too, but, they talk to the west and bomb the east, blaming the west for their actions. Maybe they should all just come out and try to attack the west directly getting picked up on ships into the west and serving some political crime time for their efforts. They cannot win this war, and people are dying! They will never be able to attack America unless they have ships and planes, and that means they need the power of the state, and that means a worse life there where they live, as I have pointed out. Is a worse lifestyle the way to Heaven? Is killing Americans going to make Allah happy? I think not.

### **Obama vows renewed ties with Asia**

[Obama vows renewed ties with Asia - CNN.com](#)

First thing Obama needs to deal with is the nuclear threat from North Korea. This new president seems to have his head screwed on the right way, so dealing with him might be easier. If North Korea wants to defend itself it needs to realise that there are many countries with nuclear weapons that have not used them, and will not use them unless someone outside the circle has them. If N Korea wants to muscle in on the deal, then Obama might want them to join the circle, because they will have them one way or the other in the end, and nobody will fire, leading to a cold war or sorts.

If they want to bring N Korea and Iran in on the deal, then they might want to consider the following. If one side has nukes - the people that have them - then they haven't used them yet. Having one side with nukes means that there is peace, having two sides with nukes mean there is a real challenge to be met. Now N Korea isn't going to launch nukes as soon as they have them because they have no reason to. Iran won't either because they also have no reason to - there is no war, just resentment based on cultural misgivings.

If there was a good reason not to let N Korea have them, then I would suppose it would be that they might use them, but, if they were to see other nukes pointing at them they might prize their own lives quite highly, so, if everybody has nukes, while it might seem uncomfortable, it isn't the end of the world. Nobody in their right mind is going to launch a nuke for no reason. It destroys cities and makes the country poorer - what you want to do in a war today is capture resources, so, in line of war it is impractical. Now the presidents of these countries are educated men that understand the gains of war, and there is clearly no gains to be had in the event that these countries have these nukes and use them.

If they use them they waste the things they could have won. There is no way either N Korea or Iran would waste potential land that way and also face a war they would lose and then go to prison for or die.

There is nothing wrong with them having nukes, let them have them!

Now onto kidnapped prisoners. These people serve the countries not any longer, what secrets could they possibly keep that are of any use? Information on now outdated things? It is pure sadism to keep them in their prisons, wherever they are. If they have spied on N Korea then their information will be outdated. Now is an excellent time for N Korea to show that they do not want to inherit the leprosy of their predecessors and release the prisoners.

As for the rest of the continent, well having better relations means that you will buy and sell more internationally. This however means that the cash strapped people of each country will have more things on shelves they cannot afford, or, go into more debt to get. I cannot see what better relations does for anybody at all - they are only a phone call away if a crisis emerges.

## **U.N.: Yemen's civil war spreads to Saudi Arabia**

[U.N.: Yemen's civil war spreads to Saudi Arabia - CNN.com](#)

It seems this war is about division and groups, that one religion or group thinks it is better than the other. What do the people get out of this? Do they get better treatment or more money? Why support your group if you don't need to, if it won't do anything for you? If all the rebels thought about it, what are they actually fighting for? They are fighting for their bosses, but what will they get in return? If not for themselves, then thinking about their people is important because what will life be like for them in the future under new leadership? Will it improve? Will it become better for their cultural group? Isn't this what Hitler did? He took one person and gave them more rights than the other, which is wrong.

So, if it is for money, do they know more about it, the uneducated people? If it is for their religion, then it seems to be about minor details and no God would want any of His people to be unhappy whatever they thought of the texts. If it is for better standard of living for their people, wouldn't it be a lopsided tyranny? What good does war do? It won't free anybody, it will make life worse for everyone, financially, religiously and also liberty wise.

Those are the only things this war could be about, and as I have pointed out, they are bad.

## **Oil running out**

We can make our own oil with algae somehow I heard. No need to worry about the oil supply, and don't forget the bio fuels being grown.

Killing two birds with one stone would be to sell land for the production of oil fields. If the state sold all of its land and all of its gold as in previous ideas of mine, they would be swimming in trillions money.

Financing land deals will be easy. The person goes to the bank and lends money for buying land and starting a farm or building construction. Then the person has an asset to back up their loan and then they can start developing. Of course there are not enough people to fill all these positions, so maybe they could open borders to other nations to settle there to do the work. This feeds lots of unfed people and makes money for the state, banks and investors, and satisfies the need for fuel.

## **War in Africa**

There is a lot of war in Africa, and here are many solutions I have proposed in the past, but then maybe we need new ones?

If the state was to armour their vehicles in layers of light weight bullet proof glass they could just run the enemy down as the militants don't have access to that, or, if they did, there would be a stalemate and then they would slow down. Even if you fire a rocket at such a vehicle it would only dent the glass, so that is an aggressive approach.

I also proposed that the citizens be organised into poisoning the enemy, or be smuggled chloroform so that they could put the soldiers to sleep and steal their weapons.

There is no real danger of bombs going off in cities as the fighting doesn't flow into the cities usually yet.

If they were to adhere to genocide, then they might see that they are killing innocent people, the people they want to have support them in the future. Also, if they want to kill somebody or make their lives hard, it should be pointed out to them that their families are no better than they fight for. The country is a mess, build it better! The soldiers won't be paid better or get promoted, so it must be personal, and, being personal it should be noted that you should not stand on another to get ahead in life, as it could be you. What are you without your weapons? A citizen. Your weapons empower you to go forth and fight, but what are they fighting for? They are fighting for a better country, but that could be

done by building, which adds, not destroying, which subtracts.

Now a new plan is needed. If they were to cut off their supply lines, that would help a lot, pressuring them to attack. I suggest thinly defending the outposts - as it is easier to defend than to attack - and circle around the enemy so their supply routes are cut off. Then they want to make a siege, that is when they encircle the enemy in a village and don't let them out, starving them slowly. While they have them in the village they can fire randomly as they have almost unlimited ammunition, and the enemy will soon run out, or panic in fear of the 'onslaught'. Call it a moving siege, where they destroy the stuff they need to fight.

The problem here is that the factions fighting are states, also with 'unlimited ammunition'. Then a peace deal needs to be brokered.

If the states want more land, they need to fight for it. Why doesn't, to end the war, the state just hand over the land, or, propose a merger of the two countries. It may seem damned, but it will save lives. Would a president step down to save the life of a victim? How about two? Simply don't resist, turn the other cheek, give land to the stronger, and reap the peace. If there was a hand over of land to another state then that state might cease to exist, but the people will live on. The presidents with their fat stash of money will not suffer, there will be no loss of production, the new land will thrive.

If however this a Moslem attack, they have no such backing and rebels should be cut off from their supply lines, unless backed by other states, in which case a hand over of the land should take place. The world does have too many people, but they don't need to die.

The bigger the new state is the more resources it has to offer. With the development of such being so cheap in Africa it stands to reason that the people will become enriched, so the bigger a country is the better, as they pool their resources to one goal of development in certain areas. Think of why they are trying to form the European Union, bigger is better in terms of state stability.

So what is there to lose? Save lives, make money, better state...

But if you want to deal with the militants with tactics, then maybe I can think of something.

If the states that are defending against attack - I take it this is the good guys - then they could dump my 'firecracker' rockets on them. These consist of a lot of TNT sticks clustered together with timers and insulated with metal to stop the explosion making the rest of it go off, travel for a while because of the blast, then spread, causing much devastation to enemy forces. These can be dropped defensively from the cities where it is near for aircraft to travel so they can get in

and out before the other states planes get there, and especially where there is no air support.

How about they also use Vietnam war tactics and dig lots of fox holes? That seemed to work against America, and they are in no need to go forward, as time is against the offenders what with the supply lines getting cut off before long.

Then they could infiltrate the enemy with disguise. Tailoring uniforms to look like that of the enemies allies, getting close to them, and then aiming rockets at them while they are not looking, would grant the element of surprise, then they disappear again without loss.

These deceptive tactics could be used I suppose if they want to keep fighting, but amalgamation is much better in my opinion.

Or maybe they need something faster, something offensive? If they were to come to an occupied village for example, then they could come in food cars so that the enemy thinks they are locals, out of uniform of course. They could drop off the food, something succulent, and poison it so that the soldiers die. They might kill some of their own people, but they won't lose any soldiers.

Ok, that might not work. How about they lay a trap? If they were to go into the village next on their list, and dig bunkers under some of the houses, and hide in them, they could catch the enemy by surprise? They evacuate the village, quietly, and pose as citizens inside the village so that they can kill lots of militants and have the defensive advantage?

Maybe what could solve the problem in Africa would be the allocation of resources properly. If they made gold in my time machine, or petroleum, then there would be no scarcity, introduce the dole system from a rich state, introduce fusion reactors for free power, introduce sea scalping for water - taking a huge container and filling it with sea water and treating it and filtering it through to landlocked states - would solve the problem resource wise. I hear that most of the problems occur over grazing land, so import seeds, or nurture them properly.

What good is land if you have everything you need where you are? Maybe that will appease the rebels?

If not, well then the UN should deal with the leaders of the states with sanctions. If the leaders like getting a lot of money, and they make the decisions for the military, then target them as individuals, which they are after all. Sanctions, and appealing to the police and military inside the states should do it, telling them they are supposed to protect people, but the people are suffering due to the leaders. This could hopefully lead to a temporary coup, and then the leaders will learn not to mess with the stability of the regions they live in and order the killings of innocent people. Then the rebels will be left out without supplies, and

go back to their homes.

Then they could also capture a soldier, hold them over television and order that for his release they surrender, and, failing that, they falsely execute him. Then they say that the rebels don't care about them, so why should they care about the leaders? They are fighting for a better state, but with leaders like this in place that sacrifice their own like they do for power, it is clear it is power they are after and not the good of the people.

To stop African wars we need to get them to a table to talk. If they don't want to talk - the rebels - then we need to explain how a state works. The state gets money from the people to pay for the people's livelihoods. They have no right to impose any sort of religious law upon them, and if they do they will face sanctions, making life harder for them, and they will be unhappy ruling and the people will be up in arms. Then there are the wars about land and resources. If they were to fight over land, then they should be told that they will also face sanctions from the first world. What should happen in the case of a state going to war with another, the aggressor should have their banks raided by UN hackers and their money set aside until they stop their war. This means no money coming from the state to the people, and vice versa, grinding everything to a halt.

When it comes to rebels though we should find their suppliers and accuse them of instigating war, or helping it along, and do the same as to a state at war. This will pull their supply lines meaning they will have no ammunition, at least, and then they will need to surrender.

To legalise a seizure of funds like that, the UN could explain to the world bank that they need to recall loans from that country, or cancel them. This is all perfectly legal, just unfair, but war is worse! Faced with this threat they will pull out of any war they are in.

To get rid of all the militants in Africa there needs to be nothing that anybody wants, because in that there will be no war. Presidents do not enjoy going to war, they do not like to see people suffer, but, they are willing to do that to increase their power and influence, because power is addictive.

Now what needs to happen is for the whole of Africa to get involved. Then you will see a great division in Africa, as quite diplomacy is not diplomacy, it is the absence of diplomacy. If all the nations were to get involved saying they will sanction any aggressive force that would get their attention, but I said that already.

What I suggest now is that the countries rather merge, or, merge into one state

and divide into provinces, so that wealth is shared. I have long dreamed of a African empire with its own afro currency, but maybe that is too drastic, although it will save lives.

Now here is the solution. To go to war is a threat on another person's life, so, it should be tried personally. I say haul the presidents into the ICC and try them as murderers. They are not above the law! They just have a lot of power and it is legal to go to war in defence, but it should be illegal to go to war in offence, that is theft too.

What I suggest therefore is everyone get on the side of the defenders, as they do not want to fight. They should just steam roll the opposition with sanctions and a unified front to capture their president, maybe with drones would do the trick, as they are for lack of a better word terrorists, as they spread terror and stuff. These presidents have no excuse for their power cravings, and we should all get involved. Then it will be over. Simply fly in the air force to these places of all the other countries, beat them in the sky, control the sky, bomb them into submission, or try to scare them first. The loss of life through this air supremacy will be nominal.

### **Obama considering 4 options for Afghanistan, sources say**

[Obama considering 4 options for Afghanistan, sources say - CNN.com](#)

This is called short sightedness. If they send more troops, there will be more resistance. Each time the people see the people shipping in they are reminded of the 'threat' they pose, and get excited and join the militants.

If they want to stop the war for good I suggest they use some of the techniques I have suggested, like thermal imaging for clusters of hidden people and such.

Of course my solutions might be a bit too 'techy', so maybe something simpler? How about they go to the villagers that are hiding them and try to make sense of the situation. If they had the support of the clerics from the new outlines of a Jihad from those prison folk then that would help, as it is under religious means they hide and have authority.

Every accomplice, and that is what these people might be, under law, is guilty. I say they arrest the whole village one by one and hold them until they reveal their location, of at least some of them. They might be accomplices, and suspects, under international law, are able to be held. Now the trick is to hold one person from each village, and let them sort it out. The villages that are against it, due to some charismatic elder's influence no doubt, will be against the militants, and expose the suspects they need. I mean there is no point in a vow of secrecy if

there is nothing to be gained and everything to be lost! Just round them up, stick them all in together, and then let them sort it out.

OK, they don't want money, how about land? The west could buy land in the region and offer it to them with a basic farm built for them - something that helps them - in exchange for information. I mean accepting money might be a bit shallow, but land, for your children and wife, stuff like that, could work.

Now the hard way. If they still refuse to work with them they could all just buy up the livestock from them. They don't really own these livestock, they have no permits for them. The state could simply pull a Mugabe and take their cows and sheep or whatever and then they would have no reason to stay in the region and move to the cities, leaving the 'rebels' squelling looking for others to hide them.

Or, maybe if they were to show them this simple formula - the west brings money into the region, the 'rebels' want this money gone and fight against it - they would understand they are the heroes if they cooperate. The west is not there to change anything except the dangers these people pose.

If they were to use a vector style thermal sensor they could detect all underground heat from the villages and the mountains. They could easily make this thing by taking a laser and then stripping away the 'fat' from it, then simply sweep in all directions for heat from a shallow pit or so, or from helicopter.

Conscription is a good idea. They go to the villages and simply force them to join the fight on the side of the state, or, they go to jail or have their assets siezed. Once they have a gun in thier hands it is easier to deal with them conversely, as then if they are not to be seen with the western soldiers, whom if they attack they will be attacking the men of the villages aswell, then they will be arrested. This is hard, but this war sees people dying on the streets everyday and must stop at any reasonable cost.

Of course they should be equipped with taser guns, water pistols that shoot a drop of water electrified to the rate of a taser gun with the same amount of charge to capture live terrorists.

## **New jihad code threatens al Qaeda**

[New jihad code threatens al Qaeda - CNN.com](#)

Now this code is very precise and took two years to create, but still targets men, in fact focuses on men. It is a good idea to protect all the other people, but in fact it would be better to have no Jihad at all wouldn't it? Four hundered and seventeen pages must be devoted to the reasons behind their exclusion of those



parties, but what about the men? Granted if it didn't target men there would be no Jihad left, or, if there was no Jihad there would be no danger towards men at all. Either is beneficial, so I will try to prove that they are both better that way.

Why have a Jihad? To fight in the name of God is wrong, as if God wanted us to fight He would have put up monuments towards war. If Allah wants people to hate in His name He is empowering one over another, making life hard for one under the other. If these wars were bloodless then they would be more pleasing to a moral God, as if they were instead political rallies or something, then it would be even beneficial to the people that it is supposed to protect. Wars are fought to protect people, not to vanquish an enemy, so, if you need to fight to live, but you can live without fighting, and by fighting you jeopardise the well being of the other community, where is the love in fighting?

If you have land stolen from you, land is replaceable, life is not. To strike someone because they have 'stolen' your home, but you find yourself not homeless, then there is no problem. If you were to see your countrymen left homeless offer them a home, do not fight the system where there will be war. The system, in Israel for example, is that the land was bought, not stolen. If anyone is to blame then it is the state that sold the land, not the people that move in. If a landlord sends you off your home, do you blame the landlord or do you blame the new tenants? In all fairness you should blame the money that changed hands, but you cannot blame that, so the landlord is to blame, and they are the state.

If Al Qaeda wants to strike out at a community building societal body like the US, and then bomb their own market places to show their power over the people, they must be bad, replacing all avenues with war in the place of reason and community building, as war is supposed to protect people remember. Where is the toxic stinging tail venom fangs of the west? There is no threat! They come in and create jobs and places for things to get exported to, thereby bringing food to the tables of the people they are bombing. If they are an enemy of America then they are an enemy of their own people. If their own state is fighting them then that must tell you something - it is not like they are the only people that want a better life, but where do they go to build other destroy claiming that Allah is endorsing them and the people should back them.

Let's speak about it like this; if all the people were militants who would grow the crops? Who would tend the markets? If all of them were to go to war with the west what would it accomplish? They would kill a lot of innocent people and have a poorer state to live in, less food on the table.

These people get food on their tables at the expense of the people, while they prevent others getting food into their mouths. I may be concentrating on food, but if it were not for the hard working people trying their hardest to make do, like they should be doing, these 'militants', then there would be nothing. It is easy to pick up a gun and start shooting all over the place under false pretenses, but

these people have no place on earth, they should do something else or at least have their weapons taken away.

So why have Jihads? If land is stolen look on the bright side and try to help those you claim to care about. I see people protesting to this, but I do not see people donating a single currency for them each, which would help loads. Why have a Jihad against another country for your people when they are not threatened? Jihads no doubt are there to protect people. How does a Jihad make Allah happy? I can't see someone shooting another and saying, "Hey, Allah, this one's for you!" I really don't think that would go down well with Him.

Love, cherish, build and share should be the new Jihad code. Doing the opposite is not required - there is no enemy to protect against.

### **Why democracy?**

Yes, that is right, but the ability to forge out your own future under capitalism is good - every person has an equal chance and an ability to make their own fortune. Under the other systems people must work for the state as there is no entrepreneurship, no way to forge ahead without the state's approval. Also, under capitalism you may choose what to do with your money, otherwise it is chosen for you, reducing freedom further. Even if you study for something under another system you will receive the same as others that didn't.

The turning point comes in other systems when there are elections - if there are elections. That calls for support, and nobody is going to support a nobody because campaigns need money, and the state has all the money, so, you choose between a 'class' of rulers, so you have no ability to vote for someone outside that pyramid, and are forced to basically vote for a monarchy. In this way it is a step back from progress, so is bad.

### **Zimbabwe plan**

If they have taken the farms away from the farmers, and divided the land between the people, then the people must come to the rescue of the state. If they were to sell their foodstuffs at a super market, the supermarket would make money, and the people would have something to eat. Simple.

To make the state recover they simply cut off a few zeroes all the time until it stabilises. They can stabilise it by having the businesses of the state expand by buying land. No need for government intervention at all. If the business capitalises on the cheap land, as they are stuck there, the state will get enriched, the businesses will rapidly expand, employing more people, and then there will be more money flowing there. The only problem is that the state imports so much

goods, so, they should stop that! Boycotting foreign goods will result in the state becoming richer, as the money stays in the country that way.

Then the currency will rectify, the people will have food and jobs. They should build purely industrial and commercial buildings so that if they are taken away then they will provide jobs for people, and explain to Mugabe that it is for everyone's good and well being.

### **Disciplining your children under UN law**

Well hitting your children is objective violence, if you hit someone it is easy to do and nobody learns anything, by imposing a banning on going out you remove freedom from the child - justly - and then they learn something while it is going on. If you hit them they hate you for it afterwards and then the misery is over, by prolonging the misery you prolong the lesson. Hitting them makes them scarred and hate their parents, and, they learn nothing. Hitting children leads to divisions - it is like other forms of weapon use, if they want to bring them closer together 'sanctioning' them is far more effective. Do you sanction a bad country or attack them?

When a child takes a parent to court they need to be heard first. If someone doesn't take their child to ballet, like you say, then the case is heard once and the law is based on findings for all new cases, and is handed down to courts for dispersal - none of this multiple cases. If a lawyer though finds a case that brings new evidence to the case, they might hear it, but usually they will just follow the status quo.

Then there is under age sex. If someone wants to engage in sex, they have hormones, naturally. If they want to engage in sex with someone older then they might just do that anyway, so this clears up the courts a lot. If someone has hormones they will engage in sexual thoughts, so there is nothing religiously wrong here either, and, based on nature of what we are, they may engage in sex because they have a need to. It is like food, do you make them fast for no reason?

### **Clinton seeks support for Mideast peace**

[Clinton seeks support for Mideast peace - CNN.com](#)

OK, the point that is being missed here is not that the states leaders cooperate, but that the people stop hating each other. Of course if the states leaders get along there will be no wars, so that is basically sufficient, but the hate will remain.

So why do Arabs hate Jews? If there is a problem it comes from the Arabs, as you seldom hear of Israel hating the Arab world, but rather defending itself, but, with the getting along of the leaders any hate will not manifest itself to be a big deal.

But let's go further than that and say we want them to stop hating each other. I believe the way forward is through the media, as then with the sharing of celebrities on the television, people will get exposure to each other. I suggest this through the whole Arab world, as then they will all see people they like with people they don't like, but seeing their heroes get along they will aspire to be like them. Look at other societies where someone popular befriends someone unpopular - they tend to treat the less popular person with more respect, so, what is needed is for just one Arab state to start holding Jewish holidays inside of it, courteously of course, as it is not their religion. That the main problem is that Jews look different to the Arabs shows that their fear is primal, basic, and that they should ignore their urges to get away from this different person and try to get along with them.

Of course they look different, and it is like any racism. If you were to tell an Arab that they are racist they would surely deny it, so ask why they hate Jews. They will tell you lots about them being greedy and dirty, but can they prove it? Of course not, these stereotypes started because they look different, and it escalated. Sure there were wars too, but that was also based on looking different. You cannot eat history, but you can eat the joy of peace and money coming into your country because of expansion.

So we got no problem anymore, except that people need to see themselves with someone different, be it through celebrities in the media or through politicians explaining it to them. If there was a real problem there would be a real war, and it wouldn't stop until there was only one left, but of course there is no problem except the ones that are made up and ingrained into them from a young age.

### **Somali group with al Qaeda ties threatens Israel**

[Somali group with al Qaeda ties threatens Israel - CNN.com](#)

That the Somalian Islamist soldiers want to help their brothers is good, but they can help them in other ways. If they want to fight they are bad people, if they want to demonstrate they are also bad. My proposals last night stated that everyone would win by the Palestinians moving to the city or other outlying areas, as there will be more money circulating, less segregation by place - where they would discriminate against a whole village or so - and also there would be no more concern for these people from Palestine taking up less of their time. This runs along the lines of my suggested joint state between Palestine

and Isreal, but is smaller in scale, as living together leads to less racism. Imagine people avoiding that town or people from that town avoiding the city based on religious and racial lines.

If the Somalians want to help they can help their own country first - this sounds like an excuse to fight based on hatred and intolerance rather than a noble step forward. If they were to leave thier 'civil war' and instead start helping their own people, that would be noble, and that would be grounds for saying they are acting on religious motives, as religion is about love, not war. Anyone that picks up a stone in the name of religion - or love for that matter - would be an idiot, as religion is about love not war, and converting others is loving and caring.

### **Palestinians blast Clinton for Israel praise**

[Palestinians blast Clinton for Israel praise - CNN.com](#)

They all wan to settle down, and as soon as this settlement story is resolved they will be making progress.

What needs to be done, as land is supposed to be inherited, as legally binding in a will of course, they cannot simply go in there and steal land from people that live there. That is a bad move indeed. If they were to buy the houses from the people then smash them down, no problem. If they were to build new houses - far cheaper than buying those houses - elsewhere in the country then that would also be a good idea.

The problem here is emotion, that the Palestinians get emotional about their land. This is incredible, they should not be dependant on history when it comes to making money - you can't eat history. This means they should sell their land to the Isrealis and then move, no problem I can see. If Palestine says that they take offence, what are they offended about? The world was open until people started placing fences all over the place, and if they were to forget their roots - which lead to problems - they would be better off. Is this some sort of gangbang zone? Are they going to stand around marking houses with spray paint and becoming like a territorial animal? That is signs of ignorance, not reason.

The logic comes in where there is good land with bad houses. Thier compensation would let them get a good house in the city, surely? Maybe it is a beautiful area, but that is nothing legally inciting at all.

If you were to take this to court the judge would surely ask whether it will harm them, and if not, then tough luck. There is nothing wrong with being relocated in this way and I hope that all relevant parties agree with me.

As a means to peace this clears up a lot. It makes money for a start, and brings minorities into touch with the rest of the country, joining with them of course. It is harmful to have clans of people living together and rejecting the rest of the country, there is no rejection in the cities is there? This is of course also not illegal, but neither is breaking up a community of certain people.

So the outposts will disappear and complaints will cease, there will be money for all, and the Palestinians won't have to worry about their people being treated as a rejected community any more.

This seems all pretty cut and dried to me, kill three problems with a bit of reason.

### **Afghan election official opposes presidential coalition**

[Afghan election official opposes presidential coalition - CNN.com](#)

If the opposition forms a coalition there is nothing they can do about it except form their own coalition. Secondly the president may veto any decision that his peers set forth, and being the most respected leader of the nation, he would do it wisely.

If they are trying to form a coalition what is their motivation? Karzai could make a plan for the future and make more parties in his image, all with different agendas specified to the issues at hand. That way he will divide the votes for each issue and form his own coalition.

If the elections are being disputed, then have a re election and set forth his own new parties to divide the opposition vote and form his own coalition. It is a bit false, but the people he recruits for the new parties will actually have those issues dear to heart. He could set it up quickly, along with a campaign, to strip the opposition of their votes, then deal with the issues that got him elected. Sounds fair to me.

### **Conservatism and rights**

Ok, so we into minority rights, but how can a minority have rights if it comes down to popularity? If there was a way to make all the same sort of people live in the same place that would be ideal, but that is unrealistic. The problem is it is so easy to have an opinion, but if truth be told, there is only one gravity, and society is based on absolutes also, so only one side is right, and there is a right way in this issue.

The more we voice people the more we open up to having minorities, as if there

was only one voice there would be only one opinion, naturally. But how about discriminating against under age drinking, for a start. Children do not have rights really, they are more like slaves dependant on their parents for everything, and being dependant, and not allowed to work, who is being protected and who is being shunned. For this reason you could say the people of China are truly free even though they live in such conditions most of the time, but they are free to work. It is like affirmative action, sort of, where only one age group is allowed to work.

On the other hand there is the fact that making children work is wrong, nobody should be forced to work. So in the end they are both wrong, as on the one hand they are not allowed to work, and on the other they are forced to work. No way out of this dilemma unfortunately.

That is just one example of the gravity of the situation. If you disagree you must be biased, as in all fairness I found them both wrong, based on the other. They cancel each other out!

So how do you serve a minority truth or gravity? You need to first find gravity, devoid of opinions. Who should the president be? Should it not be a open competition to find the most capable person? Shouldn't the president be caring, to care for the people? Shouldn't the president be hard, to protect the country from war? See they are both truths and they both cancel each other out!

The only way to go therefore is popularity based, voting, majority rule. There is the only plus point without a negative to cancel it out, that we 'save' as many people as we can at once.

## **U.S. pushes for answers over Iran nuclear counter-offer**

[U.S. pushes for answers over Iran nuclear counter-offer - CNN.com](#)

This is great news, that Iran will allow others into it's nuclear aspirations so that there is no secrecy. Well done Mahmoud.

Why they don't go straight for fusion technology is beyond me. I stated that that was achievable by inserting a negative ion into the centre of the two positive ions, but no response.

With having other experts lend their expertise to the situation, it will be quicker and lift sanctions, a double benefit. If of course they were given full access to the files that are in Iran, only good will come. The Jews are not going to bomb them any time soon, those evil people from across the continent! They did not bomb Gaza, and if they both trust each other then there will only be good coming from it.

To nullify all problems of this sort I suggest that people close to the parliaments take turns to take up residence inside major cities of each rival 'nation'. If there are important people in the major cities at any given time they will not nuke each other. This 'squad rotation' could spell the beginning of a great success!

## **U.S. scrambling to come up with new Afghanistan plan?**

[U.S. scrambling to come up with new Afghanistan plan? - CNN.com](#)

There still seems to be a problem with the plans they have at the moment, so what else could be done to resolve this conflict? Nobody wants to negotiate, so there should hopefully be a bloodless outcome, but, failing that, there should be a wiping out of the terrorists.

Rewards are not working, so, maybe they should call all the dwellers of the rural area in for finger printing, and, failing to show up, they would be suspects? They have birth certificates for all the people, and they should fly an American flag to provoke the terrorists, and also ask where they work for a living. Then they set out to the rural settlement and check their hands for metallic molecules that would reveal weapon usage, as molecules remain no matter how hard you wash, then ask for machinery permits, and failing that, arrest them.

Every one of the terrorists must be citizens of their country, so this could work out well. Failing to show up means that they will go to their families and execute subliminal interrogation.

Ok, then how about placing security on banking profiles, because then they will find where the money is coming from and going to? If they were to investigate where money is coming from and going to, they could make head way, maybe strangling the terrorists to the ground. If they were to require proof of employment for money coming into the bank accounts, or where it is from, they could find out where it is going and what it is doing. If a large sum of money leaves the bank account then it is followed, if it goes over the border then it is investigated further. That will open a whole can of worms for where terrorists get money from and where it goes, closing down on suppliers of arms to the region, clearing up more than a fair share of 'bad people' in the world.

If the money comes in in small packages then they will all have a common destination still, as arms suppliers are greedy and will receive money en masse for the weapons they sell. If it scatters throughout the rural areas, then it will collect at some point, like with phone calls also. If there are a lot of calls to unregistered places then maybe an investigation is in order?



If they were to show the people living in the region why these people are bad, then they would give them up. Under present conditions they see them as good, a saviour to the people, that they will bring them wealth in abundance, and in league with Allah. Now what needs to be spread is that death is not necessary and it is bad, that lives will be better under American investment, that that brings money, not fighting. If they were to exhibit some form of wealth giving, they could withdraw troops and have the militants lynched, hopefully.

So how do you get this going? If they were to show that murdering anybody is wrong, and that nobody has to die for their well being, then it is good. Mohammed for example killed for his god, but this is wrong, as gods do not want to see people dying, do they? If they wanted people to kill others they would strike people down themselves. Seeing as how they do not do this they are uninterested in death. If they were interested in death of the people then they would be contacting leaders telling them what to do. If they wanted people to die they wouldn't have created them.

Let's say Allah is a wise being. Look to other wise beings, like Mandela and Ghandi. Do they want people to die? Of course not! If they are wiser than the leaders, and surely they are, then gods, being wise beings, would be even more against evil acts like murder and bombings. Bombings spread bad vibes, and the terrorists are ready to do this. Sacrificing others to your God is not necessary - what does it do for them? Does killing yourself make them happy? Does it enrich them? If they want to die and go to heaven then they should all commit suicide and take their failed teachings with them, or, learn to live a life of working for what they need. Do you feel good when you hear of somebody blowing themselves up? How about a market place? This is counter community, and slows the wheels of enrichment no end.

Now if the community wants to help out there they will give up their 'claim to power' and turf these bad people out. It feels powerful to have some people saying they back you and use violence to help you, but it is primal and basic. If you are in a gang for instance you feel more powerful, but this is an illusion. Maybe they have common goals with the rural people, maybe they all want the same things, but this is not the way to do it. There is this thing called voting, and if they want power they should have gone to the polls. But what then? Don't they want investment? Don't they want money circulating in their country? The more is spent in Afghanistan the more stays they, or is sent elsewhere in the world. Either way it provides more money for the people at least temporarily, money they can re earn. They might be under the impression that they will be enriched under their law, but this is not the case. You need to work for what you want, and working for a better country doesn't mean going around blowing things up, it means building, working.

Of course it is easy to be taken in by this excitement of having a better region when it comes to violence, but the terrorists are only making things worse for

everybody. Think of who is financing this... for religious reasons? For the betterment of the people? Why isn't the state helping them then? Why is the civilized part of Afghanistan not throwing down their tools to help out? Because they are 'westernized' and enjoy their lives there, and the rural people can too, more money, more laws to protect the ownerships, so forth.

It is like somebody coming in and stealing their cattle, do they support this? Everyone there has some property or other, and having this stolen they view as bad. So they got some people coming in and hiding there while they steal from society to fight for something that is wrong. I understand the law any way you want, it is clear. These are very bad people holding back the communities there, living off them as well.

The big problem is finding bombs before they go off and stopping the perps. Maybe putting red dye in the components of bombs would alert the authorities, maybe using radio signals from the centre of the city to alert the authorities of where the bombs are would work, but maybe we need something more?

Maybe what is needed is for the state to go to religious symbols and threaten to blow them up if the perps do not show themselves. If they are willing to die for Allah then they would be willing to give themselves up for Allah. Their fight doesn't matter, it only spreads grief. Giving themselves up for Allah would ensure them the same sort of treatment surely? If they were to be commanded by their clerics to reveal themselves, the clerics being law abiding people opposed to these wars, there would be progress.

If the clerics were to quote peaceful sections of their bible for the good of the country, then they could pledge aid in place of the wasted trillions of war. They could go to the clerics and offer them aid for their section of the city, then broadcast their peaceful message on the radio. This would throw the 'rebels' a bit off as they contemplate their own leaders against the leaders of their faith, as their effort is based on faith.

There is nothing underhanded going on here.

To get rid of all insurgents for once and for all they should use thermal readers to find hidden people. They could go through the ground by picking up heat, but how does the 'reader' pick up heat through earth and rock?

This could be accomplished by using the density of the rock and earth against it. It is not atomically tight, in other words, not solid enough to repel atoms or the like, so, use an atomic thermal sensor, that breaks things down to an atomic level and finds passages through the earth and rock to the thermal points. You can see how this works with earth, but the rock? Well rocks do crumble when force is

exerted on them, so, they are collections of smaller rocks. It breaks at points based on where the pressure mounts and releases, weak points, as the rock is not as solid as metal which has a greater threshold, so has segments still that are not visible, but do exist.

So you get your 'radiation ray', and set it to pick up thermal signals underground or in mountains, spraying the ray all over a large area to find the signatures that emanate from the people hiding there, then you know where to look for people that are hiding.

The ray should cover a select area for a few seconds, maybe from a helicopter or something, and cover the floor of where they are, moving out in an arc to gather much signatures. The ray could pick up heat at an atomic level, and, where the area is more or less like that of a human being, they plot it on their maps for investigation.

This will force them out into the settlements, where, as suspects, they will be picked up by honest people in the area. They still work on a vow of secrecy with select members I gather, so they will be found out quickly with all the rewards circulating.

Why not begin developments in the rural areas, like hospitals for the people? That will be cheaper, and with the taliban blowing up hospitals the villagers will soon turn against them. Think if there are sick people in the area that need help, and the militants blow the hospitals up...

To make it immediate they could set up tents as hospitals, then place a tent next to it for troops. This allows them to 'settle' in the villages and gain ground, then the hospital people could tell the villagers that they would build a permanent hospital, but it would be blown up, along with schools. This will win the people over and then they could gain information about these "bad" people.

They could also start blowing up mountains suspected of hiding militants with the excuse that they are looking for minerals.

If they could get the villagers to take them to the militants then that would be ideal. They could offer them money or livestock, or feed for their livestock, or, they could buy the land from the state. If they bought the land from Afghanistan they could develop farms there, making cheap labour, which is minimally costing, but more importantly they could develop the land at minimal cost too.

Then, seeing as how the villagers are on their land, they could offer them jobs to take them to the militants, or, they could tell them to go elsewhere, away from their homes in the prime areas. Faced with such a decision I am sure they will cooperate, and this influx of money now could save further expenditure in the

future.

## **The cadre system in South Africa**

This was supposed to be a good thing, but has turned into a power struggle. In South Africa the ruling party - the ANC - has tried to eliminate all people in government and city governance that is not with them, redirecting power to their comrades, an elite circle from their bases around the country.

To rectify this the people should be voted for by the community says the Democratic Alliance. Anyone standing against them is labelled a racist. Some black folks say that life was better under apartheid today, the older ones. Before their voice is lost there better be some movements, as they hold the key - black people saying white people governed better. For the youth they were never around during apartheid so they never knew the better life, but through the ANC's tactics, they will feverently say they are better than whites.

Now this is not about who is better individually, it is about governance. If someone was better at running a country they should be voted for. It has become apparent that the ANC will block drains for service delivery protests, so they are no good, placing power before peace and happiness. It seems that the ANC is making the country worse all the time - we never hear about good things. We hear only about black empowerment, is that a good thing? To have two citizens and only look after one of them is bad governance. What would be splendid would be if they made it easier for black people to start their own businesses, that would be a triumph, but to take something that was built on intellect, and replace it with something built on ethics is stupid. In other words they are doing things to make people feel good on the surface without thinking about making money for the whole country.

Now the solution should be to pay more money for service delivery and such. There is capital hidden away, and the money circulates back to the state through sales tax, but nobody seems to understand that. They could take the cadre's and replace them with voted for people outside their circles and benefit as a government. What is power without money? They seem to have an abundance of both, but, the money will fade. What good is it to feel powerful, you want the flash cars too don't you? The economy will slowly deteriorate and the power with it, hopefully sooner rather than later, then the black masses will have nobody to blame but themselves, for however good it felt to be empowered, it cost them everything. People don't vote for weak people, but this cadre system is about empowering the weak to do the job of the strong, telling a child to shovel fuel into a furnace on a ship. That is a job for the adults of the country, be they black or white there are such people around.

That's saying nothing about the government. Zuma our president is not strong,

he is a pretty face in the crowd, a popular person who uses his charisma to tell people that he is strong for the people. Such a person surrounds themselves with people that they think are good for them, educated people, but loyalists all the same. If there ever was a good idea for the country it would be to elect an asshole to the presidency, someone who doesn't care about the people, someone who wants to be able to pay themselves with the money they generate, someone selfish and crafty, someone that says no to the people, and gives them food rather than taking power and support from them.

The solution? Get these old black people to repeat that the country needs food, not power, as power is no good without food, and for food you need money and growth. If the youngsters listen to their elders they will be guided away from this flamboyant approach and take on a more informed role in society when they vote for the capable.

### **Could George W. Bush end up behind bars?**

[Could George W. Bush end up behind bars? - CNN.com](#)

It is hard being president, but maybe if they did not withhold the aspects it would be easier for us to comprehend. No doubt this story will unfold over time and we will all be informed well enough.

If Bush ordered extreme interrogation he probably had the options of either staying safe for himself and not ordering it, or thinking of his people and going ahead with it. If a vigilante shoots a murderer on the street should he be held accountable by imprisonment? If you are in a war and you kill a soldier that said they would break through your lines and kill many innocent civilians would that be a good thing or a bad thing? The fact is these people are not civilians, they are like soldiers, so a soldier dressed in civilian clothing is nothing more than a disguise. In the same situation say in a city zone, would it be wise to order a man to lay down a gun in his hand if you were a policeperson? What would a policeperson do to make that person lay down their gun? Would they hit them? Would they assault them? Would they starangle them until they put down the gun? What if they thought the person had a concealed weapon, would they do the same?

Nobody wants to kill a suspect, that is an irregular human facet for interrogators, as they surely go through a personality test and other warning features, so it was an accident. Getting these concealed weapons - as they surely are out there - out of the hands of people that shouldn't have them is imperative.

What if it is a community that they think might have 'weapons'? Could they go door to door and order a house search? With a warrant they could - them being

in custody - and resisting that would result in a stand off at least, ending in them making the suspect unable to pose a threat, strangling them if they have to, and with enough resistance, they might strangle them to death, if the suspect kept resisting. For this reason death in interrogation should be avoided yet is acceptable, for the good of the people, risking the reputations of the interrogators, so they do feel the heat too.

## **Socialism**

Socialism works, all government forms work, unless they collapse, but, will they collapse? Has democracy collapsed? It stumbled at least, but I think it will recover. If you were to count the rate of enrichment for a democracy against a socialist country, the democracy will run rings around the socialists, stumble every now and then, but even after recovering be far better off than the social one. Enrichment and freedom makes for happier people, or they could all be poor. As a citizen I would like the chance to be rich at least, right to property, so forth. I don't like socialism at all.

## **Reform in Burma?**

To reform Burma will no doubt lead to a democratic government, as many people are for it. What they are doing is repressing the voice of the people, and that is bad, because they are there to serve the people. That it was taken over in a coup means that it was not by choice.

What I propose is that their neighbours place peacekeepers there to well keep the peace. In light of other forces coming into the country to make the way for peaceful demonstrations they will be hard pressed to conduct brutality. I am not suggesting that the west interfere, but rather that their neighbours who do care lend them police people and soldiers to keep the peace. When they start beating people in the street they will meet resistance from other soldiers from their neighbours and they will stop beating the people in the streets.

What can be said about the state? Well if it is a dictatorship it needs to go, as nobody wants that. You have unskilled people leading the country, and no elections means no choice for the people. Being able to choose your leader means that you get to choose your path, and so the politicians protect the people in a win win scenario.

If however the dictatorship were to serve the people, then it would be okay for now, and the people would flourish. To get the state to do this for the people there needs to be something in it for the state, so practicing free trade will not allow for them to become richer, as they hoard all the money for themselves presently, but, by showing them that imposing sales tax will fully reimburse them,

they would also be 'loved' by the people, and every state wants that. Just throw them some money to play with and it all circulates back to the state. Simple though isn't it? By allowing stocks to be bought and sold also means that their economies will grow, making them richer.

This leaves the rulers happier and the people happier.

### **Ahmadinejad at U.N.: Iran ready to work with other nations**

[Ahmadinejad at U.N.: Iran ready to work with other nations - CNN.com](#)

This is welcome news, but, maybe if capitalism was explained to everyone properly people would stop blaming the system and start blaming the people.

Capitalism is the simplest 'form of government', as if you own something it is yours. Think of the gold rush, you 'earn' something it is yours. If you earn something that is not yours then it is wrong. Let's look at socialism where you work for a group and get paid as an individual. This requires more exertion by the state for the people, as they need to formulate who gets what. If you were to work for your business and get something in return, what is the difference? The difference is that in socialism you get a floor and a ceiling - a guarantee of equal treatment. In capitalism it is up to you what you earn, maybe not through choice, but through imagination and hard work. In capitalism you are responsible for yourself and tend to work harder. Now if you were get something 'set' no matter what you did, reasonably speaking of course, you would have no motivation. There would be no luxuries for you to choose from would there? There would be no goals for you, no hopes, no dreams...

If we were to revert to a different system of government then there would even be less freedom in the market place. Imagine money not growing at all - in the capitalist stock markets there money grows under the right conditions, but, due to uncertainty, people have hidden their money overseas in foreign private banks. Now when this happens the money doesn't circulate, except from those banks, but while they grow the rest of the world suffers as it needs money to circulate, and, it brings the value of the money down. The money disappears - poof! It is gone!

That is why capitalism has failed, because of investor pessimism.

Now would life be better under another system? Well if the poor got more on average, surely that would be beneficial for the majority? The problem is that with food stamps you don't get to choose really what you want to buy, and that is an overlooked luxury. Under capitalism anybody can become somebody if they have a bright idea - everyone could own their own business at any given time - imagine a world full of bosses? It is possible. Under other forms of state people

have limited opportunity to do it for themselves, so growth is capped.

America has taken it upon itself to defend the world against tyranny. It does not come in and take away from the country, but build businesses therein and aids them financially. That means that the hard earned dollars are being changed into other currencies of the world and circulated therein, sometimes of course, maybe often, being changed into other currencies and returned to major economies, but the fact remains that the opportunity remains for them to do with the money as they see fit.

So what does America and the west get out of the whole deal? They feel good about it, and serve the interest of peace, globally. Believe it or not they place the pressure of peace squarely on their shoulders and try to make it work better, because peace is more profitable than war, for them especially. So they aren't taking anything, but rather giving and getting hopefully.

Corruption is bad I hear you all say, but it is not. If somebody grafts a deal under the table, the deal gets done. Without corruption the wheels of progress are slowed, so under the table deals are cheaper and faster than doing things normally. But what about the money that goes into the leaders pockets? Well actually that money goes into a bank where they can invest and loan it to the citizens, boosting business in a way. So it would be in the bank from citizens, or from leaders, no difference, but the wheels it is oiling makes it worth more being corrupt for everybody that lives in the country.

Take this example, say they want to build a world cup stadium for a billion rand. The other person says that is too much to pay for the stadium, the stadium does not get built. On the other hand, with corruption in effect, the other person says that they will finance the deal for a personal grant of a million rand, meaning that the million goes into the bank where it boosts the market, is available for the bank to finance loans and so forth and the stadium gets built. So we win winners with corruption!

So capitalism is good for the world, and so is corruption. When you won something it is yours, and what could be nicer than that? Peace of mind indeed if you ask me, equal opportunity, and the most simple form of government.

## **U.S. fears Venezuela could trigger regional arms race**

[U.S. fears Venezuela could trigger regional arms race - CNN.com](#)

If Venezuela wants to spend money on arms, there is nothing really wrong with that, but, coming to the aid of Iran is something dividing the globe, although it is a good way to make money. What the west could do is simply buy all the oil - they want to make money, so make business with them. It might not be a solid



investment, but will be good for world peace.

To get the arms away they should encourage them to give arms to their neighbours that they are friendly with, selling them off, maybe even at a profit, to their allies in the region. This will reimburse them and then they won't be so heavily laden in arms, unless they are preparing to make war or something. If they want to protect their country then they should be spending the money elsewhere in their country, and now is the opportunity to develop that with an 'arms sale' throughout the region.

In return the west could promise instead of arming themselves, there is nothing to fear, and extend aid money of a bit to encourage them to do so, or some other way of helping them.

What the west could do is promise to develop land in Venezuela for the people. They could build homes and schools and the like and sell it back to Venezuela making money for both of them in exchange for not buying more arms. If they sell what they have to a point, then the situation is rectified as far as I can see.

If of course Venezuela refuses this gesture, they could inform the people of the desires of the state, bringing, hopefully, the country to a standstill as the people want these things which apparently the leadership does not prize. It is hard to be fair sometimes, but this is definitely fair.

### **Canada appeals to overturn South African refugee ruling**

[Canada appeals to overturn South African refugee ruling - CNN.com](#)

If it happens so often to white people in South Africa why are the rest not fleeing? He should be seen as a victim of circumstance, the wrong guy in the wrong place at the wrong time, rather than as a white guy around black racists. The sort of people that travel in groups and assault white people for being white are white people in the wrong place, as any major city is littered by decent black people that are not persecuted. Ok, look at it this way, many American soldiers in Iraq and none of them get assaulted while off duty having fun, and we know the Iraqis have a hatred of American soldiers... no problem. Many different races in South Africa, no problem. Why isn't there a problem? Because people do not go around assaulting each other in the real world. If he went looking for evidence and had a camera handy, that could be a coincidence, or, a subtle plot by him. Just look at the uncensored media, there is no cover up, there are no rants of racial violence on the internet even, that I know of, to a substantial level at least.

Okay, let's put it this way, they were either mugging him or assaulting him. If they

were mugging him then he cannot apply for asylum. If they were assaulting him there must be a reason. If there was racial hatred in South Africa then it would be a problem, but, once again, people keep their problems to themselves. If it was gangsters assaulting him then he must be a target for mugging or other financial gain, or, maybe he is antagonising them. Every time a person passes another person on the street the prevalent feeling is to stay away from danger, which is apparent, so, maybe he is too 'stupid' to live here? The chances of him being the target of multiple attacks are slim, but where there is reasonable doubt there must be a case, except that the doubt is cast away by the fact that this doesn't happen to anyone else, so, as a society, South Africa is fully functional. That he claims it doesn't function is ludicrous, as it does.

If he was attacked multiple times on racial grounds then that is assault and he can take that up with the law here. To seek asylum based on assault is ludicrous, to seek asylum based on war is crucial.

There is racial tension here, but it does not often flare up, as it takes resistance to flare up, which means that two bodies are against each other. If he were assaulted once being called a "white dog" or whatever, and he resisted, then there is room for a fight. If someone calls another a derogatory term then it is their problem, not the countries. Children on play grounds use language worse than that all the time, there is no need for asylum. If Albinos don't seek asylum in this country, widely outcast by blacks here, why should he? While he is a white person living in a black country, he also has peers that have no problem with this, being assaulted on racial grounds and such. If he were to stay out of dark alleys, and gang areas, there is no problem. He is saying that bad people come looking for him, so do they pull up outside his house or what? If they don't then he is just in the wrong place.

If he were assaulted and not called a "white dog", or vice versa, then there would be no 'case'. The fact that you combine these two things gives cause? If he were called a name, no case, if he were assaulted no case, so how can you combine these two things and come up with a 'case'?

So South Africa is a fully functioning society, and there is no evidence to the other, people don't attack people usually for reason other than mugging and there is no case if you dissect the points of his case.

He should be deported back to South Africa with a fine for obscuring justice.

### **Argentine farmers set to begin strike**

[Argentine farmers set to begin strike – The CNN Wire - CNN.com Blogs](#)

Unfortunately a strike from the farmers means they will not get paid, so this will

backfire. If they don't grow they can't sell, and this means that they will not be paid by a union, unless they are members of a union that pays them, paid by the state. If they are paid by the state, what will they do with their produce? If they sell it it gets taxed, so the state doesn't suffer at all. If they don't grow they will themselves fall short, so, in effect this strike is useless at getting attention or receiving desired effects.

So let them strike, it is all about money. Nothing affecting their rights here!

## **Iran resumes mass trial of reformists**

[Iran resumes mass trial of reformists - CNN.com](#)

To demonstrate the weakness of the state, they should have a pro liberal march. organised by the west. This will hopefully, ironically, expose the weakness of the state as they try to shut them down. Then they will be charged with the miscarriage of justice, and then the government will be thrown out, due to that. They will be deemed unfit to rule, so, by all means, the more arrests they make all the better for them, even if some have to go to jail.

Simply exposing the "weakness" of the state will be to their undoing. So what if they 'mention' the elections?

## **War in Somalia and Al Qaeda**

[Somali government says it's taken town from Islamist fighters - CNN.com](#)

If they want to oust the militants there in Somalia they need support from Europe and the US, as they do not have the resources to fight alone, but, maybe, they could oust them after a long time.

What is needed is a new approach. If they were to use tranquilizers to capture the militants they could learn valuable information on the militants. That is what is needed, information. If they could find the militants they could stop the war. So, what is needed is for them to build a mind reading device, let's see if I can make it work!

If they were to use an electric signal reader they could tap into all the people's minds, especially suspects, and read their minds. They could do this by deciphering the code of electric impulses exerted by people, or kept within. If

they were to use radio waves that would read the signals coming off of people, finding the right frequency, they could go inside people's heads and find what they are thinking. They could do this by radio receiver, as everyone's electric signals reverberates outwards. Then they could pick up on what the person is thinking - code words or energies - and put them on the suspect list. Simply getting people to think "bomb", "guns", and that sort of thing would register a similar message from person to person. This exertion of energy would not be language based, but emotional, so they could 'read' the person quite well. If they found a common ground in Somalia, Afghanistan, and Europe, for example, they could get the blue prints for the signals they are looking for. Then set it up for a radio receiver to read the electrical impulses of people.

Shouldn't take long to research, and will yield great dividends.

## **More fighting in Somalia**

### [Somali forces battling al Qaeda-linked militants - CNN.com](#)

It seems there is more trouble in Somalia. If they want to take over a whole town they need the people behind them. If they have the people behind them they will hide them, and volunteer to be human shields for them, maybe. This is a disaster!

To get them off the books they need to educate the people. They are probably saying how much better the government will be with them in charge, but we all know that is untrue.

If they were to educate the people with broadcasts from the media, which is educated so will cooperate, they could identify that the militants are likely to make changes that the state would not have, if they were to, for example, lower taxes, the people would say that is great, but, we know that leads to less money going into government, and, having no fear once they are in power, will raise taxes again. Then they might float this whole Sharia law thing that Al Qaeda is so into, but that to the educated people is not in accordance with the truth, being, that they have found the truth, not in scripture but in philosophy. Look at the way the world is moving, it certainly isn't moving backwards, into less truth, as we have found truth in the west, by thinking. It is not up to them to take a scripture and say that it is 'untouchable', because if it were people would not have rights, and rights are truthful, and, seeing as how these laws are not rights providing, they are not the truth, as rights empowers people, and sharia law is not freeing people at all, it enslaves them, in a way, and gives less rights. Having rights are right, as they are truth found in logic. Do you turn to your base urges for laws, or to logic? If you base all your laws on urges, then you end up with Sharia law, basically, and you have less truth circulating in the end, being rights.

So they promise them things, based on misgivings, but they have oral prowess, and preach to the people based on their vocal power, making a good impression. Obama also has oral prowess, for example, and got elected based on that added to his remarks, which were good, but it was his winning personality that wins people over.

When you are convincing then you can sway a crowd easily. Promises of a better life are rampant no doubt, and then they will not be able to deliver that, having less rights and uneducated promises they cannot keep.

So the whole basis for the militants is false. They want to do things they think are good, but it is bad. As soon as they have that explained to them then maybe they would desist, but, they have charismatic people talking to them. Have you ever heard a Sharia preacher? They have a great way of speaking with passion, but that too is based on fallacies.

So, education seems to be the only way, if they cannot get the militants to stop, then get the people to get rid of them. If the people don't want the law, will they force it upon them? Simply getting the people on the side of the law is imperative, so, they need to broadcast the budget to the people, I am sure they have nothing to hide. If they face charges of corruption, then they can have it explained to them that without the corruption there would be no deal, at a slight different price, albeit, but they go through all the same. Without the corruption there would be less deals going through, slower too, and they stick their money in the bank anyway, so entrepreneurs have something to borrow, to stimulate the economy.

So how does the state win over the people? If they do that then the militants will have place to hide!

If they were to broadcast the truths of the state over the airwaves, a bit transparent maybe, they will surely win the people over, along with pointing out that good people sacrifice themselves, bad people sacrifice other people, so, these people must be bad, and following bad people is against the will of Allah, so these people must be bad, doing not what they think they are doing, but rather taking things written as if they were in stone. Thinking like a stone is what I call this, as they are not thinking of it rationally. Are there wars in heaven? Surely not, as there are compromises made. So they should learn to compromise, not fight.

In compromising they should understand that there is no lawful way, under the human rights treaty, that they can institute Sharia law. It is unlawful, so, while being a law, is false. The world being flat was probably written into law, but, as in every case, there is 'gravity', the natural law, being pro society, or societal. Sharia law is not societal, as society is based on compromise. Begging is societal, robbery is not. Notice the complacency? Complying with others is good,

so, by all means petition the courts to have your laws passed, but if they are not 'good ideas', then don't be surprised if they are not passed.

That is how they get support, with thier charisma and applying for base urge complaince, because, I mean, it is a base urge to say that women are less than men, but it is not logical, for example, and logic leads to rights, and rights to truth.

So, if they want to end the war, they should broadcast to the masses, hell militants as well, as to what the problem is, why they cannot cede, and what the country needs, and that includes the very people fighting the system.

Of course they could fight a long bloody war, one they might win, but education is worth a shot. Educating the leaders though will be hard, as they are set in their ways, and, nobody likes to change their lifestyle, do they?

### **Trouble with press in Venezuela**

[U.S. report: Chavez moving to silence media critics - CNN.com](#)

The solution seems simple, offer to reopen the radio stations in exchange for their political cooperation. If they offered to reopen the stations in exchange for their favour, or, better yet, the banning of political views from the airwaves, they would all be better off.

Alternatively, they could open their own radio stations and get the best music for them, so people tune in, and of course they offer the views of both parties.

Or, they could reopen the old stations and demand that they offer both sides of the arguments in a favourable light, maybe with spokespeople from both sides.

But that won' ease poltical tensions in the country. What is needed is peace, for both sides and the people, to stop the pending brutality that the people will suffer.

If Chavez is wrong when he makes a decision, he is still the president elect, and some people support him at least, wrong or right. Maybe if Chavez were to replace his top ministers he would come to different conclusions? He could bump them down to lesser positions, but clearly their decrees have been found wanting by many people. If he were to be presented new evidence by his cabinet top brass he would have a more informed position. Maybe a floor crossing from the opposition parties would bolster his image with the press? Maybe if he went out and got involved in the press things would change? The press loves to have

something to report, and from the top... what a gift!

So replacing some of his cabinet with those outside in the opposition would do him wonders. With a new agenda they would all have something different to say, illuminating the problems in the country. Imagine the very same people that had a problem with him come out and say, that due to new information, they retract their statements?

Or, on the other hand, if they present the president with a new way of looking at things, he could simply change the things that are a problem. Somebodies got to give, and if it is Chavez, then he will, being a humble man, accept the changes.

### [700 die in fighting in northern Nigeria - CNN.com](#)

It seems the fighting is not over yet, nor will be for a while, unless we can fight the militants. If they were to impose Sharia law, and stipulate that the law orders for peace, and that all weapons should be destroyed, then after the weapons are done away with they could revoke Sharia law and have a peaceful country with police enforcing the laws. But that would be deceptive wouldn't it?

What is needed is for the government to kill all the militants, or capture them.

To capture all of them they should use sleeping gas on them. They are only equipped for surprise raids and do not have masks, so when an event occurs, they should use sleeping gas on them, from helicopters or officers that have the grenades ready. They should invest in grenade launchers and sleeping gas grenades, maybe going to their foreign friends to supply them en masse. If they were to capture all of them and get information on the leaders they could cripple the uprising. If the state were to enlist humanitarian aid workers to infiltrate the settlements and gain information on the leaders it might cut time shorter, but, seeing as how the leaders are so easily replaced, they need to go for the soldiers too.

To get to the soldiers they should first find them. They could find them by finding their supply lines. They could find their supply lines by using metal detection from satellites to find metal inside transport vehicles. If this support was given to this war, they could make a deal that Nigeria would help in Afghanistan, for example. If the whole world gets behind Nigeria with technology they could clean it up quickly. Imagine Europe helping with this war and reaping rewards from having a new trade partner that cannot at present participate properly? If Europe were to sell their services, via satellites and such, to Nigeria, they would make money out of an inactive war effort, which they are currently experiencing. They are not at war so could use their surplus satellites to find the weapons and bombs and help this country, maybe at a price.

If they were to use flame throwers the frame of mind that the militants are in will



make them abandon their fight. As soon as they see a flame thrower they will scatter most probably, as the current mind set of the present day citizen or militant does not equip them for this form of terror.

Maybe if they were to use satellites, like in google maps format, they could isolate and capture militants that are set up behind a building? If they were to use this superior technology they would definitely have an upper hand, knowing where their enemies are, but they need the input too. Maybe they could barter with oil prices?

If they were to scramble their communications with the help of other countries they would rely on word of mouth. Basically the whole country goes onto dial up communications for the duration of the war and they scramble the whole area. The militants will then try to use normal communications. Actually, they should zero in on numbers that are dialled numerously besides business people and the like. That would be the leaders numbers, and they could learn a lot from it. They could listen to all calls that would not be business related by listening to random ones - those that are not must be militants seeing as how they coming in so much. They could identify their lines of supply too, by finding their network.

## **Selling oil fields in Ghana**

[Sale of Kosmos Energy stake in Ghana: India hires Citi for advise : Ghana Business News](#)

With the workings of working capital it is not advised that they buy this company. If they were to buy the company then they would be buying an investment, which means more lending to support the development. All this interest adds up and they would be paying it off for decades, and by then the oil field will be dried up. If they were not to develop this then they would be wasting time too. The best they could do would be to buy it, develop it for two years, then sell it, as prices will be higher then. Then they can make a profit over a short time instead of going into debt with high interest loans over a long time, and pay off their debt quickly. If they develop they will be making money in the distant future - what they need in these pressing times is working capital without debts. Going into debts is what caused all this financial mess, do they want a bigger one?

## **Sale of hummer to China**

I think that selling military things is an excellent way to make up the money. The worst that can happen is that America is faced with it's own equipment on the field, which means that both sides will know what it is capable of. Why not sell all



of the equipment too? This will bring a stable economy into buying superior weapons and equipment, meaning that the states would actually make money from warfare. I cannot see any big country declaring war on the west - they all seem to be friends for personal reasons and added economic prosperity.

Worst case scenario would be that China sells the plans to the North Koreans and Iranians, which means that they would be fighting them with their own weapons, so it would be a race to find new ways of using them and exploiting their weaknesses. They will still have numeracy advantage, which means that the math is still in their favour, and people would not attack such a large opponent with allies.

If America sells all their equipment plans and even stockpiles of weapons to China, or anyone else for that matter, they will make a lot of money, as every country has different weapons, so the best weapons coming from America, well they can use some of that money to make new weapons and sell them too, using some to make new weapons... you get the idea. The cost of developing weapons should compliment the sales, so that not too much money is invested into the new weapons, but, then there would be more money to be made from the new weapons, meaning that there will be a market, a new market for weapons, weapons that probably won't get used, but it is good to keep up with the Joneses.

With the excess that it will bring it could reduce the deficit considerably. The lump sum they get from selling the weapons means that it will injected directly into the American economy, meaning that it will circulate there instead of in China. That will provide greater tax oppurtunities for the state, and they can help the poor and education and all that stuff with it.

Why stop with weapons? If they sold them scientific data also, like stem cell research or something, they would work together to the climax of those things. They could transfer scientists between the countries at a price to make more money. There are lots of things to sell that would seem dangerous, but they could make it up later when things work out economically.

### **Manufacturing idea for troubled economy**

All businesses should be viewed as independant economies for this to work. They all have some money and owe money if listed companies, so, while they have money circulating inside of them, why not view this as a micro economy.

The problem is that this economy isn't exporting it's goods any longer. That means they shouldn't be importing either, as while that helps their suppliers, they aren't making money. They need to pay taxes to the people all the time, but they aren't getting enough from their citizens in the form of sales, and they

cannot raise their tax rate anymore because then they wouldn't be getting anything. The answer is to give money to their dealers for reduced rates on the cars, then they would sell them because they are reduced. There is a bottleneck between them lowering their prices and selling to the dealers, so, clear the bottleneck by paying a part of the price for the cars and getting them off the lot, so that they can sell cars to the dealers for cheaper, and reduce prices, and then they can still make some money, and begin afresh when the economy settles.

If they were to pay the dealers to reduce prices they would actually sell the cars, maybe on ph or something, but they would sell and start production again.

### **Spying warrantless**

[U.S. vows to keep using 'state secrets' defense - CNN.com](#)

The state needs to keep secrets because they are dealing with secrets from the citizenry. What is the harm here? They might overhear some meaningless prattle about where people are meeting, and investigate. Will they laugh at them? What harm is that? What is the big deal about privacy? What are the drawbacks to listening to someone talk about where they are going to meet, and maybe a bit of personal information? How is this unlawful? Will they use this information to their best interests, and that has a knockon effect to the citizenry? It is not a need to have privacy, so no humanitarian law has been broken, and, being lawful, should not be a problem.

If they were to interfere with those people's lives they might need a warrant, but there was no need for a warrant here, as that would just complicate matters. If a policeman hears a gunshot do they need a warrant to investigate? There was no need for a warrant here, police should not be bogged down by warrants.

### **Nuclear Korea 25/05/2009**

Today North Korea proceeded with nuclear tests, but denied them to the world according to reports.

How do we deal with the nuclear threat of Korea and Iran? If they were to agree to having the missiles locked so that nobody could use them, and only be cleared by Nato, then they would never use them, as they are offensive weapons. To use a nuke you target a city or military installation, then you bomb them. Will anybody ever attack N Korea? Their neighbours are all peaceful, so there is no threat. Seeing that they will never find somebody attacking them, and

that the only use for nukes is offensive, locking them will prevent them being used all together probably. Remember that a country is allowed to defend itself, but not to attack for no good reason, and then the nukes will remain static weapons.

The weapons could be locked by Nato for further use. In fact, all nukes could be locked until further notice and need Nato to unlock them. Then people can stockpile them as much as they want but not use them. This will encourage other nations to lock their arsenals too needing something like a 'world verdict' to use them, and probably never use them.

In it for Iran and N Korea is that they could make them for defensive purposes. If they refuse to go with the times, then they are saying they want to use them offensively. I suggest that all countries agree to this to make it fair, and also boost peaceful negotiations around the world.

Nbody will allow them to be used offensively I gather.

## **Colombian guerilla war**

### [Guerrilla war displaces millions of Colombians - CNN.com](#)

It is clear who the good guys are here, and it is the state. To fight a guerilla war you need to cut off supply lines to the rebels, so, to find their fields of drugs and burn them, or simply pick them up by following via satellite their route, would cut into their resources.

Then, they could also listen via satellite to what they are saying to each other, and where they are. Using thermal imaging they could pinpoint the clusters that need bombing. Neighbours of Colombia could invest in the war, loaning money or resources to them in exchange for payment in some form later, which I am sure they would readily agree to.

Financing the deal for 'investment' in the form of satellite surveillance and frequency listening could be made by the Colombians destroying the drug fields for the rest of the world. That would save the other countries a lot of money in drug enforcement, and clear up the black market for such drugs. The effort spared could save lots of money, all for the cost of a few sweeps a day and a little gadgetry, that could travel from strong hold to stronghold as they clear out the rebels.

Then the citizens could return to their properties and save the economy too, making Colombia a once again productive country. If they did not invest to win the war they would lose lots of money in the long run, so maybe dipping into the deficit a bit is a good idea in the long run. What they are losing from this war is

good enough a point to invest in these measures to win the war soon.

### **Chrysler ending contracts of auto dealers**

Chrysler needs to sell more cars or end contracts. If they end contracts they will put the world in a bad state aswell as themselves.

So what can they do to rectify the situation before it is too late and the market starts shrinking. If they end contracts then they will effect the other markets too, so keeping the contracts is imperative to getting out of this recession.

If nobody is buying the cars, then there needs to be more money for the people, so, to stop the downturn we need to help people buy cars they want to buy. If they genuinely don't want the cars then there is nothing to do but end contracts, but that is probably not the case. They need to beat prices so that people can afford them, or, the banks need to finance new deals for them to afford the cars.

Maybe the credit deals should be made smaller for longer? If the person had the car they would have a new asset that they could sell, so, if they were to put that car on the line as an asset - list it with the bank - they could afford it. The payments could get smaller and then they could use that that depreciating asset as insurance for missing payments, like a home loan. So they borrow from the bank to pay the dealership, and the bank has the asset to back it up. But as the car devalues they could raise the payments, but, if they were to calculate a flat rate for the car then they could facilitate the deal as a flat payment for a long time.

From the dealers side, if they were to buy the cars and list them as assets which are not depreciating, they could list their cars on the stock market and then people could buy into the assets of the company directly, buying the car at a reduced price and then the dealer sells the car for the investors and then pay the investors back. They could sell in bulk, as if they were the manufacturer, and I am sure there is room for profits in there somewhere.

The manufacturers could buy the dealers and then reduce their prices. That would take a lot fo capital though, and they could buy the cars back at a smaller price. With the increased profits of this prices should go down a bit, and then the dealers can have capital to start new businesses, and the manufacturer has assets to gain more credit, as the cars, not being used, do have a steady value until used.

### **Reducing consumer debt**

Most people are in some or other debt. First people need to be analysed for further lending, so that they will remain comfortable still, meaning that they get a credit limit for credit based purchases.

Then the banks could make arrangements to dip into a portion of their christmas bonuses, so the debt could be alleviated a bit in exchange for a lump sum of their christmas bonuses. This relieves pressure for the year.

Then they could dip into their retirement packages, so when they get paid out for retirement they could agree to use that money to pay back the debt, and that could be factored in, alleviating pressure now in exchange for a stacking repayment at retirement time. When people retire they should be able to pay all their debts, so banking on that the banks could make a plan for them, calculating how much they want at the time, regardless of inflation up till that point.

These two remedies could alleviate a lot of credit pressure and fix up the situation at the moment. Of course these are all dependant on the business they work for, so, the business could pay the debts and keep them as assets of their employees.

### **More financial backing for healthcare**

In south africa we have free health care. The problem is that they are in debt to the tune of one hundred and fifty million rand. If they were to be granted more money, then they would be able to function. A hundred and fifty million rand is not a huge segment of the money in the country, but if they don't want to allocate more tax money, they should loan them the money and for a gradual fight back to 'break even point'.

They could do this by selling all their equipment to investors, then lend the equipment with their meagre funds. They would make a splash initially, and that would solve the problem for now. They would have their salaries and equipment paid for by the state while the equipment devalues. The investor could rent the items to them and then sell the devalued equipment back to them at a profit overall. This is a safe investment for a captive market, so all they need to do is come up with a profitable scheme for both parties. I am sure by the time the government has had a few years to create jobs in companies that are not listed until the recession is over could create enough revenue to overcome this 'hiccup'.

### **The cartels must go!**

If there is a problem with the cartels in South America it can be solved unless the leaders are on the drugs they are selling. Those that are not would surely like to see an end to the cartels, and the world drug problem is also in need of a cure.

To get rid of the cartels they should start with satellite surveillance. Once they have some pictures of people working the fields, they can drag them in for 'subliminal torture' to get the tree of the cartels. Once they know where to look it won't take long to find the other people and build a case. If for example they know where the trucks are going they can engage them en route for a 'random stop', and then have no problem linking the evidence to the people, then call them in, then find the tree unfold. Once they have testimonies from the people, they could use the 'subliminal torture' to make jail sound unbearable to them, and then they will cooperate. As soon as you have a lead in the people that don't like ratting, it will be no problem to get testimonies from the people who will talk, offer them emigration and name changes or something, somewhere remote. Then you get all the players, all the dope, problem solved.

## **Tamil tigers in Sri Lanka**

[Sri Lanka rejects Tamil Tigers cease-fire - CNN.com](#)

It seems that the tigers are fighting for freedom, a place where people can live under their own rules. Why don't all the people that want this change strike until they get the change they want. Surely it can be done without violence? If they want a change to... something, they can petition the state until they get it, and that would mean that they probably get their change. The fact that nobody is rioting in contrast to them - say another group - means they stand unopposed on the streets. If it is that important, ditch the guns and march until they are heard. A simple strike will bring the state to it's knees, don't pay taxes, block the roads with taxis, all ths for your change, but the most effective way is to strike as then there is no violence. If the whole country gets behind them then therew ill be no money for the state to pay themselves, so it will hit the politicians in their pockets, all of this justified as a peaceful resolution to the problem.

I take it the governmnet is at fault here, so the people are justified.

If they genuinely want the new state for some other reason then they should look for global recognition. Simply petition the U.N. that they are a state, and simply walk about it doing their business. Then they just elect a leader, and are recognized as a new country. This means that they have got a leader and that they have secceeded from Sri Lanka, and are recognized as another nation. Then the Sri Lankans need to find a way to legally 'occupy' them, as that is what it would be. If they attack the rebels, peacefully living in their new 'country', then

the peacekeepers can be deployed, and, facing such a huge force, would surely let them be a new country, and no blood needs to 'run through the streets'.

## **Darfur war**

The problem here seems to be resources. If there was enough resources, no problem. But that isn't the case, as there is not enough for them all. The solution would be to supplement them with food and water, but that costs money. Why don't the powers that be dig for water? If they found them, and I am sure they will, they could construct wells and then the people could make it for a while, but those wells would run dry, so a long term answer is needed.

Setting up a trade route where they could trade their produce of their livestock for supplements for them, but then they would need more food and water coming in. Simply they could be lent this by the state or coorporation and then they would recieve good prices on their produce as they reap the rewards of laying out their 'capital'.

Good returns, cheap too. Why not 'invest' in these people? Maybe set up famrs for them?t

## **Snowball dollars**

It is in the best interest of the governments to make more money for the people. It might be worth less, but as money gets into the system and keeps rolling, it gets taxed all the way. Tax on first thing, tax on second thing, and so on. Everytime it changes hands it gets taxed, so the government gets money out of thin air practically. The weaker the currency the more notes there are moving around, and that makes the country benefit, so, the weaker the currecny the stronger the state is in comparison.

If the government went and just rpinted more money it would evalue, but it would put money into the hands of the people starting off the taxation scheme. The money is in circulation, while imaginary tax dollars are taken from it, so there is money being created from nothing. So, while the currency is wroth less, it generated more money, like rolling a snaowball in the ground collecting more and more imaginary money that becomes real. This means that the governmnet makes money, redistributes it to the means they use to help the country, those people take the money and spend it, collects more money on the edges for the government, and then that money goes back into circulation.

If it isn't going back into circulation, it is in the bank collecting interest. The greatest thing to do now is to make a reasonable calculated amount of money available for this snowball effect, as it make more real money out of the imaginary money that collects through taxation, so, taxation creates money for everyone. Either raising taxes or making more money would work, theoretically.

### **Adjusting tax rates**

If the government cut the income tax, and adjusted the sales tax so that they could make the same money - and not affect the consumers, they would end up making more money. This is possible because income tax is a one off and sales tax covers all the sectors of business. Income tax is a one off, while sales tax goes through many hands all the time.

In a month people pay income tax once, but if they pay sales tax, not adjusting their budget, then there is a lot more going into the hands of the government, which would decrease the deficit a lot. The problem is that taxes paid by the wealthy counts for ninety percent of all taxes coming in, so there would be an immediate loss, but, in the space of that month money changes hands all the time, so there is a greater profit during the month, as every time it changes hands in that month it creates more revenue. If they were to adjust it so that they make a killing - and don't affect the consumer, consumers wouldn't complain that they are making more money.

All this money they take off the top each day would either go into a bank - creating revenue for credit - or back into the system. The more money moves, the more it is taxed, and then back into the system. If there is more money being 'created' this way, isn't that good?

### **Cheating the fiat standard!**

What if everyone had tons of gold, would they be rich? What is gold but stuff with value? If they made more gold then there would be more money for all to have. But the standard of Fiat works on assets, so, why not produce excess assets, like cars, buildings and houses and keep them? They will have more assets to be given credit on, so assets generate credit. If the state was to produce a lot of cars therefore, they would be worth something raising the value of the currency, and seeing as how it is worth more then, they could print more and have the same worth in the end as before. If they just went out and built houses, they could rent them out to people with the poor in sight and house them, registering the person but not the property to them. They could just build cars and register it with the person and not actually sell it. This would alleviate



much problems and then there would be more assets, meaning more money for all. Then they could sell them if the need came about at a profit too.

If we produce more things then the value of the money goes up because there is more assets than money, making money rarer per asset. The more assets you have with the same money, makes the same money need to cover those assets, leading to meaning money becomes scarcer then the assets, meaning more assets equals the same money. Then they need to produce more money to circulate and cover those assets, so you are back where you stated in ratio, but there is more in the country, asset and currency, so the money stays the same worth but there is more of it. Then those assets have to become worth less and become more affordable for people, there is more money in the bank gaining interest and becoming available for loans, also gaining interest, so the money grows.

If you have a bit of gold, and you were offered more gold, wouldn't you say yes? If there is wealth for everyone, more pay I mean, then they would have more gold in the form of assets, making them richer. So make more assets, make more money to represent them, and gain more interest by financing them.

Inflation happens when the price of things goes up. With this the price of things will stay the same or go down, meaning it is reverse inflation, right?

No your version of inflation is incorrect because if there was only one country then there would be no inflation because the value of the money wouldn't go down, but things would get more expensive due to people just increasing prices. So when people increase their prices then the other things increase too, leading to inflation. If inflation depended on global trade then there would be no inflation in places where their money got more expensive, but see in gas how there is inflation everywhere everyone suffers regardless of currency value.

To reverse inflation then you need people to bring down prices, and by making more assets values would decrease as demand decreases per capita. If there were more assets then there would be a cut in prices, then a cut in salaries too, but the actual money would still be circulating gaining interest and making available more for loaning. Then you would be back in the nineties salary and price wise, but with enough money... somewhere... to make lots of people rich, and they in turn invest or bank, and that generates money.

## **Somalia 2009**

[The East African - Kenya, Uganda look on nervously as 2009 heralds Somalia](#)

## chaos

It seems there is supposed to be a government that is on unsteady ground in Somalia at the moment. They would like to try to steady the ship, but it seems that due to the resignation of the president that is under threat. If they want the people to support them they have general elections. If they want the people to believe in them they need to make jobs available by resource development and other job creation, and then they could empower the people to be more than aid beneficiaries.

The problem comes from the radicals that want there to be a religious standard in the country, but luckily this isn't everyone. They would say that they want people to accept Allah as their rightful God, but some people do not hold this belief. If they want people to convert to Islam what is the point of killing them? If somebody holds true to their God then they will no doubt shout His name till death, so using weapons is probably out of the question.

Maybe they want Islam to be the religion of the country officially? If there are more Islamists than other denominations, then they could vote for it to be passed as the official religion. If they vote in favour then other people will be out of reach - you cannot force someone to convert, can you? If they want to make the whole country Islamaist then they need to convert the ministers, or, maybe in some extreme case they will actually kill the ministers? Maybe they will see them as false prophets, but I am sure they still respect men of God, so that is probably out of the question.

So, if they aren't going to get anywhere by killing people, and they won't get anywhere by changing the government, then why do they rise up and use force? Who will they use force on? If the government feels its military installations are threatened, they could merely make their Islamic soldiers go out and greet the radicals and subdue them. It is true that they have guns to fight with, but who will they fight? If the military leaves the area - as they are not needed by my theory - then there will only be innocents to try to convert, but at gunpoint? I am sure they won't do this, so they might try to take over towns. If they did that then how would they enact this 'vision'? They would likely move around the city in numbers and military fashion, brandishing weapons they will find nobody with weapons besides police forces, who should only be armed with their batons to avoid any violence, but still maintaining law for the others who might trash shops and so forth. Why would radicals trash shops if they will only hamper the image of their cause? They might cause chaos if there are people to fight, but just running around a city looking for people to fight will give them no satisfaction.

So if they are merely avoided then they will no doubt halt their activities and wait for parliament to hear their plea for making Somalia an Islamic state, which should be voted on by the people, and if the people want it, great. The problem comes if they don't want it, then they could make Islam an official religion of the country, along with any others, and they would need to learn to live together like

decent law abiding citizens.

The big problem though is that the leaders probably are in love with the idea of controlling places in the country, and spurn their militia on. It should be broadcast over radio frequencies that the government is established and makes the people happier. If these people want to have a say to power they should campaign, not with war, but with money.

I am sure a decent Islamist, however radical, would listen to this logic. If they do then the problem can be averted peacefully and all parties are left with something. Then they can start rebuilding the country.

It seems they still want to send a force to Somalia from around Europe and such. Maybe now is the time for Africa to unite and form its own official peacekeeping force? There are plenty of countries at war in Africa, and many that are not. The problem lies with the fact that those not involved directly with war are drawn into the disputes of others, and instead of trying to stabilise the regions they try to get a piece of the action. If they send troops in for the purposes of overthrowing a government then they are addit to the melee of the continent, and that needs to stop.

I suggest that there be formed an international African council that sends troops into areas for given reasons, or faces sanctions from the rest of Africa and the world so that they will lose money immediately and not be able to make money in a good way easily. If there is a council set up in one of the African countries then they will be able to explain to each other why they are doing what they are doing. This may lead to those that haven't got a good explanation still leading a war, and then facing sanctions. Luckily most of the world is not at war and encourages peace so that they could regulate this. They could all sit down and draw up new lines of control for themselves and then there would be less violence, and maybe even no violence.

What is left of the war like nations can be added to stabilising the continent with their armies.

## **Republicans versus Dems**

Cause and effect? I think it all started when America was forming, who campaigned and got in with the people got the vote, so, that is how it all started. You had some politicians politicianing in various places, and the people with the more convincing speakers usually won, seeing as how there was little known about what would happen if they voted either way. Maybe then by luck those states were won and it seemed to be quite fair, as each camp having the same amount of power pushed for different states with more or less force, winning some, losing others. So in the beginning it was all fair and square like it is today

with the divisions.

Then those states with more people following the promises of their fathers and their fathers saw the media in those places hype the parties differently, as having a senator from that place would mean that they would favour the media if they said good things about them - you know how hands shake each other. From what people are exposed to defines who they vote for, and determining factors could be a slight as which way a candidate is looking in a picture. I am not saying that parents force their children to vote one way or the other, but through decandancy of the state they generally stay the same.

What you have said Median is that Republicans are stupid and uneducated. What could be the reasons for that? Maybe the presidents at the time had more sway with sponsoring education in various places over another, being on either side - I am not that aware of American history - and from the money that was provided by their parents they had money to study, and then it goes onto the next generation just like the image of the parties in the respective states.

So as you can see the fact that rich people are voting for the Democrats is evidence that they might have something to gain from them coming to power, or staying in power, or whatever, and that the poor have less to gain, as they prefer the promises of the Republicans, and each looks after their own states. The fact that the poor prefer the Republicans is suggestive that the Republicanas will do more for the poor, like providing jobs for instance. The fact that rich people prefer the Democrats is suggestive that they will lower super tax and the like, right? Which do you think is better for the country?

This is all based on my limited knowledge of the thing and your graphs.

### **I love Bush!**

Is Bush a moron? I don't think so, he has been around political mindedness for a long time, and he must have done something right to get the candidacy from his party. But does he do anything that warrants criticism? You can't do anything nowadays without warranting criticism, as if you give to the left, you take from the right. In overruling certain things you are saying that under scrutiny they have been dealt a special case, and one that needs more freedom from set laws. Let's make an example of this, law says if x is true then a should be followed, so, if x is found untrue, or uner scrutiny in any way, then a should not be followed, so, if they find something that sounds like x, and the media bills it as x because of sensationalism, people expect a, but get something else, because it was never x to begin with, it was, under scutiny, something that appeared as x, and not having a title, was billed as x for court proceedings and media coverage. So when the standard norm is not follwed for something... else, people get uncertain and want justice for something that never was, in a way that does not warrant it. This has probably happened a lot under the Bush administration, as people

know before they do something what the punishment is, so change it before they follow through so that it will not be x, fearing a of course. As crime goes through the ages it morphs into something that is premeditated against the what if they are caught theory, and then they take appropriate measures to ensure that a will not be the outcome. So that is why it may seem like the Bush administration is doing poorly, or deceptively, while in fact the job is a lot harder now than it was a couple of decades ago.

You will see this trend continue, where the laws are broken in more nondescript ways in the future, and if the new administration doesn't label it is something that it is not, more laws need to be made or more provisions for the special cases will be made.

So what is the advantage of labelling something that which it is not? Well, it makes things easier for you, as some of the proceedings will be set aside to follow the standard, and the media coverage will not be altered because they want people to understand what is written. If the special case scenario is followed, or trail balzed, then the hearings will be fair and no workings will be left out or altered. So in a free and fair democracy you will find that the laws are actually not followed, which means much confusion, finger pointing, and so forth, but is is right, right?

So back to Bush being a moron, do you think a moron would dismiss things as what they are not? Has he? No he has not followed the course for being labelled a moron, so he has exhibited great leeway for some things that would cause him to be scorned, and has done so consistently.

I don't think Bush is a dummy.

## **Right to a militia**

The right to a militia and the right to keep and bear arms? When someone has a firearm they are empowered to use force to protect themselves, and when a country defends itself it is also doing a good thing by protecting the people.

If a country did not have soldiers protecting it it would be easy prey for its neighbours, so disbanding all armies would save money and make people feel safer. There are some countries in Europe that don't have armies as they see no need for them. Keeping trained troops will help fight other trained troops and that is why they are endorsed, but if there were no trained troops then all would be safe. If there were no guns then there would be less invasions as I don't see many people being able to use knives to fight - it takes something psychologically to fight with other weapons, and using a gun is easy because all you do is pull the trigger. You don't actually have to will yourself to kill a person, all it takes is a flex of the finger.

If there were no armies then there would be more peace, because the orders to invade come from someone who has great power but could not really fight themselves as they are too old to do so. With trained armies all you need to do is issue an order and the act of war is made easier to call for and support with troops on the ready, so, if there were no troops on the ready then there would be no organised war so to speak and civilians would find it hard to invade each other's countries because of deployment. If no citizens could be deployed - lacking transport - there would be more peace. Riots, sure, but from a perspective of peaceful things people would not find it easy to carry out war. With the blunting of the point of the sword people would not go to war, and there would be need for the other countries to keep troops to defend against them, although they could invade the ill equipped nations without militia.

So if all the countries went and destroyed their arsenals there would be no mass slaughter of each other. Countries would be forced to negotiate their way to success as they would have no alternatives. So what does the army do that is good? Kill other armies? If there were no armies then they would not be able to decree from parliament that going to war is possible. Would the people riot? Yes, but there are police to deal with them, so what is the point of keeping an army if you can get your neighbours to abandon the same cause? Having no armies would free up funds for other things, so are armies out dated? Take nuclear disarmament, same thing, if there were no nukes then there would be more free time for people to worry with. It is easy to hide nukes, but hard to hide armies.

So let's say that someone keeps a secret militia and invades the other country. Without troop transport there would be no swift deployment of troops making the journey long and arduous. What state today is in a position to attack its neighbours? Then the wars will be over a longer stretch than in the past requiring ships and stuff, without which there would be no war.

If every nation abandoned their arsenals and kept instead extra police, then they would save money and have a better patrolled state. So what do you do with firearms that the police need? You might have to keep the police in stock of rubber bullets to cause pain but not harm people, and with the abolition of fire arms manufacture there would be no fire arms for criminals and terrorists to arm themselves with.

Or let's ban the distribution of gun powder and its processing. That would lead to a healthy situation - people protecting themselves with rubber bullets instead of killing people, criminals only wounding their prey. Sounds like a better world to me, so why not?

The problem is that people want to kill each other it seems. A nuke free world? Only possible if there are no armies in the first place. What use have you for nukes if there is no war? Financial gain? It's hard to see why this fear of feeling vulnerable still exists when it is so easy to curb it. I am sure though that getting

rid of all the arms around today at present would be a hard task.

- **The twothousand and eight election of the US president [for the life of me I couldn;t win it for Hillary!]**

### **Oratorical prowess**

Good oratation skills can make a candidate, but they can all be lies or propaganda. Saying what you believe is the easisate way to say something very well, and saying what you don't believe is a sure way to slip up during your speeches. Think of libes you read from your own writing, and lines you read from a rival that you don't like. Even if you believe the lines you are reading is what people want to hear it takes away from our presnetation because you feel hurt that people don't see it the way you do. When you see something the way you see it it lifts you when you say it. When you say something you don't believe - but say anyway - you feel cheated and look around for support a lot more to see if people really believe this or if they are having second thoughts so you can quickly say what you believe and get them behind you, so, if you watch Obama speaking, or anyone for that matter, if they were to say something that they felt was wrong they might say it to get the nod but would feel like their own ideas aren't good enough for people so would say them lingering into a sarcastic tone at times, maybe even patronising, naturally given the length of thier speeches. You may detect it in the tone of a long speach that they do not really believe what they are saying and are just saying it for the good of their cmapaign, but, has that happened? His tone has stayed the same to my knowing, so that means he really believe what he is saying, right?

Because he has a powerful voice and because of his experiences with other politicians he has learned how to tone his speeches for the sake of sounding convincing - that you learn when you speak to others that have the ability to say no. If you say something demeaning the answer could often be no, so you learn to tone your voice so that it isn't threatening and isn't offensive. Look at Bush today, all tact he may have once had has dissapeared because people cannot say no to him anymore, so his tone has changed. If you had a candidate 'laying down the law' from the outset of their campaign they would sound the same as the president in tone, scaring people off. Tone depends on mood, so seeing as how candidates want to make people favour them they try to set the tone so that they feel they are in control of the candidate, that they are their superior and can dismiss them any time they feel. When you tell people they are the boss of you, they respond by listening, as what is this candidate doing talking to them this way?

### **Why Obama?**

Why did Obama get the nomination? Because he won the primaries. Why did he get elected for the primaries though? Maybe it is because he can inspire people on television, and that makes journalists think more of him when they watch, and that makes newspaper reports more favourable too, so he is a winner with the media. When you are a winner in the media's eyes, unless they are biased, they will write good things and say good things about you, this goes on to the public, and you have someone that is highly thought of. When you have a good reflection from those sources the people see a good candidate, and good candidates - with lots of charisma - get votes. The democrats want votes to win the election, and they think that when people see a black man running for office, they won't see corruption, as when people encounter black people in the street they don't see corrupt people. Think of when you see a black person in America - are they driving in mobster type cars, tipping heavily? The average black person in America is not of the highly paid sort, nor owners of businesses of note, so they see downtrodden people, and when they see a 'good one' that has made it, they think of someone that is honest too.

Maybe it is because of the image he might have in America, think of all the exposure people have to black people that have made it. Think of in pursuit of happiness, think of all the black actors that look like him more or less as the people would see him. Will Smith? Denzel Washington? Those stereotypes stick in people's minds no matter what else they hear, so maybe it is a form of subtle campaigning, or maybe the nominators saw the same thing when they thought of him. Maybe he is wearing a mask that says to trust him? Maybe he also thinks he is one of those guys? Maybe he sees what is expected of him through the eyes of his peers and wants to live up to it? That is my reason why he got the nomination, by representing truth, justice and all that jazz in a subtle way that makes people trust in him.

## **John McCain**

The fact that McCain stayed behind in a war camp or whatever doesn't impact on his status now as what he thought was a good idea back then and what he would do now are two very different things, as when he was younger he might have been looking for glory. To stay behind in a camp is high risk, but not as high as going back out into the field, and you get paid either way. But I don't know much about war tactics so I'll leave my guess there.

The fact that he was on a racist board shows that before he decided to try to tolerate others he - in a mainly white country - saw the 'other side' as not worth trying to tolerate. If he wanted to get anywhere in politics he needed to look more accessible to all kinds of people, as many white people would say that being a racist is horrible, because of the knock on effect that stems from black people feeling the racism, then they tell white people, then white people sympathise with them and tell other white people who have never even met a



black person that racism is not nice, so you get people that don't even have opinions sometimes sitting on the fence and saying they know all about black people. When it comes back to speaking of black people, and you find your racist 'opinions' get you somewhere, you form a board and let your opinions of people you might never have even met properly lead you to glory with others that also don't know much about black people. The less you know black people the more you rely on the opinions of others to lead you the right way, and when you are one of the people spreading your opinions to the press you had better know what you are talking about. The fact that McCain was a youngish man means that he would have had limited experience with them and probably had to say what others were saying to get somewhere in politics. The fact that he started out as a hate speaker means he was not about building anything, but rather 'protecting' white people from black people. The fact that he has that on his resume means he must have had a hard time getting anywhere with the bleeding hearts, which means that he must have been strong in other areas where first impressions would be that he was to be shunned by anyone who wanted to 'keep their nose clean'.

As for the savings and loan scandal, well those happen to the best of people, not sure if it would become a trend, but once you have been tied up in one scandal your name gets mentioned around the scandalous and they might approach you knowing that they have dirt on you so you better cooperate, but now that it is out in the open it shouldn't do much more harm other than to his credentials from the voters point of view.

## **More Obama**

[1] I am sure that Obama has the interests of the people at heart. With the deficit from the war and the current financial state of America is this a surprise? Those figures I am sure would be in affect until after the crisis that is going on ends, and when there is a crisis somebody needs to stabalise the market before everyone loses their jobs, and if everyone loses their jobs there will be no money coming in to pay the government what it needs to provide services, and the whole rest of the thing falls apart.

What is suggested is for the good of the country, it is not greed. When in a crisis money doesn't just grow on trees, the problem is that the country will collapse if these measures are not taken, so to save yourself you need to save your job, right? To do that you need to save the country that provides you with the job you have, so if you spend so many days paying off your taxes it is going to good use, necessarily to save yourself. It is easy to demand that someone pay for the countries debt, but that would be alright if someone else paid of course. The fact that the bill is split between so many people makes it easier to pay off. Once the crisis is averted I am sure there will be ramifications to the tax margins.

The fact that small businesses would pay more for their existence means that

they will be hampered when it comes time to grow, as when you make money you need to use it to expand. What this point does though is encourage small businesses to sell out to larger ones, but it keeps the number of larger businesses working. Instead of opening smaller satellite companies the larger businesses will expand their larger frame to become less competitive as the smaller businesses close their doors and prices will go up no doubt. These prices are taxed back into circulation, and instead of having two businesses paying less tax on lower prices, they will be paying more tax for the same amount of goods sold, meaning that the people will have less money to spend, but the country will have more money coming in to lessen the burden on itself, sustaining the country, so, in a way, it saves the people in the big picture.

As you can see there is reason to this 'madness'.

[2] It has been said that you can judge a person by the company they keep. Wgile I don't know who these people are I guess they could be bad company to keep, so if he rubs shoulders with these people, is it him influencing them or them influencing him. I have heard Obama speak before and he seems to take control of situations, so if he did keep company with these scandalous people I would assume he isn't being bowled over by them. That is of course unless he is listening to them intently trying to find out what these people find to be the problems with America today, expanding his views so to speak. The fact that these people would draw scrutiny means that Obama will hold company with whom he pleases regaurdless of whether they do draw bad attention which means he truley is friends with them because he wouldn't choose friends that draw bad attention if he didn't like them.

So what does he see in them? Does he like their views? If he likes their views and they are supposed to be bad company, then that would make him easily influencible by people that are 'bad news', making him listen to views that are really bad news. If he stole money then he would not be holding company with them and try to hide his affiliation with them, but then knowing that hiding friends from the light can be found out, he would use reverse psychology and make sure he is seen with them, right? To hold dubious company is a virtue, as when people are considered dubious they are often shunned. So is he trying to be a hero? To hold company with these people shows he likes them and what they say, so if he likes a 'bad' person does that make him 'bad'? If he didn't listen to him they would send him away, unless it is them coming to him trying to gain favour. Maybe he needs to keep company with them for the sake of his administration, maybe it is essential?

When a candidate has bad contacts it is always the opposition making references to them as being a sign of the persons persona. it is never a good apple that turns apples bad, it is the other way around they say, so by befriending people that are corrupt or whatever isn't it a sign that the person has

corrupt tendencies? Maybe it is because he is trying to get in on the corruption knowing that he will be subject to it when or if he is president. When you are president people come to you with schemes that will inevitably be of help to the state, so by keeping them close he might be trying to work out what he will do if he is president. Maybe it is a scam where he gets hold of people that are corrupt and then gets them to use their connections who are also corrupt to make life difficult for McCain, as if I am not mistaken it is the corrupt that run the government with their influences. But by being with these people it does harm his campaign, so he must think it is already won to openly converse with these people, that he is so above good publicity because he is sure people will just vote democrat.

If someone is corrupt and meets someone else with influence, they would probably at some stage try to make a deal or two and after the approach is made they would be accepted or rejected. So maybe they haven't made a offer yet - maybe he is holding out - or maybe they already have made a deal. When a bit of corruption comes your way and you refuse it the people often melt away into the darkness of your life from fear of being caught out. If they have nothing to speak about then what are they speaking about? There must be deals going on therein, some how some way, so what sort of deals would they make? They could be making legitimate deals too, but then why would he not go to a competitor of theirs, fearing the publicity? There must be something going on, but what? It is most likely some sort of corruption, but then they would try to hide it wouldn't they? So nothing must be going on except good business, right?

When politicians go over to war zones to bring good will, is it a good thing? Being seen with your troops is thought to be good for moral, but is it any good to even go over there? To shake hands with a man ready to die for you, or people you know back home, or as a representative of your homeland or the people they are fighting for, does it do any good? It is dangerous to leave your country for strange lands full of war at any given time as you might be killed, but seeing as how there isn't any air force there there is less threat, but what about a ground to air missile? If you do go over there will it make the soldiers fight better, miss their family any less, or feel more like going out in a blaze of glory? Soldiers are there to fight people, and nothing will make them feel better about their fight short of a call to come home. When you endorse the war as Obama has done by going over there to show support for the troops, it says that the fight is right and should continue - if he refused to go over there and wrote to the press about how wrong he really thinks it is, the troops might be pulled out sooner rather than later. Of course when he gets to office, if he gets to office, he will also be seeing it the way Bush does in regard to what the country stands to gain from staying there and continuing the fight, and might push for prolonged presence too.

[3] When someone goes over to wish the soldiers well it is a waste of time. Obama could be spending time sorting out his campaign and what he should do

if he wins the election. Being photographed with soldiers is a publicity stunt that many rulers do. What do the troops stand to gain from a handshake? A reassurance that an individual is worthy in the eyes of the American government when so many are killed on the other side. If he could squarely look into the eyes of any soldier and explain to them that he would trade them all for a likely amount of terrorist information people, he would be telling the truth - that he would trade their lives for the lives of terrorists, but then that is what war is about, sacrifice for a goal, the goal being that Americans are spared from the terrorists, and that they are expendable for it. That these people are worth something, instead of being priceless citizens that governments will negotiate with - as they won't negotiate with terrorists - they are putting their lives at risk by fighting for a cause they don't understand, therefore being lied to. To go over and sell the idea to people that are already fighting under false pretenses - that they matter - is horrible.

Then again, what can they do? They can't negotiate with terrorists, because they can't give them what they want, but they can make support for the terrorists disappear by rebuilding the area. The terrorists are only supported by the communities because the communities see them fighting for them too, so if America could do for the people what the terrorists cannot do - improve their standard of living - then they should be easy to find as people turn informer, seeing as how the fight is hopeless if the people are happy. If the people were all happy the movement would fall, as people only hide them because they are seen as martyrs for their own country, and I think that is what Bush was trying to do, destroy the movement from the inside out.

But they are still ying to the soldiers whom they do think of as exchangeable. That is what war is, it is an exchange of one thing for another, so is war like a market place? Is it like a slot machine? In war you send your men whom you are supposed to love, but do love you, to fight for you. You would rather have them die and win the war than lose the war and keep them alive, so it is the exchange of life for life or resource. These soldiers are guarding the rest of the country, and shaking their hand doesn't make any of that right, it is the height of deception, deceiving soldiers and civilians alike that you do not find the exchange worth it. If you didn't find the exchange worth it, you would protest, but in actual fact the exchange is worth it, just not to the soldiers who make it possible. The exchange is worth it because it makes the fight take place elsewhere from America and that makes the people feel safer, and making voters feel safe is what it is about, and they are safer, so from a point of view of the Americans, it is a good deal.

[4] When you stand for change you need to be a part of positive forward steps. Is there anything wrong with being Muslim? The association made between Obama and Muslims could be seen as him being a symbol of unity worldwide where he could be saying that he supports the arab world, but seeing as how

arabs are seen to hate America, and people know this, he is distancing himself from saying he supports people that hate America, as Americans, although wanting to see an end to the war, don't hold much sympathy for Muslims although they say they do.

When the media broadcasts pictures of the war people say it is terrible, when they have a Muslim knocking on their door wanting to come into the country they turn away, so they do not embrace the people in need from the war, but rather say they do so that they can have an image of one who is caring. Do Americans actually care about these people? Don't they actually hate them? When a crowd gathers to see someone being beaten, someone always tries to end it, heck the whole crowd may try to end it. So is it 'peer pressure'? When one person sees a someone in need they try to help them. But when children are at school and a fight breaks out, they egg them on, so it is not instinct trying to break the apart, as we enjoy watching boxing all the time, but rather a developed set of morals, morals that are subject to peer pressure. When you hear of a hero fighting for rights you see that they are admired because they stand for peace, and peace is what people want for themselves, so hero's that stand for peace are bringing people what they want. The pressure to emulate this stand is on the people who want to get the same admiration for giving people what they want, so it is peer pressure that makes people stop a fight between said people, that urgency to stop the fight is galvanized by love of the image.

So when you have people saying that the war in Iraq is bad, they are often cedeing to peer pressure to say it is bad. When you have an Iraqi standing behind your leaders, you tend to think that it is good because he is a hero of the cause, a sympathetic person is what you see. When you see pictures of people dying in Iraq, well lots of people watch action movies don't they? People like to see war, but when it comes to real people dying, they give in to peer pressure and say it is bad. None are more sensitive to peer pressure than women, and men know this in a way, so then everybody says that they hate the war in Iraq. Then they sympathise with the Arab world. Then they see an Arab and deny them because they fear what others think, so if they worry about what is being said and thought of them so much, their sympathy must be due to the same thing.

People in America don't really care about the Arabs, Muslims or the war. They just give in to peer pressure. Even missionaries are under pressure from themselves to act in a sympathetic way as they have seen others do.

So where did sympathy start? With children, then other young adults, then the young adults returned sympathy, and the reactions from that lead to a world full of false sympathy, that worries more about what others think than the real issue.

I think the Muslims were asked to leave because Obama was worried about being associated with them because he doesn't want to be seen as a Muslim sympathiser, as in America Muslims are still seen as the enemy of the free world

no matter how much peer pressure is exerted at any time.

## **Hillary Clinton**

I think that seeing as how she got so many votes people would be happy with her as vice president, and Obama doesn't seem to hold a grudge about their rocky beginnings. With change we can believe in and experience with what works in the house, they would make great partners. Obama needs to work with his cabinet in doing what needs to be done, and a reshuffle might be in order. What has America to gain by having them in charge? Didn't they have different viewpoints while they were racing? If that is the case there may be many arguments, but seeing as how they can both hear each other they could deal with them easily. They both have roots on the same side of the house, so there will be many mutual concerns that they can deal with. With a woman and a man they can be more vast in their perspective, as they both have different personalities that can compliment each other. With their race over, I am sure Obama wouldn't like to take on firing from within his party, and with Clinton in his wing he could reduce the arguments by a good deal, in fact Clinton could advise him on what to say to people to stall them, as stalling has a place in parliament when decisions are being made. Everyone wants their interests dealt with first, and see it as the most important thing on the agenda, so knowing how to deal with these insurgencies is very important.

Clinton could also help with regards to handling the deals they need to make. Having been in office longer she has familiarity with where people need to place their interest, and what drives people to stomp their feet when they are not dealt with. By identifying these areas she could buy the president time to do things properly, as time to discuss what needs to be done is probably the most important factor with politics. So she could teach Obama how to juggle his things he needs to address, or if she isn't teaching him how to do things, as I am sure he knows a lot already, she could keep the party in mind with her efforts. Having a partnership of same sided people means their priorities are held together with the interests of the party in mind, as they both answer to the same cabinet. The cabinet deals with it's priorities, and having two feet going in the same direction could speed things up a lot, and iron out the differences they might have had. This means the republicans won't have a guy on the inside bringing their views to the eyes of the president, when the whole party meets to see what they need to do to get the party going in the right direction, and it means the issues they deal with will be dealt with completely instead of them deciding what needs to be dealt with.

An insider from another party may also look to strengthen their own for the upcoming elections, which means that there may be some foul play on their part towards the president. This means there will be trust for both of the people concerned, and trust is something you can't buy.

## **Genocide**

Genocide is when people of different cultures go to war with each other over race or religion, so why do they do this? Is it because they are convinced they are better than the other? If so then why not just live together with them, and be better by yourself and such? If it comes to killing another person because of race or religion, then there is no hope for the whole country, as people have not tolerated each other. In tolerating another person's race or religion you respect their choices and lifestyle, and in respecting theirs, and them respecting yours, there is peace. Peace is good for business and ease of mind, so why not peace? Why must people fight each other because they have a different lifestyle? Is it that, lifestyle? Does one person having a different lifestyle make you want to kill them? If you were to be more specific you could look at your closer neighbour and see differences in them too, and want to kill them? Everybody is different, from your neighbour to your neighbouring city to your own child. If your child was of a different race or religion or lifestyle would you kill them? It does come down to that, because in not tolerating a city it is just a lot of hate coming from wanting to be right, and willing to take lives to kill off the threat of the feeling of being wrong, or, tolerant. So why not look to your own neighbourhood and see if you can see the same 'evils' lurking there?

## **GM to merge with Fiat?**

<http://edition.cnn.com/2009/POLITICS...tos/index.html>

Who will be in control? If it is GM in the trouble, then I would suppose that Fiat would be gaining control. This would open up the avenues for further riches, as people buying 'luxury' cars probably buy them at the end of the year, or, as they get jobs on credit. If the times that there are no cars going to be sold at that time, they can halt manufacture of those cars and instead make cars that will be sold, like affordable Fiat cars.

When do rich people buy cars? Only 'rich' people would buy 'luxury' cars, so, when do they have money to spend on new ones, and how many are there in circulation. There are far less rich people in the world, so it makes sense that they are the target market. If they were to do some research they would discover where their target market is, and how they are doing financially, and whether they want to buy a new car. But, if they discover that there will be a demand for their cars in future, and when that is, they could decide when they want to manufacture those cars.

What is the current demand for GM? Is it about to peak? When did they sell those cars, and when will a replacement be needed? If they took in all the

information from around the world they could see where they need to focus, and then listen to all the complaints. Where there are no complaints, there is more likely to be demand in future, so, manufacturing there would be a better option.

What if Fiat doesn't want to merge? What would happen to the market if Gm shut down? There would certainly be more demand for other cars then, so, if they merge with Fiat then they could stop producing their own cars all together and instead make fiats. If there are two things to buy, then there is only one, then they will sell that one kind. The problem is there are many car companies. If they were to merge all the car manufacturers together that are struggling, they could form one company and have one product line of about four cars. That means that in Europe and North America there would be only four types of car produced locally, and the profits will go to all the merged companies collectively.

So when do people buy cars? The end of the year is far away, and with Christmas bonuses factored in that would probably be the best time to buy. Also when schools close a nice gift to give is a car, so there is potential there too. The only other time that I can see is when the cars become old, so if they had a surge in sales before this economic situation, then there would be little opportunity to sell. How long does a car take to get old? Finding their sales figures and finding when there should be a demand is a good idea.

As far as manufacturing goes, what percentage of their revenue is devoted to employees? If they started working slower there are still a heck of a lot of unsold cars, so, using their market information, they can short time the employees so that they still earn the same but they just cut back on the amount of materials going into the mix. This means, while they aren't making money, they will at a certain known time, and can keep their workforce until then on basically standby, and start producing a few months before they expect demand to peak. That is the best bet I would say, the employees don't cost that much, it is the materials that cost money, so keep them on paid vacation so they do not upset the unions, and produce recessively until the time is right.

## **ESP**

I have esp, but I bet you people would like to see me prove it, right?

The best explanation I have for how esp works is that it is due to your mental energy translated into energy that carries information. I have gotten language that I do not understand so it is down to actual language and not meaning that drives the information, but maybe it translates too? Hard for me to know, as I am just using it. It's like driving a car and not knowing what actually makes it go, but being able to drive it all the same.

The energy is not bound by our bodies, as our bodies are not restricting electricity for example - it passes right through us doesn't it? So it must be



information that carries to a point in our everpresence - it is everpresent while we are not. So when you think your thought to your recipient you are making an everpresent angle for them to receive it - a straight line. When you embrace more than one person you make a rapport with more than one source, which is also possible.

But what is this energy and how do we understand and control it? I suppose it would be transmitted from 'electrical' manifestation to manifestation, as we are electrical manifestations along with physical ones aren't we? To communicate with another manifestation, we simply identify our target manifestation and conduct our 'energy' or information towards that manifestation of electrical information translation or point so that it receives it, but what you have to do is believe it or it won't work, because if you don't listen you won't get any feedback. I suppose that's how people spoke to God, or Mohammed for that matter when he spoke to Allah, that he believed what he heard, spoke and listened too.

So what is this energy? It must be electric, like a pulse, and be everpresent. So we have an everpresent electrical 'pulse' that means we can communicate with everything living, animals included, and the deceased who are still energy manifestations and can communicate.

And that is about all I can think of right now. Do you people believe me?

### **A way out of the economic situation.**

The whole world is in economic disrepair, and something needs to be done. Luckily there is something we can do to 'save the world'. If all the countries got together they could start buying into offshore stocks, like Russia could buy stock in American corporations and so forth. This would not lead to government owning its own local stocks - which could result in the people being unhappy and other economic things that are bad, but the other state could be seen as an investor rather. This will keep stocks from sliding and actually start a reversal of things as they are.

Seeing as how they would be viewed as investors they would be treated as investors treating their investments well. If they get money from their respective reserves to do this they will have the loan not going nowhere but rather gaining interest, and the economies will grow. This is seen as cooperation and not socialist tendencies, and will probably work, as they have got trillions to 'invest' in each other stopping the losses. Will it work?

### **The assassination of Hariri**

<http://edition.cnn.com/2009/WORLD/me...iri/index.html>

In this case there was an assassination of one political leader while at war. There are only two possible parties responsible, namely the people he was fighting politically in the country, and the people he was at war with.

It would be easier if the other country had gone through the political opposition, but in politics it isn't very common to want to win power by assassinating anyone that is in power, they usually blackmail each other when in the same country, but this could be an exception. Lebanon is not a world leader, so the stakes aren't very high with regards to political power gains there, so there wouldn't have been foreign influence for power or the sake of money. If it did come from another source, why?

That leaves the possibility that the Syrian Government joined up with the other faction in Lebanon to oust the leader. They cannot just walk in and bomb them, so they must have had someone on the inside. I don't think a civilian would do it if there wasn't money involved, so there must be a connection between Syria and the other political people that were against Hariri, or, it was from inside alone. Killing the president doesn't win the war, in fact it makes the troops more aggressive towards them, so maybe Syria wasn't involved at all? If Syria was involved, what would they gain from killing one decision maker? They would rather have targeted other military personnel, wouldn't they?

## **Cultural stereotypes**

I am sure we all find different cultures interesting, so how could we define them? Could we find stereotypes in them? This thread is all about cultural stereotypes, so, let me go first!

I find that typical middle class culture is very harsh to those around them financially speaking. These people are used to working hard for their money and don't often give it to charity, because they have enough to qualify for ph, but not enough to get out of debt. This means they will be less likely to give money to a beggar or a charity, as their current position is that of indifference to the sufferings of others, because they are constantly thinking of their own debt and problems, problems they only have because they have enough money to afford them. So you could say these people are colder than other classes because they are more selfish, selfish with worry and entertaining thoughts of making more money to get them into more positions that they can't get out of.

The poor class is typically more friendly because they have less on their minds

financially. They typically help others in need with a few dollars as they are not so selfish to begin with, and because they feel the pain of the person as they are more human than other classes. They are more human because they socialise with anyone, seeing everyone as equal regarding class, as they are at the bottom they won't think of what their friends would say if they saw them speaking to that person. Other classes typically like to find similarities with others, but poorer people might shy away due to shame and not arrogance. I find that they typically are happier because they are not in a position to get huge amounts of owed credit going, so they think less about their finances and about how important they are, because they aren't. If you think you are important it might interfere with your encounters, and then also they won't think of their friends shunning others, so they might shun them too, because they think that someone else thinks they are better than them. If someone thinks that someone of their peers might look down on them, they often 'look down' and then the trend occurs. There is none of that here, except morally, so things are simpler, and simpler is easier on the mind, leading to peace, theoretically.

Richer people are the opposite of poorer people. They might delight in the idea of being of help and therefore offer to help someone poorer than them, but be offended if someone else offers to help them. I call this posturing. They have enough money to pay for what they need, so they have no financial stress, so they would have a more easy going life, except that they might be more worried about what people think of them, because of their peer pressure they suffer from. So they have stress too, and that might make them distant to those that aren't in their class to their knowledge. This stress though is not as bad as financial stress, and they would not suffer that much. So if they think you with them, they treat you well, and they respect others due to merit a lot more as they are used to being bosses and such that look for merit.

Ok, well, if you walk up to a middle class woman in the shopping centre and try to talk to her - out of the blue with no real motivation to - you will find them to be of the mindset that time is money. If you would try to talk to a poor person or a rich person, they would be more adventurous probably and talk back to you. I base this on experience I have, so there is my evidence, but how about something theoretical?

In the high pressure they find themselves in, middle class people often bottle themselves in with regards to 'extroversion', and then will be less likely to open up to the world. That is because they have an identity crisis, not having the opportunity to express themselves as they are used to just doing what they can for themselves. If they do give to charity for example, it is more of a habit than them actually thinking about it, because they want to feel good and have every right to. Giving to charity makes you feel good, and that's why you do it. I find the middle class thinking they have done enough where it is formal to do so, and nowhere else.

Now how about racial stereotypes? It would depend what place you are in, meaning that a black person in America is different to one from Africa, because the world they live in is different, and their habitat to react to is different. Maybe this is too tricky, so let's get into national stereotypes combined with racial ones?

If you live as a minority in a country, the more you see of people like yourself, the more comfortable you feel at looking different. It is a glaring thing to see everyone different to you because your subconscious tells you you are in the spotlight, but, through conditioning, you could relax your subconscious to the point where you feel neutrally, or, if treated as someone else - being in a place that takes favourably to your race - then you could end up finding comfort in the world around you. If you do not feel comfortable then you could be having an undeveloped subconscious in this regard.

As you see new people of your race you feel more comfortable because there is much fear of racial abuse from others, and this fear is embedded into your mind. If you feel good about yourself you probably see people of the same race as you often. This leads to a tense relationship if you never see your race at work or at school, but then at home you might feel comfort again. Depending on your exposure, you feel more secure in life, and the results show.

Take black people in America, they will be more sensitive to remarks from white people always looking for faults of their partner and their own to flush out of the system. So, black people in America feel good when they see each other and then greet each other with slang. This comfort disappears when they are with white people again, so, tolerance becomes harder the more you are exposed to people of your own type. If you have this comfort and then not comfort, then you do not build up tolerance as fast as someone that has constant relations with other types of people. But, if you have no comfort you will either as a strong person adjust and then become tolerant all the time, or you will feel insecure all the time. So it is healthy to have some contact with people of your race too, but if you have too much that is not healthy.

So in a mixed city in all ways you will have the most comfort, unless you live without people of another type at all, in which case the 'comfort' will be constant. So the more mixed a city is, the more likely you are to be greeted in a friendly manner by older people that have developed tolerance, and the younger people in a mixed city will maybe try to harm you, due to their stress they need to relieve.

In a city with little mixture you will find that people will be getting on better, except for the minority who will develop with age their tolerance, but then there is the problem the minority faces from the majorities. In such a case they will maybe harm each other socially or physically, but that is only because there is no balance.

## **Nato**

<http://edition.cnn.com/2009/WORLD/eu...ote/index.html>

Nato should push to have all the countries of the world join it. If they could get Iran to join for instance there would be no need to scold them for keeping weapons of mass destruction or making them. Then they could just be another country that is a member. With it's members they should all invite each other to analyse their military information and swap people working in each base to other bases. This will lead to full understanding of each others military capabilities, and will lead to trust. If the president of Iran then decides to launch a nuke, the person at the terminal from say Yugoslavia could refuse and inform their government as soon as it happens. Then they will get back up from the rest of the military, also not being part of the nation. In fact each country should swap all of it's military personnel so that they will never strike on the offensive, but rather on the defensive, but seeing as how there is nobody attacking them, they could just fizzle out and walk around their bases, not prepared for war because there isn't going to be one. That is with full intergration, and then there will be eternal peace as nobody will have a history with each other.

Swap entire militaries to promote peace I say.

## **Continental connections**

If we were to join a lot of continents together - the Americas and then Europe to Asia to Africa - with water pipelines, then there would be enough water to grow crops in infertile places. The hotter the world gets the more the sea evaporates and falls... somewhere, hopefully on earthly continents. With this joint effort we could make all the impoverished nations more able to substantiate themselves with crops and feed themselves, making jobs for the jobless, and such things. There is a pipeline that goes from Russia to Europe, so this isn't a big ask.

Also there was an idea of making a railway from Cape Town to Europe and Asia - that would produce more opportunities for job creation and satisfying these needs.

Then how about power too? Nuclear facilities could be built in the middle of nowhere making for no problems with the pollution, or maybe new ones that are safer and cheaper like I suggested in the Nuclear Power thread?

That would empower africa, purchases will go up, and good things will happen. If they see Africa as the new frontier so to speak, there could be much good done.

Then, following on my Aid thread, we could make lots of watered fertile soil from the nutrients we scatter around the sand. Deserts could be turned into wonderful things, but to protect the crops from the sun, plastic covers could be used?

### **Re: Continental connections**

Yes but the pipelines for water could last for a long time, using natural water from the areas encountering natural rain to those that don't. There is always one of those floods around aren't there? Maybe just around Africa then. How about each country borrows from the banks that will hear them for the promise of making more farms, therefore more farm product manufacture, and then more commercial ventures. I am sure somebody would be willing to throw the dice with them. I meant plastic covers from the sun and fans inside, or airconditioning, non pollutant of course, and not flimsy plastic but thick ones with the air conditioning built in. If each country paid for their own pipelines there wouldn't be a problem would there? It would go faster too.

### **Re: Continental connections**

But it will make more markets for the investors to exploit, and that means more money for everybody. If the buying power of these places goes up, so does their currency, and then the benefits will be on the side of the other manufacturing countries, as they will sell more.

This will require only a few tons of nutrients from places where deforestation is occurring, then we could turn deserts into contained environmental pluses, and that would be good for everyone.

Even longer term there will eventually be not enough food for all the people at all, but that is far away. But if every square inch of the continents are used there will be more food than people will ever need. That comes from living space, where people will need be restricted to only have two children eventually, but that is as I said far off. Eventually I hope to see the world going in this direction, as it seems to me to be the best direction to go in.

With it eventually all the usable land - including deserts and snow covered tundra - will be put to use. If the ratio goes for more farming sectors than city sectors per person, then it will hold for a long time. But then what will the people eat? There simply won't be enough space for everybody! Then I suggest that we charge people for each child they have, and also abort any people that outstrip

the world. If there simply is not enough food then that makes sense doesn't it? How about we also stop building cities in numbers? That will prevent baby boomers won't it? A lot of the over population comes from a lack of education, so, educate people on how to limit the number of children they have, and educate the people in the tribal areas too with schooling. With the boom coming from the farming sector there will be money flowing in the tribal areas and then they can afford schools to be built, thereby educating them, and banks can go out into these new developing cities and get money, charge interest on loans as the area develops, and then some.

But what happens when the world stops growing? If the world stopped growing eventually it would hinder the lending thing because there would be no more investments to be made, or less than needed, meaning that the banks could not invest in anything themselves. Then they will simply make money by lending other people's money to others and charging interest on it. That means there will always be growing funds that they have, and they might feel generous.

What if the governments started a bank that halves its gains by one half charity and the other half personal gains? That would work well in the future, wouldn't it? Hopefully they will devise a way of making more farms than people per capita, and that will hold. I suggest limiting children in the household, taking them to boarding schools away from the parents who wouldn't want this so wouldn't have them.

## **Saving the economy**

To revitalise the economy there have been many ways I have suggested to do it. First, and the long shot, is to buy into where the markets are up driving the investors back to the bigger markets, as the smaller markets must be enjoying the investment and the investors enjoying the returns, but it seems that they are killing themselves and others too. Then axing large sums of money would also make the investors go back to bigger markets. So would lowering or cutting interest rates. Then there is the government buying up the shares and then selling them at their original prices, if they hold on to them long enough they will see the market become strong again and then they can sell them at a huge profit. Then there is the 'rock' where the government buys into companies that have a knock on effect to other companies and the market. Then there is closing the window that will also see the markets stabilise while traders cannot sell their businesses. Well most will 'bring back the booty' and others will lose, but it will help the economy grow. Those are my suggestions thus far, let's see about a new one?

If the credit makes money theory works, then the money would become more and more, but this has not happened. Instead they have granted credit for

people that cannot pay them back due to inflation, and that spells trouble. I suggest they do not write them off because while it seems to benefit the consumer, it actually harms the banks which harm the job makers and that harms the consumers even more. The more money they get back the more they can lend out again. If they were to write off bad debt then they would be losing the money they need to make more jobs.

So what does the country need? If the banks are the ones who need to have the money to lend it out, how can we increase their capital? By bail outs of course, but is there another way? If the banks instead bought up the market with their own capital and then entered the market with their own agenda, they could buy it all up. Once you have it all you can keep it and it will increase in value. So, if the banks did not lend the money but rather bought up their domestic markets, then they would be making an investment. If they held all the shares for some companies people would also want to buy into it thinking there is no way the banks are going to settle for a loss, and they will raise demand for the shares. Then the banks can buy it back when they decide to sell again, at a loss, but then sell it for more money again. So it will be like 'leap frog' and the markets will improve their values. Then the businesses will be privately owned and that will reek of normality, not tinkering by the government. Then when the banks sell their shares at a profit, whenever that will be, they will make money to reinvest in the market.

If each country's major banks do this they will cure the markets globally quickly. If they stabilise the markets with their own money then they will make a profit and become the saviours of the economy. If you explain to each banker that that is the way to go, or they lose more money, I am sure they will cooperate, as in doing nothing they will be hurting themselves. The only way to go is aggressive, so, if they cooperate then they will better themselves too.

Or they could just hang onto the shares and watch them rise, but they need to have enough of them. I am sure seeing as how they finance loans they will be able to do it for themselves. If they sold them and bought them back later if they fell again or were in danger of falling I would call it the 'leap frog' method, where they act as a middle man in the ladder to economic health.

What do you guys suggest? What ideas do you guys have?

## **Israel and Hamas**

<http://edition.cnn.com/2008/WORLD/me...kes/index.html>

It seems that these two are bent on destroying one another, well that Hamas is hell bent on destroying Israel. So what fuels this? If it is hatred, which it must be,



isn't it fruitless? I mean, if God told them to kill the Jews then they are doing what their god has decreed, but why would their God tell them to do this? Why would one God try to kill people? Why would one God hate people? How could a God hate their 'children'? If Jews are not the children of Allah, then whose children are they? I take it people in Hamas are either very hatefull or that they are doing their God's bidding, so which is it?

If they are doing their God's bidding, a bidding that would see people die, then their God is hatefull and shouldn't be followed. If there is a king that provides for people, and the same God tries to destroy the Jews, then that God is not perfect. What is a perfect God? Would they worship something that is not perfect? Allah cannot be perfect if He wants to destroy the Jews, because that shows spite, and Gods should not have spite in their mix as they are supposed to be lenient and fair, so, what is fair about decreeing that a whole people be wiped out? What would Allah gain from seeing these people wiped out? What would the world get if people that contribute to it's existence with crops and money get out of their destruction. The Jews are not a hinderance on the world, they are not making it break even point, so they are contributing to a better world, right? So, what could God gain from their destruction? What would others gain from their destruction? It is clear that the world is a better place with them, so, why try to kill them? Does Allah really want them destroyed? If they are destroyed will they all go to hell? I understand that Allah judges people by what they do, and the Jews do a lot, or, at least enough to go to heaven, so if Allah wants them to be with Him, then he must love them, or, Allah sees the Jews as being evil and wants them destroyed and sent off to hell, but they are good people doing no wrong to anyone else, not desecrating the holyness of Allah, and that means that they should not be hated. There is no reason to hate another religion of peacefull people that just get on with their lives, so religiously there is no reason to hate Isreal. It does not alter the 'life' of Allah at all does it?

The other reason might be prejudice. If they are hatefull of the Jews then you must ask why this is. Why would one person hate another person? It must be because of what they have heard of them, as people from both places meet and trade with ease when in each other's comapany, that or there would be fights on the streets all day long. So tolerance of each other exists on a personal level, so why on a political level is there conflict? If a Jewish person meets a Moslem person on the street then they will get along to a degree, but if they are on the other side of the border then there is spite, strangely enough. Never mind that there are many Moslem walking around in Isreal, so it is a hatred of Isreal and not the people that drives people to war, meaning the 'war' is political, right?

So what would Hamas gain by bombing Isreal? They would harm the trading between the two for a start, and incur more counterfire. Do they want couterstrikes? If they get along personally then why should their governments not get along, or tolerate each other at least? In tolerating each other there could be much money to be made, and as I have pointed out there is no reason for there to be war, so, is Hamas stupid feeding off of spite between the two? Why

do they hate Israel? Someone should ask them that, because there is no proper reason to do so is there?

Ah so it is religious then. Why would a God want to see a certain people annihilated? What does Allah gain from seeing people die? What about pleading with Hamas that they are killing innocent people? If the people have done nothing to their God, nor the people of the Gaza Strip, then what could spark off this hatred? Why does Allah hate Jews? I know that Arabs see the Jews as dirty, but still they walk in the streets and converse with the Arabs, so, the problem must be the border.

There have been mediations to merge Palestine and Israel so that there would be no war. Another alternative would be for Israel to open its borders to Arabs, that way they would be killing Moslems if they attacked the place. Effectively that would mean that Israel now hides behind Arabs... fancy that? What is wrong with that? It would avoid war wouldn't it? What does Israel then want with their border? It is an economical advantage to keep Israel Jewishly populated, but if this leads to war, is it that important? All lives could be spared if there was no border, but to make it an economical advantage, why doesn't Israel merge with a strong Arab nation bordering them, if that is possible, a small one for example - I don't know the demographics of the region location wise, but if they could flood the streets with Arabs, then Hamas would have to bite their tongue and accept it, right?

Or, maybe, if the Jews were to leave again to seek homes elsewhere they would be happier anyways. It is better than being bombed isn't it?

Way I see it there are four solutions to this on going niggling biting, being that they obliterate Hamas, leading to a bloody huge war - not something they want to do - that kills lots of people, someone convinces the clerics that Allah doesn't want the Jews bombed, Israel opens outlying cities to Arab people, or the Jews leave for greener pastures. The problem with the fourth is that the Jews were promised the land to be theirs, but they are not forced to do this are they? If they want to keep the land then they should point the ungodly results of genocide in a way that the divine would not want, or let Arabs into their land so that they would be killing Arabs and their brothers in the war too. I am sure the bible doesn't say there will be no Arabs entering into their kingdom, so why don't they let them in? The government will still be stable so the Jews won't lose their jobs, leading to many people entering into the 'big city' looking for work and a better life, maybe living off of aid, but it would effectively make Hamas stop bombing them. That will stop military action, but they could still want to kill individuals at a personal level, which is not what has happened in the past.

Operation Arab shield anyone?

saw today in the newspaper a rabbi talking to Muslims about the way he disliked what was going on towards the Muslims calling it Unjewish behaviour. That is nearly the opposite of what i was hoping for, as if the clerics talked to Hamas leaders about what they should not do, that would be preferred, but it isn't a perfect world, but this happening has a few good points. If the Muslims listen to a rabbi instead of lynching him, there is hope. They are not listening out of fear, but rather out of understanding, or the beginnings of understanding. I remember Egyptians burning Isreali flags in protest, but if they were to see a Jew walking on the street in front of them, would they attack them? I hope the answer is no, even that they would feel uncomfortable seeing this Jewish person walking in their path, but not a discomfort that would lead to violence, but rather dialogue.

Dialogue is what can prevent war, so if they listen to a rabbi, then there is hope. If Hamas loses control of the region due to people listening to rabbi's and showing unity then there is potential for them to listen to other Jews too. Never do we see Jews getting lynched in the streets by Muslims, so, while they hate Isreal they only dislike Jews, making this a political rather than a religious fight. Politics can change though, as if the people causing the fighting are removed then there will be peace, or more peace. I mean if they are told it is illegal to carry rocket launchers in the streets then they will not be able to attack Isreal so easily, leading to less violence. If the government says it is illegal to antagonize a war with Isreal, and the people don't support the illegals, then there is a chance that it will all clear up.

So, seeing as how Jews are still disliked but not lynched shows that it is Hamas that is causing the trouble then hiding themselves from the consequences by making it political. In truth there are only so many people that desire a war with Isreal, so they should all gather into one place and be annihilated as they bring the rest of the place down.

I suppose the whole of the anti Isreali people are actually only a few able bodied so hiding behind a lot of people that will get involved if they are hit means they cannot stand and fight alone. If you have a problem with someone and put on a uniform aligning yourself with others that do not have a problem with that person, then you are a bully and a coward. Hamas should try to invade Isreal, but realize they will lose. All the radicals will be killed leaving no root for this strange mindset. But of course they are all into hiding in the crowd.

Maybe it should be a priority of Isreal to plough more money into espionage and eliminate all the radical leaders?

Well now that they are there, what tactics do you think they will use to root out the problem? If they are misled by screaming civilians, often with a Hamas

collaborator holding a gun to them, what should they do? If they are on tip toes to make sure that no civilians are hurt they will be less effective. This means that they need to wait for nightfall so that the streets are empty and then they can target installations and uncommon soldiers shooting from houses and such. I mean it is natural to take cover, so to avoid civilian casualties they need to strike only where they find resistance as well as military installations, then hopefully they will return to Israel - that is their plan surely?

If a soldier is in a house will they evacuate the civilians? You cannot shoot from around a corner or bystander effectively, so they won't be able to use human shield that much when taking cover. This means that the military can aim their own rockets at the thing the soldiers are hiding behind if high up to get them out of the way. Then they can also use firearms to kill terrorists that are sniping. Surely they will send in tanks first to scout for snipers, then they can shell the place they think the snipers are hiding behind. If you are a civilian would they force them to stay with them for human cover? That would be unfortunate, but I am sure the civilians are free to exit the housing complexes and run for their lives - I am sure that these types of terrorists do love them that much. Then it is the destroyer on the move with no unfortunates.

If they come to a holy place they should not hesitate to search it as many of these cowards, if they will hide behind children, would hide behind religious places too.

I don't think that Hamas can do much against such a highly trained force.

To get voted in you need to make promises, otherwise people won't vote for you. Add the hatred some Muslims have for Israel to a campaign and they would likely tell them anything they could to secure the position, but, they have delivered on many of those promises and the people are generally happy. I would blame the troop presence in Gaza for the population also feeling hard done by them and then voting for the 'cure' to this 'affliction'.

What makes somebody hate another person, yet be peaceful to others at the same time? I would understand it if they hated everybody, but they hate only a few, so, what drives this hatred? When somebody hates somebody else it is, I suppose, because they feel that the other person is a threat to them. That is how hatred works, it works off the subconscious telling your conscious that they must hate the other person but not why. So, why does the subconscious hate the other person? Must be because they are afraid of the other person. Sounds to me like racism taken to an extreme where they dislike somebody, they hate somebody, then they wish to harm the other person. So where does this racism come from? You don't see all the civilians joining the military so they can kill some Jews do you? You see some militants killing Jews, they are the ones that want them dead, and then they join factions to do such. This hatred comes from

the subconscious telling the conscious that the Jews are a threat to them because they look different - you know how people are naturally racist, well I figure it is racism gone serious. In Africa you also have some natives fighting with each other even though they are basically the same they fight each others culture. That is them trying to survive themselves and make their territory safer by eliminating things they don't want on the border. This feeling of threat comes from them not accepting Jews because they come from a culture that is very serious about racism, and being serious about racism is like the klu klux klan's mentality also. Through events in their life they have found a loss of something, due to a greedy makeup or a rattled existence, and have turned out as hate mongers towards the Jews, due also to their culture.

If one Arab says to another Arab that they don't like Jews, through a sense of wanting to fit in they will also be partial to what is said and then maybe take it to heart, which means their subconscious interprets the goings on as being the making of Jews as something not to tolerate. How the subconscious takes it in and interprets it is up to the individual, as some people find their place at the expense of another place, fearing that they are the ones that don't fit in they look for someone else not to fit in instead, and voila there are the Jews. They look different, they have different culture, they must be different, they must not fit in, if they don't fit in then the Arab person does fit in having found the victim of their own fears of not fitting in. That is why some Arabs hate Jews to the point of killing them and others don't - it is a personal voyage dependant on the person in question.

Seeing as how the Arab world is united in this mentality, to some or other degree, they would surely vote for a 'party' that opposes the Jews, finding shelter for their own self esteem. So it is racism gone too far.

Why doesn't Israel allow media into the area? They must have a reason, as if they were friendly to the media the media would be friendly to them and portray them in a good light, but they shun the media so the media shuns them. They shun the media because most of the world dislikes Jews and they don't like being shown in a bad light, so they choose no light at all. If they were letting in the media they would either glamorise the Arabs or the Jews, and I guess that they don't want to take any chances, or, are sick of being hated by the world.

I think that the fighters in the region only want to wipe each other out at this stage. I don't think either of the leaders wants a truce, so, there will probably be none. I can't see the Jews as being totally innocent of why they got attacked, but think the attacks were extreme. Maybe if they were to let the Palestinians go back to Palestine there would be no problem? If Hamas was to leave the strip and stay in Palestine, where there are no sanctions, then there would be no further sanctions on the strip for the Jews to induce, seeing as how all the Palestinians had left the country. They could all put their property on the market

and have the Jewish government buy them up and turn into businesses, with a weaker currency they could make a good business venture there. All the Palestinians could then go home with their money. This is like bail out I know, but it seems to be the only option left after going to court is ruled out.

This way there would be no sanctions, everyone would be with their families, there would be no rocket attacks against Israel, Israel would not have to respond. Hows that sound?

Israel needs to have some way of not letting Hamas attack their people in future, so how about they buy up all the banks in Gaza and then when rockets are fired they close them up so that they are penalised? That way the people will demand compensation and the Israelis could blame Hamas and justify it as a form of sanctions for acts committed, which I am sure would hold up in court. That seems justified doesn't it? If they launch rockets Gaza screeches to a halt until they say why they fired rockets if they do. Then the culprits could be deported to Israeli jails in the contract stipulated and they could interrogate them under lie detector to find out where the other radicals are and then set their intelligence on them and kill off the radicals within Hamas. That means if they fire one rocket there must be a purportator, and sanctions in the form of closing banks - actually make that UN sanctions rather to trade from Europe - would not lead to further bloodshed but rather put pressure on Hamas from their own people to spit out the purportators, and bring the whole thing crashing down?

Is that the best solution?

Well I am sure if the price is right the banks will sell themselves to Israeli investors. Maybe if the banks got bought by people interested in peace? But that does sound unlikely now that you point it out Vandaler.

They need to have assurance that Hamas will attack them back. What about if they retake Gaza and make it secure as part of Israel? If the Egyptians agree to that then they will be able to do as they please in Gaza by outlawing Hamas and then Hamas won't have the information that being a state government has and they can then resort to living in the darkness again? If they retake Gaza then they will be able to, not by unlawful sanctions, but by lawful ones, pilce the harbours, the road routes and the air imports. Then the people will be unhappy for a while but I am sure that there will be more peace.

There is no point in supporting Israel as they have it under their control, but they do not seek peace but rather annihilation. This is very unlike 'goodies' actions isn't it? I mean they could kill off all the radicals and then that would fuel more hatred. Lebanese people, not under authority from the state, have already taken it upon themselves to attack Israel.

If they kill all the radicals will it bring peace for a while? If they kill all the radicals that is a lot of Arab blood on their hands which I am sure they don't want. I think Israel's prime concern is protecting their people, but at what cost? If you look at the statistics a lot more Palestinians have died in the last week than would have died in a couple of months of rocket attacks, so is a Jewish life worth more than a Palestinian life? There would have been less death if they didn't invade Gaza, and seeing as how one life is not worth more than another internationally, they should have just let them niggles with two citizens a strike dying and going to court with their charges of unlawful sanctions. That was the rational thing to do, not to attack Gaza in this manner.

The rational thing can still be done and will take no time to resolve. It is a clear case of unlawful shipments by an unlawful regime which was unlawfully policed by the Israelis and brought about unlawful results. So, seeing as how the law has been tossed aside due to common sense, maybe it is time to address those laws?

If they change the law so that shipping for a terrorist state, or a state with radical ideas, is put under harsher scrutiny by an international force, isn't that a step forward? If they have them seen to as to not do anything begging questions to their lawfulness then they would be lawful, but seeing as they act unlawfully, and are in a position of power, there is no law in Gaza, only the illusion of it. If a state is unlawful then it needs to be policed, and, seeing as how it was formerly an Israeli state, it should be policed by the Egyptians and the Israelis, since it is not really part of either. I mean officially it is part of Egypt, but they have their own regional government that is unlawful to Egyptian laws regarding arms, so needs to be investigated by some or other peacekeeping force.

Seeing as how it acts like this it should be outlawed. Maybe if Egyptian forces moved on the the strip to retake it and put it under the rule of the ruling party then it would cease to act like this. The Hamas would not be able to import weapons as freely as it has been and there will be no need for sanctions, and if there are any they won't be justified.

The problem now is getting a truce between the two. If there is a cease fire called you will get some Hamas nut that will look for vengeance, and they will take it, and then the fighting will start over again. What they need is a guarantee that there will be no vengeance from Hamas, but how does that get accomplished? If Israel occupies the area then it will be the same as if they took over Gaza, and, while that will keep peace, it will not be good in any other regard. If they remain in Gaza they may as well merge with Gaza and make the occupation permanent, as you cannot put a price on peace. The only other problem facing them then will be to supply food to the place until it becomes 'working' again. Then Israel will have security and can inspect all shipments thoroughly.

I am sure that Egypt would agree to this, as they cannot control this tributary of theirs.

### **Pakistan's taliban law**

<http://edition.cnn.com/2009/WORLD/as...ban/index.html>

I was wondering how this law is different from normal law in Pakistan? If this law removes rights, it is wrong because rights are right. Rights are right because they empower the people, and in empowering the people they find a voice. Without this voice they don't get heard and either submit, or rebel. If they submit then all is well, because if someone chooses not to use their voice, then that is their right, again, they will always have some degree of rights, but the more there is the more empowered they are. If they want to march or petition the government, and the government listens, then they have more rights. If the government doesn't listen, then they are powerless, so, it is up to the government whether they let the people live happily or not, and in the event that the people are not happy, then they will act. If they are suppressed, then that will either lead again to them submitting, or, rebelling.

If the people are coming first then the law is good. If their submission to Allah comes first, then that is forced submission. If they force the people to submit to Allah, then they are prizing power over joy because they want to make Him happy at the expense of the people. If they charge people with making Allah happy, then that is good in my opinion, because making a good deity pleased means that they are doing good things, but the best thing of all is seeing His people happy, which means rights, which is, as I believe contrary to Islamic law, as that makes people unhappy.

Though it does make the government happy, as they are the ones forcing the law onto the people. Now are the leaders more God fearing than the people? No they just see that it is the way to live happily, but being happy means to have rights, which are lessened if I am not mistaken due to their laws interpretation. Now if they want Allah to be happy, they must enforce His laws, but, if new truth is found - like rights - and that truth is not accepted, then that former truth needs to be updated to modern truth, which is the truth today, not yesterday. If the truth of today is found under magistrate to be the truth, then that truth should not be ignored for any reason, as what was the truth might not be the truth, but rather ad populum from the deity, where he found that living a certain way was the best way. Upon finding a better way to live, people should live that way, if legal.

Moral absolutes exist, being that people want to be loved, right, and heard as everyone under any culture has these needs. Would Allah take away these needs? It seems to be the case, as under His law people were expected to act in



an unnatural manner to please Him, but, being the one that accepts people into heaven in some cases, would he expect the old way to be followed to gain entry? I am sure that as new moral laws are formed He is pleased, as people are feeding their needs need to be heard so that their needs are met, under whatever circumstance.

So, instead of forcing people to follow the old law, people should abandon this law and think for themselves what the laws should be, not what they are said to be. If someone can prove a law, and another simply says a law, who would you believe?

I think that following old laws are wrong, and converting back to them is also wrong.

## **Trouble in Somalia**

<http://edition.cnn.com/2009/WORLD/af...ver/index.html>

I figure it all comes down to what the people want, if they cheer the removal of a just government and want instead a religious government, then what can be done? I think though that they voted for the democratic government and as such should get a democratic government, otherwise it is similar to a despotism. Maybe it is a democratic religious government? Are the occupiers aware that they are harming their own country? In wanting to build a better country one with more liberal policies will do better supposedly, but what if they do the deed well? I mean what if they are actually the better government? They have taken only one city though, and I suppose that they are in the minority too, and that they were ousted by the majority. If the people wanted to have a religious government then they would have voted for one, so the people want something else. They would have complained otherwise I figure, so, they should march in opposition to this one, and let the leaders see their dream is not theirs too, but rather one of people they vote for. Who better knows how to run a country, these rebels or the politicians that came to be in control?

They have guns though, and fighting back would be fighting, so, why not let them take control. What would happen if the armed militias took control? Would there be losses in wealth? Will they elect their own Islamic people to drive the country forward? It must go forwards and not backwards, so they need to be educated. If the west does nothing to stop them there will be educated Islamics running the religious democracy I am sure. The law makers have done nothing wrong, they just didn't accept the suggestions of the Islamic people wanting to force their views on others. Maybe the Islamists believe that only Islamists should govern?

If only Islamists govern the country then that would be prejudice, and prejudice is backwards leaning. Believing that someone else should not be your leader though is a thing felt by some of the country, and these people sponsor this movement where they want only Islamic leaders with Islamic policies. If this is the case then they should agree with the election. Ask the Islamists what they would do if Christians came into their city and made themselves the leaders, would that be just? In having elections the majority gets the benefit and also there is balance. By revoking the leaders and instilling your own breed of justice you degenerate into lawlessness, as a coup is against the law.

What are they fighting for? Wouldn't Allah bless them if they put away their weapons and instead started doing missionary service? Isn't that better? Are they better? Why don't they do the better thing then, and be better? I am aware that Allah rewards those that do more in life, so, seeing as how they hold up their banner under Allah, then why not really impress Him? How about building instead of changing? If Allah wanted them to make everyone Islamic by force then there would be no love. Imagine that people are happy being able to choose, and choose so not to be inclined to Allah? Does Allah want people that don't want Him? If making someone plead to Allah under threat, are they not unworthy? If they pray to their own God that they want to, isn't that worthy?

Do the Arabs march into Israel and demand that they worship Allah? Does this happen in other Near East countries? They seem appeased at having religious tolerance, so, why can they not? If it is Islamic rule, what does that mean? To rule as a Moslem or a Democrat is no difference, but they are saying that there is a difference, so, if people choose for one leader and the force another on them, then that is unjust, oppressing. It is not people that must submit to other people, it is to the Gods that they must submit. If one sees that another does not submit, then they are not under instruction to make them submit are they? If they make others submit it is not true submission to Allah, but submission for the sake of one's life, therefore impure submission. Then also it is not submitting to the state, but submitting to the All Mighty that is important.

Do they think they can make the people more happy? Sure, everyone thinks that, so they are deluded. Those law makers made it there by hard work on their parts and now have had it taken away from them. If it is one person submitting to another, why can't it be them submitting to others that have skills to bring the country forward? They need to see that there is nothing to gain this way, and if they are able, spread love by being missionaries, instead of spending money on weapons they should spend their efforts on work of a more loving kind.

**Aid**

<http://edition.cnn.com/2009/WORLD/eu...lia/index.html>

Why doesn't the UN buy food domestically for the country it is helping? The food there would be cheaper and would help that economy grow so enriching the country it is meant to help. That would make it considerably less expensive wouldn't it? If they raised more money for food aid by taxing the country it is meant for - I don't think the taxes are especially high in these countries - the respective country could raise taxes for the wealthy a tiny bit and be able to contribute to the feeding of people that need food, or, the respective country could slash taxes off the food for them and only for them, seeing as how it is their problem too. If the respective country is not willing to help its own people what hope is there?

So buy domestic, raise taxes on the rich, and cut out taxes for food for this reason, I guess.

---

Post Merged

---

Then also why doesn't the helping countries invest in biodomes made of plastic for these countries? That means that it will take about another year's worth of food aid for these places until the new food is ready. All they need is to get the nutrients from the soil to fertilize the new ground so it will be able to have new plants in it. These could be set up in the desert even, with dams being built so that they can water their goods, and maybe some livestock also. This will be shielded from the rays of the sun by plastic roofs that block out the harmful strong sun somewhat, and to keep it cooler inside there could be solar powered and wind powered fans, in these areas not quite desert but not quite not desert. These people could support themselves and eventually trade their food stuffs for money, which they could do with I am sure.

Then why stop there? Take nutrients that weigh very little out of the soil and set forth for the desert, where more frontiers await! We could see them bearing fruit too, food and space for all.

### **The automotive industry mergers**

<http://edition.cnn.com/2009/BUSINESS...ake/index.html>

Chrysler has joined with Fiat, and the plan to use the joined funds and

technology to their benefit. If this is such a good move for the ailing automotive industry, why not more mergers? If they merge and from less companies then there will be less competition from them, but of course not all into one, let's say we are left with five automotive companies in the end. Cutting jobs at this level will not be as bad as cutting jobs nationwide for a downturn in the markets will it?

If they all join up there will be much less companies. If they all join up there will only be production growth in the smaller currency countries as that is more profitable, and if there is growth there, those economies will be able to grow as people buy into them. If a first world country buys into the market in a third world country then they will see a lot of growth there, and then those companies will increase in value paying off the billionaires back in Europe and America, but that is not a problem. If the smaller economies grow then they will see that they will export more and their currency will become stronger, leading to more imports from first world countries also seeing those markets grow. As there is more trading globally we will see more credit from big business, and big business can afford to pay their dues. It is the individual that cannot afford to pay their dues that sinks the economy, so, if all the companies were big business they would have better credit ratings and therefore be better off doing business with. So instead of making more smaller companies there should be investment in larger companies that will be able to pay their debt. Seeing as how there is a big business for all the markets out there only they should be invested in, leading to better payments. It doesn't matter how they make a plan, the fact remains that they are the ones that can make a plan. If they grow from there, creating more jobs too, it doesn't matter if they dominate the market with steep prices, what does matter is that everyone has a job and can afford less of the steep price.

With a steep price people pay more for less, so less is needed for manufacture, and then there is more demand because all of the little businesses are out of gas having no potential for growth due to their shaky credit scores. So the way to go is big business. All the little businesses should be bought up by big businesses and then they will be secure in the larger capital bracket they have. As people are retrenched in the beginning there will be some fuss, but as the business grows and those people are rehired, and further people hired, it will be better off. If they are retrenched they can always start a new business that will last them until they get rehired or bought out, as there is a demand for business all over the world.

But how will it grow? If there is only money at the top with no credit at the bottom then they will need to cut interest rates to push the rich people back out into the market and then there will be growth leading to more jobs and more value for the bigger businesses leading to more credit worthiness to be lent to big business, and they will grow, and so on.

Now let's take the automotive market, if there are less companies will the prices rise? If they are not selling their products prices will drop, and with the shaky credit ratings of the customer they will not be able to afford them, leading to a

drop in prices that they can handle. So, there will be demand and supply but no purchasing. They will either keep their prices up and the whole thing will collapse, with no growth anywhere to do with them, or they will drop their prices, and, as they would be piling their money into poorer markets, there will be a way to drop prices and still make a profit. If they are making the product for cheaper they can afford to drop prices, and the markets will boom, currencies will even out more, and there will be more business all over.

## **Re: The automotive industry mergers**

When it comes to jobs there needs to be a demand for jobs, so jobs are tied to demand, and demand is tied not to supply but rather to credit. I guess that when there is credit there is allowance for job creation, and then there needs to be a demand. Jobs can get through without supply as if they are demanded, as they are today, all there needs to be is credit. When someone opens up a business they will have to have a demand for their service, and then they need to supply that demand themselves. So supply of jobs comes from demand in a way, and there is only credit when there is money going into and out of banks. The more money in the banks the more they will be able to supply credit, and then there will be more jobs being created.

So, either big companies must grow, or small companies should sprout up. The fact that new companies cannot sprout up due to shaky credit worthiness means that they will be no more competition and that big businesses, facing losses themselves will make the loss that of the consumer leading to more credit instability, with more people entering the job market annually, and that means that they will need to try to join established companies.

So what is needed, more companies or \*\*\*\*\* companies? If big companies merge then there are even less companies, but, with their fixed assets they will have even more credit worthiness, so, credit can be created by merging. If you take one company with x credit worthiness, and another with y worthiness, then you should get xy worthiness, right? The thing is then they are in a higher bracket for worthiness percentage wise - although not capital wise - and that culminates and with the way credit works, it being based on percentages and then added to with a certain amount due to eagerness of the banks to see the credit coming back to them in lump sums, they will be more inclined to make more jobs. So that is xy plus the percentage point capital bonus - a bonus score to credit worthiness based on capital.

With this increased credit score they could expand and not only keep jobs but create new jobs, entering new markets or expanding within them. The more they expand the more competitive the company is and then they will be able to make more money, and, the bigger the company is the more people should buy into it

ensuring it's longevity, theoretically. So if a company is bigger they will have more investors because they have the assets to liquidate and the credit scores to pay people back what they owe them, making it a far safer venture, and the safer it is the more people will go for it, and the more people go for it the more the shares should rise rather than fall.

If more companies, due to the demands of the times, merged, then there would be far fewer companies out there. With less companies to invest in people will see that the stock for that company are either changing hands quickly meaning that there is interest in that company, or that it is worth keeping. As an investor you have to think about the importance of selling at a profit or making a profit. The way things work today everyone is desperate to make a profit, so they keep speculating. This means that stock is half kept and half put on sale leading to depreciating value due to it being on sale, seeing as how people keep a bit and sell a bit, that part that is on sale by investors forms a slide where they keep depreciating each others stock, leading to more panic sales, leading to less value. To reverse that there should be less companies to offer stock, meaning that it will go on sale but not be sold quickly as people wait for it to regain value, seeing as there is nowhere else to go.

If there are stocks from the one company, and thirty percent of them go on sale, then there will be less value for the stock usually. If it goes on sale at a deficit - panic selling - then they will see the value drop. If it just sits there it will lower the value of the company, but will also serve as a way point for other sales. As soon as they see the stock has not been sold they will lower their price, or, in the case of it being sold, will benefit the rest of the shareholders with more worth seeing as how it was sold and bought. If it was bought quickly then the value of the company may have dropped, but the shares are all owned by close of the market. Seeing as how there will be less stock types to buy there will be more quick purchases as people will be eager to get hold of some stock before they get bought by someone else.

If there are less but bigger companies then they will always see some of their stock changing hands, leading to demand for the stock type, but not the stock itself. As there is less types to go around there will be some people selling it higher than it's value due to there being no demand for it. Also the investors can communicate with each other and decide to fix prices so that it either grows slowly due to no investment, or that it grows quickly due to much interest, the interest coming from the lack of a substitute and the credit worthiness of the company.

So if the businesses of the world halved it would be a good thing, merging as they will with their competitors. They can always at a later date split and return to their own ways, but will probably find life easier in the bigger worlds they have made for themselves. I think all big businesses should merge to survive. It's better than just sitting there and waiting!

## **Guerilla war in South America**

<http://edition.cnn.com/2009/WORLD/am...arc/index.html>

It seems they are having trouble with many hostages. What the guerillas wanted was their demands met being freedom of some sort and money. If they wanted to make a vie for changing policies then they have a lot to do seeing as how the people are not behind them anymore, or maybe it was a select group of people? If they were trying to make it as a poltical force then they need to get their priorities straight, and then make them good contributions. Unless they are oppressing the people, but if that were the case there wuld be civil war surely? The fact that they hide in the jungle instead of hiding with the civilians means they do not have their support, and thus have impure intentions, coming from a select group of people no doubt vieing for preferential treatment. So they are bad news.

How do you get them out of the jungle and into the way of handcuffs, or bullets, failing that? They need to put something toxic into the water coming into their place of drinking, which will only affect that place. Failing that, or if that is a bad idea, they should fly choppers into the jungle and drop bombs. If they return fire then they will know where their bases are, if not they will go into mad panic aas they are powerless to resist. While dropping bombs they should also deploy peope to stake the place out, and leave a flare that emits smoke so that people can see where they have been, maybe with a radio sort of thing on it so they can see what is going on around it, and map them so they can see which ones are blown up. That shouldn't take long right? Otherwise they could use heat sensors from the helicopters to see where they are hiding, like apowerful heat sensor. They could tell them what they are doing as to encourage peaceful submission. They could keep the plans in the works for further encounters in jungle warfare surely?

## **Unknown nuclear armaments**

<http://edition.cnn.com/2009/WORLD/as...tan/index.html>

As we can see there are illegal nuclear arms dealers operating. This is news to me, but I can see how there would a be a market for such things, so what needs to be done to stop this illegal trade of nuclear armaments? If the government wanted to stockpile nuclear weapons it is looking for either a safre gaurd against getting attacked, or, is wanting to obliterate someone without provocation. If a

government has nukes it will not be respected as one with them until it comes out and says it has them, logically, so they won't get anything out of this except the destruction of a potential trade partner and also sanctions to a very high degree. Those with these illegal nukes will be able to use them, but do they want to use them? Why would they want to use them? If they use them then they destroy entire cities in one foul swoop leading to a worsened economy for that place and then sanctions for doing it, so, do they want to actually use these armaments? Why do they hide them? If they got them they would surely declare if they had them or not and try to negotiate in a war scenario, but still using them brings you into the spotlight as a bad contributor to the world - an evil force.

Then they should think about what will happen to their country if they do use them. There may be a counterstrike, or, they may be outcast from the global community, invaded, and there will be no good for them. If it is an Islamist state that wants to obliterate Israel then they would do that, killing many Palestinians in the process living in the cities. So if protecting your own citizens is important, why not protect your neighbours' guests that would be your citizens too? If there is one tourist from your country in the Jewish state then why must they die for the sake of wiping out Israel? Israel went to war for having a few of its people die, so this goes to show that by international standards having even one person die is bad. Then Israel is also a link to the west which could be used to further your own goals in the global market place. If presidents look at one person dying as being a bad thing, then a lot of Jews dying must be a bad thing too, and not a good thing, as all people are potential Moslems and there is still time to convert them, surely?

So why have nukes if you don't want to use them, and why use them? To declare you have nukes is far better, but destroying them is even better.

## **Interest rate cut in Britain 01 2009**

<http://uk.reuters.com/article/market...GLOBAL20090108>

I also heard they want to make new policies about rates staying the same for savers and pensioners who need the money. Such a small cut won't influence them much, but when it comes to huge sums of money then investors will see the great thing about lending more, or getting their money into circulation.

Maybe if all banks cut their interest rates to a miserly amount for huge sums of money they would be forced back out into the market? If they were to reduce interest for large sums of money - larger than the average consumer or pensioner - they could flush out the stored money and the markets would get hounded for shares ending the crisis.



I am sure that the crisis is due to money being out of circulation. By making it very difficult to keep it out of circulation, in the amounts used by investors, they could make the money save the world!

### **Transparency of state.**

What if all governments were transparent? There would be no need to spy and then they could all trust each other, knowing full well what the other is doing, was doing, will be doing, and so forth. This is not a marketplace where secrets are needed for survival or product research or something like that, but rather for the people, not necessarily by the people in some places. All countries that submit to 'transparency' would enjoy a relaxed atmosphere inside that consortium surely, and then there will be no corruption, which I take it people still feel is a bad thing. If there is corruption between participants then they will need to make it look real, and looking real means it has to make sense, and to make sense for a political figure to do something it has to be good for the people, right?

In the better aspects of this transparency, countries will be able to see what each other are up to. If this was a competitive business then it would be not so great, but seeing as how this is for the people and freedom from paranoia, especially in today's political climate, it would be like being able to visit the governments of any country you like and be given a free tour as to how it operates, maybe like a museum for only political people? This means if you have nothing to hide you join and enjoy the feeling of being part of the transparent confederacy, if not you are not a trusted state and then things go differently for you. Places with things to hide should be forced to join by sanctions or some such, as they are evidently concealing something, as peeling away the webs of paranoia will make life easier for the elect as they can relax more.

As I said this is not a business concern so would not damage anyone at all. Having full view of each other's arsenal will no doubt call into question why they have arsenals hopefully depleting them.

I meant that there should be a council to keep everything evidently visible, and that council could be policed by the people via lie detectors. These people should try their utmost to get into every 'room' inside the various 'rooms' list they have, and then they can be asked if they met any resistance, and that will show up on the lie detector. All participating countries will have very easy negotiations between each other and will bring communication between them to a very pleasant level, and then they can forget about the others until they submit, or treat them carefully.

This 'lack of transparency' causes time to be spent on it, time that leaders need for other more pressing things. Then there is enforcing this 'lack of transparency' and that gobbles money too. Then there are those that fund terrorism, that will have to be explained, or there will be a just war, and, wanting to avoid aggression with other nations, funding will be cut.

What do they need to keep secret? They are not a business, but are like people that lead people. If the state can see what people are doing with their new gadgets, then why can't they all open up and have a more relaxed atmosphere, and then the people can relax, decreasing stress, but more importantly building goodwill and then other good things.

## **Zambia's Inflation 2009**

<http://www.fxstreet.com/news/forex-n...b-f74e7c0ead01>

It seems that Africa's largest copper producer is in a state of gaining emergency. If they want to beat the escalating inflation they need to stop local markets increasing prices. That is if the local markets are controlled by investors rather than the state. If it is the state that is raising prices then they would need to analyse their situation and make amends. If they keep raising prices the value of their money drops making it harder to import, but then importing in Africa is a luxury. So they won't get hi tech televisions, on the plus side they will be able to export to foreign markets for less and then make more money, so it does the consuming sector some good. For local manufacturers they would see their prices rising to meet needs, so will they see a drop in consumption? Are there any alternative markets that are untapped?

I think that in Zambia they will see that all markets are tapped, and nobody wants to wait while others go digging for materials that they need, so they will likely still be buying Zambian products whatever the cost, as they have a captive market in a way, as they are no doubt cheap, and resources from anywhere is as good as anywhere else, so there is no shortage of quality. What might happen though is that their manufacturers will see their products less in demand, so while it will help raw materials, in that the customer either pays more for the same amount of things or buys less - allowing Zambia to stockpile and regulate their production thereof - they will see a definite drop in demand for things made from Zambian manufacturers as they scramble for better products at the same price. I mean when you walk into a western shop they have a lot of stock of things like televisions at once to facilitate such an occurrence, and while they backlog for more from another supplier they will have the stock to carry on until then. What might happen then is that other countries see a need for their products and start

new concerns for them. This leaves Zambia with the means to manufacture but no customers, so, they will try to keep prices down to avoid this.

if they try to keep prices down who gets hurt the most? The bosses either take it out of their own money or don't pay their employees as much. The country can afford a loss at investor level but then the people will suffer if they bear the brunt. So, seeing as how it is the investor making the money with the escalating fuel prices, it is the investor that should pay the price, right? If they raise tax levels for making money at the top then the investors will pay the state. If they impose a restriction on what the people earn then it is the investor that pays. Why should the people have to pay for what others do to them?

## **European gas problem January 2009**

<http://edition.cnn.com/2009/WORLD/eu...gas/index.html>

It seems that Ukraine has shut down gas supplies to Europe due to unpaid bills. If the bills are unpaid they should be paid quickly as people need their gas. If they want more money than they are getting and have hiked the prices then that is their own prerogative. If the gas companies - the customers - cannot pay for the gas then they shouldn't be receiving the gas, so, I ask where the money has gone.

if you are a gas company then you get paid afterwards for your gas. If you want to cut supply because of unpaid bills then you can do so, although it is a clear act of nastiness. If you owe money to the state you still receive services. That is probably the case in Eurasia I am sure, so if it was the state doing this they could run into the red and still be providing gas charging interest as you go along. I mean the gas companies are established well and should not be withholding funds - what do they have to gain? If they thought that Ukraine would still be supplying gas to people regardless of what they did, then they were mistaken.

So where is the problem? Is it a clear case of consumer disregard as they hike prices to a higher degree? Has the gas company let their customers down by not paying the bills? I can only assume that due to the necessity of this all records be gone over with a fine tooth comb by the state - as people will comply to the state - and then they see that all bills are paid, quickly. If they find that there has been a price hike then Ukraine is liable for price fixing and should be held for damages from this event.

But who has authority or responsibility here? It should be the government of Ukraine checking the details, and if they find that their people are doing wrong then they should deal with them appropriately. If they are approached by the

European Union then I am sure they will have incentive as if this pipeline goes then many people will lose their jobs and others will be without oil for purposes unto themselves. So, it is the European Union's problem, and they should make it a Ukrainian problem, and the Ukrainians should act out of interest for continued money making.

Nobody wants the pipeline shut ultimately, so I suggest the appropriate actions are made by the powers that be, and courts if necessary.

### **Blackwater Iraq fighting**

<http://edition.cnn.com/2009/CRIME/01...lea/index.html>

It seems these guys are under a lot of pressure to defend themselves as to why they killed the other Iraqis. This doesn't come down to black and white, but somewhere in between. These guys are under pressure the whole day from passing Iraqis that they shouldn't be there, and maybe taunting makes them feel insecure, so already they are nerves end. The fact that they are not in the military, but rather are security personnel makes it harder for them to be considered as soldiers, but, in fact, they are peacekeepers too. Anyone keeping the peace must be a peace keeper, especially in a state of war, so, they were trying to minimise the threat they found themselves under. If that means they need to defend themselves from would be assailants, then they are protecting themselves, and they were there to protect the peace, so they were protecting protectors of the peace, so they were protecting the peace.

Now the fact that they have to kill somebody to protect the peace means that they were under threat. They wouldn't go and shoot indiscriminantly would they? They are there to be under pressure, and know full well that people might take it upon themselves to act the part of local hero and take them on, which some people did. Now if they play the future scene over and over in their head they will see themselves, due to increased paranoia, being massacred while the populace cheers the attackers on, so it wasn't easy to stand there for even an hour and be 'under threat'. The fact that many people would like to see them removed adds to the problem of job security, so they were fearing for their livelihoods, fearing for their lives... they were just plain fearing all day there.

Now some people come along and don't comply, the situation escalates, they need to do what they are trained to do - analyse the situation. If after analysis they find that they need to shoot, then they had better keep shooting or be possibly killed. Under the conditions they were in they would probably be skeptical about shooting seeing it as another test from the locals. This means they would rather get along with them, but, due to facts only they know, and how the situation plays out in their heads, they chose to fire, and keep firing due to

something happening. If the people had turned their backs and run away then they would have been spared I suppose, but the fact they didn't run away means they provoked them to the point of, due to their extensive training, finding it appropriate to fire.

Does American culture endorse killing of people? In a society where evil is dictated as being something that will push you out of society, and killing surely will do this, there is a fear inside them of being 'evil', so they are already trying to understand the situation rationally. The fact that they did shoot means that they found them to be a threat. In the field you only have your gut to go on, so they acted as if they were under threat, meaning that they felt under threat, meaning that they were under threat. After all the training they had a good idea what a threat was, and I am sure the intelligence acquired about culture in the Near East coupled with the discretion of their experienced commanders mean they were feeling under threat.

If they are suggesting that, contrary to not wanting to be feeling like evil people, they did an evil thing, then they must be mad and unfit for the job. The fact that they are not mad and are fit for the job means they had purpose to shoot and shoot they did. Their jobs are after all on the line, and their lives. They wouldn't want to start something for no reason, would they?

I'd say they are evidently innocent. Thoughts?

## **Ghana's future under Mills**

<http://edition.cnn.com/2009/WORLD/af...ion/index.html>

It looks like Ghana the world largest exporter of cocoa will be trying to right itself economically under the new administration. But what can they do? They can't do anything until they are stable once more, so Mills will inherit a country with problems to begin with.

What can the 'little guy' do when the big markets are affecting theirs? If they wanted to make their country better off maybe they could make more jobs with their resource development. Investing in commercial ventures does not breed more resource development, but developing resources does breed commercial ventures from the populace or foreign investors who see the capacity to cash in on the resources. You see resources are the basis of the country, like a pedestal growing outwards - the more resources you have the wider the pedestal becomes to support more related ventures and then ventures relating to them, so, resource development is the foundation of the economic growth.

The only problem with that is that the more you develop faster your economy will

grow faster, but once you have maximised your output they will find that all the mines and stuff will be emptied at the same time, meaning that the economy will grind to a halt, but that is a problem everyone faces. For the now and distant future though, development of resources by the state will influence the rest of the economy, while excellent sounding advice from their think tanks about how to develop the economy will result in only that sphere growing. To make the people happy provide jobs, and that can best be done by resource development at the base level. Maybe they don't want foreigners buying their wares as unfinished products? Well then raise the price or store them for the future - I am sure building cheap storehouses will solve the problem and then they will have assets to finance loans that will help them do more for their country.

If they process their resources themselves then they will be sending a bonus to their label, but selling resources in unfinished states will give them money now and strengthen their currency. If they want to store them it won't cost much money and then they can have an incentive to offer international banks for them to loan money for manufacturing ventures - state owned of course. That is not the ideal, but then they can sell them to investors inside and outside their country.

They don't need to spend money on overseas processing, they can just sell the materials to other countries. The problem I now see is that there aren't any new or expanding businesses that would need the materials, so they won't be buying them any time soon. The suppliers of raw materials are not in a shortage, so that means that every customer is spoken for.

The plus side to the economic meltdown for Ghana is that all the money that was in the markets is now safe in the hands of investors. If they went to investors and proposed that they go into new ventures with them, the investors would see that they could cash in their fortunes on something solid like raw materials, and the direct processing thereof. This would surely entice them wouldn't it? I mean it would be better than letting their money sit in banks, right?

## **Justice and determinism**

Seeing as how everything is determined - as I think it is - then what is justice? Justice assumes everyone has free will so will act accordingly. If someone does something wrong it is the equation they are in that gives them the ability to do the wrong thing and also because of their chemical makeup they are bound to do following thing. Then if this thing becomes a crime they are held accountable for it but it wasn't up to them in the first place, so, how can they be accountable for it? If you are forced to do something, is it your own mind making the

decision? Yes it is, but you have no say in it, so it is up to the circumstance that you do the 'wrong' thing. There is one deterrant though, and that is the thought that justice will be done unto you. This goes into the decision you make, but the fact that some people still do the wrong thing means it was impossible for them to have done something that was not wrong in those circumstances, so what is guilt? Who bears the guilt in a determined world? Is justice just then a set of determined repercussions? Is it just a reaction to the action? If there is no guilt, how can you justify prosecution? Is it because the person is evil and should suffer said consequences? Then why wait until the crime is committed, if the person is going to do it then either tell them not to do it or prevent them from doing it. Why wait until they do it to punish them? Seeing as how they did it but are not 'guilty' - lacking free will, how can you justify justice?

### **Political 'neutrality'**

Being a professional politician is something that all politicians try to be, as they climb onto a band wagon that they find suits their mission statement, and, failing that, will just jump onto anything as all are by and by at least a bit virtuous. But being a professional means that you fight for one side only, and if you are much better at fighting, then your side will win. This will lead to lopsided decision making, as being a professional you are sworn to uphold your mission statement, right? So that leaves you with a strong sentiment for one subject and lacking sentiment for another, which could result in a disrupted structure in parliaments if people all vote for one side, or say the one side is very much stronger than the other and gets more seats in the 'house'.

So to be a better politician you need to be a politician that looks at both sides of the argument, and if a professional only argues for his side, then better politicians need not be professionals, for the sake of their land, logically, and for the sake of balance. Wouldn't it be great if we all knew that all aspects were taken into account by all politicians, say they were all neutral? That way there would be no floor crossing where everyone tries to get the most popular candidates into the ruling party so as to stage the rest of the undertakings so that the natural result, being the best result for the nation, comes out of it, and not the best result for the party, which is what all professionals need to do. All professionals also learn to look out for each others interests in their party, so this might also lead to lopsided outcomes, right?

The best thing that could happen, in my opinion, is 'neutrality' in all politics.

1. Neutral politicians could go a long way by entering a topic from a neutral standpoint and making sure that the good of the majority is their objective, not

the good of their party. The party comes after the people, right?

2. The good of the majority would be represented by the people who had the majority in mind. That is how politicians should be elected, not by who thinks they are good for the party, but by people that think they are good for the country!

3. Yes, it will likely look for balance, but only with input from opposition parties will it be forced into balance, which means that it will do things that it thinks is right, and the other parties would do other things, so there are two right things, so there is a need for neutrality or common ground.

4. Forcing politicians to be neutral is a good way to make sure they find the common ground and do not hide things from the public.

### **More Korean tests**

<http://edition.cnn.com/2009/WORLD/as...ing/index.html>

What is wrong with a country testing their weapons? If they ask for the right to test their weapons in a special place then what is the harm? That they want to exude power when they do so - by doing it in the Japanese waters I think - means that they want recognition more than anything else. They crave recognition as a country and probably won't do anything bad. On the other hand they may be mad and will try to attack the USA. If they do that they will lose out to America and her allies, but maybe they are blind? Kim doesn't have much longer to live so may be looking for glory before he dies, so attacking US citizens may not be below him. If he has gone through all the right channels though it would be bad news to infringe their 'rights'. Just be ready to deflect missiles is what I say.

I suggest that America holds similar tests off their western coast as a precaution. They could say they are feeling the pressure of an emerging power or something that sounds respectful, maybe they have decided to hold tests on the same day so that it will feature on the N Korean news too?

But, if N Korea wants to hold tests there, they should, seeing as how a nuke fired from the ships could reach Hawaii, set up a precaution, but what could it be? If they were to use satellite feeds to check on the cargo of the ship as it leaves dock, they could see if there is a nuke onboard, or large scale missiles. Then they could inform Japan and S Korea that there is imminent danger, and it will be swiftly dealt with.

This would be the perfect set up for a great endeavour by N Korea, with the



world watching they declare war on America! They may be counting on the middle east to follow up, maybe Al Qaeda! If that is the plan the messages have already been sent and there is no way to see it off.

They should hold interviews with all the near eastern leaders about their opinions of America, and if it is convincing, that will deter N Korea of its 'dreams'.

But lives are at stake here. If they fire a missile at America then people could die.

If they were to diffuse the situation, they should ask Somali pirates to skittle the ships. They have allegiance to anyone, so would be the perfect strike team, mercenary ships set sail now to thwart the probable attack and then shoot the missiles down. Then America could say that it is acceptable for some missiles to go off course, it was only a test. That would mean if N Korea wants war they will have to declare it.

Which brings us to the imminent war between the two. To stop all threats of war Russia could bomb their military installations to cut them so they cannot attack further, as soon as war is declared. By then they should have the anti nuke technology that makes nukes defective with radio waves that target the nuclear part of the nuke. No nukes, no military... no hope.

In the mean time just shoot down missiles and hire mercenaries in case to attack the ships. Maybe they should call on the Canadian navy to attack the ships?

### **Re: More Korean tests**

To stop N Korea they should have a warrant issued for the leaders execution from the ICC. If they presented the case, and hastily, that N Korea is a threat under that leadership, that they constantly threaten war, they may be arrested for bad leadership. That the people suffer while they entertain their fantasies means they are bad leaders and should be arrested by Chinese police forces. They won't dare attack China, as that is their only ally they have I presume.

The case sounds like this:

They have led their people to misery, and that is nearly like a human rights abuse, to make another less fortunate because of your ideals. Hell they have made a whole country worse off, they have interfered with markets therefore, and they have pursued illegal technology. This is a crime. The criminals are the leaders. Arrest them now please China.

### **Re: More Korean tests**

If they were to contact the N Korean police and use an issued warrant for Kim's arrest -from the ICC of course - then they could justly put him away, but will the police listen? To get the police to listen they could offer them transfers to a country of their choice when he is behind bars or removed from power. To get the police to listen - if that doesn't work - they should offer the commissioner or big boss policeperson some sort of thing that they want, offer him a lot of money and a nice apartment on a nice island somewhere - bribe them. I am sure they are all drunk with power though, so that might not work, but it is worth a shot isn't it? We want to avoid blood at all costs...

### **Re: Prostitution? No problem.**

It is the same as a sports person being paid to play for the club. If there is money involved it doesn't soil the affair. People buy drinks for each other all the time hoping to engage them in the bedroom.

If someone bought a drink for someone else is that not immoral? How about they buy them a lot of drinks? How about they buy them shares in the market to get to know them better? How about they cash in those shares and they go off to hump? How is this different to prostitution?

### **Re: Murder is not objectively wrong**

Murder is antisocial, and that makes it wrong. If you kill someone you are not adding to the society but rather detracting from it. Helping someone is good and right, killing someone must be wrong and bad.

### **Re: God is not innately good.**

God created people with the idea of including them in heaven. That is a loving gesture if there ever was one, making God good so far. He demands love in exchange for this, a modest request.

God's laws were based on the times, as society progresses so does God's

views. He had nothing against slavery at the time, but surely would now after more thought - that is progress. As we progress so does God.

God's laws were based on the times, what was just then. As we find more truths to the world so does God, and upon finding truth, we adapt. Is it right to stone someone? Long ago it was, through fear that the bad person would harm someone else, before prison. The person who thought of prison was the first person to have a view of rights, and today there are many rights, so much has changed. The first sign of change was with Jesus, as He brought much change to the world, establishing the Catholic church more or less through Peter.

God has got no threats to Himself, and has banished Satan for indulging in 'bad' things. That God loves His people and wants what is best for them is a sure sign that He is good, as when you love somebody you sacrifice for them, but How has God sacrificed for us? If God provides for us it is no cost for Him, but it does make him filled with love, and being filled with love is a sur sign of goodness.

### **Re: Quantum Randomness: Intelligence or Lack Of?**

SO you think there is randomness in the world? Well if they act randomly, that they cannot find a pattern, then that sounds like randomness doesn't it? If they react in radnom ways that is because the force driving them doesn't give outa instruction. This lack of instruction means that they do whatever they 'want', but they do not want anything do they? They are devoid of wanting, so react naturally with their environment. The is no randomness in the world because they are reacting like they should, due to their previous energies exertion, that they were previously subjected to something that makes them react differently in certain ways. There is no dirving force except the form they were priorly in. Say they got into their form from something, the something that made them get where they are determined the path to the new reaction. If you blow air outwards then you could determine the path of the air you are blowing out if you knew all the prior determining factors.

Animals can manipulate things their way, but they are manipulated by natural froces too. Seeing as how there is no new things, and there are only reactions, there is a pattern to the quantum mechanics based on what drives them. As soon as you know what drove them, you will know what the pattern is.

### **Re: A question of success**

Who is happier than the one at the top? This is a question of while at the top

acquiring lots of happiness and it adding up to more happiness than the loser experienced in life in total, and once that happiness is gone it is easy to fill your life with family values and stuff. Losing friends is usually done by the 'winner', but new friends can be made. They still have their memories to fill themselves with, but the memories they gather while at the top, makes them happier.

Take this equation, winner has  $x$  experiences plus  $y$  experiences, then more  $x$  experiences. Loser only has  $x$  experiences, but  $y$  experiences are more enjoyable, so the winner has more happiness in life.

It is not a question of after, but during that counts. Would the winner lose out on  $y$  experiences in favour of more of the same?

### **Re: Teaching "Real World" Skills in High School**

I think it should be taught as extra murals for high school kids. If a child asks a question in calstime that covers one of these things, the teacher could answer that for them. Most of the things you mentioned are financial, but, most teachers have some knowledge of them as they engage in them today after they teach classes, so all teachers could help them. Maybe it could serve as a good means of detention for wayward kids, or voluntarily for other kids on a Monday afternoon or something, although detention is usually held on a Friday. Schools are too loaded with information to deal with it in class time, and it would be hard to make it a subject that could be marked on, as there is so little to it. You could do the class in about a month I would say, so either during break times or after school, compulsory for naughty children who deserve detention. If the kids want, they could write a test on it and get marked, and attend the same classes again and again if they need to.

Otherwise it is a good idea.

### **Re: The man on on island problem...**

And how would God reveal Himself? Would he be born into a human body? The He would be doing Jesus all over again, but He doesn't see the need for that as Jesus delivered all the gospel that needed to be done. Some people don't like repeating themselves, and so neither does God. So what natural manifestation could represent God? If there was a manifestation, what would it be? A clump of mist? A crop circle of some sort? Or, maybe, it would be like that giant hand in space we saw a while ago on cnn, would that suffice? So God has revealed Himself to us, but should He? The churches didn't suck all the bible out their

thumbs, it was recorded from people that worshipped God, and even if He did reveal Himself, there would be chaos as people, through fear and not love, worshipped Him or served Him.

This man on an island is relevant because the whole of Russia never had a god to worship as the traders that ventured into the Chinese areas never brought back information about the gods they had. So, God is not a logical resolution for mankind to come to, as it never surfaced in this vast area in any way, and therefore gods must have revealed themselves before to the people of the time, and that must have been the way it went.

Now what happens to the people of ancient Russia? They would surely be judged as they acted in life, but seeing as how God did not reveal Himself to them, they had no knowledge of Him, thus He chose to judge them on actions and not on love for Him. Why? Because, while He loves them, he didn't feel like it, choosing to see how people did without God in their minds. An experiment? If they were to act a certain way, and a similar person were to act in a similar way, there would be the lack of or presence of God for them to judge them on. Maybe this was necessary for judgement purposes.

It is not through knowing Christ, but through emulating Christ that people go to heaven, by forgiving.

There is no island anywhere else that people do not know of God.

## **Re: Problems of Consistency and Justification**

First principles are self evident based on what we call evidence because they are the beginnings of thought. If we were to look at a rock and see the evidence of it being harder than our hands, or in the case it were a sandy one - then soft - we would have evidence to work with. The sun is brighter than our eyes can handle; evidently it is brighter than our eyes can handle. From this physical point we can decipher many things from it.

That we are powered by a nervous system is a simple concept, and that is proven by science, and was arrived at by science. Observing this evidence was complicated, but we are left with a simple answer to build more onto.

That  $x$  equals  $x$  means that things are true to themselves. If  $x$  equals  $z$ , then  $z$  equals  $x$ . This is also easy to grasp. Eventually, with enough time, we can take the most complex thing and turn it into a first principle, so, a first principle is a result of other complex things, and sprouts many complex things. I like to call first principles waypoints in understanding our universe, and no first principle is evident without some prior thought.

## **Re: U.S started aggression against Pirates?**

Well the pirates weren't always pirates, they were probably once sea going folk that ran into trouble with another boat that used some form of domination to snatch the waters for themselves, and they felt threatened by this. In forth coming months they probably decided to arm themselves so as to fend for the waters themselves - think of fishing people that need the waters for their livelihood. You get some yank boats coming in and then they start fishing over the region themselves. And maybe they fired a shotgun to make themselves heard over the fishermen. The fishermen then might decide to arm themselves for future encounters, and eventually, as they were not heard as they heard the yanks, they decided to fire some shots themselves. Then you have the other boat pulling up along side the 'pirates' surrendering, and all of a sudden they are surrendering, or, firing back.

The yanks could have started it by my logic, due to spacial limits, and due to the right to carry cargo from port to port, and it all could have escalated.

## **Re: Resource System vs. Monetary/Political System**

Money is what individuals own, so this system is against the individuals wealth and in favor of the benefit of the world. If everyone were to share these resources, there would be a shortage, as there is not enough coming in to satisfy the entire world, but maybe a country. At the ports there will be one person buying in massive bulk with oher money using countries, so there will be a profit here. If the other countries are also using this system, then they would merely exchange wealth, so, as far as trade goes, there will be universal currecny worth. This means that it would make the rich countries poorer and the poorer countries richer. The great thing is that the richer countries manufacture goods and the poorer countries do most of the resource work. This means that there will be massive sharing, no profit on export or import, and they will all work together.

This sounds great, and there will be no limit to the amount of resources to be raked in. Immediately the government could loan out tools and build wherever they want without costs. If they were to do this then they could satisfy everyone, but there are not enough resources for the whole world to be satisfied, so they could utilize all of them without regret. This would see many people being needed for resource development, but are they skilled enough to do the job?

Free education could satisfy that, but people will starve in the mean time.

It sounds like a good idea, with more education it could be realised, unless you are talking about a developed nation then it would be fine.

### **Police procedure for maintaing peace**

<http://edition.cnn.com/2009/WORLD/eu...don/index.html>

If the people want to protest then they must be peaceful, but how do you control a lot of angry people? They are already angry that there is no money, but that isn't the fault of the bankers or the politicians - they are there to rectify the problem. By not creating money in any artificial way they have said to the people that they want it to develop naturally, but intervention is needed for immediate alleviation. If they don't try to fix the problem it is like having a lot of people in a hospital and not treating them saying it could go away naturally, but how bad does the story need to get before they step in? They would say that artificial tampering with the markets won't help in the long term, but they could be wrong.

To protect the people from each other they should not hold the meeting, instead opting for a digital conference from their own safe zones. That won't stop the violence though, so they need to see if they can stop it somehow. I suggest that they put up a big screen television, or televise the meeting to keep people at home. What is to harm them if they are not gathered in the streets? If they were to make the meeting public, but agree on code words before hand, they could keep people at home during the meeting and also get on with it. I think it is time to have the people 'in on the action', and then they could make it peaceful too.

### **Re: Charity: Make the right choice when giving.**

Charity is giving to those in need. There will always be someone in need unless we give enough to them, so that leaves a huge gap. Why give to someone and not someone else? If two men come to your door wanting something, and you only give it to one of them, then there has been good done, but in all honesty people would give equally to them.

I suggest that all charities band together and distribute money equally - that is fair. It is the only way to be fair - this is not competitive marketing, but rather equalling the spoils of the empty tin.

If the charities used their 'capital' to start businesses in these places for the

will be of others, they would be given credit from the banks because of the large sums coming in all the time in the merged form. Then they could start actually making money that feeds the hungry, start farms and such. It is cheaper to do that than buying food, so this is the only way to go to end the devastation. They have capital, applying it correctly is pivotal.

### **Re: Are the Ten commandments just archaic now?**

The ten commandments were written justly. They encompass what was popular to culture back then. So let's ask about the morality of them, because, if they are moral, then breaking them must be immoral.

The culture back then came before Jesus, and Jesus is the root of christianity, not the old testament. In fact Jesus clarified the old testament for the people, if it isn't in the gospels there should be no change to what God wants us to do. That is saying that there is a person wanting us to do what he says if we want to get into heaven - if you don't follow them then He probably won't let you in.

But is it just to say that someone be devoured by flames because they didn't do what you wanted them to do? This sounds like extortion to me, so if you want to get into heaven you need to follow them, and if you don't then you are under threat of going to hell. So it is saying follow them, or face the consequences.

Are they real laws? There is no law stopping us from doing what we want, but if you break a law of morality then there is a level of authority to them, and justness.

So are they moral? If something today is found to be moral and was not in there, is it right? If something is in there, but is immoral, is it right? We today need to find truth, as in truth there is justness, so if it says something unjust, it is not the truth, and truth should lead to salvation, not whims. Today's laws are more advanced than those written a long time ago, and should be followed in preference from the old ones, because if there is a discrepancy, then the old one is wrong, right?

If new truth is found it should be followed, or it is being ignored, and ignoring the truth is immoral, so, the ten commandments may be immoral today, although at the time they were moral, based on culture.

### **Re: Ghosts**



I believe that ghosts exist in the fourth dimension or so. People have been to the fourth dimension magically to see them, and that can be verified soon by science.

Ghosts use their mental energy to magically affect our world.

Ghosts are energy that is conscious, like souls. They can move around and materialise in the third dimension so we can see them sometimes. They are dead people that still are souls and energy contributes to a soul, as no energy ever evaporates does it? It is merely pulled into the fourth dimension, or beyond.

### **Re: The Strongest Military Powers In The World**

Yes but what good is an army if it runs you into debt? I think the whole of the world should combine their funds, say all Europe and the Americas combine to mount one army, there would be less costs. There is no need to bicker within, as nobody will be able to attack each other having the same army, so they can relax towards each other at least. Then they will have an army so powerful that nobody would defy them, leading to less wars and more peacekeeping that is adequately funded, then the other richer nations will help with the burden of keeping it going, leading to better force behind the force, pushing it forward into the maelstrom of war. If they were to combine into one military, would they also combine into one society? That would be beneficial, but let's keep it militant for now, they would be able to sweep aside any opposition, and, being made up of peaceful nations funding it, would only be interested in long term peace. Then they would put out the fire of war ravaging the world in Africa at least, with such a force against them, they will give it up, surely? If they were to take a side, a just side, and rule them victorious, or else, there would be no more war.

### **Re: Love: choice or fate?**

It is determined what you will do, who you will meet, who you will fall in love with. If you choose to love someone, that is because of your history with yourself. If you cannot help loving someone, then that is your genes determining for you who you love.

When you choose to love someone you are comfortable with them, and become dependant on loving them, because of your comfort with them. If not then you don't really love them.

If you love someone without wanting to, it is the opposite of choosing to love

someone, someone that makes you feel you want to be with them, even though you are not sure about them. It is loving because you can't help it, not because of comfort.

Loving of both kinds is true, as they are neither false. You either feel comfort or you feel desire, and both are good, because it is determined and the truth. So don't fight love, understand it.

### **Re: An Exploration into "Parental Obligation"**

Children have rights, so their parents should abide by those rights. They go to school - the school has the responsibility of teaching them, not their parents. At school they are monitored, and then dealt with. It is not under the responsibility of the parents to do anything other than feed and house them, and not to mistreat them. Then they need to report drug abuse. That's about all the parents have to do, the rest is the responsibility of the school.

### **Re: Decree by Fiat: Unsupported nonsense worded as a definition**

Yes the creator exists, because only by creation can we have come into existence. Abiogenesis is a fallacy because no chemical could ever come to consciousness without willpower, and vice versa, and not having either means that they had to be instilled in them at least by a creator.

God came into existence as a reaction to other reactions, something willing itself into life that was not a chemical suddenly came to be, and as a reaction of that created the universe... eventually. To say that the universe came about as a reaction it wasn't reacting to anything that could not think, because this calls for an action at the beginning, and the only thing capable of acting is something sentient. So there was an initial action, and from there came all of the other reactions.

I suppose that the initial action came from something thinking because it would take a mind to activate an action, as no reaction can occur without an action initially - right at the beginning. The reaction that led to God is will and consciousness, both can originate with a 'living' thing, but not with a nonliving thing, so, seeing as how this is the only rational explanation, it must be correct, but, how did God come into being with a conscious and willpower without a stimulus?

The best I can offer is that God is everpresent in our universe, somewhere,

somehow that nobody has thought up yet, in another dimension, making it possible for miracles through some distortion of the normal, as there are miracles, and God is proven to exist, so, must reside in our universe, as beyond space there is nothing. God cannot be part of the nothing, so, must be part of the something, and being the first something we can map the age of God if we can find the centre of the universe, as it constantly gets bigger.

But there cannot be nothing outside our universe, so, God is made of what is not outside our universe on the outer reaches of space. God must have been made of that stuff too until he came into being a long long time ago. God is simply made of things other than that which is outside our universe, namely something other than nothing. The spark of life God must have come from willpower exerted from inside a conscious - a manifestation of mental things from nothingness. Maybe it was a growing concentration of nothingness, like a black hole, that resulted in God's energy manifestation. There is nothing, but the instant there is nothing there is a concentration somewhere of something. There cannot be nothing and nothing only because without something to be nothing against there is no nothing but everything, so, there must have been something inside the nothing giving the nothing form.

Nothing can be nothing as long as there is something, because if there is nothing and nothing only then the lack of reactions by the 'universe' leads to inaction, and inaction builds up in force to result in a reaction - the more inaction there is the more 'cause' there is for an action, because there are always reactions. So for the reaction of our universe, there must be a reaction to nothing. Some speculate that this was heat, but even heat has to come from somewhere, and heat comes from reactions of things, basically, so something started an action that was conscious, and that thing is God, because there must be a reaction to form heat, and immaterial things are incapable of coming into existence by themselves, so the source must be God.

Exactly what is an action? An action is a reaction to a previous reaction, so, if the universe is a reaction, there must be an initial action. The chances of there being an action before there was anything is miniscule, but seeing as there was no time nor form, it was instantaneous, meaning that as soon as there was nothing, there was something.

What is nothing? Nothing is the absence of anything, so there being no atoms or any of that means there was not anything there, but there was an absence of 'things'. In this absence of things there was a lack of responses, so, there was a response as soon as there was an initial action, and the only thing capable of this action was a living thing, a conscious thing. This consciousness came about by the 'manifestation' realising that there was nothing, then setting itself apart from that nothing as something. The realisation came from the absence of anything, and when you have nothing there is always the chance that something will spark off, so, our universe is the result of this something sparking off and thinking, then doing, but first being energized. Energization for this thing came from a reaction

to the nothingness resulting in something because, by there being nothing, and only nothing, nothing may have eclipsed itself and resulted in a reaction, and eventually would have, as there is nothing guiding nothing. This means that the nothingness eclipsed itself by 'overlapping' and forming a double constituted nothingness, and that resulted in not nothing, but something, some form of energy. If you were to take nothing and lay it twice over you would find more than nothing, as when it 'overlaps' itself it forms a reaction, as nothing cannot overlap itself, as that is a double negative, and hence energy formed, and through this energy God came into existence as part of the energy, or the whole of the energy. Then He created the whole universe, and then us.

So God is the resulting energy of nothing doubled over, eventually resulting in God.

### **Re: Heavy Gun Laws Leave Law Abiding Citizens Defenceless in SA**

Well you have stated why you think guns should protect people, but I must ask why people should try to protect themselves with force while submission is the safer option. They have insurance for things that matter the most, and vehicle tracking is also safer than owning a gun. So it is safer to submit, and you will be reimbursed aswell. So surrendering is the safer option.

It has come about recently that if you don't kill an armed robber they could sue you or take you to court some other way. This means that robbers have rights, and by killing them you are taking their rights away. Seeing as how they have rights, by you pulling a gun on them you are infringing on their rights too.

Guns can land up in the wrong hands, especially children. Seeing as how there is no pro to keeping your car or household objects - that they can be reimbursed - and that you are going to take away people's rights by doing this, and that innocents may die because of it, it is a bad thing and should not be made stricter, but illegal to own guns.

There is nothing good about guns based on what I just said, and, being used for harm's sake, are bad.

My opinion is based on logic. At any time that someone gets a gun pulled on them, and they pull a gun, you have a potential shootout where either can be harmed. How many people don't force others to kiss their penis without a gun? Maybe they would use their own physical power or something, but getting petty isn't for me.

Statistics are pointless, we aren't weighing things here - if one child gets their hands on a gun it is bad news, and that certainly happens all the time. Saying that it doesn't happen often isn't good form, as if it happens at all that is once too many.

Take the following example: Some people are terrorists once in their lives. In that time they kill or maim many people at one time. If they were to kill or maim one person then that would be one person too many, but you factor in the point that they kill many people into it and say that is relevant, while it is not. The fact they were a terrorist for a day and killed at least one person is reason enough to prosecute them, so prosecuting the inanimate guns as it were that they cause one death too many once a month or whatever means that they are indeed guilty.

Now you want to weigh that against the fact that they cause a lot of good. Again how about the fact that they cause a lot of harm. If a doctor saves many lives and then lets one person die by folding their arms and watching, they have still let that one person die and could be disbarred based on that. So in our society there is no lots of good and a little bad inclosed into it, if it is even a little bad it is bad. The fact that they do some good sometimes doesn't take away from the bad they cause.

Guns falling into childrens hands doesn't happen often, and the stats don't matter, because they fall into their hands some of the time, albeit seldom, and then cause bad things. If a policeman goes off and shoots someone indiscriminantly after twenty good years of service they are still guilty of that, and face charges, so substitute the policeman for the gun. That is how our society works.

I like the way you ignored my point about the oppressor having rights, because they do. Carrying a gun then is premeditated conflict with them while insurance covers them and the police and armed response are there too if it gets heavy.

Is keeping a vicious attack dog like owning a gun? They do good and sometimes bad, but people look at vicious attack dogs the same way they look at guns - a means of protection. People are taking away the attack dogs but they aren't taking away the guns, because the guns cannot operate by themselves.

So if the gun were a doctor or a cop it would go to jail being found guilty. Guns should face the same charges.

### **Re: A "Stimulus" Bill?**

They could ride this bill because if they keep the money with them, instead of

giving it to the companies, they could keep it with them and get interest on it. If the businesses aren't paying taxes that doesn't mean no tax money - there is still sales tax and income tax. That will provide a great deal of income for the state. In the mean time they keep the money, so instead of paying off their taxes with it, they should buy into the company. The companies are currently up till today still surviving, so they could keep surviving if they got bought into by the state. On the other hand if the state would loan them the money up front for the whole stimulus bill they could make money back on the interest and then the companies would have funds to make emergency plans buying their own stock up to keep it from falling. So if the state is going to give them money slowly then the state makes the money, but if they lend them all the money up front they will make money and the business will make money too, so the effects will double up. Then if the companies choose not to spend the money somehow they could bank it tripling the original by including the bank in the deal, then the consumers, and so on.

## **Conservatives**

The states should stay united. In fact the whole of north America should unite. What about the whole of the Americas uniting, there would be more bulk capital for ventures and the rest would benefit from having money to produce from credit and have manpower too. If they were to all join together then they would all benefit each other, because there is lots of room for improvement regarding money to be lent and further education.

If the whole of the Americas united then they would form a much bigger country. The country could be divided into bigger states that form the countries now. If they all shared their resources, there is more room for the federal reserve to print money, and also for capital. Capital granted on the base of resources would lead to massive amounts of revenue, which could lead to more capital credit for the banks, which would lead to more finance for banks to lend and lower the bottom of their credit base to even higher amounts. Then banks could merge and then lending would decrease with demands on banks. This would lead to more money and growth for the entire continents.

## **Reusable fuel.**

In using oil to power cars wouldn't it make sense to collect the emissions and cool them in a cylinder so that they can be reused? Instead we see them going up into the air to deplete our ozone and pollute our world. If we could redirect it from the engine to a inside cooling chamber, that could fluctuate from freezing to

fridge temperature depending on the state of the motor, we could give the oil back its constitution and then reuse it, like in a circle or cycle of oil usage. The 'freezer' could be powered by the motor burning, as it doesn't take much power to use this cooling device I figure. This way we would have one motor powering the car and the cooler, always refreshing too, so you fill up once.

This will kill off inflation for sure, and you won't have a problem with pollution either. Am I on the right track with this or what people? What do you think, eternal fuel, less pollution, what a deal!

### **Re: Thomas Jefferson**

When people get piled up it does not lead to corruption, but rather cooperation or war. Seeing as how there is no war there, there must be cooperation, and cooperation makes money for all in that place eventually. So what if they are corrupt, they all get paid more or less. If someone takes something on the side it doesn't hurt anybody, as they still get their salaries and there is no war, so, there is no problem.

Or those that cannot work? Those that choose not to work are benefitting from the greatest freedom and still employ those that provide for them. If they weren't there there would be less work for those that are, as everyone gets, and those that supply get paid. Those that don't don't go without, so, everyone is sought for.

The debts need to be paid by the next generation because they impart more wealth for themselves and those that came before, so the young supports the old, as in typical rational logic.

Have you heard of a budget address? They can't hide much!

The more people that are in government the more people get paid taxes to, the more people share the same booty, the more money they want, the more they need to provide for the citizens.

Guns cause more problems than they solve. They enable harm, they provoke confrontations, they take away from the rights of robbers.

There is no need for blood! Whether someone dies or not is irrelevant, that liberty is protected by the state and the majority is important.

The government is there to protect the people from being homeless and penniless, so they vote for them. If they blame banks for their state, the banks want to make money, and the best way to do that is to lend money, get it back

with interest, and then the system of bank, state and citizen grows positively. Without banks there would be money growing, and with the people increasing so must the money.

### **Re: Illegals cost U.S. -- Big Time!**

If they get fake identity documents from some source, then they are basically illegal people living a legal lifestyle. If they are registered as American citizens then they still have to pay taxes, as legal citizens with legal documents do too. If someone jumps the border and gets legal documents then they are basically legal Americans, so, they will have to pay taxes too. Even if they don't pay taxes, I suppose tax is about twenty percent, right? That means they pay more taxes on expenditure, as sales tax is higher than income tax, so, they pay more to the government than the ordinary American.

When it comes to job losses, then there is a problem, but it isn't that big. I see no problem here. Alternatively they could take a lie detector to each suspect and ask them if they are illegal.

### **Re: Illegals cost U.S. -- Big Time!**

When they send money home to Mexico, or any other place, that money gets spent there, or, placed into banks there. How does money change nationality? If people earn dollars then they have been paid in dollars and then they send it back, so, if money can leave the country they still buy their currency with dollars. These dollars are then placed in a bank and then the money not in circulation is the other type, as it has not been spent yet. The dollars in the bank are earning the bank money, so there is none of this nonsense of wealth leaving America, it goes to the bank where it grows. If it is seen as a problem that money is leaving America, those banks use their dollars to sell back to American banks, as only American banks have a need for dollars. So it is earned, sent, changed, returned, unspent on American products though but in the bank all the same. It is as if they send the money straight to the bank!

### **Re: Illegals cost U.S. -- Big Time!**

The immigrants do pay sales tax, which is more than the tax they pay on wages, as they earn so little. If they send the money home they buy their own currency



with dollars, meaning the dollars go back to the bank and then they collect interest while they are there. There is no drawback to immigrant working illegally in other countries financially.

Health wise, if they go to public hospitals the public serves them with medicine, meaning more money going into hospitals and being taxed, more medicine being taxed, more money going to the government from the people in other words. If the population spends more money on medicine then the hospitals spend more on the people that aren't paying for it, but, seeing as how they pay sales tax on everything, and that goes back to the people, they are paying their own way too.

When it comes to jobs they are taking up, what people want to work on a farm or some minimum wage job? They are doing the other country a service and then they are forcing people away from the establishment and into the market as entrepreneurs. The money they generate for the banks is then able to be lent to native people and then there is more for them.

So illegals give a lot more than they get.

### **Re: Illegals cost U.S. -- Big Time!**

The money doesn't get spent there, it changes currency and the dollars go to the bank to earn interest while it is invested by the bank for personal gains, like property and time share and all that. The money that it changes for is taken from the country it is in and then spent there. If they did not change the currency then there would be a problem.

### **Re: Afghanistan Plan?**

Why not take photos from satellites of known operators in the area? If they go indoors use listening devices to cover them. If they travel from a known bank or lender or worker with money, follow them. Release the people that are currently suspects or offenders saying it was a political crime and that they cannot hold them for long, then 'tag' them. When they go indoors use heat sensors to see what they are doing and with how many people. That would cut this ordeal into miserly amounts of work and time.

While they are doing that they could also tag everyone they meet, and follow them randomly. If the world thinks it is worth their while, and I am sure they do,

get them to also follow these people with their resources. This mess should be cleared up in no time with a group effort.

It is technology that gives the west the edge. If they can locate the enemy then they can apprehend them and then release them and then follow them, locate more, etc. If they could use electromagnets to locate the weapons arsenals in the desert, wouldn't that help? Simply fly over the tribes and identify cars and appliances, looking for big patches of metal weapons, then fly down and investigate, or call the marines!

If a world government was set up, they would take care of the whole world. Think of all the educated people that could be deployed in uneducated areas with a need but no hassles? They would all use one currency, hopefully, and then they would be able to educate the world. All the wealth would not be spread, but increased, as banks cover all the regions and then interest would grow in the banks so that more people could invest. With a global minimum wage there would be much more wealth for the people that need it, and the only people out to lose something is the rich, who will lose only if they were misusing the system already. If the money was increased by more money going into the reserve, and then being spent on resource development, then there would be more for all.

If they could make a world police that covered the globe, then there would be a higher standard. With the resource development there would be less unemployment, and then they would be able to implement a health standard that would cover all the people that need it.

The corruption would die off because there wouldn't be a lack of communication between state and people, as they could cover that with an annual budget like in first world countries.

In terms of health and wealth the people would be better off. What a wonderful world that would be, everyone sharing the wealth and being better off? The markets would also stand to benefit as there would be no currency problems, and interpreters demand would be on the rise.

How would you like counter insurgency to be done? You find the terrorists, you kill the terrorists or take them hostage. Holding land is of no consequence, if they come back to the same spot they are stupid! If they want to do some tactical work, they could fall back all the time and see if the enemy approaches, and if they do, they could be familiar with the terrain and then use that knowledge to their advantage. Or they could just camp where they do their business and then soldier on to the next expected encounter point and then radio back with the

information. If they want to find the enemy though, maybe they should use satellites to find all the water points. Simply set the satellite to seek underground sources of water, or, if they want to kill them, simply use chemical weapons that make water undrinkable. That will be passive yet effective - fly aircraft over water points and poison them with chemicals when they fly over them. When the terrorists come back to try to drink it, they will die, which is not nice, but time and money are time and money.

Find the water, poison it, get ready to pick up the pieces. no need for those other measures at all, the government can stay as it is, Pakistan can suffer the same fate with secluded water spots, and the taliban can go to hell.

### **Re: Political Philosophy**

The best government is often thought to be the simplest one. By remaining simple people are not confused by what it does for them, and in serving the people they need to satisfy needs. Wants are supplied by the other people around them. In satisfying needs they need to look at what the people need, and then give it to them at the cheapest price they can afford. Then they need to protect the people from the other people around them in their society. This means the government supplies needs and protection to the people, and all governments do this or there is unrest. If a country does not have unrest then the people are virtually happy with it, unless they want more from the government than they need. As all people can live under any government, as their jobs are supplied by the other people mostly, the government is not responsible for wealth, and it is always the poor that are unhappy. Even under communism they still are unhappy, so that is a bad form of government. Under a despotism they are also at risk of being unhappy, so, you could say the best government is one that suits the culture.

The culture is about what the people are brought up to expect, and if they don't get it they revolt. The best form of government though is serving the people as much as they can with regards to what they need, anything else is not necessary, but, if under government control, maybe if they made sure the economy grows to a suitable level each year, they are doing the best they can.

The best form of government is up to the people, as the people make the riches of the country, but, seeing as it is possible for a democracy to employ all people and keep them free and happy, one of those is the best for the people.

### **Re: Equivalency of claims for the sake of contrivance.**

Should you not say that you think that B is false and A is correct due to popular belief? If you say that B is false because it is known to be false, then you might have said the world was flat because people knew it to be so due to common sense. If you have evidence and you do not believe it, but you accept the position, and you have evidence of B, but do know better, then there really is no muddle as due to evidence you have seen that B is supported too and you have a case on your hands. Due to evidence you can prove that one is right, but due to conflicting evidence you see that there is reasonable doubt. If you know B to be false, you only know it because it is your belief, people will sit by their belief knowing that something exists and the other does not because they are stubborn and refuse to accept logic. Logic is defined by reason, so, when reason 'argues' with what you know, then you are being stubborn.

There are a few positions to be taken here, there is support for either by representatives, and there is the jury. If you know something to be false then you are on the jury, as if you decide to support the claim then you are either for one or the other. But being on the jury means that you are not charged with logic, and could take any side you wanted to, and, 'knowing' that one of them are false, you are not charging yourself with trying to prove either to be true, except the one you know to be true. This outnumbers the representative charged with proving that B is true all alone, and then being all alone, loses the case, as a case is down to popularity in any event. Seeing as how everybody knew that B was false before evidence, the case has become subjective and not objective, and objectivity is needed for playing the game fairly, so, instead of looking to your own common sense, you should look with your reason to find the answer.

### **Re: Zeno's Paradoxes and Thompson's Lamp**

Why not solve it by giving each position a value? If say you break the race down into places with value, then they will all reach the place of value by a certain time, finding that the faster runner will reach some of these way points first eventually, meaning that he will end the race faster.

An infinite course means that the race will never end so there will never be a runner. There is no such thing as infinity, except as a man made construct.

Infinity is a theory that something can have a beginning and no end. If it has no end it has no value, making it redundant. As soon as it has a value it is not infinite, but, you could say at a certain point inside the 'infinity' it becomes marked as a distance for the race, giving it value. Something with no end ends where it starts, so to give it value you need to add an end point.

## **Re: Realism vs. Idealism**

What is it about being noble that appeals to people? It is the idea that they can make a better world feeding their desire to feel better, and conversely, if you don't try to make yourself feel better, you are feeding your other desire to enjoy yourself, or, to apply your energy elsewhere. Realism is about being practical, seeing as how there is nothing you can do about the immoral world you do nothing. Idealism is about fighting the immoral world. The moral world is about trying to secure a better place for yourself and your children, making you feel good, but the immoral world also makes money or makes you feel good, so, it is interest of self in both instances.

If you want to feel good long term then idealism is for you. If you want to feed yourself quickly, then idealism. The only way to feel good long term is idealism, so realism is about money and quick highs. The true happiness lies with idealism, and if everybody was interested in long term goals they would be idealists therefore.

## **Re: Things beyond logic and reason**

Nothing is beyond logic and reason. I am not sure where this debate is going, but for reality to exist it has to react logically and coherently to exist. Existence is after all a lot of reactions, and things that react - with the proper understanding - are logical, no matter how complex. Look at pi, that has been figured out to the last billion decimals recently, so everything is logical because if it was illogical it would not work, and we live in a working universe.

If you believe in chaos, then it would not work, so, unless you believe in chaos, you have to admit that the universe does work.

If you do believe in chaos then how does your universe work? For there to be a reaction of any kind there has to be reactions, and reactions, no matter how perverted, work because there are reactions. Even a failed science experiment works, because there are reactions, and reactions are coherent.

Seeing as how everything works, it is logical.

## **Re: Government in Business**

I think that is a good idea, the government could make more businesses with their bailout money, not for the sake of having the business, but rather the opportunity for job creation, and the world needs more jobs. So, they could make a few businesses and then make them public so that they could engage in the market, and then once they are established and turning a profit investors would want to buy into them, making them money all the while, and companies that make money increase in value. That will lead to a demand for them, and they will have a knock on effect to suppliers of them, raising their value too, and there would be increased investment, and better life for all.

### **Re: Moral absolutes?**

Morals come from our need to survive, or the feeling of needing to survive. That means that there are moral absolutes because anything we feel will help us survive or that will get us accepted is moral, so there are absolutes here. Take for example killing someone, if you kill them you know you will be less accepted unless they were notorious or something, so there is an absolute moral here at least. If anything goes against a sane person's moral code it is violating the morals of that person. Killing absolutely brings us down.

The reason you like potatoes and some others don't is because of your taste buds, or, because of your upbringing, but your values are dependant on your personal experiences.

Moral absolutes are based on your base for survival, and meeting that, your own pleasure, which is based on your personal culture, getting as personal as household experiences.

If you want to assert a moral absolute you'd find that whatever promotes the person's lifestyle in their own mind would suffice - that they are finding survival one way or the other depending on their perception. Whatever they seem to find promotes survival is absolutely moral, because morals are based on society, society of group and self. So everyone would be trying to fit into their own world, meaning that they will do what they think is right, and what they think is right is based on survival. That means that they want to survive and seek pleasure in their own way.

So the moral absolute is that they fit into the world they are in, and feel immoral when they don't, and change thus until they feel they do fit into their own world, whatever that might be. That is why a baby will seek things that it thinks will do it

good, or, bring it pleasure. We are just big babies.

### **Re: Moral absolutes?**

First of all there are absolutes. If you throw a ball, you have absolutely thrown the ball. There is truth therein, in the language sense, as according to language it cannot be untrue, and according to physics it has been thrown, maybe without subjective values, but it has nevertheless been thrown, absolutely.

If you want to talk about moral absolutes, then there are two I can find. The first is that everybody wants to view themselves as right, and the second is that they want to be loved by their peers, no matter how 'insane'. If somebody talks to another person, sometimes it is for material gain, or some other gain, or, it is because they love and want to be loved. This is absolutely true, except of course if the person cannot speak, they will come up with some other form of bonding with their loved ones.

### **Re: Stimulus or Tax Holiday?**

Why don't they - with the money - invest it in other banks? If they were to stick that money away so it makes a lot of interest, seeing as how they don't want to do away with interest, stick it in a bank and dish out the rewards to the businesses that need it most, alleviating a little every month? If they were to invest it in the banks the banks would have more money to spend wisely with their own investors and the banks could bail out the economy with direct purchases of stocks. So, the banks would pay interest on their 'loans' and spend the money wisely on long term benefits, and the government could use their interest to dish out?

### **Re: Buy American clause in stimulus bill**

If only money is spent on American things the markets still need to improve because without them the country is doomed. If the house buys all the businesses that will be better than providing ease of survival, because in making survival easier you only make it harder for investors, who see the companies climb in value due to their profit margins, and then slump down again due to no growth. If they were to grow though then there would be more stock to buy, but seeing as how the assets of the company remain the same the value remains

the same and the profit margins, not climbing due to it only being tax refunds, means there will be more money for the company to pay off debts, not grow, as they are all by this stage in awesome debt.

If the companies are in debt already and urgently need to pay it off before they can get more loans to grow, then the state is only paying off the debt of the companies, but isn't making them grow, so it is like prolonging the life of the businesses. If all the businesses simply liquidate then buy their assets back, as they are worth the same, they will be in a better position financially than if they kept their present worth and found it declining still.

### **Tapping the sun's energy**

There are electromagnetic pulses coming from the sun, so why don't we tap this energy? If we find a way to capture the energy, we will need some sort of magnet that gobbles up the pulses. If we were to collect the pulses they would build up and release energy, so how do we capture them? If the pulses are electromagnetic, then surely building an electromagnet is in order, but, should they push against the sun's ones, or go with the sun's ones? If they push against the sun's pulses then they will make some energy, but that will take energy, so we need to pull the sun's ones. Maybe with a magnet that attracts all the things to it will charge up? If it absorbs the pulses then it will surely charge, so, set it up so it spans a thin area over a wide area, like a cone. Maybe if it is set up so that it is attracting the pulses it would need to be set so that pulses are transferred into force, so, get the force from the sun to push it, but keep it in place, so there is resistance in a way, forcing the pulses into the magnet and turbine or whatever.

What do you guys think? What problems would I have? What errors are there in my logic? What still needs to be figured out?

What about if we reflect it around the catchment and then back into its former path, going 'backwards'? That should result in... something. Then set up a conductor on the other side too?

### **How would you fix America's economy?**

Ok, so why do the banks run out of money? If they use money that isn't there, what is to stop them from using more money that isn't there? I guess the problem is that they need to actually use money that is printed, or falls within their



'expansion banking' where it is revalued. If they just print more money the currency will drop in value. If one dollar equals half a pound, then what is to stop one dollar only being worth a quarter or less? If there is more money, suddenly the amounts borrowed stay the same and they earn more, so they will be able to repay their loans, the banks will have more money coming in, and then can lend more.

Does this bode ill for the banks? If they have their debts paid back to them, and receive the money they needed to pay back the people and other creditors, then they could simply make a loss and gain at the same time. If they are actually getting more money back than before, but it is of the same value, I can't see a problem. Maybe there should be more money printed, the currency should fall and save the country. Eventually it will regain hopefully, but that is not as crucial as survival.

### **How would you fix America's economy?**

Maybe we could change the value of the currency some other way? Maybe we could change the standards of the money, which at the moment have taken a knock, meaning there is less money in the world. I am aware that the fiat standard is currently in place, so how about changing the way money is circulated depending on how much is owed by making the values of the assets count as the value of the money in circulation? If the government directly invested in new ventures, then the new ventures would be invested in and not the old ones, meaning that there would be more money in circulation because there would be more assets, right? So how about investing in all continents by the state and then also the new frontier of Africa, which could be heavily invested in with the opportunities of new jobs and markets with the continental connection I suggested?

Should all link up nicely, right?

What else can be done to get the economy back on track? If there aren't any investments coming in, and there is plenty going out, there is negative growth. If you cannot make money by investing, maybe you can make money by selling? If they tax the money of the shares being sold then they can effectively make it even less desirable for them to sell theirs. If the shares don't get sold they will inevitably revalue themselves, and grow in value as the businesses slowly make money. But unfortunately the businesses aren't making any money at present, actually losing money, and that must come from bad planning. Actually what I think happened was that they made investments and then had to change plans half way through and that messed up their plans, so they had to collect

themselves and do damage minimizing. Anyway the point is they been making a loss, or thirty percent for them anyways, which means that they have not grown. Actually there has been little growth overall as well, but could that be due to the market 'crash' or from them being poorly led? With this in mind, seeing as how they have made positive movements in the past, have they recently employed poor leaders?

I don't think the current state of the market is due to them being led poorly but rather to them being put into a bad light for the rest of the market, meaning they have not made money because they have not had the opportunity to do so. Maybe they need to have money invested into them to make money, and due to the money not coming in, they have lost incentive to grow leading to a downward trend in income.

Maybe if they were to raise money by liquidating they would end up with more money? If half the companies liquidated that weren't needed - those that are losing money - then they could sell their assets to the bank and the banks would sit with assets. Property could be sold to the bank at lower rates meaning there is money in it for all. All those that aren't needed just disappear, and leave the assets to be kept until the economy is in a better state and then sold back to the business owners. If all the companies sold their assets they would make a profit on what they are worth presently by some figures, because they would be worth more liquidating than they are on the market, as assets aren't subject to investor spending. That means there could be money for the business to 'restart' with more money than it is worth, simply buying the assets back at a bargain compared to what they paid for them and then renaming the business.

That would lead to the business, severely undervalued, becoming valued again according to its assets. A way to tweak the system!

What about making companies lure investments by hiring sales people for their companies with the specs of what they make? Setting up a board giving the figures on what is going on inside the company on the stock exchange could boost morale of the investors, as they see companies are not losing money due to their own wrongs, but rather to the wrongs of the investors bailing on them? If they set up a web service that investors could examine, say a site where all the companies openly state their goings on and expenditure would rally people and make them think that if they invest in the company they will see the rewards of the goings on therein. If they had a 'open source database' where they were totally transparent all the other companies could see what they are doing and do the same, according to the best options. In this time of need they will eventually benefit from it, as the investors will see they are all doing the same thing within about two days, and so would not hesitate over whom to invest in, or whether to keep their investments. This transparency will close down all the goings on of the businesses and then they will see that all companies are doing

the same thing, so why sell your stock at a loss when they are probably going to make the same amount of profit per capita?

This could eventually be shut down, but maybe people will like it? If they band together then they will reap the rewards, as investors will stay with a company longer and demand a rise in profits for their selling their stocks. I can only see good points here.

If there is problems with the market, and investors are the problem, then may I suggest that the market becomes a global market? If the whole market was open the whole day, without closing, then investors would not rush to sell before the end of the day, meaning that they would hang onto their stocks instead of selling them, as they wouldn't sell the right away, and there wouldn't be the end of day losses that businesses encounter. If they wanted to make a profit they would hang onto them for a longer time so as to maximise profits, profits that they would only make if they hung onto their shares for a longer time and sold them at a profit. They aren't selling them at a profit now because they want to sell them for as good a price as possible before the day ends, but without ending the day they will not have a limit or a time to sell by.

What will this do? If they are in a hurry to sell before the end of the day, to minimise losses then they would not have that hanging over them and would wait for a longer time. If the markets close and they want to sleep soundly with the news that they aren't hanging onto shares that are devaluing, and everyone else was also waiting not for a set time to have their shares sold because they want to get out while they can, seeing as there is no limit to the waiting game, they might just hang onto them, and definitely would do that for a longer time at least.

Or, they might sell them sooner thereby making the market spiral even faster, but I am betting that anyone that waits till close to sell their shares would wait even longer, maybe even sleeping between the sellings.

I claim that if the market is not closed overnight that things will improve.

## **Dualism**

If you believe in determinism, which is reactive, in a reactive universe, everything that has been thought has been done so on a map, and every miracle that God has done is also on a map, meaning there are miracles, but that is because they were preconceived due to determinism. You see a table vanishing, like you say, was always going to vanish because people would have always demanded it and if it doesn't it was not meant to be. Through reactions

everything that happens has been pre conceived, and is scientifically explainable, but we might not have come up with an explanation for it yet. Even God is predetermined, as He is reactive to things around Him and them to Him also. That is a reactive universe, and this universe is reactive. Name for me one thing that is proactive or original? God reacts to His stimuli just like us, but ours is not yet on a spiritual plane.

So, dualism, that there is a physical and non physical universe is in place. God is proven to exist, but we cannot see Him, nobody comes to take people to this plane, so they must enter it upon death, where their soul becomes independent of the body. Take auras, also proven to exist through evidence, that is our soul power peeking out. If our soul power leaks out, and there is no scientific explanation yet, that is because science cannot fathom souls yet. I know souls exist because we were created, and in being created we were given souls to inhabit our bodies. That is why we can flat line and then come back to life, as because we have souls that power our 'electrical' impulses we have to have power coming from somewhere, so only life can lead to life, we can never make a dead thing come to life artificially, but being blessed with dna we receive a charge from the soul that empowers our neurons, and once the neurons die then the soul is free.

I know we have souls because that is what empowers the body in the first place. How else can a non living thing be given life? If a non living thing is given life it is termed animated, yet not alive, as it will never be alive, because it lacks a soul. So, to test it out, you take something like a person who is dead and try to electrify them to life again by getting their body working again, you fail, and you know that life cannot reenter the body from after death. Death severs the chord between the soul and the life form therefore. If the dead body would be given back life that means that what is left of the corpse, with all the parts still intact, would be rejuvenated. All scientifically explainable of course, because the body starts to die when the impulses stop, so, what gives impulses? Electric charges from the soul radiating the 'aura' from underneath the skin, these being anchored into the body by the outer body rebounding the soul back into the centre of the body with the aura. What else is keeping the aura focused on the body? When you move there is no residue of your aura, so, there must be a connection between the two. Auras and bodies are connected by electricity, and when the body loses its electricity it can be made alive again due to the soul being a slow mover. Do dead people have auras? No. If you electrically charge a dead person do they have an aura? No, so, if the aura fades, due not to electric charges, there must be room for more investigation.

So what is an aura? It reflects your personality, and personality is based on the conscious, and that is based on subconscious, so, it must be linked to your subconscious, which we are not aware of all the time. Our subconscious makes us react to things after interpreting it, so, an aura is reliant on what you have done, as that forms your subconscious through experiences. So an aura is reflective of what you have experienced, so it is like a map of the person's history. Auras are

scientifically explainable, as they are most likely things charged around the person, but the fact that they cannot be harnessed means they are not bound by the physical world, except to the person.

So, living people have auras, dead people no matter how charged do not, and so forth. A zygote taken from the womb for instance will not have an aura because it has no history or map, so, they develop with the person, and then disappear. They disappear somehow into the 'other worlds', and that doesn't make any scientific sense yet, so it makes less sense than if it were to be investigated. I am sure it should be investigated though.

---

Post Merged

---

... as no energy scientifically appears then disappears. Why would it disappear so fast? It should disappear slowly if science is to be believed, so, where does it go? It is clear that energy is absorbed by this being, or human, and that they radiate it and it is centered in them, but dependant on them? How can a field grow around the person then disappear? It is released and channeled out into the next world by the ceasing of reactions in the body, so, as the body stops producing 'electric charges', it will release those stored up into it, a map of the person, as it reflects their personality, and a personality is similar to a soul, as if you are judged by what you have done, and an aura is a map of what you have done, then you are judged by your aura now and in the future. A baby for instance will have an aura as it has been kicking reactively around inside the womb and will have a map of some sort, but a smaller undeveloped one. So we know what an aura is, and for some reason this energy is released, fleeing into the other side of reality, dispersing maybe into somewhere, and seeing as there isn't aura residue, it must go somewhere. If you take into account that there is no residue then you need to also consider the idea that it goes somewhere together, as it cannot be held together by physical things, but electrical things rather.

If electricity can hold together non physical things, and there is no effect on auras by material things, besides death, then the energy must go somewhere. Dissipate you say? Then there must be something pulling it towards it, or repelling it from somewhere else, so, it goes somewhere by force, being reactive.

---

Post Merged

---

... and seeing as how it is attracted to the electrical impulses of the body, maybe it is attracted to electricity? If that were true then people would have a problem with electric devices, if they left their computer monitor on then it would radiate the aura they left there. If it is attracted to something, but people can go as close to a dead person as they like and it will not be affected, then it isn't repelled from death, but rather attracted to life. Seeing as how nothing repels aura, lacking the charges of the body to anchor it, it would be attracted to the nearest person surely, but is not. It seems to be an individual map of the person, and this map travels somewhere, as it is no longer there, and that means that it is pulled away from the body, not repelled from the body. Something must be pulling it, so, this thing that is pulling it must be the afterlife, or, seeing as how they weren't pulled while the person was alive, that means that it is a second choice as it would rather stay with the body in question, but maybe the second choice calls a closed map? Maybe once the body loses its life the map stops recording and becomes a new thing, like writing a code for a C++ programme, and then once the file is written, it has a new format, and it depends on another source for attraction? Maybe the dying gives off a new reaction and then the soul looks for a new stimuli to cover, maybe to be nearer to the new anchor, being pulled to it. It is possible in science for things to change their whole makeup by adding one sort of change, so, maybe death stops producing charges and then the thing stops feeding, like a zygote gets a charge from the sperm, this thing may be discharged and float away?

## **CHOOSE How Your Tax Dollars Work**

Well I for one am a fan of "making more money without using your money", to coin a phrase, but seriously wouldn't it be better if there was more to tax? With the way things are going globally I would say that creating government jobs and then listing those companies on the stock exchange is the best step for the government. That is the government making more jobs by making their own businesses and then selling them onto investors.

What else can be done to make more money for the governments to spend on us? If they were to raise taxes temporarily for the rich - as they could afford it - they could have more money to invest in the banks' deals they have. The more money the state has the more money they can make available. When currency value drops more is printed and that allows for more intricate spending by consumers. Proof? Shops are geared for making the shopping experience more suitable for consumers, so they adjust their prices as such to facilitate a sound

revenue from each customer. If they were to have more money, meaning the money's value was less, they could adjust their prices to be more suitable for the consumer. If they were to print more money then people would carry more money and they would be more conscious of what they buy since everything sounds so expensive then. Then shops would need to lower their prices to sound reasonable, as the prices they have now are there because the people don't know what the product is actually worth, so markups could come down through government intervention of course, putting a cap on the prices but still making sure that the money is spent. This would mean less profit margins while still maintaining a profit, and if they spent the tax on one item with higher price it means they might jump the taxes on said item up by a percent without anybody knowing for the state and make more money eventually in circulation. The larger the sum of money the easier it is to separate within itself.

So how does the state go about lowering the value of its currency? By printing more money of course. That means importing will be more expensive and exporting will be cheaper for them, meaning that people will buy local more than foreign products hopefully. The sudden jump in prices might also make people aware of how safe it is to stick their money in the bank, and that makes more money too.

If there needs to be more money made - as I am sure is always the case, as everyone wants more money - then how can taxation help the consumer and the state? It is working at the moment, but what else can be done with taxation? Maybe if people saved more money to put away in the bank instead of paying prices at the mall there would be more money? What is more profitable for the nation, to have shops making money or to have people saving it? If the shops make the money the investors make money and then they buy into more businesses and that also makes money, but that is about markets becoming better established and then hiking their prices when it suits them depending on demand. If people put their money into a bank the bank can lend it out to more people making for new businesses to start also.

Seeing as how investors spend their money and make things more expensive, and saving money helps everybody, maybe even with an interest rate cut due to discouraging people to place their money into the bank and rather spend it, I'd say that encouraging people to place their money in the bank rather than spending it would be better for all countries.

How does this happen though? If a bill I heard about today goes through there will be an interest rate cut for some and not others. I propose that government raises taxation on luxury products so as to make people put their money into banks seeing as how it serves everyone better. This means that expensive products will go down in demand, imports will stop being for luxury items and then it will be theoretically be saved, hopefully, unless they drown their sorrows

or something. This could hamper the luxury products sales, but allowing them to fix prices means they will still make the same money, as if something is already too expensive, but remains in demand, people will still buy it. I am talking about middle class people that do make more than lower classes, so they will still be able to buy the products but save less, or not buy the products and save more. This means the money will come in through taxes on those things or through them saving it. It will either go to the bank or the state, and in those hands it goes to better use, theoretically.

So I suggest hiking prices on luxury goods by taxing them more for sales of them.

Well the way I see it either the money is saved or it is spent. If it is saved it goes into a bank and then gets used to finance other lending to people and investments by the bank. If it goes to the businesses or shops it goes towards the market owners own fat wad, or, makes prices more expensive by making the shop be able to raise prices due to their stability.

### **Re: An argument against physicalism?**

Information is used to inform something else, but seeing as how a non living thing cannot inform a living thing of it's being there, there is no information. If you reach out to a flame there is information that that the flame is hot, but that information comes from your body, so, all information is contained in the human body and never escapes it. How could you inform a flame that you are touching it? It reacts, but that is not due to information, but rather a reaction, a mindless reaction. Is a mindless reaction carrying base reactions sentient? Is the reaction carrying information for the flame or the body? If water is thrown onto the flame, does it react? yes it does. Does it have a choice? No it doesn't. I guess therefore that seeing as how a reaction isn't informing a non living thing of it being so, there is no information and no one is informed except if they are alive and have neurons to process information. All information is processed before it informs anyone of anything, but is there information outside of a living thing? There is truth, but nothing is informed so there is no intake of information, and without intake of information, nothing is informed.

If you take a flame and see if it has information built in, the information built in is a chemical reaction, so, the chemicals, while not processing the info are reacting. But that doesn't mean that there is information changing, as no mind is informed.

What is information? Information is the forming of input signals through



something to a mind, so, if there was no mind, where would all the input go? It would go nowhere and the reaction would take place normally without any input forming. Input is what minds interpret, so if there is no mind, is there input? A flame burns at a certain amount of degrees, but if there was no measurement for it, it would just burn, and if it just burnt without being measured, it would still burn, but seeing as how this output has no way of becoming input, there is output but nothing receiving it. If nothing receives output, there is no input and therefore no information about the output, making it an informationless exchange.

So is output input? If you output something then it has to go in somewhere due to our vast universe, and at whatever temperature it is, that temperature or heat the flame is burning, it will react with the world, but seeing as how there is no input, there is no information, just reactions.

Do you need information to react? No you don't, and seeing as how there isn't anything measuring it, or recognizing it, analyzing it, or interpreting it without a mind, there is no information without a mind present. If nothing interprets output, there is no input, as we live in a reacting world, and if there is no reaction at this point, there is no reaction at all.

---

Post Merged

---

Well information does exist in the terms of characteristics, so are characteristics information? The carrying of the information is based on reception, if there is no reception then information still exists because it can be interpreted, but if it isn't interpreted then it still will be interpreted like it would have been if interpreted. This, as you can see, relies on interpretation, without it there is no information, even though it is there, nothing is interpreted. Interpretation starts with input - without input there can be no interpretation, so if there was nothing to interpret the information - like a nerve for example - then there would be no communication, and communication is vital for interpretation of input, even though there is still output. So seeing as how the output isn't interpreted, there is no information, as it isn't going in anywhere.

If two rocks knock together there is no interpretation by either of them, so, seeing as how nothing is going in, there is no processing of information, and information that isn't processed ceases to exist. It would take a conscious of some kind to make the information process and therefore exist. If what you call reactions is information, then reactions are not the processing of information, and neither are they processing output, but they are responding to output unconsciously. Unconscious reactions are not processed and therefore are not

information. That they still have the same constituents is not being dealt with, as they do still have those, but they are not assigned values like hot, cold, hard... they just react. Reactions of this kind are objective, and objective things have no values other than the ones we give them because the atoms that make them up do not say that they are part of something, therefore each atom reacts independantly of each other, therefore there is no rock and no information unless a rock is recognised as being a rock. Each atom has different constituents, but no value, as value is assigned, and only living things can assign values as they have a conscious reaction, and regard the information being relayed by their atoms consciously, giving the thing a value such as hot, cold, or hard and so forth.

Does this mean that a flame is not hot? Hot is a subjective term and cannot be hot without a mind to regard it as hot, because then it would just be reacting.

### **What is Literacy?**

Why are so many people in America illitarate? It is not because they are not exposed to educational experiences, as every day presents new oppurtunities to read or write be it with parents or friends or educators. The effort is there, and it doesn't take a mad examination to assert which children in school are not coping. It is in schools that they learn all these things, how to read and write, even in preschool they are doing that at some level. So it must be that some children don't go to preschool, but that is not the end of it, as they will still go to school to leanr with others, and failing to do that they must be failed, right? I think that the high percentage comes from people that recognise enough to pass english but cannot comprehend it effectively. Take it philosophically, if you ask a person high grade questions they might not understand, so, the questions on their assesment must be high grade for them. Take the immigrants, they have schools where they come from too, so that could account for some of them. The rest must be being asked high grade questions they don't feel like answering, but the people in charge of asking the questions wouldn't be so silly, so where does this percentage come from?

How about people that get pushed through school? They may know some of their a's and b's but then they are just bone lazy and get kicked out of school to deal drugs or become sex workers. That must be it, total drop outs that never wanted to be in school and ended up having the time to take the survey. How about all the people that do read and write not having the time to take the survey so they looked for people that did have time, like drop outs?

That would be my guess.

## **Heavy Metal Music = Violence ?**

It seems most of you think of heavy metal music when you think of violence, but I guarantee that rap causes more violence than heavy metal music. When someone hears something and likes it, it identifies with them. SO when someone hears some wailing or street talk about busting others up, does that mean that they like what they hear? If they like what they hear then they probably agree with it, so the message is that violence is fun and massively accepted in some walk of life. When people hear this they listen to it more as it just tickles them pink, and then they might fantasize about their music, and we can all guess what thoes fantasies will be like while under the 'guidance' of the artists. I mean they won't be thinking about building homes for the poor or anything, most of the time they would be thinking of people of the opposite sex, but more often than not listening to the music, they would be thinking of the drugs, alchahol, and other violent imagery that the music says is common place.

When someone hears that the way to deal with problems is drugs or violence then they start to accpet it as a distant alternative. The fact that violence is all around us is eveidence that violence comes naturally, and is the end result of either a unending stressful encounter, or because the parties deem it a way to deal with the situation.

So who deals the most with violence? Less affluent communities, and they deal with a heck of a lot more violence than the richer side. Why do poorer people deal more with violence? It must be because of the situation they find themselves in, that the only way to deal with some situations is violence, and that they would be considered weak if they did not deal in violence, and being weak in a real dog eat dog world is something nobody wants. So, logically, people resort to violence because they don't want to be seen as weak.

The really dangerous people though - in western societies - listen to heavy metal music because it calls out to their darker side, the one prone to show that they are not weak or whatever, and then resort to really senseless violence. Should you ban a whole franchise because of one twisted person who it was said to tho their understanding that they are supposed to be killers or whatever? What Czahar said about terrorists is diffent though, as terrorists have an agenda that they are willing to die for what they believe in. It is not senseless violence, coming from a darker side ignited by the wailings of a heavy metal band, nor the posturing of people who try to look stronger.

## **Why I dislike the electoral college?**

It took me a while to get my head around this, but now I see what your electoral college does, and what you have against it. What I'd like to say first is that the voters have to reside somewhere, so their vote will be taken into account along the way. If they live in the state, and they vote for a candidate, then they have voted for the candidate from what state they are in for that state. If some people across the state line feel strongly for the same somebody, then let them vote in their state. What you are saying is that because there are clusters of people in a state that vote one way, and because they have peers on the other side of the border, they should scrap the electoral college altogether? If someone loses a state, but they had peers on the other side of the border that could have had their votes counted as well towards winning a state, doesn't that mean that they had insufficient voters in both states? Let's say that a candidate wins a big portion of a state, if there are more people in this that support the other candidate that live together, are you suggesting that they split it down to cities, then to towns, and then to villages? It is logical to split it down to states, and have voters vote for people for their state, and have the most states determine the president, if that is what happens.

If they had direct voting then it would be a fair representation of what the people want, and it would be democratic. I thought it already worked like that. I hope people come up with a better reason than saying it comes down to there being a slim victory for one of the candidates.

## **Geosequestration**

Ok, so seeing as how it sounds like a pretty good idea, and there aren't any bad points yet, it should be a good idea. I find it interesting that you think it will become useful again. If there is matter that is comprised of various things and you burn all those things, could it getting cooler again make it useful again? If we take a lump of rock and burn it up, will it ever 'rejuvenate' those pieces that were burned up? Well I know for a fact that sand grows bigger on the beach, but if you 'burn' all the useful things out of it and stick it back in the ground, will it grow more useful things? Of course it will, but it will need to grow bigger to get new 'pieces' of useful things, and will still leave 'holes' where there was once useful things that got used up. But that is sand.

If you burn something and it turns to gas, it turns to gas because heat has been applied to it and it lost its form. Does anything actually stop existing? Then the form it is in is useless, but if you kept it for a while in a 'container', would it ever take on its previous form? Seeing as how it is the same thing, just in another form, it should be possible to see it retake that previous form with any of a number of techniques, but will waiting do it? Seeing as how science simulates nature, and all things present in nature are present in science, or vice versa, you could see the useful form return to its essence.

Yes I think it is a good idea and apparently it seems to be useful too.

### **The Sign of Socialism to come...**

Well if the government is involved in paying you money instead of a company, what is the difference? If the government wants to manage retirement packages then they will be taking more money in and be able to work with it before they 'spend' money, so the government will have huge volumes of money put together for the good of people, but that they can use in the mean time. If you pay retirement things to a company they get it in small volumes compared to the government collecting all of it, and we know that gross capital is what is needed. So on one hand you have one entity collecting enough for a little investment, usually not their first choice though, so the money could be lost because of it being a bad investment the company feels they need to make, or you could have a large investment that is always the first choice of the government that they can invest wisely. The people might try to swindle the companies, but the government is another story. Sure they will try to pull one over on the government, but they are prepared for something like that and have the best people to deal with it.

When the government takes over from the companies they take money out of the market and place it in their own pockets. The fact that the government doesn't play a big role in the markets means that they will not be making the money grow internationally like the markets do, but domestically in their own country, or for it. This means that, unless they invest in the markets, the markets will suffer, but then you would have state owned businesses, if that is a problem.

### **International banking system**

Well when the banks do what they have got to do, they know they want to make the bank last as long as possible, and the only way to do that is to keep interest rates preferable to the situation they are in, and if the countries collapse then they will nobody to charge interest to or collect it from, and so forth. That is unless the people running the banks decide to cut and run, but bankers usually take pride in their banks and so will look for longevity. The reason the world is in such a bad way was because of government intervention into the way banks run themselves, not because the banks were poorly managed. The government forced the hand of the banks so they were destroyed by either too many loans not being repaid or by being forced to buy things that would instead of seeing one company ruined they would see the banks ruined.

## **You can dress a pig up in lipstick, but it's still a pig.**

So McCain has supported Bush in his decisions? Does that show weakness? The fact that someone agrees with a president when they are from the same party shows unity also, but what good is unity if there is misery and wasted opportunities for a better world, or country at least? What has the Bush administration done wrong? Besides the war, where have they failed? By supporting the motion of your party leader you show that you are one with the party, but is that sheepish? When you know your vote will be made public, and you can't be seen voting against your leader, it shows that you care about yourself and those in your party, whether you agree with the motion or not, so while you might be thinking of something else, you do what you would expect others to do for you. But when those decisions go wrong, do you bad mouth the president? If you vote for something, and it goes wrong, it is as if you had made that decision yourself, so you could be blamed along with the rest of your fellow voters, but it still means you support the motion, so, if he agrees with Bush so much, then who is passing the motions? If that person remains in the party then the same sort of motions will be passed in the future and followed by the same people, now having a president that can veto things to remain on his 'course'.

Was it him coming up with the ideas? Was it the president? If it wasn't him, then he has no ideas, and if it was him he has bad ideas. So let's say it wasn't him and pass the buck onto someone else. That means the leader - the one that leads with ideas - is not the president, making them sensitive to the whims of the party. The fact that McCain has supported the party so dutifully means that if he goes 'off course' he will be sure to make commotion and have people vote against him, showing disunity, seeing as how he isn't the one activating the ideas for them to vote on. If he votes against the norm, contrary to previous happenings, he will be put under pressure from his party obscuring his own views. It is troublesome to have a dispute with your supporters, and that could lead to friction, and that isn't something that McCain is known for evidently. Now when you get used to listening to somebody else, like a close friend in the party, you become dependant on their approval, so the president won't actually be the president, it will be a combination of his approval seeking and his own adventurous side. The worst case would be where the president doesn't seek approval anymore, which means that he won't want to please the people, and you could have a real problem.

So take a look at who he is close to in the party as they will influence the presidency if there is one for him, and if they are known for, well, bad doings or also voting for the same things that McCain is voting for, then there won't be a major change from the 'course' he is on, right?

I think I am talking lemmings here! If one person in the party votes for something, do they all follow? No, but if someone votes out of favour with the rest of the party, and they know, and they talk about it afterwards, they may lose favour with the rest of them, and they are supposed to show unity, so, for someone to become a presidential candidate they need to show more unity than others, which means someone wanting to get into that position would want to agree with their peers as much as possible, unless it is agreeing by 'accident' that gets someone there? That is incredible as they all talk about their policies before the voting and then they form opinions of one another, so the candidate would probably be the epitome of the party, or a real dodo in sheep furs, right?

Let's hope he is the epitome of the party, for everyone's sake.

### **Criteria for Truth**

The truth of the premise is not known totally as we have limited perceptions, but there are things that we do know. If we test something and we get results as before we know that these tests are consistent under specified criteria, leading to knowledge of the thing in a way, so, with this knowledge of the thing we can deduce certain values for it up to a point. Like we could define whether a rock is hard or not by touching it, and besides everyone knows if a rock is hard as all rocks are hard. What do you have if a rock is not hard? Then it is not a rock, so, if it is the right shape and is hard it is a rock, right?

So how about the premises? If the premise is known, not guessed at, then the properties of the thing is known up to a point where you can perceive, so, if the premises are within our perspective, then they are known. The premises do not include everything about the case, but rather the aspects of the thing relevant to the case - dropping a bowling ball would mean we would need to know about the weight of the bowling ball and gravity, right? We know all about weight and gravity so the premises are known.

The truth of the premises are, in a way, known by experience. The way values are determined are by experience - when people filled a hole with water for the first time, or it got filled by rain water or whatever, the experience of the ordeal was that water fills holes, and now today we have dams. We would not have dams if we did not accidentally stumble upon things being filled with water, so truths are found by accident. It is beyond us to know something that has not happened yet, so as something happens, and we are present, we are able to learn the reaction between said things. Like man could not deduce before there was fire that there would be fire, because there was no fire to experience, so that would have been impossible to have knowledge of. We learn as we grow, the only things that babies know how to do is to suck and the rest we learn as we grow, so, learning is tied to experience, and our instincts are actually less fruitful

in terms of knowledge than that of animals, as they have it in their instincts to stand as well, having knowledge hard wired to their minds.

Anyway so we can only learn what we experience, and if we have 'experienced a premise', then we have some values of the premise to know about, knowing the truth of the premise through experience. Through knowing the truth of the premise we can rely on the truth of the conclusion, if the math between the two is also based on truthful premises.

So how can we rely on the truth of a premise? The premise's values are known because nothing in the world is inconsistent, except where the change is consistent. Ice for example is hard but melts under heat, and this is consistent, as under scientific law. So what is scientific law? It is the consistent truth of our universe, and this consistent truth is useful in our premises. If the premise is known due to science, then there can be logical conclusions for new experiences for the thing, so science is based on reactions, and gives premises for them.

Truth is proved by experience, as you cannot experience something that is not true. Then there are other truths, truths of words like in philosophy. These truths are not experienced so cannot be known unless making consistent sense, but seeing as how they are not experienced, are they a science? If you cannot experience something how do you know it is true? If you cannot experience something what use is it of to you? There are things that you cannot experience until you put them into practice though, like philosophies about how to live life. These are based on assumptions, based on premises, that lead you to live your life differently. These are useful. Likewise this thread about the criteria for truth is useful as it will affect your life in a way where you can determine the truth for some things, relying on them or not. There is no value of determining the truth of anything we do not already know the truth to in this regard, except things we will experience, so, if you are in doubt about something, experience it to know about it.

The criteria for truth is, I think, that it is consistent with itself. Take someone talking to a police investigator, if they are consistent with themselves then they are considered to be truthful, and if the case is, or when the case is consistent with itself then it is thought of as truthful. So when truth is not known, then there is reason to doubt the values of the topic, but when everything adds up with no remainders, then the truth is known. The truth may not be known though as we have limited senses of perception, so if the entire truth is not known, then there is reasonable doubt, leaving us with something that doesn't add up. Seeing as how there is air for example, but we cannot see it, touch it, etc. then there should be other things out there that we cannot experience that we cannot know the entire truth about, and not knowing the entire truth is like having a sum worked out to within a few steps of the answer. If the truth is not known, then there will still be reactions, and by experiencing those reactions in a consistent manner, we can draw premises for them based on logic of what we do know. In this way



we know the answers to the sums but not the workings out, we can rely on some things to react in certain ways in a consistent manner, leading to answers to questions.

I had to go somewhere, but I am told that I should carry on where I left off, and yes that would be interpretation sometimes.

Truth is about answering questions, and even answering things that are not questioned, as that leads to premises for the reactions of those things and what they lead to, or where they come from, or just the values of the thing in a consistent manner, be it true or not.

So if something is consistent it should be true, right? If something is assumed to be like this way or that, it should be true if consistent. When scientists fiddle with their things they look for answers, but sometimes you get different reactions, so they try to investigate all the possible reactions. That is how I think the periodic table came into place, as a measuring stick for what the possible reactions are and how to cause them. But that isn't the crux of this, as we are talking more specifically about truth and what is needed for it to be found. Do you find truth? If you know how something works, and then it is found to work differently, you have found truth, so truth is found, right? Discovering how to find truth means that you need to find ways to find truth, so, what are the ways we know, and what are the ways we will find? If we find a way to find truth, that way is regarded as true too, so finding perception or, as was mentioned, interpretation, is a way of finding the mechanism. Perception should be regarded as true as if our perception is faulty then our world is faulty, right? Someone once said that perception is found by agreement, as we can only perceive it many times and find the same answer to find something consistent. That which is found consistently to be in agreement, should be the correct perception.

But where there is interpretation, there is logic, and logic is self evident in an obvious way, and self evident in a obscure way too, but let's say that logic is self evident, right? To make sense is crucial to logic, as you cannot make an answer without making sense, so, as all things that can be said can be said clearly, we take what is known - due to self evidence - and answer the question with the correct perception or interpretation until it makes even more sense, but that may not be the answer. The answer may be due to making more sense than you already have by interpreting the truth in different ways. You could take something and agree to disagree until you have found all the interpretations and decide on the most logical one for the answer, due to interpreting sense in a consistent manner.

I guess that is as far as I want to go with this, as I am having trouble going between terms.

I have been told to do more, as people say I am getting somewhere, so here goes!

So if something is found to be consistent with the way you interpret it, it should be the truth, right? If you find an answer consistent, it may be wrong, even though you found it consistent with interpretation of sense and logic, because your own perception is limited to the way you interpret your perception, and interpreting your perception correctly is needed. So how do you interpret your perception correctly? You need to have made sense of all the things you perceive, but your sense may not be someone else's, and that can lead to arguments. Arguments are won with logic or evidence, so when it comes to finding the truth, you need to take all relevant things into consideration, even those that you deem illogical, as what is illogical to you at one moment may be logical if explained correctly, so at any given moment someone could be wrong about something but hold it as a consistent truth, in fact many people may be wrong about something but hold it as a consistent truth.

When you think of the answer, it is limited to your knowledge. Your knowledge may lead to you finding new truths due to reinterpretation of premises, but those new truths can be also wrong, so the only way to find a truth is reinterpreting it in ways you find to be wrong, saying they are right for the moment, until you have a truth you feel comfortable with. The truth you feel most comfortable with is your truth, and people may have different answers they adopt as the truth. What is an answer if it is wrong? It is false, so how do we know if something is truth or fallacy? What if we have two truths that seem correct? How about three? If there are two answers one must be wrong, right? There can only be one truth, although split into many lesser truths, so, it must be like math in a way, where there is a truth, supposedly, and you need to find it. Is truth right? No, truth is the way things are, and the things may not be right, but are true none the less.

So truth is about what is correct, but not right. The truth may be that someone likes little girls, but that is not correct. It is however the truth, and that someone sees that the little girls are liked is seeing the truth, in a way they are seeing correctly though, so that truth will be the truth indiscriminately.

If someone sees a truth - and people see many different truths all the time - then it has steps to that end that have taken place. The person sees something and then fabricates a 'story' for the reasons for the truth, but fabricated reasons are just that - fabricated. Without fabricating steps we will not have any truth to find to be the truth or not, and sometimes we need to fabricate steps to find the truth

- like when we work with philosophy. Without being able to say that because of 'x' there is 'a', we will never learn that that is wrong. We may however be able to work out that either is false without finding the truth, so that will leave a unanswered question.

Every question has an answer, so there must be truth, as questions require truth to be a question. What is a question without an answer? There are no questions without answers unless incoherent or nonsense. So finding the truth means that we know enough of the topic at hand to fabricate an answer that we test or try to make sense of, using logic. All that someone knows is never false, there is always some truth in every person's mind, based on the reactions they interpret during their lives. For instance fire burns flesh, people are told that and they might experience it first hand, but that is the truth. Based on this knowledge they might assume that fire burns everything, and it does, and because fire burns, it might burn the person next to you. This is logic at work, seeing as how they are not that much different to you, you assume that the fire will burn them too. This is where the fabrication of truth comes in, first it will deal with consistency. The fire burns us so it will burn others too. Then you tell them, and the consistent truth for you and your pals is that fire will burn you. This is called knowledge and everyone has some or other knowledge that leads to more questions we need to find the truth for. Knowledge is therefore the reason the truth is sought, as without any knowledge you would have no questions, and there would be no pursuit of truth.

What if there were no people - would there be no truth? The galaxy would respond in the same way as it does now as it is not dependant on us, and where there is something there is truth behind it. You are here, therefore the truth is that you are here, but who asked the question of what if we were not here? There would still be truth. So the truth is not limited to interpretation, although our truth is limited to interpretation, and in those interpreting steps where we look for the truth, we might not see it. So the criteria for truth is that we see correctly up to a point that allows the answer relevant to our question or what we are looking for to be interpreted in a way that leaves us regarding it in a correct manner. Truth is therefore functional.

### **Convince an Independent**

When you speak of what the president does I think of what either will do for the country. The one that does the most will be the best candidate, so does experience matter that much? If you are surrounded by a bunch of 'certified bookworms' on issues they will inform you of what is going on and which is the most important to deal with by way of identifying the issues that affect the most people at the time. Once these things have been identified it takes a sound mind to judge what the course of action is, but as was said, it is mainly military, foreign

policies appointment of supreme court justices that take the job. Now if things need fixing - and I am sure you will agree that they do - then what will fix them? Experience counts for habit forming, and as we have seen there are a lot of things going on that nobody knows how to deal with up until now, so what is left but to try something new? I think Obama will indeed try new things but they could go wrong, as a younger man he is more prone to excitement than the older man, but excitement keeps the house buzzing and encourages people to put forward new ideas, ideas that will hopefully rectify the situations that have occurred, so, does a older person subject to habits that has been on the field for longer know how to fix the problems? I really don't think so, so it must be the younger man that can sell ideas to people so well that should get the vote for accepting new ideas to fix the problems. An experienced president may go for damage limitation, which is good, but going for the 'kill' is better I think you will agree. So does the newer mind have the stomach to try and fix the problems? He has said he wants to make things better, and that is exactly what is expected of him.

But will Obama act on what he has said he will do? When somebody tries to win the votes, and they see people believing in them, then they would be satisfied if they acted upon what they had said, and would be biased to act upon what they said they would do wouldn't they? To keep support for the next elections is what is in mind, as the job is the most sought after in the world, so doing what you said you would do goes well in making for another presidency for oneself. If McCain had such a radical approach maybe I would believe in him, but as a habit influenced person, he wouldn't take chances and would rely rather on what has worked before.

The people they know who will be in line influencing them, McCain has been able to see the field and make connections therein for longer, so his staff will be the best of the bunch that he has. Obama has been in the game for a shorter time and will not have as many connections available to him that he knows about, but that would go along with the theme of change as he recruits people that have a high rating rather than people he knows from whenever past.

When it comes to foreign policy who will get along better with the other presidents? Someone that has knowledge that will be encouraging to other presidents, or someone that can 'flirt' with them? I mean Obama will have a capable arsenal of knowledge that is relevant to the issues, and will be able to maybe sell his ideas to them with some pazaz, or whatever.

I support Obama because I believe in his change theme, which I think is needed.

## **Medical Testing on Animals**

Testing on animals is the only way, besides testing on humans, to test. If we don't test it on animals then what would we be doing to ourselves? We wouldn't know. Do you spare a thought for a human? Do you spare a thought for a horse? Do you spare a thought for a rat? Do you spare a thought for a crocodile? Do you spare a thought for a weevil? You may have noticed that people care differently about all the things that roam the earth, while they are all alive, all have nerves, and all feel pain. Of course the fact remains that we feel differently about each thing, but why the inequality? Why do rats have rights and crocodiles not? A crocodile is closer to a human than a rat, so should have more rights, right? How about a beggar? We pass them by each day without a word but march in the street for the rights of animals, so what is more important here, our fellow human beings or other animals? We all matter don't we? At the same time people are aborted all the time, so, I would venture that our moral system is all topsy turvy when it comes to this. What would you do if someone attacked your dog? Attack them back right? What would you do if someone attacked your neighbourhood hawkers? Cheer, right? When there is no right and wrong, it is hard to find a right anywhere, without a similar wrong in the stream as well, so what is right when it comes to life? That things should not suffer, but do we care about our homeless who are suffering? No, we do not care about them, so why care about cats and dogs? Are we superior? They feel pain too, have needs, all that jazz, so they should not be tested on in that vein. Now we have people dying all day long, also suffering. We have taken it upon ourselves that the suffering of these people is more important than the suffering of animals to the point where these animals are made to suffer for the promise of the ending of people's suffering, right? There must be some suffering somewhere, and we get to choose where that is, on people, or on animals. People suffer, or animals suffer. Seeing as how there must be some suffering, and there is a chance to make some suffer in the hope of making all suffering stop totally, it is like a suffering payment up front, as when the diseases are solved, there will be no more testing. It's us or the animals, and seeing as how people generate income, it is in the best interests of the country that the animals suffer instead of the humans, as they bring no rewards while people can do good things.

What is an animal's life anyway? What is a human's life, one life? What is a billion mice or a billion people? This all appeals to the morality of people, and morality is something in the way of the best logical choice. The logical choice should be that mice don't help the planet as much as humans do, so are worth less, if anything. That doesn't stop them suffering though, but it's us or the animals, and people have this strange way of sticking together, although you wouldn't think that if you walked down the street.

Bear in mind what is right for one person isn't necessarily right for the others, so while one person would see the saving of humanity, the other would say that we are doomed anyway. The natural course however would lead to the deaths of people that could have been prevented, so to distort nature and come up with a sick way of prolonging ourselves at the expense of others is parasitic. Only people that value human life over all other life would come up with it, but

logically speaking, we are better than animals, so will do what is necessary to survive. If we didn't do what was necessary to survive we would be acting unnaturally also, so when we test things on animals, we are acting naturally, and what is wrong with a fight for survival? This is the only way some people will survive, so it is a fight with the animals in the way of us and the viruses. Should we not fight, more people will die than if we do fight, hopefully, and there is always hope. The animals are the price we pay for our survival, and mankind must survive by most interpretations of what is right, so testing on animals is right, natural and survivalist.

### **Should the US Drill More Oil?**

No, the U.S. should not drill for more oil, they should use that capital to buy oil fields from Arabia and that would reduce prices. At the moment the Arabs are well covered financially, and put up the price as it suits them. With American and European influence, they could buy the fields and sell it for a more affordable profit, reducing inflation, actually even resulting in a reduction of fuel prices. That would leave the world in a very happy state indeed, so all you have to do is make it profitable for them to do so, which means they make more money than they pay back each month. There is no need for excess profits, but I am sure there will be room for some and still beat inflation back down.

With the costs of the Iraqi war coming to an end, they could use all the money they were to fight the war to buy a few oil fields, thereby leading to a state owned field, that could be sold like a house to oil companies. This will result in many good things.

### **Multiple Topics including: Democracy: a Failure?**

When an election takes place, everyone is affected. If only the smart people voted, they would vote for the people that best benefit them, but what about all the other people? The government represents the people, and if only the smart people voted, then only the smart people would be represented. Take determinism for a second and see that smart people are brought up in certain similar environments, so you could say that only the rich would be voting. Knowing this candidates would promise the world to the rich and leave the poor in the dark, as the rich would make up most of the voters. That being the case you would not have a democracy where people vote for themselves, in a way they do. They vote for the best deal they can get from said candidate, and cutting people out of a deal leads to a system not like democracy. Then you would have riots as people are left out and not represented, the very reason

there were rebellions in the past was to get the right to vote, do you think it wise to repeat that process? Nobody believes they are dumb, and it is cerebral assault to accuse someone else of being dumb, so how would you decide who got to vote? If you tell people they cannot vote because they are too dumb, they will get very suspicious indeed.

If only the rich voted they would of course try to make the country a better place, but that means setting goals that will be realised in the distant future. Think about how investing money could benefit the country, the rich would identify that as a great way to ensure longevity. Now think of the effect that will have on the poor, who need the money to be in circulation all the time so that they can get by from month to month, and you will see that what's good for some isn't good for others no matter what their intentions are. So while the best way is to plan for the future, it is not possible, as planning for the now is necessary for the poor to get by. Having that in mind, would they vote for the now? That's what all the poor people are voting for, so what is the difference in having only smart people vote, when they will be voting for the same people who make promises for the now, whose planning is for the poor. Sure maybe having a hard done by lower class is good for the country, as seen in Russia, but the majority will not be happy with it will they? They will riot and instill a new government that respects the majority, being the less than very smart people out there.

## **Methaphysic and Reason (II): Verification Principle**

Nobody is in control of what they believe. Through determinism we know that people are moulded by things around them, forming objects in their memories that the subconscious draws from to inform the conscious of what is going on. If someone doesn't understand something, they cannot decide on it, but will identify with familiar sounding terms, or identify with people that are speaking. So it goes that nobody really chooses anything as their beliefs, things are chosen for them through their subconscious, where all the logic takes place. Depending on the memories of the person, they will choose to believe something or not based on those things that are familiar to them. Identifying new things feeds the subconscious information that it works out as having a reason, a source of the new information, its validity, and then informs the conscious of what it has worked out. Then the person says what they have worked out, or lies about what they believe for some or other reason.

And now I am going on and on, so time to close this session. Thankyou for reading.

If I release a fifth book it will be later this year, as I need to build up again before

a release. I hear my contract is up on June the tenth, so It might be then, but probably before then.

Hello, it is Brett again with more opinions and solutions. This is volume five of the works, hope you enjoy! Forgive the mixing up, but I really don't feel like sorting it out right now.

### **Problem solving**

It is quite a interesting thing to solve a problem, but, basically I usually use the following formula: Problem + relevance = answer. If you haven't found the answer yet, then you at least have new relevance to add to your previous relevance. Like, for example, if you are looking for a way to the shop, and you walk down a street that seems to be closer, your new relevance is that you are in a new street, hopefully closer to the shop, but haven't found the shop yet, but you have made progress and found new relevance in being in the new street. There is no sure way to find your way to the shop, but, you will eliminate all the wrong ways soon enough.

That is my method to solving my problems, and how I do this stuff, if you find it any good, then try my formula please, you won't look back!

### **Lehman pays out big London bonuses**

This bank, like all others basically, is in trouble. They spend their time with trying to figure out where they owe money, and who owes them money. If they instead got back to business

then there would be no problem as working out what happened is not as important as seeing money coming in steadily.

If they were to make sure more comes in with maximum effort, and let the past sort itself out slowly, then there would be a better state of affairs.

So how do they make sure more comes in? If they were to work more with their investments, then they would make way for the future. Now, if they were to buy all the assets out there, they would have assets more to build on, which provides money for now too. If they were to buy as many assets as they can, shares too, they could liquidate all the assets of underperforming companies and then buy them back and restart the business. Then, with all the working assets, they could make a turnover for each month too, maybe not enough, but they always have the assets to base investment on.

Let's say they owe a billion, and they instead of paying that billion back slowly



go ahead and spend it on buying assets. This means that they owe even more, with interest, but, they are able to pay it back quicker, as they are making more each month.

Alternatively, to pay back all that they owe quickly, they could simply sell all their shares short. This would destroy their planning, but, it would cancel all debts basically. That means that they would owe nothing, but be making nothing maybe also. Now when it comes to survival, they will survive and people will bank with them in the future. As soon as they hear they have no debt, they will see a solid bank they can do business with with confidence, and all the employees may be kept. Of course they won't be making money

on the market, but they will open doors for more investment in themselves rather than taking risks on the market.

It also is easier this way, this is what I call the lazy way.

### **\$19 million to Create 15 Jobs in a District that Doesn't Exist...**

There is no problem. The money doesn't leave the cycle unless it goes abroad or something, so will either go to a bank where the bank can use it for others, or it will get spent back into the economy. It is a temporary loss, not a permanent one. That money would only pay for the jobs for one month anyway unless they were used to buy assets.

### **Australia to censor Internet, Republic of China applauds**

To blacklist sites means that people won't have access to them, which is good and bad. It is good because influence breeds actions, and it is bad because of, well, actually I can't think of anything bad about it.

The state is the parent, the people are the children. The state is there to protect the people from the 'evils' of the world and had done so. If someone sees something it becomes part of their lives, so, if they see someone worshipping the devil over the corpse of a dead cat, then it enters their mind and becomes a possibility. If there is no source there can be no reaction. A world without drugs is a drug free world.

Now if that was the case, then they would say it is ok to let drugs loose on the streets, and that you could drive drunk as well, for example. If the state doesn't

stop the bad things getting through, who will? Let's say there is a heaven and a hell, do you want hell's influence in heaven? Let's say they ask people to stop coming into the country, is it up to the people to see it gets done?

If there ever was a way to stop bad things coming into people's lives then it must be done. If you were to have a prison and make sure all the bad people are removed from society, that is good. I could go on and on, but I am running out of space for this response - I don't like to extend the cell.

If the state was to ban things they lose popularity and votes. The fact that they, on either side, decide to ban the same things means that there is a definite concern from them - they are not twisting anything around at all - they are doing what they were elected to do. The fact that people will hate them for it means that they will naturally stray away from doing such things, and, the fact that they persist to do it means they are dead serious about making it illegal.

They have a list suggested to them and they take it to their planners, who decide, with a psychologist handy, what the outcome of allowing these things will be. It is good news!

What these sites mean to do is press ideas onto people that the state finds harmful. Things about death are harmful. If you saw someone standing on the side of the road with a sign that says that people should die you would be offended. You would be offended because it reflects on you as a societal member, and, that people think you think people should die puts you into a negative frame of self image - because it is antisocietal to wish people dead - and that would mean that 'decent' society would reject you, or some would. That is the very reason you reject it, and if you say you don't then you are antisocietal anyway.

There are at least two moral absolutes, that everyone wants to be loved and that everyone wants to be right, even mad people. These things drive us from lying in bed and doing nothing to getting up and doing something.

So, seeing as how it is offensive to stand with a banner saying that people should die, they should not stand with such a banner, yes?

Now if that banner were on the internet, it would offend, and, more importantly, impress upon people that they should to some degree 'murder', which is bad news. Well, according to instinct it is bad news, and therefore it is bad news.

Now when it comes to other things that are antisocietal, they should be banned also. If they are not banned then society is collapsing, or learning, or evolving. But, learning to worship gods that make you sacrifice young children to them is not good, and neither is learning to kill people that we deem too old, although I support that, I support the system more, and what the system says needs to be

enforced. That is where I come in. They support me in turn, and we all have big smiles on our faces [unless they shun me, I will have their balls!]

So we find that the state gets rid of things it doesn't want people to know about, and justly so. We could go further and see if we could find more to ban, and that would probably be good, but, that would be boring. Personally I like Satanism and euthanasia, but, should it be advertised? How about smoking? That is banned and I don't hear you moaning about that, but, then again you probably don't smoke!

So think if you were parent, which you probably are not, and then about what they might think of all this. I mean do you want your child straying onto a deviant path? That is a distraction from the real world, which is about success. Replace god with money, and you will find that there is more than enough to feed those starving people in the Northern African countries. That is good. Telling something that they are great over and over again, is, well, a waste of time.

So you can see how it is bad to have faith?

Now I don't know much about you except that you will try to your failure to refute everything I say, maybe you are bored or crazy or something, but anyway I know you would not like to die, instinctively. Things that lead to death are therefore anti instinct, and therefore bad. Unless of course you take into account that instinct tells us to rape, that is bad!

But I have had enough of you, so will despatch you again! If you think you are still alive, feel free to 'refute' me again.

Some things are bad to know. Do you need to know? You need only know that which puts food on your table. The rest is a luxury, and this goblet of sin runs over.

These ideas are not harmless, every action has a reaction of something relevant, and what the relevant reactions are in these cases are, well, bad and anti societal.

The constitution of all countries should be done away with. It is ideals that affect the laws, and ideals have no place in the courtrooms. If some guy one day agreed with his brood that abortion should be allowed - for example - and there was evidence later that it should not, then the constitution interferes with the new truth, as has been found through logic. Think of the bible as your constitution, but we have drifted away from that, so, why not ignore the constitution? Why have one?

It is good for the state to be power hungry, as their power comes from serving the people, so, to make themselves more powerful, they need to serve the people better, or, someone else will.

Now when it comes to dictatorships you might say, "look, here is a power hungry state! Lo, it is corrupt!". But I say unto you, they are not as powerful as a democratic state, as they are not as well managed. In managing a state you need to serve the people and do it so they can prosper, to make yourself the 'owner' of a great nation, financially. So these dictatorsrships do not have real power, only the illusion of it, surrounding themselves with guns and forces. That costs money and scares people - they are unhappy. If you were to free the people, then they would respect the state and flourish, making money, growing the economy, enriching the state.

### Pierre Trudeau was a great president?

Multiculturalism is overrated, racism is natural. The first thing that enters our minds when we see someone of another colour is some 'different'. In promoting multiculturalism we often see that people take only what they want from the other culture and discard the rest. I say we do away with all culture for the benefit of society - no more division, not combining the culture, doing away with it. We could do this by teaching children to speak the same language, for example.

A tolerant society is a bad one. Only by not tolerating bad things is society going to survive, and anything that is naturally not tolerated or brings scrutiny upon itself we are instinctively against at first, and, our instinct is there for our survival. Non tolerance is the way!

If everyone understood each other then there would be only one culture, as there are moral absolutes. As soon as everyone understands everyone else there is a 'natural societal law' that is the 'truth', and everything else fades away.

Everyone should speak the same language because it leads to a better way of life. Some people feel more comfortable with their mother tongue, so everyone should have the same mother tongue.

Protect the health care system? Oh that is a good one! \*slaps knee\* If there was ever a good health care system it would be modelled on the more competent and more successful system of people being able to take out loans for when they need surgery or something, because seeing as how I have cured all diseases that is all there is left to do in a hospital. The income from the people would be down to them paying about a ten thousand dollar loan once a lifetime over a long period, perfectly easy on them money wise. To fund the actual hospital they could be given a capital loan over a long period, and ba da bing ba da boom, no problem.

No laws should be modelled on the constitution, it is a bunch of ideals that

interfere with the law.

### Heineken, Dos Equis brew a \$7.6 billion deal

The new deal between the beer makers means there will be more of their products on either side of the continent, but how do they sell more beer? If women joined their husbands in drinking the beer, then they would sell much more of it, but they don't like the taste. Now if the beer were to taste more like something they both like, then they would sell more of it, so what do they both like? Tea and coffee of course! So mix a bit of tea with the barley for beer, or coffee, and you have something that will sell more. In fact I bet the wives will just go out and buy it anyway, and still drink their quota of tea and coffee. I think it is a must to try!

### What do farmers do when the temperature reaches extremes?

Well, they could try to keep their plants warmer or cooler, but to keep it simple, in other words not making covers for them, they need a quick easy option.

So, they should try to - in cold conditions - spray them with boiling water every so often. To heat the water they should attach a tank that will boil the water, like a big kettle?

To cool them they should use cold water, maybe a big fridge?

Making these kettles and fridges will be quite easy. Just take a big cheap metal or other type of good material container, hollow it out, fix it up so it doesn't leak, then, attach to it a lot of kettles or air conditioner type things. That will save the crop, and use electricity too, but it is probably the only option other than covering the crop!

### Scandals involving politicians

Why all the fuss? If someone else has an affair, then nobody cares, so, why care

about this form of adultery? If someone has sex with someone outside their marriage then that is their choice and problem. Why does everybody want to hear about it? How does it influence them? If this neighbour had an affair it would have more meaning on their lives, but, I hear people calling for them to step down for it? What a laugh!

Ok, so, they had an affair. Does that cost anyone anything? Does it amount to murder? Theft? Lies to other politicians? If you ask a politician if the sky is blue, and they say that it green, then who cares? If you ask a politician if they had anything to do with corruption, then you may care, as that is basing the economy on 'lies' basically, where they might be giving leverage to other people outside the chosen circle, but, when you ask a politician if they slet with their wife, then who cares? If you ask a politician if they had sex with someone else's wife, does that wife gain leverage on the country? Does she gain evil power? Does she make other people do it? If so, why not?

I cannot find any good reason for a scandal, and I find it pitiful for those that do.

- Organic chemistry

Why is the Norbornane compound so stable?

The norbne compound comes from the stripping away of the methyl from the compound.

It is so stable because of it's shape - it is a simple shape, but not too simple, as it is three points, by a rectangle. Optionally they should try to make a compound that is three triangles, or three squares. In it's current form it is based on a triangle, which is the simplest form apart from a straight line, but stronger than a straight line as it supports the other line - it is three lines, instead of one. It is impossible to have two stright lines, save in an x shape, so maybe they should try to make it like that too, just for interests sake?

In it's current form it is not as stable as something in the forms I have mentioned. It is based on supporting and conducting the currenct of the things inside of it, as they move over the same area continously, and, often. Is this the simplest shape

so far? Why not engineer a triple triangle, as then the things will go through it quicker, and, more often, making the bonds stronger.

The best option would be a single triangle, of course, but that leaves little room for those funny little things on the ends of them, which do something I am sure...

### Bond rotation barriers in....

As I understand it it boils down to electron density. The shortest path between two points is a straight line, so, again, the answer is either an X or a triangle. Now with a triangle you can combine a lot of electrons onto the same skeleton, but, if closeness makes the difference, then a short straight line would do it.

Now, if you were going to try to make it as strong as possible, you should shorten the triangle, leaving one electron on the ends of each angle, and multiplying it outwards, also keeping the distance as short as possible.

But, to make it even stronger, you could place neutrons in between them, so close that they overlap, as long as there is a neutron there to regulate the closeness, there will be balance, so it will work out well I hope...

### The alpha effect

The alpha effect is desirable, and is caused by the output of energy from the silicon contribution in the form of electronic energy. That means that increasing the electronic energy in the molecule will result in them coming closer together, so, how do we increase the 'suck' force?

We could do this by making the energy more powerful, so, how do we make it more powerful? Simply adding electrons and neutrons will make a bigger electronic charge, but how do we get them in?

We could get them in, stably, by folding the molecules into each other. We could do this by placing positive ions on the outside of each molecule - the push

force will force them together, but, we want them to go into each other, so, we need to use smaller positive ions than the molecule, meaning that they will be able to get inside every nook and cranny that is between the the molecules. That shouldn't be too hard, but time consuming, so...

To make it faster we could surround the positive ions with bigger positive ions, then push the inner ones, so they are forced into the corners of the molecules, and, in turn force the molecules closer together, and, then they will fold into each other as much as the force is allowing. Then there will be more in the molecule, more electrons and neutrons and stuff. I find this the easiest option, of course, but if adding electrons and neutrons to a molecule can be done in an easier fashion, then do that rather - far simpler.

- Biochemistry

### Enzyme kinetics

To make the saturation curve more powerful in the end, we should examine the curve. If we could restart the curve, by reversing the angle, well not reversing the angle rate of saturation, we could make it bounce off in the other upwards direction, like a ball bouncing down a set of two walls, or, imagine a pool table with the ball bouncing from one side to the other indefinitely, in an upwards direction - away from you - we could make the thingy more saturated.

To do this we need to refresh the saturation, so, it doesn't die out, but gets a boost of energy from time to time. To maximise this saturation we could restart it at every miniscule interval, but I am sure we don't need to do this too much, as all we need to do is wait, basically.

To get this 'bouncing' right, we need to place the fuel for the enzymes and offensive compounds at each interval, making a zig zag sort of. This will make the enzyme so saturated, whatever that means, that it will be able to reach indefinite saturation - again, whatever that is!

### Dual inhibition of an enzyme



I take it is a good thing for them to bind at the same time? The thing keeping them from binding to the enzyme is their shape - if they were pointed at six points, which is the maximum simple shape for a substrate or inhibitor, or, if the enzyme were to have six entry points, they could mix better, maybe three of each or a cocktail at the same time?

This would require some work on the side of the shaping of the enzyme or the substrate or inhibitor, but is possible I would think.

Of course you might decide to make the enzyme fold with another enzyme, making a bigger enzyme, maybe a cocktail here too? We could do this by folding the enzyme with ions into one thing, and, will be left with a pip of something, instead of a molecule or whatever. Think of craters on the moon - if we were to make a lot of slice holes in it, enough to cover the whole surface, we would be left with the most basic of enzymes - a 'pip' for joining all the substrates or inhibitors.

### Homochirality

There are three steps to getting this thing to exist, but the first, and most crucial for further experiments, is mirror-symmetry breaking. If you were to take your atomic chart, and then make a chiral, you could experiment with it, but the problem is making the chiral. Some people think it is from outer space, but, it still exists and can be recreated.

We can create a chiral by creating an enantiomeric imbalance, so we need to take an atom or whatever and then make it unbalanced, yes? To do this we need to, upon other observations, break it down so it is unstable. We could do this with any compound or whatever by separating the thing in half, or, taking the flow out of it. To take the flow out of the compound we need to cut off bits between the electrons, so the flow is interrupted, and we are left with an unstable compound. Basically we mess with the thing until it becomes unstable! We could do this with anything, but we need to find out what is useful in this unstable state.

I am sure this won't take too long though.

## Protien folding

Instead of folding on amino acids, which are acids, we could form them around a plasma cell, as it is bigger and has a beter shape to fold upon. I am sure there is no problem with folding on this 'shape', and is far faster than doing the tedious amino acid way.

- Physical chemistry

## Feynmasium and better atoms

The trick is to get the thing as complex as possible without ionizing it! Ionization occurs when the atom had electrons or ions added to or removed from it. This means that we need to make sure the things do not unbalance the atom, so, we would need to balance the atom in temrs of these things.

We could do this by adding sufficient neutrons to the mix, so, the atom will be balanced. While it has these things for balance purposes, it does not have too much of any one thing. We could make it indefinately more complex as long as we add neutrons to the atom to balance the energy from the electrons.

## Bonding in hypervalent molecules

To make sure that they bond, we should add another electron, or, split the electron down the middle and make sure it meets at the end with the other molecule. Or, we could do this by adding a greater sized electron in the middle of each meeting place.

## How does water form - the structure...

Water is an unstable compound because it keeps breaking down. It is the result of unbalanced results of things trying to bond to each other. We could create water by unbalancing some or other atoms, basically, but due to the fact I

haven't done science, I am not sure which one...

### Sodium pumps

The resting potential of sodium pumps is influenced by the potassium leakage. To increase the potassium leakage we would need to decrease the potassium intake, as then the outlet would be easier on the system, basically. So to make it rest more we need less potassium coming in, or, alternatively, we could make the pump work faster, by raising the heart rate, or, the output of the heart.

To increase the heart rate output we would need to amplify it. We could do this by making the blood thinner, or, thinning the blood vessels. If we were to contract the blood vessels somehow we could make the blood flow faster, so, we would need to constrict them for the cases where we need the potassium to be increased in value, and the resting potential to increase.

Now to do all this we need to inject salt into the blood stream. That will absorb the contents of the blood stream, maybe, but will also make the blood vessels constrict, maybe only leaving a tiny space between salt grains for the blood to flow through? Anyway, that would make the whole process speed up, and the natural things inside the blood would be more effective, theoretically.

- Physics

### The graviton

The graviton is massless and has a spin of two. This means that it will be non carbon, as carbons have mass, and will need to have some sort of spin thing, and whatever that means is greek to me.

Now if you were to take something without mass, what is something without having mass? What else doesn't have mass? They could be based on electricity, probably the excess of electricity bringing things down as the electricity feeds off to the earth, as electricity's aim is to earth, isn't it?

So the graviton is found in electricity, which is everywhere and anywhere - the energy of the universe. Then, it pulls things down as they get in the way, as it searches for earth or other same sort of masses.

- **Aesthetics**

### **Essentialism**

This is the belief that art holds certain things that make it interesting because of information it holds and displays. In philosophy it is disregarded, but artists are always looking for the perfect formula for the media.

I would go so far as saying that writing is good for your imagination. Let's say an actor is looking at a script - they need to be interested in it before they take the part, and that depends on the imagination they have, imagining the scene, of course. Depending on the way it is written people may or may not be interested.

Now what scenes are ideal for which media? I would guess action and horror are good for film, but I would have to say romance is better written down, as then there is no noise affecting the time that they spend together, picturing yourself and someone else in those scenes. Yes, I would say it comes down to noise, where sometimes noise is good, and sometimes it is bad.

The noise I refer to is where the people you see are thought to be you yourself, and others you know. If it is action, you can easily see yourself beating up some bad guys. If it is a movie where bad guys get seduced by 'evilness', then it is easy to picture someone else doing it, and feel good about yourself. The noise comes from the television - what you see on the television affects your experience. When you are reading, you have no noise, so, you wouldn't be affected by it, instead being able to do it yourself, but this requires maturity. Imagine telling a young child to read a book - they often make things up, trying to include themselves in things or not, so, they also get affected by it. On the television they see friendly things, and like them, because they think they are in that role. The noise given off by the tv is needed to fill in the 'holes' of the story, most times noise is good, but for artistic reasons, the more you want to leave it

open ended, you would want to write or make it a song.

So music is also affected by noise. Most songs are about love or relationships. This is because that is what people want to hear, as they are filled in the details - like being read to - but they can visualize themselves in the places in the song they want to.

So the more you fill in, the more you leave the person out! Now if it is a horror I am sure that the person would like to be left out, so movies are good for that because the person may watch the story from the outside. If it is a book, of course they can also make pictures in their mind of other in those roles.

Noise is good for some stories - like action - and bad for others - like romance. Remember if you want noise in your story or not, and, I am sure people could bridge from one media to another and excel in them... maybe some underrated people are in the wrong place?

### Art objects - what is art?

What is art? What belongs in a gallery, and what doesn't? It was a test to see whether people would look at normal things in an art gallery or not.

So, if they were to make an object that is not normal, then it would be art, I guess. It all comes down to culture, what do you find a lot of, and what is scarce? If something is not normal, then it is art! If something is normal, then it is still art, but not special I would say. To make something special it needs to be out of the ordinary, so, while even something as simple as a station wagon is art, it is not special. If you took a Lamborghini, or super car, it would still be ordinary - not art, but still art of some sort, as everything is cultural so everything is art. Language is art, and there is nothing special about that. Martial arts are art, but there is nothing special about that.

So, real art is out of the ordinary, something different to what you would expect. So a colourful ashtray is real art, but if it is mass produced, is it special? Heck no! If it is a unique sports car, then is it art? Is it special? Does it have culture? Yes it is special, yes it had culture, but, is it art? Everything is art, but, it needs to be special. Basically what makes something special is that it excites people - the

more exciting it is the more it is art. Films excite people, music excites people, so does dancing. Sports cars excite people, so they are also art. Exciting the imagination is the key, does it make you dream?

- Epistemology

### Gettier problem

This part of philosophy is about knowledge - what makes knowledge knowledge?

I would say that knowledge is made up of truth, but, to everyone they know the truth to themselves, but scientific knowledge is what is meant here. If it works in science, or the real world, then it is truth and knowledge. You build up your knowledge by experiences, forming a history of experience that people collect to make them true. If someone knows something, it is knowledge, and this comes from teaching, or, relayed information from others or the person's senses. If the person experiences something through their senses then they have a knowledge of it, maybe it is false knowledge, so is not truth, but, it is knowledge nonetheless. If someone thinks that Santa exists, for instance, then it is knowledge that is false, so...

There are two types of knowledge, false and true. To have true knowledge it must be scientific, or, a correct guess or something. Everything else is a lie - wrong - false.

### Molyneux problem

This problem is based on perception, and it was pointed out to me that most philosophy is too. This problem specifically is about being able to recognise things, in the example I am given on Wikipedia it is asked how a blind man will recognise things he touched if his senses come back, or, if they will be able to distinguish colours.

Now, it being perception, it is based on what the person sees in their mind. If you feel something, you may not picture what it looks like, because it is based on

what you touch - not related to sight. They are two different senses, ok?

Now if you were to all of a sudden see things, no, you would not recognise them, as you have no idea what things look like, so it would all be new to you, and in fact you may close your eyes once more because of all the explosions you see! It must be the most intense thing to all of a sudden see things that are really new to you. Then you must understand that this new senses interpretation begins, and you may forget what things feel like, depending on how long you have been 'blinded' .

### Pyrhonian regress and Munchhausen Trilemma

These two bring up truth of existence, or, that something is based on the idea of it being true without evidence. If it is evidence you seek, then it is based on your senses, again. If you see something, it exists, unless it is an illusion, as illusions are semi present, so, while they exist, they are based on senses, not science, but, it is a science to see something clearly as it is. So everything exists that we think does, unless it is a figment, which is based on imagination, but even then it has effects on the world through you, and anything that creates reactions must exist.

So, what do you base your beliefs on? They have to be based on something, and is that thing true? Well, we know it exists, so, it is true, and always scientific.

So what is the base of thought? It is based on survival instinct, and then that is based on being safe and societal, basically.

- Ethics

### Moral luck

Luck is based on determinism. The better the history of the person, with relations to the determined outcomes of the universe, means that they will usually benefit from these things. It is often because it reflects their other outcomes, being, that they were in the right place at the right time, and from this they may often be in

the right place at the right time. It is also possible for someone to have a course of total luck in everything they do, but really unlikely.

To control your luck, try to be in the right place at the right time at least once. Then from there on out, there is a right path to receive more luck - a 'lucky path' or direction to go in. You may swerve off the path sometimes, but, you will be able to meet a new path for luck in your life, and stay on it too if you choose right.

How to get onto the path is another matter. Basically if you are societal you will be lucky, as it will put you into a good mood, and make you proud of yourself. For a good reason pride is good. If you were to remain societal, completely, then you will always be happy, as soon as you have bulldozed your way onto the path. Even the slightest wrong turn may take you off your path though, a path of continued jackpots of love and happiness.

The problem is people around you not following the path. If everyone was on the path there would be much money and love, and other things too. If you were to hang around with other lucky people, or people that you find lucky, and follow them, you will follow their luck through all the steps.

But let's get original! If you were to make your own luck, all you have to do is think positive thoughts, as these are growing thoughts - societal of course. This will please you in some way, as breaking things down may satisfy you for a while, but looking back you will be unhappy, at least. If you were to try to do something positive, for example, others that respect your positivity would respect you.

But, I bet you want to win the lottery? Like I said, if you were to follow the lucky person, in this case copy their numbers, you would be luckier, but that is copy catting, so, if you are fine with that, then go for it. Only one person is on the path to win any lottery in particular, so in this case, where only one person can be in the right place at the right time, luck will 'choose' the person.

Yes some people can be born lucky, that is because they have been good and strong of will while in the womb, but, it is up to the parents the path their baby takes from there on. As soon as you are 'free', you might be able to choose your own path, but, if you were to choose the wrong path, one that doesn't build, then



there is little chance you will be a happier person, or, that you will win at games of chance.

### Evil as a problem...

Evil is anything that is antisocietal - anti building or bonding with others.

- Philosophy of Language

### Moore's disbelief

This is based on the idea that someone can say something is true and believe it to be true. If they were to say something, again, it is an idea that is a figment. Of course it not being scientifically true does not stop it existing in their mind, and seeing as how it exists, it has reactions, so is true, even though it is a untruth. So, the person may drive to the South believing they are driving to the North, but, they will not reach the North, as we see it, nor as the people there see it, but, the person may say they are in the North, and have resulting reactions from it.

- Philosophy of mathematics

### Mathematical objects

Are numbers real? Well if values were real, they would have reactions in the world. If you bring two people together, a male and female, then they could make a baby. That would mean that seeing as how there is base for two things creating a third thing, while this is mathematically incorrect, there is still unity between the two, and that there are two.

If you take water, and try to break it down - division or subtraction - you will find that many things make up the whole. Counting these things means that they are numerous, meaning, that addition exists, and division and subtraction.

So it stands to reason that the opposite of division should exist, being multiplication.

All other fields of mathematics are based on these, basically.

- Metaphysics

### Sortes paradox

This is about things making new things, like is a bale of hay still a bale of hay if you remove a straw? If you remove all the straws then there will no longer be a bale of hay, so, is one straw a bale of hay, three maybe?

A bale of hay is a term used to describe something that makes us think of many things that make up one thing. If you were to take one straw, then it is a bale of hay, as it is a quantity of hay. If you were to break that thing up into little pieces, it would be a small bale of hay, so, within that one straw there lies a bale of hay, and, seeing as how things can go infinitely smaller, basically, I think that the bale is one of the things that make it up.

How about a gaggle of geese? If there was to be just one goose, then it is still a gaggle of geese, as it is a group of geese. If you take the group of one, and one is a number like any other, then it still makes up the group, in this case being one. If there is one of something, it is a group of itself, as one is still a number in that group.

But these are just terms, and not mathematically relevant I would say.

### Counterfactuals

The example of this is that if you say that if Edison had not invented the light bulb, someone else would have. Seeing as how he did invent the lightbulb, it is the world we live in. If he did not we would not be where we are, and, some of us wouldn't exist. Seeing as how you would be a different person, as everything that has happened has had a reaction that over time affected the whole world, be it a suqatter tying their shoe lace, for example, that affects the whole world!

So, if something had not happened, then you wouldn't be saying it, for a start. It wouldn't exist at that time, and things would be different, completely maybe. That means that we would not be where we are thinking what we are thinking, so, while it might have been invented or tied, it affects us totally.

Take my example. Someone ties their lace, someone sees them tying their lace and checks their lace, someone else sees that person looking down and gets scared of dropping their wallet, someone sees someone feeling their wallet and thinks of going to the bank to get more money, they do so, then the bank starts having less money in it, the teller has had enough of this paranoid customer and

takes the rest of the day off, her client that wants to stick money into the bank cannot with her so decides not to at all, then the bank manager gets scared of the level of the money and decides to play it safe, and this affects the whole market locally, and local markets make up bigger ones, and before you know it there is less money in the world.

Things like this will affect the whole world, and take about an hour in my example. Now think of something as influential as a lightbulb!

So I would venture that the idea that it would have led to a different world, or the "possible world" theory is correct.

### Material implication

This is based on false logic to get to your answer, although it is true. There is a difference between an answer reached by working it out, and an answer that you give based on wrong thoughts. If you were to work something out wrongly, and get the right answer, it is incorrect, as the workings out means that you are talking about that thing. So if you say today is Tuesday, so one plus one equals two, it is wrong, because it has nothing to do with Tuesday. If you say that if because one plus one is two, so today is Tuesday, then that is also wrong because it has nothing to do with Tuesday.

How about if someone asks what the day is, and you answer that one plus one is two? Imagine that on a test paper, what is Tuesday significant for, and someone answers one plus one... that is wrong! They have to be related because otherwise there is a difference between them.

So, if they are not related then they couldn't be right on a test paper, and, then there is no correct answer given. Of course you may argue that one plus one is two, but how is that Tuesday? Seeing as how it has nothing to do with the question, being the prefix, or, the part before the answer, it is wrong.

- Philosophy of mind

### Mind-body problem

Mind body problem has already been solved by myself. It is dualism spiritually, and biologically they are one, as the 'person' is the sum of their nervous system impulses and they course through the body making it work. As soon as the body stops making impulses, the soul will leave, being that no energy ever dissovles, and that it will leave a non insulated body.

### Cognition and AI

This can be solved by making the computer's goal to be to learn or to work things out, and accept the answers of the programmer as being correct or not. It

is up to the programmer to guide the computer as to what is right and should be stored.

- Philosophy of science

### Problem of induction

This complete utter uncertainty is based on the fact that it makes sense to us, depending on what we have experienced. Depending on what we have experienced we will come to acknowledge things as correct, or, incorrect, and, then we are able to believe in them. We believe because, based on our historical experiences, we will be able to think of it as right, because, it makes sense to us.

So, if you stick your hand in the fire, and it burns, then you will believe that anything emitting flames will burn you. But, how do we say that with other things? If we were to have it suggested to us that something is incorrect, then we will begin to think about it logically, in a split second come to a decision about it, a gut impulse, based on our survival instinct and knowledge of such things, based on what we know already.

So, if you were to know about things that add up, say one plus one equals two, and someone says to you that one plus two equals three, without working it out you will believe it or not, and, then you will have an opinion.

So, the induction comes from what we already know and base induction comes from what we experience in the world.

### Demarcation problem

The difference between the two sets of sciences is that one of them is based on what we have found, and the other is based on what we are told. There is however a justification for the pseudo sciences, that they all work on electricity as well, and are able to be tested. As for religion, if history is a science, then so is religion.

- Mathematical problems

### P versus NP

Can a computer find what it can verify? If the computer is not given instructions, it won't find the answer, if it is given instructions it will eventually find the answer, given time, or, find a host of answers if it is not given the instructions. Look at a calculator...

### The Hodge conjecture

Projective algebraic varieties are based on the numbers or values coming together to make sense. If  $x$  equals  $x$ , then it is easy to verify that  $y$  equals  $y$ , but, if  $x$  equals  $y$ , then all is well. That blurs the distinction between  $x$  and  $y$ , and, makes it difficult to see whether you are dealing with either, but, if  $x$  equals  $y$ , then  $x$  is  $y$ .

From this we can gather that if things make sense, then they add up to a value. If the value is based on logic, and it is absolute, then it works. If it based on speculation, then it might not work, but, if it is based on things that work, like something actually being what it is, then it adds up.

So to predict whether something is something, then you need to know what makes that thing up. If it is made up of things you know, you can predict the things into one calculation. If, though, it is made up of things you do not know, it is still what it is, but, predicting the path to that thing is based on unknown quantities, and is unachievable logically. Like in science, you break something down to things you recognise, not things you do not recognise, but, as soon as you break something down, you recognise it as being what it is, basically.

Now if you were to add things up, or go forward from a point, then you would work with what you know, and recognise new things as what they are because you have worked out what they are. So if you don't know what  $a$  is, then you can say, for example, I know what  $x$  is, and  $x$  divided by  $e$  equals  $a$ , so, step by step you find the value.

So a path can be forged with what you know, or what you recognise, and there is always a recognisable path for anything that is mathematical.

### The Riemann hypothesis

Have all zeroes in the Riemann zeta function a real part of half? Yes they do, because, they are made up by the number to the right, being that it continues, and, that means that they are all over half, or point five. Basically this means that they will always continue to add up to the next thing up, even if it is perfect zero. If you round up, you will find yourself by the perfect zero, which is neither positive nor negative, but, in this case, non trivial zeroes are making up the half to 'make space' between the values.

### Yang-Mills existence and mass gap

Does colour carry charge? Well, if you look at black cars, they absorb heat more, so, colour does carry a charge, although it maybe slightly vague.

### Navier-Stokes existence and smoothness

Liquids and gasses move due to electric charges in the air. Depending on them, the gasses move or do not move.

## The Birch and Swinnerton-Dyer conjecture

Do elliptic curves and rational numbers have infinite solutions? Well, if they did they would not be true to themselves, as  $x = x$ , always.

- Programming

### Standard form

If you can rewrite equivalent problems into standard form, then things that have alternate forms can be coded as a list of things they can be, mathematically speaking, and, in form with the other equations.

For example, if you were to write a variable with a list once, or, a basis for what belongs on the list, it will find a 'random' variable for it. Say you decide that you want to make your variables all divisible by five, then do so, until infinitum.

As you can see there is room for improvement here, but that is what I sucked out my thumb for you.

### Augmented form [slack form] and motherboard and cpu design

Why enlarge the problem for simplex algorithm? If you were to enlarge the simplex algorithm to compute the problem, it would need less work of the cpu, then there would be no problem that the more complex algorithm couldn't do.

Look at it this way, if you have to hammer nails into a wall, do you enlarge each nail, or do you use a smaller hammer? In this case the smaller hammer is in the form of a more complex algorithm.

Or, you could simplify the process of computing. If you were to take the block matrix method, where everything is compressed, then you could simplify that further. If you were to say, instead of expanding the method, say that if you were to take the variables and replace them with more complex variables, then you would be able to make it simpler and smoother.

The problem on wiki says that if a farmer needs fertiliser for his farm, and needs to work out what he needs, then he could take the area by the fertiliser, so, instead of all that complex stuff, he could take it in simple maths form, hopefully. Now, if there were a simple maths form, as simple accurate math is shorter and less complex than programming, then we would find it using the basic questions, which is optimal.

Now, if you were to take basic maths, then you could say [area] by [required amount], and come up with an answer. The problem is the computer doesn't work like that, so, we need to change it.

Now if there was to be a value for x1, and a value for x2, then it would read like maths. If you were to put that into a computer program, it would, instead of reading something like this:

$$\begin{bmatrix} 1 & -c^T & 0 \\ 0 & A & I \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} Z \\ x \\ x_s \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ b \end{bmatrix}$$

$x, x_s > 0$

... even worse, this:

$$\begin{bmatrix} 1 & -S_1 & -S_2 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 1 & 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & F_1 & F_2 & 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & P_1 & P_2 & 0 & 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} Z \\ x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \\ x_4 \\ x_5 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ A \\ F \\ P \end{bmatrix}, \quad \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \\ x_4 \\ x_5 \end{bmatrix} > 0$$

It would look like this:

x1 [multiplied by] x2 = answer  
You enter x1 and x2, and say multiply x1 by x2.

Now I realise this is binary, but binary is outdated, so, replace it with values. The values could be written to the program, so, instead of using on off switches, they would use other on off switches, basically, if you want to keep it basic like that.

In other words, you could say that on switch one equals x1, and on switch two equals x2, and so forth. If switch is on, then it indicates that that thing is one. Instead of putting them on and off, you assign a value to them, so, instead of saying ten equals 11010 or whatever, just an vague example, you say this circuit equals [input], so, you work with a menu instead of a calculator.

### New language

If I was to write a programming language using the new ideas I put forth, with the superior motherboard and cpu of course, it would be simple too. So, if you were to write a language, maths would be the used terminology, or, words. If you used words, which are fixed onto the motherboard instead of the switches, along with all the numbers, and, an x variable 'switch', that may change, then there would be less problems with programming and people could write words into the code of the computer, or operating system.

So, the operating system needs to change too. If it were written in relation to the

new hardware, then there would be no problem programming, as instead of writing that if this, then this, and listing all the 'thises', you could instead write the list of things to go into the operating system. Like, for example, if you were to write that x equals this or that, and give a list of when x equals this or that, you could double the x switch and give a temporary and next value for it, meaning that you replace the x value with a new one, but keep it in memory long enough to be read, with a queue for the next one. This may seem like a complex method to you at first, but, you will find the switches amount to two words, two numbers, two variables, etc. Then you will find that they will become fluent in the other switches in their vocabulary, working in words rather, so, programmers could say that if the man walks into the door, then he doesn't walk forwards. The program would read, to the programmer, if object one walks into object two, then no more movements until new order received.

So, the formula would be, if this, then this, basically stated, as I have stated so many times before. Then, there could be something complex, like randomness. At the beginning of the 'program' the pc could be instructed to assign certain things to the randomness of the equation, basically depending on the hands of a nano second clock - if it happens at this nanosecond, then choose that. That should do it for randomness.

Sounds good hey?

### Algorithms

The order of events, and if they stop at a certain point is an algorithm. If you were to take a ordered list of events, where do they start and end, and, what do they do?

An algorithm should start with if or when, but usually if. So if the counter rises, add to the date and time at set 'events', for your pc clock, or, for a digital watch, or even a cell phone.

Now an algorithm is based on ifs so if it reaches step two, go to step three. Now this might sound optimal, but is it? If a computer could absorb all the information at once, then it would be faster, basically.

Now to make it absorb and compute faster, it needs to have access to all the things at once. Instead of going from step to step, it should do all the steps at once. This can be done by instead of completing step one, it starts step two a split second after step one starts, so, instead of saying after step one start step two, you could say as soon as step one starts, start step two. This will maximise your output from the pc, as it will start step two as soon as it realises step one has started, which is miniscule amounts of nano seconds, for now that is the fastest it will probably operate in. Then as soon as step one is completed, step two will go through if it completed sooner, in other words queued, or, will be half way done already. As you can see it will look if you could picture it, like dominoes



falling, except that instead of there being lag between the things having an effect on each other, the program or hardware works as if touching the floor will be the conclusion of its exercise, and, that they fall much faster of course.

This 'domino effect' could be started with the program or command using electricity to spread out among the processes, so, instead of it working inside the program, it would be more capable if it were to use physical forces to power itself. Imagine a lightning bolt crackling through the 'options'?

### Conjecture

This is an unproven theory that appears right. To sift through all the wrong conjectures, you would need to calculate them first with the pc. This means that you would be able to get the right answer by working out all the wrongs in the others, process of elimination in other words.

If you were to take the idea that something is right whether it is found yet or not, you could set a goal for the processor and set it to find the right answer, not by eliminating, but by drawing a straight line to the answer. Have you ever seen a vineyard? Well, if you were to take the furthest point from the original, then you would be able to find your way through the maze without effort, as you will simply take the furthest correct path to the end of the equation, being the answer.

Now, if you were to make it a zig zag through them, it would need to remain on the path closest to the centre of a straight line, so, when faced with a decision, it will zig zag between them and try to remain as true as possible.

To endow the program or whatever with the ability to see the truth, it needs to go out in all directions at once, instead of following one lead at a time. If it were to cancel pathways simultaneously, as they contain an error of some sort, it would just block further progress in that avenue, so, while it may actually not be a straight line, it would find the path to the end of the problem itself, by 'ejecting' improper calculations. This means that instead of it going one way, then the other, it goes through all the paths at once, and cancels some of them out of the 'mix' as an answer.

This is similar to closing roads, basically, as the 'traffic' has only the right way to go, eventually. Then there is no confusion.

Overlapping the calculations is important though. Instead of asking the computer to find the answer, tell it to test the validity of the possible answers. This means it will consider all options, and, will find the right way quickly.

Now if you were to post an answer and ask if it is correct, you could draw a line backwards through the mess of calculations, or, simply join the answer to the question! If you were to start with the possible answers, then work your way backwards, as you know the problem, all you got to say to it is to link up with the

answer as fast as it can, basically.

### Programming with artificial intelligence

If you were to observe the programs, then you would see they only do what they are told. If it were to think for itself, in other words it was to ask itself questions, then it would be better. The thing that makes us different to computers is survival instinct, and a computer has no instinct, so...

Design an instinct for a computer! Simply create a chip that says when it is idle to do things, like comment on documents about the input it has received. If, for example, it was to check all the spreadsheets in the computer, and then write an idea for better working out of them, say it was to take all the values and compare them to optimum working conditions, then it would have intelligence that is primal

Primal intelligence is based on basic urges, so insert into the pc an urge that it cannot deny. We get hungry for food, so, tell the computer when it is idle that it needs to check the word documents for typos, or, to simplify the language, or, to compress the language, or, even to shorten it to important points.

Now how could it do this? If the hardware was made so it actually worked these things out, it could compare what it is programmed to do with what it is in it, adding to, or compressing the data.

If there was for instance a word document that read that the man was fired because he was lazy, it could ask for the person's name, or, add that he was fired at a certain time based on absence from the clock card logging in, for example. Simple things like this will become more useful as we find ways for the pc to look for new things to do while it is idle, like, sorting out related documents, based on dates, or content. If it decides to look for all documents about a certain product, and group them together, then it could display if the user wants it to happen like that, asking the questions for the user, but setting a limit per hour or so, as the tedious things it might do will infuriate the user sometimes I figure.

So, if there is idle time it will get along with its survival instinct, or basic 'urges', and you may choose the urges for the computer and build it into its hardware, just like we are built, of course. Then it will be very basically intelligent, and we could go anywhere from there!

### Better arithmetic logic unit ['sciunit']

The true path for progress in these things is to move from arithmetic and logic to scientific formula, as science involves real world things. Science includes arithmetic and logic together, as well as a few other things too. So, to move forward they should be based on scientific formulas rather than mathematical ones.

Programming is a language, and language is an art, and art is a science, so the logical way forward is to work with science instead of maths and logic, as it is combined then, with more.

But how do we create this 'thing'? If we were to take a thing that works, in other words is fluent in all problems, then we would have a new 'sciunit', which is based on all the things that work. Basically, if it was to work in the real world, then it would work in the computer, so, instead of manufacturing it with artificial things, use an atomic unit. This will reveal the true things inside each atom, and, will use them too. They will analyse the lay of the atomic structure, and find ways to exploit it, by running many artificial intelligence 'quests' to find the answer while idle. Then, it will find the true nature and uses of the atoms and everything making them up, with random tests into them, looking for energy and the like.

But that is something else! If you were to use a sciunit that has all the scientific properties placed into it, it will have no problem processing, well, anything. Maths is a limited language, that is why it is not used in finding properties for things. Science is the language you want to use, as it is more descriptive of the things around and inside it. This might take a while to prototype, but mass production will yield super computers, and, if you allow an entry point for new information, then you will be able to update the sciunit all the time, whenever you like.

- Biology

#### Protein folding

The question here is can you predict the final folded structure of a protein from an amino acid? Well, if it is based on the amino acid, then as it builds up it uses the amino acid's structure to determine the structure of the final thing.

If you have an x, and it is based on y's, then the y's may predict the x's makeup, basically. If you have a lot of big boulders, and divide them, you will be left with a lot of smaller boulders, and can predict where the smaller bones will be when you are done, so, it should work the other way around as well.

- Diseases

#### West Nile virus

This is a very dangerous disease! You may fall unconscious or into a near coma, your reflexes may become hyper then diminished, the spinal cord may be affected and you may develop other diseases as well. As a sign that you have it you may feel jaw pain.

To cure the first type of this disease, the asymptomatic kind, you would first develop the disease, so you cannot treat it before you know you have it. Then, you need to administer adrenaline in a correct manner, as that will keep you from fatigue, I presume, and stabilise your reflexes. To make the spine recover you need to administer growth hormones, as that will keep it in a 'young' and 'growing' state, so that it will recover as it is affected, as, as you know, something that is growing will recover, as it would otherwise be referred to as stunted, yes?

So a healthy dose of orally ingested adrenaline and, unfortunately, injected growth hormones to the spine will set the victims right again in little time, or, at least combat the disease. As always this is a cheap and working solution.

### Hantavirus

This is also a terrible virus and it mainly affects your body temperature and intestines.

To treat this virus, seeing as it affects those places of you and your body temperature, well, first, what causes your body to remain at a good temperature? Fuel of course, and fuel is sugar, so, eat lots of sugar to keep your body fueled.

Then, to take care of your intestines, what would affect your intestines in a good way? Eating correctly of course, so, what should you eat a lot of? Vegetables are easier to digest, so stay away from meat I would suggest. That should reduce effects on your intestines and reduce the gastro you might suffer from.

Eat sugar and vegetables, and you will defeat this disease quickly.

### Lyme disease

Lyme disease is carried by ticks and signs of it are that you develop a rash in a circle and then you develop aches and pains. It spreads through the blood stream, then I think it infects cells, so, like AIDS, treatment should be covered by salt administered to the blood stream then absorbing the disease into it, then pooping it out.

You should remember to take a lot of vitamin supplements while on the salt, then you should remain healthy.

### Acne

This is caused by dirt in the blood, so it is too much sugar. Teens especially are

susceptible for this, so, take less sugar and lots of salt, to make the blood cleaner, as sugar in the blood is bigger than the rest of the good things, so it will absorb all the evil sugar!

### Sinuses

For combatting this take lots of sugar to regulate and stabilise your body temperature, as sugar is fuel.

### Anemia

This is when you do not have enough red blood cells in your blood. To make more you simply feed them so they keep dividing, but, maybe you want them to divide faster? To feed them all you need to do is eat and drink, but, when it comes to making them divide faster, you need to add growth hormones, orally, to your body. This will be absorbed by all the cells and they will grow faster. I think that cells stop dividing because they reach a state where they would be clouding the body as it has reached an optimum state of being, so will only add excess to it. If you kept on growing more blood cells then you would eventually have to poop them out, but, seeing as how they are used when fighting diseases, you would be in good interest to divide them faster, and also grow them before they divide.

So to mature them faster you need to eat and drink more, to make them divide faster you need to take growth hormones too.

You can find growth hormones in anything that is young.

To make them grow faster still, eat lots of seeds of plants, as they have the chemicals necessary for growing things, including your blood cells, and then they will help you a lot. Any kind of seed will do, even weeds and unopened flowers - the sort that will become flowers - and then you will reap the rewards.

This will probably help with all kinds of diseases, as the more cells you have to fight it, the quicker you will recover.

### Cholera

The main problem is that people get sick when they are taking the salts and stuff. So, we need to prevent vomiting, of course!

To do this you need to stop the body rejecting the intake. Now why do you

vomit? To get other stuff out of your body, of course! So, you would want to keep your body from rejecting things. This means that, instead of adding fuel, you would want to eat less, so there is nothing to get rid of, because when you get sick you would be getting rid of any impurities in food, so, you would want to eat very little, or drink very little.

That would mean that you would have no impurities to throw up, or, of course, that you need to refine your food intake. That means you would need to eat things like baby food, basically, then, you would have only pure things inside of you and then there would be no throwing up as there would be no impurities inside of you to throw up.

So baby food is good for a disease, and then you can remain healthy too.

- Teaching and employment managing

### Assessments

When it comes to assessing someone for a post, or other assessment, the first barrier is language, and the most pivotal. Of course in South Africa the main languages are not European ones, but, most know English, which is a good start.

Now when it comes to assessing someone, what do you look for? Intelligence is important, but is it necessary to have someone that is clever but lazy? Of course you need clever people to move the company forwards, but you also need people that work hard. Of course finding the optimum people can be hard, so look for signs of willingness.

Now how do you identify a hard worker? Well, if they had some sports that would be in their favour, especially if they did them for a long time, as that means that, as everyone cannot be excellent at the sport, they kept trying because they enjoyed it.

So, make sure the person enjoys what you are speaking about. Ask them about it, in general, then you will be able to identify an interest in the work. Ask them what they know about it, for a job interview, as if they studied then they need to know, and, if they didn't then ask them what they like about the product. Asking them what they like about the product, try something subliminal!

Subliminal assessment could be to show them a picture of the product and then speak about something else, then ask them what they think of the look of the factory or shop or something. Even if they know about the testing method, if they answer without thinking then it will be honest, so, before they begin the interview try to explain to them to be honest and not think, as if they hesitate it is a lie. Even if they pretend they cannot hear you they do not have time to think about it,

so it is purely indicating.

For school, when you need to assess someone for something, follow the same procedure. Then you will know if there is interest.

For assessing skills, you need to see what they were thinking too. If they were lazy and thought they would breeze through it, then it will become apparent to the assessor. Laziness is a clear indicator of someone that is wrong for the job, test, or appointment.

Then you need to see if they understand what they are doing. Use the same subliminal assessment as I mentioned to see if they do. As long as they understand, are capable, and work hard, there should be no problem.

### Moderation

To keep everything working well, or to make it work well if it isn't, you need to keep the people less stressed. To moderate work might mean to take work away from one person and heap it onto another at various times - it is better to stress someone for a short while and then let them relax for a while than to have steady stress building up.

It is like expecting someone to jog the whole way, or run and walk a little of each. A clearly good idea if I don't say so myself!

### Leadership skills

Identifying a good leader is not always easy, but what I am talking about is creating a good leader. If you were to take an average Joe, they probably are not good leaders, and that is because they do not believe in themselves. The best way to make them believe in themselves is to take them aside and make them feel special.

To make someone feel special is easy. First of all taking them aside is a sign that you think they are special. Now to confirm this desire to be special all you need to do is take their weak points and focus on them first, then you ask them about the things they are average at. This will make them first feel a bit down, but as they desperately search for redemption, they will think of the things they can do, and feel all the better for it.

Sometimes people say to others that they should be lucky to not be caught in a fire, for example. This uses the same principle, to think of something worse. If they are not interested in developing their weak points, then they could at least do better the things they do enjoy.

Now take a real rebel - some schools are full of them! They are probably lazy and that is a problem, and probably loud too. Take these people and explain to them what nothing is. Nothing is something that takes more than it gives, being a leech. Call them leeches, then explain to them that they are in fact leeches. This they will surely feel outraged at, and make a scene, and explain that they are confirming that they are wasting time to learn and work, as one day they will be a part of society whether they like it or not. Then they will probably say that they have been offended, and you tell them to deal with it. As a teacher ask them for their phone number, and if they don't give it then say you are offended! Then explain it is too bad to be offended, as there is nothing they can do to get the phone number, and one day there will be nothing they can do to get the job. Life is tough, and lazing around being nothing is no way to get ahead.

So, they know that they are capable of much more, and will show improvement for a while... well some of them will, and good attitudes rub off!

### Communication skills

These skills are essential to anything that has to do with team work, which is most things come to think of it.

To make people talk better to each other, whether they are working or in school, you need to make them believe they can be understood. If you were to smother them the whole time and ignore them, they would become less positive, and will become poor communicators. There is nothing to do with laziness here, as a poor communicator does not choose to be.

What they need is to be heard, often. If they are a student phone their parents and ask them to talk to the person more, if they are an employee then phone their relatives and ask them to talk to them. I was a poor communicator for a long time, but once I heard my family talking to and listening to me, it all changed. I can say from personal experience that having one person hear you makes all the difference, and that they take interest in you and talk back.

So, now we have a floor to work on. After that they need to get involved with their peers. If that doesn't happen automatically, have these relatives bring their peers into the conversation - that will open up the idea that they are actually speaking to them, and they will become more comfortable with the idea, and, hopefully enact it with them.

### Reading and writing skills

With the importance of reading and writing in all aspects of life, it is good to teach them properly. From a young age they need to learn to read and write.



Recently I tried to learn arabic in that original form. I seemed to be able to learn quickly, by thinking of other things when I was looking at the writing. If you were to take the hello word, for example, you would find that it has something, that, to me, looks like a little bird on the right hand corner. So, I thought that little bird meant hello, naturally.

So to teach young children that reading should be related to other things they know, which is already done to my knowledge, is important.

Then to teach more advanced people how to read and write, you would need to try it more advanced, but the same principle. If you were to take the word they must learn and make them think of other things that relate to the word, breaking it down into things they can remember, they will learn, unless they are lazy that is.

- **Schooling**

### Bullying

This is a real problem in schools, but, you need to ask what it actually does to children? It causes a bit of stress where kids may be afraid to have fun, and that is bad news.

When a bully harms a kid smaller than them, it is still a matter of fun, as they will be able to have fun at the kids expense, but, maybe that is because they want to do as they please with someone else? I mean, if it comes down to it, doesn't a younger person have less ability than those that are older than them, mentally and physically? If they were to try to have their way with someone that is the same age as them, it wouldn't work as well, so, they are granted greater freedoms with younger people.

Due to this, it is a clear sign of rebellion to become a dictator with children younger than yourself. But, on the other hand, they may be demanding respect, or demanding to be adored by the younger person? If it comes down to it, there has to be a reason for it, so that must be it?

So, we know that people bully others because they want to make fans out of them, that they want them to look up to them, and they are willing to make their lives hell until they do look up to them. If they were to instead try to help them with their school work, then they would really make them love them.

But, as it stands, people bully others because they want to make them love them.

Let's take this to a work place for another angle? If people in the work place bullies the others, then is it also because they want to be loved? Moral absolutes mean that they either want to be loved or be right, so, if they actually want

something out of it, then it must be to be loved, or, they are merely amusing themselves. Where would the need to play come from? Why isn't everyone a bully?

Maybe if we were to take the idea that there might be more moral absolutes we would find the answer? Does amusement count as a moral absolute, that people want to have fun? Cats catch birds for fun, but they used to eat them. Dogs play with balls, but they used to fetch them. Maybe it all still boils down to moral absolutes?

OK, if we were to take the closest survival type thing to playing, which would be that they are learning how to fight, then we would see that older or stronger people are fighting with others about something. In the office maybe it is space, territorial in other words... In the schools they might be fighting over, still, popularity, as they have no space of their own, so, everything having a reason, they are trying to dominate younger children to share their space with them, thereby expanding their space. The feeling they need to fight for it comes from survival instinct, as they get aggressive when they want to fight for space, as it excites them.

So bullying is all about demanding love and space.

Now that we know what causes bullying, we can try to fix it.

If we were to give love and space to everyone, we would find it difficult, but that seems to be the only way. Of course it would be easy to fix in an office, where we could simply allow more time for people to phone their loved ones, but that would be harder in the school.

This means that instead of love we give them space, or their own space. When kids see others having space they get jealous, so we either make more space, or we take away all the space so there is no jealousy.

But what about kids that bully others that are in the same grade as them? Then I guess it would be because of them not liking others that are 'weaker' than them, because, again, they want to expand into their space. Everyone has a space, a territory that is sensed by the others, and this leads to bullying, seeking the easiest path to expand their own space.

Then you get groups of space, which are occupied by friends and peers, be they personal friends or be they friends due to interests. Under the current school system of grouping they are grouped by a non biased name grouping, but, for this non bullying to work, they need to group all the strong people together, where they will be afraid to look for more space, or consider it theirs because of their interests.

Simple groupings will sort things out.

If there has been some bullying so far, dealing with it could be to start anew on a clean slate, as now they know why they were bullying, and can try to understand it.

### Getting learner's attention

The best way to get kids attention is to become part of their worlds. If you are not part of their after school thoughts, then you are not part of their worlds. If, for instance, they were to bring something to class, like for show and tell, but the teacher bringing it, like, for example, a slide show of their favourite celebrities. That will get their attention, and they will listen more to the teacher from then on, hoping they say something related to what they surprised them with.

Now it isn't easy to do this every day, but maybe once a week would be a good idea? Maybe a cup of coffee for all the learners or something, maybe sports car magazine, something to get inside their worlds...

Once they have gotten their attention, the trick is to keep it. They will get bored of the lessons if they are not rejuvenated each week, so keep it up! If they were to become friends with the teacher then they would listen to them, not as a authority figure, but as a pal, and that is ideal. What is needed is not respect through force, but respect through love. Maybe they will become unruly, but think how often they would be unruly in a friend's house that they want to remain in?

It is no surprise that sports coaches enjoy this already with their teams, as they have something in common.

As a learner once you have started paying attention, you may find it quite interesting. After all, you don't know everything yet, do you?

### Computers in every class room for every learner, financing it

It is essential to have computers in every high school class room for every pupil, but financing them is the problem. It sounds to me like a one off price for every say about seven years or so, especially with today's technology being cheaper and cheaper. The hardware is getting cheaper and cheaper, and there is plenty of free operating systems to work with today, with the obvious cost being windows for every computer.

Now how do we finance this? The most obvious way would be to raise school fees, but there must be a easier way to lessen the stress on each household.

Maybe if there was a grant by the state for this it could work? I know the state has money that it could spend, and the price for this would be moderate, and once off each seven years or so.

To finance this they could, if they are in debt, try to get corporate sponsorship, or list it as a business. They could buy all the hardware and list it on the exchange, and, then try to sell shares in the learners themselves, so the kids will become computer literate, never have to carry text books, and become worth something in the market. Buying into classes would be based on their marks, and then they could interview the kids in the grades where they start to choose subjects and get them ready to work in their businesses, so it will be like cultivating the future of their business and the world.

This could lead to the expansion of every business, dividing their established employees into leaders for the newcomers and then the business could expand with the backing of a solid education and prospective ability to do well in the future. This will lead to more employees, and more employees mean more money circulating, which means a bigger economic growth, and then they get their money back through taxes.

So financing computers for every pupil in high school will become a reality, and the learners will be able to learn faster and do certain courses while still in highschool. This could be financed by the state, and this could lead also to better equipped learners when they leave school.

#### Bigger class rooms and new schools, financing it

There is a real problem with the space allocated for each classroom and pupils there in, so, seeing as there is actual space on the school grounds, they could expand the classroom space, not by building on sports grounds, but by building onto existing buildings, or, using those stupid open spaces. Alternatively they could just build more schools.

They could finance this by building the schools then listing them on the exchange. People could buy into schools up to forty five percent or so, and then buy a part of the learners that dwell in them purchasing them for contracts when they reach the age of sixteen, when they are eligible for the contract signing, where they will pledge further studies, or go straight to work for the company and all and all.

The assets here are the building itself and the learners, so there will be interest from the markets. All they need is capital from the reserve, then they can pay it back excessively and keep the profits.

- **Arts**

#### Acting

Acting is a difficult one to be better at. People act when they are with friends all

the time, trying to be exciting or something other than what they are. Anyway, this is not about making friends, this is about actual acting.

To be the best actor that you can be you need to be open minded. If you were to not try to change to be a better actor, or that you were to 'keep to your old tricks', then you wouldn't get anywhere, so, what is needed is for you to try to be more than you are, in terms of the role.

Now some people are better at some roles than others, because they feel the role on them and they take to it. Sometimes people play roles opposite to the real them better than others because they admire the role and want to be it completely, and, have all the right ideas about the role.

So, it comes down to perspective. When someone sees a old man being a limousine driver, for example, they might decide that the person is sensible and a gentleman, and, have an idea of what they do to be who they are.

Now these ideas do not change overnight, and neither does their acting skills viewed by the rest of the world - or audience - when it comes to playing these roles.

That said some roles will come naturally to some people quicker than others, as viewed by the world. Now the opinion of others is important in art, as they want to see what they see in real life played out. If a woman is stubborn, then they want to see something stubborn, and not something supposed to be stubborn.

It is guaranteed that all people will be at least good at playing some or other role, but then comes the question of confidence - can they do it, or, could they do it on a stage?

I am sure that everyone is a potential actor, but then there wouldn't be much going on in the rest of the world, and the economy would suffer. Well either that, or it would become like an armchair sport, maybe?

So how do you get into a role? Simply run a survey seeing what the majority thinks of certain types of people, and, seeing as how everyone understands majorities opinions, they will find the things that make the role what it is easily, thinking not what they think of it, but what others do.

## Music

When it comes to making music it is important to get something going that makes people dream, as dreaming is important to music. Dreaming about a lover, dreaming about a way of life, dreaming of success... it is all fantasy.

That is because it comes down to non visuals. If they were to see what was

intended it would not be personal, but having your ears taken and not your eyes means that your most important sense is affected indirectly, or, guided by the music.

It is like going to a restaurant or having a home cooked meal, on the one hand you can go where you like and eat what you like - dream wise - and on the other you have a guaranteed quality meal, which you still get to dream about I guess, in a lesser fashion.

So how do you make a good song? First you need to keep a beat, or, get one that is exciting to your audience. As time goes on people are greedier and greedier for excitement in music, observe the evolution of music from folk song to classical to modern day music, it just gets faster and faster and more and more exciting, and the more you get used to, the more you want. Of course then again some people find excitement going back in time and sampling slower less exciting music, and that is because they are seeking a break from all the excitement.

I am familiar with in the rave scene rooms called chill rooms, to take a break from the hyper activity. The music in there is slow and relaxed, so, although younger people are more used to hyper music, they also like to take a break from it.

Then there is the mainstay pop music. This is never too exciting, so people flit from one song to the next quite easily, discarding old songs in favour of new ones because they are fresh dreams for them to have, with fresh visuals for them.

So how do you make a good song?

This is the path of the black sheep, as, while you follow trends, you try to go the other way to make your music sound different - stick out. If you were to copy a successful beat, the people may be bored of it. If you were to try something new, people may not like it. So, where do we pioneer, and where do we follow?

If you were to try dreaming while you make a song, that would work wonders, as you dream something super for yourself, and make something super with your body to interpret your dream you wish to share. The key here is sharing super dreams with people, so dream super, and hopefully people will understand.

While you are working out the keys or whatever, you need to get people's opinions. Make multiple beats to share with people, even ones you think people may be less excited about, and see how they react. No harm there at all, and quick responses to your work for steady progress.

- **Disaster aftermaths**

There is always a lot of problems after a hurricane or earthquake, or tsunami. People usually just throw money at it, but, as always, there is a simpler way to deal with it, cheaper too.

Now if you take the destroyed buildings - which is the main problem - they could just use cement and the big bits of the remnants of the buildings with the cement filler to reconstruct them. This is unskilled work and will take about a day for each household. Neighbours could help hoist the pieces and be further helped by those towing people that tow away cars to get the bits back together. This goes for commercial and industrial buildings too, so fixing it can be quick and cheap.

Then there are problems like burst water pipes, which can be fixed with metal strips and a welding torch. Also cheap and quick.

How about the electrical mains? That can be fixed with basically upgrading the cables, and contract it out. There will be a quick cheap reply here too.

Nothing to disasters...

- **Surgery**

Now this is something that I should really have no idea about, but, if you were to take the basics of paramedics, which everybody knows that has completed highschool, then maybe we can do something?

Ok, first off you need to be able to close what you cut open. That means that you need to go carefully, as if you lose too much blood the person will die.

Now, if you were to sew the wound closed you still lose blood, so what you want to do is create a block so no blood is lost. This means that you would want to insulate the blood loss in a flexible water tight substance, like jelly. If you were to stick a blob of jelly into the open wound, enough would make sure that you do not lose any blood, and, will be easy to cut through and falls back into place behind the scalp. So jelly is not only for eating, but for surgery aswell.

Next you would want to bind the wound closed properly. This could be achieved by using nitrogen to close the wound, as the ice will close the wound quickly and will melt away and get to room temperature and then expand again, but seeing as how the skin and organs or whatever have been drawn to close together the cold ice or whatever will serve as a binding for natural blood congestion which will be quicker and will serve as natural curing for the patient.

The only thing we need to know now is how organs work, and that can be covered in high school biology, basically.

So any graduate from high school needs a biology subject, a scalpal, some jelly and nitrogen.

- **Civil Engineering**

When it comes to civil engineering, people can work wonders with building today in terms of original architecture. To learn quickly people need to know the forumla I have come up with, being, that leverage should be applied onto the strongest point at any given time. To find the strongest point at any given time you need to calculate, quite simply, where the last strongest point was.

If you take it from the base up you will find that the base is equally strong at all it's points for a single story, but building double stories is what we want to do. To do this we need to find where the strongest was last, and build on that point with all the leverage.

Say you want to make a building that spirals upwards, then you would want to always levearge your weight onto the last point of most support, being, that point where the walls are thickest. Of coures if you built in the same direction all the time you would encounter problems, but if you were to build in opposite directions all the time then you would make sure the support is with the structure.

If you followed a guide to acupuncture you would be well versed in building structures.

- **Farming and gardening**

This sounds quite easy, but is it? If we were to take a plant and see what it needs, it needs sunlight to grow. There must be a cheap way to supply them with sunlight throughout the night too, surely?

If we were to record the sunlight onto a solar panel, it could light a bulb for the duration of the night, basically, halving the time needed to grow a crop, so, in fact, you could grow two crops in one time period if you were to use solar panels and flood lights.

- **Tactics in sport**

### Soccer

I find the only way to play soccer is to maximise your playing potential. Of course it would be better to have extra players on the field, and the only way to realise this is with five defenders, two strikers and three midfielders.



With this formation you can switch to a four four two at any time with a wing back coming up to fill the gaps, or, even going forwards to act as a wing to cross the ball in.

Or, you could switch to a three five three formation when attacking too, with the wing backs coming forwards to act as wingers, leaving a solid midfield for stopping the flow in the other direction and also cutting out any counters, and, acting as point men for passes into the midfield instead of long passes to the other side of the field. This is also very intimidating and frustrating to opponents - to see this level of team work.

With wing backs you always can redesign your field, all you need is one attacking midfielder and you can even switch to a three four three, or, three three four formation, counting the wing backs as attacking crosses of the ball.

The thing about this formation is that it keeps everyone facing the same way - towards the opponents goals - when attacking and is also especially good for defence, as there are plenty of tacklers and defenders about at any given time in any area, and it keeps the enemy pegged back the whole time, as they fear the other team rushing them, seeing as how good teams tend to build up from the back, and they know it.

Then seeing as how they are all facing the same way, and never looking behind them, as that would be insulting to the big three at the back, they would have the best advantage of all in this sport.

## Rugby

With this sport everyone is played into a certain position, needing the number of forwards to make up the scrum pack, but that isn't the case for sure. They could bring in midfielders to fill in the holes, so there is room for experiments, but, most of the tactics in rugby is to push the others off the ball and then pass it out to the wings or others near them for tries.

Seeing as how it seems pretty cut and dried to me - maybe there is more to it that I don't see yet? - but if I were going to try to change things with this sport, it would be with training.

Now it is important for the forwards and the backs to know where each other is at any given time, so making the forwards play against the backs would be a good idea I hope? How about raising the odds and taking a full two teams and splitting them in half, so that two sets of forwards play against two sets of backs? This way they will get to know all the aspects of the game, as when someone starts learning they will learn quickly, but then reach a peak. When this happens they stop learning forwards and need to learn in a new direction, again quickly.

So teaching people how to fill the gaps in their own team would be like this.

- **Communications**

Wouldn't it be nice if the world had better internet communications? I mean if they were totally reviewed and made faster it would be wonderful.

So how could we improve the internet? At the moment it is set with a specific amount of addresses, so it seems to be fixed. It is also quite a worry with the idea of running out of space for new internet addresses, but I hear that has been fixed, I can't recall how right now, but it has.

As it stands now it is like a great big virtual landscape, with servers and port addresses to boot. How could we improve it though? With it as it is now, it would stand to reason to try to make it all wireless, for a start, but how about making the servers virtual also? I mean if the servers were just in the air, then there would be overheating or anything.

So, to make it wireless and virtual we could try to basically throw it out into the air and stuff, in the form of electricity that we prevent from earthing, maybe in outer space?

To get that right we need to, without using satellites, throw it out into the air and keep it there. First it would be a good idea to replicate everything a million times over so there will be no 'server crashing', and then maybe if we were to try to access it it would be always easily accessible? If we were to send it out into the cosmos it would remain there, as there isn't any earth to earth it, basically.

Or, we could turn our whole planet into a repository for all of it!

If electricity earths, does it disappear? No! So we could send all the signals into the earth and then replicate it a couple of billion times so that it is everywhere in the earth, then can be accessed from around us and deep space too, eventually when we are travelling. This will clear up traffic jams and make it all instantly accessible and require no servers and may be encrypted also, for security reasons.

We could do this for radio and television too, globalising the whole thing, so, in any country they can get the basic channels of the other place. Imagine people in Africa watching free channels of Europe? I think people could also pay more for their television license too then!

- **Tools**

We seem to have all the tools we need for engineering, but how could we make it cheaper and easier to use? Take a welding torch, that guzzles fuel and power, so, how could we make it better?

If we were to instead use something safe, that we could work with directly through our hands playing a part without gloves, we could work better wonders with them. This would mean that we would need something that welds metal, but is not dangerous.

I suggest that we use a liquid metal to make it more precise. Liquid metal would be quite cool to the touch, but dry like super glue - just get it off your hands before it dries! Liquid metal could be like plastic that is very durable, basically we could take some metal and melt it, then without letting it dry, add water. Then, we could take this cooled metal, that is full of water and liquified, and then add it to the structure and use a hair dryer to make it solid again, still being metal, but also safe to use. We could use a 'scraper' to get rid of the excess metal before it dries.

- **Police procedure**

When it comes to solving crimes, I thought that my light speed revergin camera would do the trick, but let's say the person is wearing a mask? What then?

Well, how about breathalyser technology? The person has to be present when they are doing the crime, and they leave a unique breathe for the crime scene, and a person walking around with a gas mask is quite noticeable to say the least, as well as the fact that these things are quite expensive, and the police could follow them with the camera technology to where they take off their masks. This double strike of breathe analysis and visual evivendence will surely put criminals away for good!

- **Consumer spending**

It is common for people to spend more than they have, but how can people bust the debts they have? Either they pay for all of it - preferred - or they would need to spend less, which I am sure they will argue that they cannot do, so let's go with plan [a] then?

If you were to spend money on things, it is gone, poof, dissapeared out of your account. How do you make more money? Well listen up, because if the bank can make money out of nothing so can you.

It is not harmful to have too much money, as that would lead to inflation, which only sounds bad. All you gotta do every so often is cut a zero or two off your currency, so inflation isn;t bad at all!

Now, for you to make more money with the money you have, simply start selling your assets or whatever you bought to someone else for less than it is worth, then buy it back from them for less than you paid. This may sound silly, but please give me a minute or two...

If you sell something for less than it is worth to someone else, then they have made a profit. If you buy it back for less than you paid for it, you made a profit. The problem comes in where the second person makes less profit, but they pay for it at a bargain and then lose some money where they sell it, but, they have paid less for it, and gotten less for it.

This is compensated when they buy something from you as well through the same system. This way you both make a profit. Please listen some more...

Now that you both have effectively paid less for something, you both have money left over. So say you and your neighbour go out to buy a new car each, you both sell it to each other for less than you paid for it, and buy it back for less than you paid for it, making a profit each.

Let's get technical!

So you spend a million rand on a car, and sell it for five hundred thousand rand, and buy it back for a hundred thousand rand. That means you have the car and nine hundred thousand rand left over. The other person does the same, and also ends up with a profit and the car.

This can be expressed as  $[a] - [b] + [b] + [c]$ , basically. Cost minus asset, plus asset plus profit. If you double this, it is  $2[a] - 2[b] + 2[b] + 2[c]$ , which works out to be the first equation again.

Still don't believe me? You spend your money at the dealer, then you sell your product for less than it is worth, then you buy it back for less than you sold it for.

Let's get even more technical...

If you spend a million rand on a car, and so does your pal, then you both lose a million rand, ok? Now if you both sell your car to each other for less than you spent on it, you both lose said amount of money but gain the same asset, so, you have effectively spent one and a half million rand on a million rand product. Ok so far it is a bad idea, but, if you both spend just a hundred thousand rand on the same cars again, you have made a profit of one and a million and six hundred thousand rand, minus nine hundred thousand rand! That works out to seven hundred thousand rand you have made along with getting the car! You may repeat the process to make even more money, of course

The economy doesn't suffer and you can finance anything you want, all you

need is capital that comes in your salary each month.

- **How africa can catch up economically**

If Africa were to try to catch up with Europe and the rest of the west, they would probably have a hard time. Not anymore! They can catch up within three months if they follow this procedure...

If they were to increase their own economies through making the more productivity, they could start by financing their own development by investment from the west. The west sees Africa as cheap and productive, and a growing market, so of course they would love to reap here as well. By offering great prices, they could increase interest and investment. There is little money here, but that means there are lots of people that could be employed and become part of the economy.

If the west was to invest in something dirt cheap with guaranteed profits, they could make a killing, and there will be some clever investors in there that will try it, seeing as how they have nothing to lose and everything to gain.

Then, Africa needs to drop their prices for development for this to work. How do they do this? Well they start with what they have, then they see what they want. This leads to goals, and the goals can be realised by taking 'nothing' and selling it for cheap prices. The land to develop, the building materials, all of this is dirt cheap to the rest of the world, so all they got to do is drop the price of land and construction.

This means they need to drop the price of construction drastically. That will look like a oyster to some investors, as they have the people with the skills to fill the positions, so all they need is the construction.

Or, the state could use their own land, which costs them nothing, and develop it. They could develop it through paying for building, then the builders sell their contracts to the state, who sell it back to the builders, as in consumer spending above. All they need to do is sell them things like gift vouchers for shopping to feed all their workers, or, cars, televisions, radios, etc.

This is all attainable very soon. If they build quickly, say three months?

- **Review of economic growth for Europe and Asia**

These places have attained high levels of economic growth, but especially Europe where they had a jump start with economics, education, and colonialism. This is because they went to these other lands and bought so much from them at a steal, I mean, to a warrior a gun would have been so important, to

the settlers land would have been important, so they traded, o the disadvantage of the natives.

Yes they came and basically stole everything from them, and gained so much of a lead economically that it is still evident today. You would do the same if you were them! Then they had a significant lead over the rest of the world, and they made it wider and wider.

Recently they invented cars and manufacturing, so had a lead there too, with the new technology becoming more and more advanced while the other areas were left behind. That is Europe and America.

Even more recently Asia managed to catch up with the rest of the west and leave a gap where they do not have old machinery, but rather just new ones.

Now Africa could do the same! Seeing as how they will only come into the fold now, they won;t have any recent technology, but rather just modern types, so, Africa could emulate Asia, but that is another story all together.

If Asia were to continue using new things and developing their education system they could be the new leader of the world economically.

They have risen because they were not held back by older methods that their grandparents used and tried to enforce, as the grandparents in Asia support the new ideas coming out, seeing as how they do not understand them. In Europe they did understand them but were more 'conventional' with them, slowing down the progress of the countries.

On that note, Africa needs to do the same. They need to let go of their parent's opinions, or have the parents step aside and let the educators do the work. Then there will be notable progress for sure!

- **Nucleaur weapons**

It seems that the leaders still want nukes, so how do we justify it, make sure they are never used? They are a step down from the weapons I listed in my first the works, so they are costly and dirty. They chould be scrapped as soon as fusion bombs are invented, but nobody needs something that powerful. I cannot explain what I see when I see a nuke, a dirty slow weapon that is the main reason there are no wars? Really? What would the west do with war? They have already agreed that they don't need more people to look after so won;t want any land, and wars are seldomn fought over money...

But, they are important for... well... actually they are not important at all! If you have a nuke, are you planning on using it? If so, on whom? Why? Revenge?

A nuclear free world would be the best option for the world leaders.

- **Cancer of the pancreas and liver and all those places**

If you get this disease in your body organs you can simply get an injection of the correct cells to shock treat it. Basically you inject the cells right into your organ. You can get the cells from blood donations, so, you could just go to donate blood for those who need it. The blood contains all the cells needed, and the excess blood you just poop out, keeping the cells to fight the cancer.

- **New energy sources**

If we need new energy sources, we should look for something that is non perishable, something carbon based and widely available...

#### Liquids

For this we need to use fruit. Fruit is highly available and also has a lot of energy in it protein wise, so will burn nicely. Sugar is also a good idea, as it is full of fuel for our bodies, so will do well for the cars or whatever we use it for. Mud would also be a good idea, as it is water mixed with a carbon solid and that would lead to a fuel that is based on earth, which is full of nutrients, unless it is desert sand, but, adding the water or oil will make it full of things to 'burn'.

#### Solids

Volcanic rock would do wonders for the engines of today, all that heat being released would have to be good for something? If we were to take volcanic rock and magma to produce heat - like a steam engine - we could insulate it and then use it.

#### Gasses

The best gas to use I hear is helium, but that is not so wide spread, so, let's use carbon dioxide? We could use the carbons to burn for the engine, but this is dirty and will lead to monoxide. This means that we need to use something like oxygen. Oxygen is used for fires, is essential to fires, and can be used for engines. All you need is a spark with enough oxygen, then you will have a fireball! If you feed a fire enough oxygen it doesn't need any other fuel.

Creating oxygen could be done by taking a motor engine and making it copy the process of trees. That should be fairly simple!

- **Money for the poor**

How does a person with no money make money? What do homeless people or people in poverty do to make money, for capital?

Well they could borrow or get a job, but that is boring, so, they could try to donate blood, that is worth something. That will give them about two hundred rand or so, then they could have some capital. Do this to feed themselves for the day.

What else could they do to earn money without working? Well they could sell their homes and live in a tent, but that would only be temporary. With the money they make off of selling their homes they could go play the market with the tips I gave out previously and make a decent sum of money quickly. Ok scratch the tent, they could live in a wendy house made of wood, or, live there and rent their house to others. There are always kids looking to leave home and live alone, so they will be able to chip in and share the house while the land lord lives very close by. That is for people with little money, and will work out well for them, as they could try some banking my style to make money.

Banking my style means that they lend money from the bank over a hundred years - a hundred year loan that they use their house for as a way to back up the loan - then they use that money to play the market or to buy goods with a partner and sell them this way and that then buy them back as I mentioned in my consumer spending chapter. But still we are dealing with haves and not have nots.

So what can the have nots do? Well, they could sell blood, like I said to get on their feet, then they could try some simple consumer spending my style to stay ahead and keep their stomachs full, and that will open the door for them to afford a flat or something, or a state house that they can pay for.

- **Unix**

To make the computer run faster and more stable a simple program could be written and uploaded to the os. It could be an add on to the operating system, and could alleviate pressure on the computer as a whole.

The program should not over clock the cpu, but rather block what is operating on the computer at present without shutting it down, temporarily, so that the new function can load, like a web page or a download.

This means that you will be able to use your full download and upload speeds, to the maximum capability of your hardware, and use the full ability of your hardware.

Ok, so what does overclocking do? It takes the cpu and makes it run at unsafe



speeds, so what you want to do is use a program to make the speed of the cpu faster, by making a virtual cpu in the operating system, many of them.

What is the difference between a cpu that is physical and a program that computes? A virtual cpu is the answer for now, many of them, all lined up to work together. Then you write a virtual memory, and all those other things that go into a computer, and viola you have a much superior machine at no cost, all you got to do it simulate the hardware.

To simulate the hardware you take what you have, whatever that is, and then you make a new operating system function that emulates it, and copy the 'program' a couple of times over - how much do you need?

- **Raising new borns and young children**

These young kids are at a very easy to influence age, and that can be used for good. If you were to make the child exposed to others of their age, you shouldn't be fussy, as they will gain knowledge and habits from that child that they admire, and what they admire at this age is usually something that they have been taught to admire. If they hear their parents shouting, looking up to their parents, they would think that this is the way to behave, so, if you as a parent do shout, then they will copy you, as they want to be big too.

That is the real thing that keeps them copying older people, that they also want to be big and able to feed themselves - that is why they fiddle in the kitchen, they know the fun stuff that 'goes in' is there, and they want to eat it all.

But why do they draw on walls? Well, if they see something in their rooms that is like a poster or something, they will want to draw it over - copy it - because it brings them comfort. They want to bring their world into the hall or living room, so they will feel more comfortable. If you don't want them to draw on walls, bring their world into these places, and you will find them not drawing on walls, but instead feeling comfortable in these surroundings they have had made for them. This might seem strange to your friends, but are you embarrassed of your child's world? Think of all the stress you will save on this point, it is important to fill your house with all sorts of children's drawings or posters so that their little world becomes larger.

If you do that then they will feel comfortable all over the house, and then their little world will expand. They will become more adventurous and stuff, and feeling comfortable they will forget about trying to feel comfortable, and try to investigate. Think also of all the tears you will save of theirs! The time they waste with trying to get comfortable will be saved and used to experiment with their worlds, and they will learn faster.

Think of the places they spend time, think of their little creches, they are full of

things to make them feel comfortable, and think how quickly they learn there. You will be grounding them for a great future full of intelligence. If you lay a brick that says that fire burns at an early age, then they will have that as a near instinctive guideline. Think of all the language you could teach them? If you have time, because they are not crying nor feeling uncomfortable, then you can go on and teach them things, making a game out of it of course. Like a maze, like a white board, like a picture book, the advantages are great for them then.

Try posters of Disney characters that start with the name of the first letter of their name, then they will learn to match what they see on television with what is in their world, and the advantages here are also great, as they will take to reading faster.

To get them to talk better, maybe watch television with them. Ask them what the people are doing, or what their names are, or, what are the things around them? Then they will, still having a great time in front of the television, take to speaking faster. This requires a bit of time and is not hard work, and they also won't damage the picture book they would otherwise be 'learning' from. Then also you are not viewed as a adult, but as a peer, which is important. When they watch television they might think of the others on the television as the subject, and then any 'comments' are from a 'peer', who appears to be watching with them!

Otherwise, it would be good to feed them at set times. Their bodies will only be hungry at those times so they won't wake up in the night, and that can be a killer for working parents - I know, I used to go to school while a baby was crying all night long! So, you need to feed them even when they are not hungry at times that are convenient for you. Leaving them to cry is sometimes tempting, but, that would be like making them feel they are alone and nobody is there for them. Now this might make them more independent, but, it will also make them less likely to take to other children, as they have been slightly alienated. Forget about letting them have their own way, they cannot control themselves yet, and you want them to be able to work in a team, don't you?

So far my advice is to put posters of Disney characters on the walls, with letters next to them for their initials, and then watch television with them, and force feed them at certain times that are convenient for you, as a parent.

Next, we need to make them open minded. When they cry, what do you do? Do you do what they usually like with them? Why does that seem to be the thing to do? Maybe they are bored? Things that usually work to make them at ease is tempting, but this is repetitive. Think how much they like new things, when you bring something new into your house, then they like to play with it. If they like to be around new things so much, then surely they would like new things when they are upset?

As a point of difference, they like to be around people they know. Being with new people may be exciting, but they like to be with their mommy and daddy a lot.

They also like to meet new people, but not so much if they do not 'see' something in common with them. Seeing as how all kids consider themselves good looking, because it is natural to think that, and, they are always told that, they will take to better looking people more, basically, or, people that remind them of the people they see on television or the objects in their room. For this reason it is important to have something that reminds them of their teacher in their rooms so they can feel comfortable while at school or creche.

So to make a kid more open minded they need to be exposed to more. Think now do you teach them five words they like, or try new words for them? It is important to expose them to new things in the world, to take them to museums to hear the whales and see the bones and pictures and fancy jewels. This makes them stop wanting to be in the arms and wanting to play with new things. Bombarding them with new information will make them more open minded, or, if they remain closed minded, there will be a lot in their closed mind to build on.

But, the most important thing to parents I find is making the child learn quickly, as this will be the biggest advantage for them in school, and therefore life.

To make a child learn quickly, they have to have confidence in themselves. If they were to try something and fail, they will think that there is either something wrong with the object, or themselves. So, if you were to sit and play with them, do you blame them vocally or the object? If you blame them then they think they are unworthy, if you blame the object too much then they think they are perfect, so, when something doesn't go right for them, what do you do? Things need to go right so that they become confident you see...

Basically the best thing to do, is not even to say it doesn't matter, because that would make them rebels I guess, but rather to show them how to do it. This will make them listen more to you as a parent, and respect you more. It may become a bother to have a child come to you with every problem they have while they are young, but if you love them and want them to be confident in themselves, not rebels, and not little 'stuck up' people, then you will show them at any given time, and put time aside to watch them get along with the world around them, just watching to see that they are doing everything right, and showing them the right way to do things, hopefully before bad habits form.

So my advice to new parents, for what it is worth, is to create a world where their comfort zone is expanded, force feed them at times that are convenient for you, watch television with them and comment on it, get something into their room that you want them to look for in people, expose them to new things outside their comfort zone, and watch them and help them all the time with the objects and words they encounter.

- **Raising school kids**

When it comes to raising school kids, it is important to understand they don't admire their own parents as much as they used to. This may be difficult for the parents to accept, but now they have exposure to celebrities to look up to, who everyone knows of. If their parents were famous then they would still look up to them, but they probably are not. They want to be loved, which is a moral absolute, so they want to be like the people that are admired. Even if their parents encourage them to be around 'decent' people like kids that learn a lot or do good things, they will be lured by the temptations of 'popular love'.

Now there is little you can do about this, but there are some things you could try. The cheapest shot would be to show them what gangster rappers have to look forward to in life, a lot of excitement, but not true happiness. These tarts that prance around playing with boys hearts, these mach men that get all the attention, is attention all that important? I mean does it, for example, get you into a nice house with a nice car? Take them to the unemployment lines and show them the people that are very cool, but cannot keep down a job, or even get one. They might say that is because there are not enough jobs, but you could say that there will always be opportunities for people that work hard and do good things.

That may have an impact, it might not. To make it an impact try this, get a lot of eggs, if you can afford them, or a lot of fruit juice - anything nice you can afford - and a lot of cereal. When they do well in school feed them the nice things, when they do something good, feed them the nice things, when they are polite feed them the nice things. Phone their teachers and ask what they think of the kid, be interactive with them, reach out. When they do something wrong, cereal and water for them for breakfast. They will complain no end, but they will learn this shows what life will be like if they do not do 'good' things. This may seem harsh, but it copies the christmans principle.

If that doesn't work, say they are real rebels, then make them read the paper or watch or listen to the news instead of doing homework. Take a certain period you know they should be doing homework, but are not to your honest knowledge, and say to them they don't need to do their homework but rather can read the paper with you and watch the news. This reality shock will have some effect if they pay attention, and seeing as how they don't have to do their homework they will probably listen. They will see all sorts of corruption, murders, celebrity scandals, and stuff like that, not the nice things about those people. Then tell them that those celebrities all probably worked hard in school, or they would have become druggies on the side of the road. At this age, hopefully, they still think drugs are bad. Tell them these people are so in love with the feeling of being the main people that they need to fantasise to keep the feeling going, and turn to drugs, which they do. This will probably make them do one of two things, maybe they will try drugs, which goes against basic primary school ideas, or they will look for the bad things in these people more, and maybe make some stuff up too, because now they think of them as bad.

Ok so that is the rebelliousness out of them so far, hopefully, and getting their

attention for sure!

Now you need to make them receptive to others that are good. It is no good burning one bridge and not making a new one for them!

To bring them into working well, a simple reward system should do, or a negative system too, your choice it would seem. With a reward system you don't take anything away from them, but rather give the things in excess for good work or deeds. With a negative system you would give them nothing, but take away for bad things they do. I think the most effective is a mix of the two, from my side.

Now that you have gotten even more of their attention, it is important to encourage them to do things with their time. They may just sit in front of the television, but that constructive time is over! Time for television is at a young age when they are learning new things, so they can gather nothing at this age except bad influences from the things you so hate to see them watch. This means they should be banned from television at this age - primary school age - as they will learn nothing with what they watch. This is the attitude process of their life, and you need to make sure that they form a good attitude, or, they will fall into a black hole!

To make them get a better attitude encourage them to be social or constructive. Get them lego, if you can afford it, or encourage them to work in the garage or kitchen, a bit sexist, maybe, but it is true!

Too much of a friend leads to boredom, and, idle hands are the devil's playthings. So keep them busy at home or out doing sports, the more idle time they have the worse they will turn out, guaranteed.

That should do it for kids. Expose the evils of the pop world, make their acts reflect their lives at home and encourage them to be sporty or constructive, and, whatever you do, do not let them idle too much!

- **Raising teenagers**

At this age they have been exposed to things from a young age and have some or other interests, so it is safe to allow them to watch television again, which they will either have forgotten about, or be thankful for. Remember this is idle time, but can be sorted into something constructive and a release from the 'tortures' of young life where they were shaped into something better. They may watch pop music and all that, because at this age they will get to it some way or the other, and it makes sense. They are beginning to be free, so allow some freedom. They will usually be wanting to go to parties, so let them. They will probably try new things too, because, like they admired their parents, they now admire all the older people with cars and all that stuff, and will become exposed to this at this age.

Hopefully you have laid the foundations so that they already have some interest, because at this age idle hands are very bad indeed!

Now you get lots of different sorts of teenagers, and hopefully you will have one that is considered with getting somewhere in life, and not fantasising about becoming a porn star or something else that is weird and comely to them. Then they will hopefully already have an interest, so instead of trying to climb into the twelfth graders car they will be more concerned with how it works and how it performs. You see, all that time paid off! Now they have something practical to occupy themselves with instead of trying to get high because they have nothing else to do.

The girls, well, they could also be considered with how their boyfriends are doing in terms of what they do, or want to do, and then their pledges of loving forever and getting married will become their general discussions, where they speak about accomplishments, and then think of working too, and what they will do with their lives.

This means that they will take an interest in school, and have less idle time! Remember idle time is bad!

So now they have been given the grounding, and they have no time to waste, but time to relax, which they need, and things seem to be going smoothly. If you laid the foundations, then there is no problem from here through university, and they will make you proud, in theory at least...

- **Young or new workers**

When the person starts working, and now I am not talking to the parents but rather to them instead, they will encounter certain things and attitudes that have crept into the work. They will encounter a certain frame of mind for the work, and will either fit into it, or be rejected. Now if they are rejected there is nothing to stop them from doing their work, and if they are accepted then they will work well in a team. In being rejected I mean that they do not feel the vibe, say all the people want to talk about cars, for example, and they do not like it. Then they will find themselves talking to a brick wall, so, instead of just applying for a job, walk around the work, ask for a tour, and see what is going on. Then you will know if the people are laid back or serious, if they are friendly or stressed, stuff like that. Some people like being a certain way at work, and have formed an idea of what work should be like, and it would take sometime for them to change their minds, maybe years!

So meeting the vibe of the work is important, as it is your environment. Can a leopard hunt in the desert? Of course not! Can a cheetah hunt in the swamp? Heck no! It is important to find where you fit in, or to adapt through personal

'evolution'.

- **Funding things that are state owned**

Previously I had a few ideas for funding state owned things, but, raising taxes should never be considered first, it should be a last resort. Here in South Africa the television channels which are state owned want to have taxes raised, which is a problem as if enough people were watching them they would be making the money from advertising, basically, and seeing as how they are not, they need to get some or other way to get money in. There is a definite interest in the channels from the majority, but the majority doesn't have enough money to buy things, so they advertise on other non state owned channels.

So, how do they raise money?

I would suppose it would be a good idea to group all state owned things together for this one, as I usually do. From the money available in the country more needs to go through the channels or other institutions. Basically they can stick any amount of money they want through it and the money will return to the state by the end of the month. The problem comes in where the state only has so much money to work with, so, they need more to pay for all these things.

If they were to raise the license, there would be more people bunking the payment.

Now the television stations can strong arm the advertisers by raising the prices for advertising. This would lead to more money coming in for the channels and then the advertisers, which have a definite realistic audience with the people that watch, as they advertise sometimes in their mother tongue, and this relates to consumers more, they would be able to put pressure on businesses to come up with the goods. Raising the price by about five percent should cover their expenses, hopefully, and won't put that much strain on the manufacturers and businesses

Or, alternatively, they could reschedule their programming. Dropping an hours worth of programming a day will result in more time for adverts, and they can start programs at international standard times of five to the hour, then to the hour, ten past the hour, and so forth. Dropping under performing programs would do well then, as nobody is watching them, and they are sometimes filler anyway. I mean, take something like a program about golf techniques? This appeals more to richer people that can afford to watch real action and thrillers at any given moment during the day, so the audience for this is absent. This leaves plenty of time to advertise, I would hope.

How about other things like state charity? How do they raise funds? Well, they could try to make the way easier by getting money directly from the state, and,

that money could come from what the state receives from my economic policies to sell land or gold or something, or even my methods I mentioned in early volumes, any of those nine ways, or, from the plans I laid for funding these things. I don't want to repeat myself, and have too much going on in my head of recent things to remember. Now I hear my critics saying I don't remember, but, what would I do with it? It is written down for other people to learn, not for me! I don't have to know everything I write, all that matters is that I write it once and mail it out. So, no, I don't remember everything I write, and that is not because I am copying it from someone else, but simply because I have inferior memory recollection. So sue me!

That concludes my work volume six. Hopefully I will be able to suck something out of my thumb to do a seventh volume, and from there, well, whatever happens happens.

- **Marine Geology and Geophysics**

#### How it all formed

In the ocean there was some magma that came up and became cooled by the cold air and foreign rocks, that degraded into earth and soil. It all happened a very long time ago. You will notice that all land is connected to the earth's 'crust', if you go deep down enough, or it would all float around the ocean like a ship.

The structure of the ocean's basins was formed by the the majority of the magma just putting pressure on the points that rose up, so that is why they are formed the way they are, because they were avenues for stress relief, like a pump pumps water like a vein, with a build up in some areas before it released.

The basins formed because of the magma settling down again, in an unorganised manner.

Why they formed like they did is because the bigger the continent the more magma it would take to form, but, that also might mean that the overflow lead to a shallower basin. It is safe to suggest that the bigger the continents the higher rock around them is, of course between Alaska and Russia there would be a very shallow basin indeed, but between Africa and Brazil and Argentina there would be a very deep basin indeed.

Now going down to investigate means that it would cost money and time. Simply using a sonar device could reveal the depths of the basins in all accounts, and that could be realised by a simple submarine survey of all the corners of the depths. Averages could be used for places between the points, as there must be a gradient between them.



## Tectonic evolution and volcanic activity

There is always still some activity going in in the plates, but that is not due to magma swirling around in the earth's core, but rather due to pressure on them. The pressure comes from beneath where air bubbles out after being pressurised. This causes earthquakes, ultimately.

If the plates were to suddenly have a boost, they could make the continents form together. This would be great, as all transport costs could be halved. I myself would like to see Asia merge with America and Australia going upwards to merge with Asia also.

We could get this right by going into the earth's core, by going into the sea at very great depths, or, sending drones down there, and then telling them to blow up the foundations for each continent they want to move into place, and then moving them with nuclear or fusion engines, or a mini quasar engine. This could be honed so it could take a few minutes, so the world could become one again, hopefully.

So we go down and blow up the joining rocks, or, use a fusion laser or photon laser to separate them, then push them around so that everything works better.

What would happen to the world if they were merged? Well, if they were to merge they would allow for rail transport to and from everywhere to anywhere. However the fishing industry might suffer, but, then they will have more rivers to satisfy them, or narrow seas that could be fished nicely, calm water due to the narrowness of the sea would lead to smooth sailing and easy fishing for all the people in them. That balanced out with the prime conditions out at real sea for the trawlers, and abundant space for the fish to reproduce, will mean that it is good for this anyways.

So better transport and communications and better fishing. Railways could be laid between each now very close together continent, and so forth. Of course this remodelling would lead to many volcanic eruptions, but we could use that stuff to make the continents fixed to the new place for them. Bringing the earth together would be a good idea, and is achievable too.

We could also build mountains out of high lying land masses, with the fusion laser we could heat the soil so that it forms rocks, and form natural catchment areas for water resources, digging down to form natural reservoirs and dams, and we can dig rivers for rural people too, revitalising deserts, like with building those funny little rivers in Holland.

We could choose how deep down we cut and place them on the ocean shelf, again heating up our fusion lasers to make them join up.

## Chemical species

These creatures need the stuff they do, and what they need is what any chemical needs, other chemicals. To promote the species of chemical creatures we need to dump waste into the ocean, as those chemicals will become oxygenated and then form biomass for their consumption. The filtering of the sea water on them means they will be able to become useful to these creatures. So dump away!

### Mineral sediments

There are probably lots of new things to be found deep down in the ocean, some of them useful, and all of them in vast quantities. If we find a fuel down there, it will not lead to monoxide, as it is hydrogen and oxygen making it up, so it is a good idea to go look down there for things to use. If we were to find something that is useful, why not use it?

I am not talking about stones, what I am referring to is the actual water with the poop of all those funny looking things living down there, and if sea weed can be used as a fuel, imagine the seaweed down there, so compressed!

Well there must be mineral deposits down there, including gold and metals. Think of the gold rush, it was basically a surface only rush, so, they must go have a new 'gold' rush down there!

To get down there safely, without all that air pressure bull, they could try to use a nitrogen bubble, meaning that they let the bubble absorb all the pressure, as nitrogen is the most readily available resource, it would be a good idea to make a bubble out of that and let it encapsulate the 'ship'. The nitrogen bubble would need to be thick though, and make room for drilling machines to be deployed. They could virtually drill anywhere they wanted, and investment in this would lead to a new market, with eager billionaires figuring why not invest in this form of resource gathering?

Then there would be a knock off investment to the charities that protect the oceans, to keep the new oceans well farmed and looked after, looking good so far!

So, we go down into the depths with our nitrogen bubble, at fast speeds, say like a lift from a ship, except without a chord? These 'lifts' could have engines at the bottom of them, and at the top, and on the sides, so they should be square shaped, I figure, big enough for a drill and cargo hold too. The bigger the 'lift' the bigger the cargo they can haul. If people invest in off shore drilling they should invest in this too, I figure.

So we build this new ship and set forth into the unknown depths.

The odds of finding useful things is so large that it is a joke! If we drill anywhere

closer to the earth's core, and this is much closer, the more we will find due to the heat. The reason we find resources in mountains is because the heat was built up in those areas, and heat creates things, and age. So, seeing as how they have had so much heat, and such a long time, it would be easier than it sounds!

So, if we were to dig in the deepest places, we would find the most, as the river of magma that leads to these deposits will leave things behind. Of course mountains in our world hold the most resources, so mountains underwater, much bigger and easier to mine, would also hold lots of these useful resources. All we got to do is circle around 'mountains' underwater and then we will find these things, which may look stupid at first, but there will be gold, there will be oil, and there will be diamonds. The rest will be fuels or metals, so we cannot go wrong if we go down there.

### Past circulation and climates of oceans

If we were to look into the past, maybe we can identify some things about the ocean that would help us in the future. If we look at the currents then they will reveal that sometimes the weather, which comes from the sea, would be influenced by the currents. If we look at the influence, we will notice that low pressure systems lead to rain, and, to replicate these low pressure systems would be very good for us!

So, we need rain, and we know what forms rain, so, how do we make rain?

If we were to go out into the ocean and set up a fusion powered wind generator, we could attract the weather we like for whatever reason, but that would usually be rainy weather. If we set it up so it sent out electricity into the air, the cold rising, would be attracted to the land masses, as they want to earth. Sending out signals into the ocean that will be full of protons would make the oceans not attract the rain clouds, and then they would be drawn to mountains inland, or to high altitude places, where we have already set up our man made gorges for collecting fresh water, and dams too.

But to really influence the weather, or reverse global warming, we could send out electrons into the air, and, set them so that they gain momentum and become hotter and hotter, while still rising. You see the only hot air rises, so making it super hot, say boiling point or so, will lead to the monoxide being burned up. This will stabilize the weather and temperatures as the monoxide is burned up and will result in better more stable weather conditions.

To make nice weather, make a high pressure system. If we were to add electrons to the air, they would seek land masses, and being so full of 'static', they would deliver a nice temperature without the humidity of the south east continents on a normal map. The humidity comes from heat, as I understand it, and the heat comes from static. Oops, maybe it will be humid, but the

temperature will not dry us up too much.

OK, this can all be realised by attaching a fusion generator to a ship, and then setting it out to sea, and then making it give off electrons or protons, a very simple process I might add...

- **Industry research**

To make our industries work better for us, we need to go forwards. The temptation to create something expensive will help with remuneration for investment, but what about something cheap?

If we were to try new things with furnaces, maybe that would be a good start? If furnaces are made to mould things, why not mould them with a laser to cut it out of the mould? This could be used in foaming too, taking the plastic and cutting it with a computerised laser, and would lead to less carbon monoxide released, as there will be no flames, only radiation, which can be cleaned up easily.

The radiation can be cleaned up by using a photon laser, basically deleting it from existence. the output of radiation from this laser means that while it will give off radiation, it will destroy much more, so you use a hundredth of x to delete x, more or less. This is completely green therefore, and seeing as how they have deleted all the green house gasses with electrons being deposited in oxygen, it's all down hill from here.

- **New drills for mining**

The drills used today need some refining. They are basically only one step above something you would see in the wild west with the oil barons, so, what can we do?

If we were to take the standard drill bit, it is like a screw. If we were to make it triangular, the point and rapid expanding of the hole would lead to greater dividends. So first of all make it like a shallow sloped triangle, so it digs outwards quicker. This will result in a slower initial edge, but will lead to a faster dig after the first few seconds, basically expanding rapidly because there is more digging going on and the pressure is spread over a wider area, making more pressure and what would seem like a slower dig, but, would result in a steady dig with no breakages.

The greater pressure relief means that the drill bit will be able to handle more pressure, and therefore be able to drill faster.

To power the drill bit we could use electricity, in the form of batteries or nuclear power, for now, but as soon as it becomes available fusion powered batteries for

the machine. The thrust could come from the energy going through it down into the ground and now we look at the hydraulics.

To get the most push for this new bit, we need to use a railway approach. The tracks could be laid before the bit is released, and follow it down into the ground. All you got to do is make the bit heavy enough to displace the immediate ground underneath it, or...

You could use a stand alone remote drill bit. It could just be heavy enough and waited enough to keep the pressure going downwards so that it would keep digging downwards until the remote tells it to stop. No chords or hydraulics now, and can be realised very soon, realistically.

- **Oceanography**

The ocean is quite reactive. When it meets air, it falls down, helped by gravity. When it meets earth and ice it finds resistance and stops, then falls back out to sea with the pull of the waves, or if it is a harbour, bumps off the support beams.

So the sea is reactive to the surrounding world. If it was not, it would just cover everything under the ozone layer. Water has mass, and is sensitive to temperature.

Water is usually quite a strong thing, but, in small quantities it can be controlled. Think of waves out at sea, think of ripples in lakes, these all lead to the conclusion that water is quite weak when it is in small amounts.

So it interacts with the world, that is a given, it is not rocks of some sort! Now that we know how it has influence, in large amounts, what does it do?

If we were to take the transport of things through the currents, it is as strong as it's push force minus it's instability, being that it cowers at resistance. If you were to take it's push force, and subtract it's tendency to dissolve on contact with that force, it pushes along with the force, but goes in the other direction, like a hit and run, unless the force is enough. Take a drop falling onto the floor off a roof, it jumps up as it hits. That is evidence of it's hit and run 'attitude'.

Now if you were to take the ocean currents, they are also pushing things along at a rate, because there is so much water behind them, pushing. Now if you were to take the total pressure of the whole sea, you would have something that is limited, but immensely great. Water can only push as fast as it meets resistance, so, although it has mass, it's mass on the other side of the object slows it down with relation to how fast it can push something through the water.

The atmosphere has an influence on the ocean, and it applies pressure to it or from it through winds. If the wind is strong and low, then it will form waves. If not,

no waves will form. This comes from the ability of the atmosphere to bottleneck hot air, and then release it all at once, like in a storm, for example. The air is so stressed it makes the water unstable, and then there is friction on the surface as the cold air comes down, creating a low pressure system of course.

- **Chemical oceanography**

It is possible to extract chemicals from rain or condensing air pressure. Basically you want to take rain as it falls into the ocean and becomes salted, and seeing as how it would otherwise go to waste out at sea, they could use it to make other materials.

The materials you could make include oil, as you could take sea water with rain and make it compacted with wood. You take some wood out to sea where it rains and then you take the rain water and compress it with the wood. This will age it quickly with the salt and result in oil! Ok, you don't need the rain, just sea water.

To compress it quickly you should use a heating chamber, a large one, full of wood, and then set it to compress with heat. The heat will add size to the 'mass', but it will all melt away and age quickly, like boiling a kettle, except that wood is more heat resistant than water, so turn the heat up a little! The result will be something useful for engines, guaranteed!

- **Ocean observation equipment**

If we were wanting to study the ocean more, we would want to improve the equipment we are using. If we were to take analytics and make them so that they can measure the water better.

If you were to take the equipment and add computer technology to them, so that the calculations are done by a computer rather than a naked eye, they would be much faster. They could be set up so that they count the things they are looking for due to smell, not visually. Each thing has a standard scent per mass group, so they would be able to tell the researcher how much mass there is inside of it, accurately and quickly. This is for analysis.

For testing they could use computers again, telling them to conduct certain tests on these chemicals as per instructed, replicated out. They could for example add an oxygen atom to a chemical and record what happens visually. Any changes could be set to be recorded by looking for heat or other activity, to a certain degree. They could set this up for hundreds of samples looking for random reactions, that they can isolate and find out what happened.

- **Relationships and interactions habitat wise in the oceans and lakes**

If the aquatic species of the deep interact with the rest of the ocean, then to what end do they do this? They surely have some or other habits they follow, and that would mean that the habitat makes them do certain things to each other, be it stressful or be it making them feel free.

If they are in a dirty environment then they would likely be irritated and look away from mating, and more to territory, or leave it altogether. If they were in a close knit environment, they would likely not go elsewhere but try to expand their own space inside of it through fighting for territory.

Now in a ideal environment they would have enough space and be likely to look to mating. In the deep their mating is influenced by the health of their mate, as well as in lakes, so they would be better off as a species if they ate well, meaning that other species need to be around, or that there is enough plankton or whatever. If there isn't then they will fall behind in terms of survival chances.

If they have a lot of ships coming through their waters, they are likely to get stressed and fight among each other rather than looking out for one another, and that would lead to a poor environment for young fish creature things to grow up in, similar to a ghetto or something.

So fish are far better off if they are not around human beings at all.

- **Reforestation**

The destruction of forests leaves a lot of room for new trees. Simply sprinkle the seeds in the places where the old trees used to be, as they are full of nutrients, and then they will grow there again. This is like farming, basically.

I read somewhere there will be more trees in two thousand and fifty than ever before on earth, due to efforts to replant them.

We could speed this up even more by planting trees in places that are full of bush, like Africa. This will lead to expanding kingdoms for animals and rural people, and, will elad to more breathing air in the future. The trees will find it hard to survive at first, but will adapt quickly after the first rain fall in the area. Take this semi desert and plant lots of tree seeds there, it is going to waste!

Simply dropping seeds on the floor like from a plane would be the trick, as that is how it is done in the wild. The more seeds are planted, they will interact with the bush and pick up the nutrients they need from them, as there is no doubt some form of excess there. The reason trees have not grown in these places is that they were not put there by the Creator, or evolution, but will survive there.

I look out to the mountain and see lots of trees that did not grow there in the first

place, so if it can be done there, how about these wide open spaces for the animals and breathing air?

Simple, cheap and attainable. Screw the heritage, we want air!

- **Abused children**

To save more abused children, one of two things must be done. Either they make the home more comfortable for them, or they take them out of their homes. They didn't like my idea about taking all the children out of homes to send to social groups, so scratch the 'forced removal' then, for all children at least.

If there are problems at home, let's try to solve them? If a parent is too strict, or not strict enough, then they need an attitude adjustment. That can be done, not by force, but by explanation. If you tell someone they are too forceful, they may not understand, but if you explain to them why they are too forceful, then they get embarrassed and act differently for a while, then act somewhere in between those two ways of behaviour.

If you take a porn addict, for example, and tell them not to watch porn, they will disagree, as that is like telling them they are wrong, and nobody thinks they are wrong - it is a moral absolute that everyone thinks they are right or justified. But if you were to explain to them that they are expecting too much from the world by doing this, that they will not be happy with their partners until they stop watching porn, then they will understand after they agree, and they will agree after they think about it. Explain to them that they are exposing themselves to beautiful men or women and that they take the involvement in the sex as if they were there. Now it is also an absolute that someone will prefer someone else that they find healthy, be it for thin women, or, more rarely, for fat women. They begin to think they are getting into these circles and then they are more picky with those they used to like, as they feel they have been lifted status wise, and most people that have time to watch porn are not of a high 'sex status'. After a while they will see the logic, maybe fight it, but they will know it is correct.

Now you need to do the same with abusive parents. Explain to them that they are too soft because they want to be in their child's life, that they have a fetish for being young and hip. Or, explain to them they are too hard, because they want their child to be in their circles of achievement, or higher up. In the latter case they want the best for their children, in the former they want what is best for themselves.

So it is pretty straight forward and simple, and only a fool will deny it.

So, for those fools that deny it...

Funding a children's home is not easy. If you were to take all the children that



need a home, those without parents must come first. Those that need the home also because their parent's are no good will have to wait if there is not enough space.

So, to fund a place like that, we need money, again. The state can afford to raise all these kids, they just don't. It costs only say about rental and food, which is really a low amount of money, but that comes after developments for their country and to look good for voters.

Now if they were to sell some land, they would have capital to gain interest on and live off of. Any of the nine methods I listed previously would make plenty of money to fund this, but what are they doing?! They are either doing it, or they are sitting on their hands making nice socials meeting with each other.

So try to fix it at home first. If they are too soft, explain that they are selfish. If they are hard, explain that they are too loving of their children's future, and they should relax a little and think more of their child's happiness, as nobody can live life unhappy, what is the point?

- **Education - the role of the pupil**

To educate someone is important for the pupil and the parents and the teacher. It is however all in the hands of the teacher, the pupil and the parent. The teachers role is to provide knowledge and habits, the pupils role is absorb knowledge and habits and discipline, and the parent's role is to provide discipline for the child. As you can see, the link between the parent and the teacher is the pupil, and it all seems to be up to them. The teacher I have tried to give hints as to how do a slightly better job, or to make their methods easier and more rewarding, to the parent's I have given other advice, so now onto the pupils.

The most important skill you can ever learn as a young person is to listen. You wouldn't not listen to your friends or peers, and you should also listen to your parent's and teachers. If you don't listen to either of them you will be unhappy - that is a guarantee. If you do listen to people outside your circle, you expand your horizons and broaden your intake ability, and that is good.

To listen means to take in ideas and opinions. Now you are going to learn a lot about your own little fantasy world through your peers, but if you don't listen to those that are responsible for you, you won't know what it is you need to do in your role, or, in your place.

Yes you have a place in society, and it ain't much, yet. In the future, well, you will be the future! If you were to ignore people now, while you are primed to absorb, you will be left with no grounding for the future, and, will get into trouble. That means less play time for you with your friends, and no matter what age you are,

as a kid nothing is more important to you in your little world than your friends, yes? If your friends were all to rebel against the system, would you? If you were to rebel against the system, would they? If you look around in your class at school, there is bound to be one person listening to the authority. Why aren't they your friend? Why are they your friend? Is it because you want to get somewhere, or just because they have nothing better to do? Wouldn't they also love to draw pictures in their books? Wouldn't they also love to dream all day, and talk to others? Why do they do what they do? Why don't you? Do you?

If you were to pay attention, all together, you would get through the exercises easier. Each teacher dreams of having a class that listens to them and does well, as it reflects on them. If they are trying, why not reach out and try too? If you do you will have more play time after the lesson is done, as they will allow you rewards for good work. Each teacher has their own way of 'cutting corners' too, to reward their learners with free time to talk and all that, but due to people not paying attention, they go very slowly through their lessons, and cannot reward the pupils.

Would that satisfy you, rewards? They are there to be had, so why not listen to the teacher and beat the other children up who don't? They are wasting your time you know!

Ok, seeing as how it would be antisocietal to beat them up, try to instead explain things to them, or, are they fools? Are they clowns, wasting everybody's time? What if that one child sitting alone listening got fed up with the rest of the clowns? What if they made a stand to stop all of that? Would ad populum get them? Would brute force get to them? Or, would they explain that they can do well and play at the same time if they listen then and now. That would be a bit much to ask of one pupil, so, try this...

Let the teacher ignore the clowns. If the teacher only paid attention to the one listening pupil, then the others would become jealous of the pupil - because they are 'hanging out' with someone older - and pick up a book to glance at something to try and 'trip' one of them. After that, if all goes well for them, then they would maybe try again, or find this hilarious - learning. Imagine some snot ball finding learning a great joke! That would be fun and educational. So, while one person cannot make a difference, two people can. The teacher just needs one pet to infiltrate the class and then it should pan out from there on out.

Learning is real fun when you are trying to trip others. People do it on my debate forums all the time, but it requires work.

So even if they are a jock, they will respect something or other, be it, at least, themselves. Through this self love they might learn something, but one thing is for sure, they will be far better off making jokes about terminology that they will remember than not learning at all.

- **Farming gold**

Gold makes money for the state to print, so, we would like as much of it as possible. It usually takes a while to gather, but no longer!

If you were to examine the things about gold, you would find that it is made up of certain things, and then pressurised. All we need to do is take its chemical make up and repeat it, but, then we would probably need more gold, so...

If we were to take the formation of gold, it takes time. If we were to take some rocks - ordinary rocks - and then administer some polish of gold to them, they would look like gold, but it would be useless. This means, still with those same rocks, we would need to take the ordinary rocks and place them into a furnace to reshape it. Then we would have to make it age quite a bit, so, add some magma to the mix, and then we have some soft rocks that are easy to work with and shape. All we got to do then is add some gold flakes, and viola we have gold. It looks like gold, but is not as soft, so....

We need to make it softer. If we were to take some clay, and add that to our mix of heated rocks and gold flakes, they result would be gold, after all what is gold but soft shiny heavy rocks? It is always used for jewelry, and you can use yellow coloured clay for that, and there we have gold.

Of course we could go further...

If we were to take some metal, and use that instead, well, what is a soft metal? Of course we could use some actual gold and then replicate it, through a copying metal, one that is influenced by its habitat? If we were to take water, that spreads things in all directions, but that is what we call inferior carat gold, so...

We take some oil and boil it. Then we add gold to it, a small amount, and then we take some other metal and add that to the mix. The result will be boiling oil which gets into the gold and then spreads to the other metal.

Ok, not working for you, how about this?

If we were to take some rocks, and age them, that would do the trick. To age rocks or metals we need to take them and stick them into a freezer. Cold ages things quickly, so drop the temperature to minus a couple hundred thousand degrees, then let the cold dissipate, and there you would have some gold from metals or rocks, I am not sure which.

Actually rocks make metal, and metal makes gold, so you could use some rocks, just keep dropping the temperature.

You see heat makes things grow, and cold makes things shrink. When a doctor uses nitrogen to close a wound, it ages the skin and cells to become older, and heating would cause a big problem anyways. So cold is the answer, as the universe is cold and yet stars form in it.

Cold makes things contract, and age. If a stone lies on the beach it gets eroded by the weather and sea water, but, if it is cold then it will get smaller faster. Things die in winter, but that is organic things.

If you were to take a rock it would get smaller and smaller and more and more compact, forcing the chemicals out that don't belong, like squeezing a pimple. Those things just get more and more compressed.

The theory also goes like this - if diluting gold leads to rock, compressing rocks would lead to gold, although in smaller amounts, and there are plenty of rocks around! You may want to use something powerful like a fusion generator for a big room or cargo hold though.

- **Lower retail pricing for super markets**

With the recession still in the works, the supermarkets will have some work to do to make their prices affordable again. They could start with selling in bulk too.

If someone comes in and buys a lot at once, then they get a discount, so why not discount all the products? If they can survive on less, and they will sell more, then they will make more money in the form of capital.

If they have full shelves then they need to sell some of that stuff! If they were to lower prices they would make more money. What good is old produce? Think of all that stuff at the back of the shelves, it would be like a clearance sale every day, basically. If they were to lower their prices, they would clear out their shelves and then their employees could work half days, save there too!

If the salaries of their employees cause so much union action, then they could just pay them half day for half days work, and save there too.

Say they pay a thousand Rand for a shipment of eggs, then they were to sell them for three thousand rand normally, then they sell them for one and a half thousand rand instead - halving prices - they would sell out quicker. Say they spend a hundred rand on the people to sell the eggs, then they spend just seventy five for a half day. Still making money. How much money do they need to make? They will survive like this, and get rid of excess stock, and have more free time to spend with their families.

But I think I need to persuade the shop owners.

If they were to reduce profits coming in directly, they would grab more customers. Of course if one supermarket dropped prices then the rest of them would be forced to as well.

So, open a new unions super market! They could drop prices drastically, as they will share their papers with all their people, and that would lead to a market collapse in pricing, guaranteed.

So, what do they have to do to finance this? They could just get the capital from the bank, as they are a listed organisation, and then open a small market. It will flood over with customers, so expansion will be rapid. One store in each city, basically. That would make it affordable for all the people, and then they would see the other more established people drop their prices.

This won't harm the markets at all, in fact it will promote productivity, and things will become excessive for the man on the street.

But, I am still against unions, but, seeing as how they can do some real good, I guess maybe there is a place for them, basically, and if they stop or whatever, then people could just form a new one, so they are here to stay.

- **Relief**

Sometimes relief can look like occupation, look at Iraq? That is a real thing that happened and then they needed to remain because they were unstable, but what did they go there for? To help then leave them to ruins?

If they were to settle in an area and help the people, do the people want them there? If they are helping them with food, they are welcome, but when it gets past that they usually leave, except when it comes to security of the state.

Now, for a recent example, the earthquake that affected Haiti, they need to rebuild quickly and get water flowing quickly.

Then they need to do more luxurious things, like get electricity going again and for that they need their wire people to have houses rebuilt first. If they were to go out to work, they need some place to rest, so they should have preferential treatment, in this case. Any non commercial or industrial sector persons should have preferred treatment so that they can get mobile and help again.

Sounds unfair, but do they able help? Why not have more able as soon as possible?

- **Catering**

With this work there is room for improvement, as with all the things I discuss. If you were to be a restaurant owner, you want to get people to come to your restaurant, so you want to make the food really good, but, it probably already is. If you want to make an impact with quality or price, or service, or 'habitat', you need to make your service known for one of those things. There are always clients out there for you to take anew, so, they would like to know what to expect.

Now if you were to make a statement with your clients, you would identify yourself in one of those roles. If you were to identify with one of those things, then they would relate you to their peers who are probably looking for the same thing as them.

Branching out and contacting other people that can bring you some business is also a good idea, but that is common. What you want to do is get into the businesses themselves, so, hire some 'sales people' or reps to go out and bring in the clients. If they don't bring any in they don't get paid though, they need signatures to make their claim.

- **Emergency medical technicians**

If they were to have guaranteed mobility, then they could do more for the people. If they were to have their perks include a speedy helicopter, then they would be able to do their jobs better.

Now if they were to get issued a helicopter with a cheap Volvo airlines engine, they could get these helicopters running on the coil engine or whatever I called it.

This means they just need the rotors of the helicopter, quite cheap, and the rotor is also quite cheap as a stand alone component. To finance this they sell their 'company cars' and ambulances. Financed.

Thank you for reading the works volume seven. They are getting shorter and shorter now, but that is because I like releasing them for you. I hope that is not a problem for you.

I just got hold of the job shop and will begin with that shortly, but before I do, there is some other things I need to do. This is Brett Norjete with the works volume eight.

- **Good will towards others on earth**

To make this a reality there are a few things we need to do. First we need to relieve stress. That could be helped by hiring a personal assistant for every two

employees you employ. When a company pays for their employees, they only spend a little, but when a company starts losing money, they should hold onto their employees, as to process more material or figures or whatever, they need the people to do it, so to keep up production potential. This means hiring another 'worker' is quite cheap, and reduces stress on those that remain. So stress is sorted.

Then we need to make them more energetic to be friendlier. This means sugar in excess for all your employees, and they will have more energy in them, and in talking they release energy. So now we got them less stressed and talking... great!

The results from this should do the trick for working people, and the effects will rub off onto younger people.

- **Snail technology**

There is a species of snail in the Indian jungle that has fantastic armor that got discovered recently. They say it's armor could help with building aircraft and sports equipment.

To replicate this effects of this armour would come down to taking it and making it into a seed. If the snail reproduces, and it probably lays eggs, take the snail and feed it well so it lets off lots of eggs. Then administer growth hormones to the eggs so they grow faster, and then you have plenty of shells to use.

- **Further funding for NASA**

To get more funds for NASA they need to raise money of course, maybe capital they could stick in the bank and use the interest?

To raise the capital they need to sell some of their ideas to the state. They must have something worthwhile? If they were to get - because they want to fund more research - loans from the state, then they could try to start that happening.

If NASA was to want to train people, they could do it internally. If they want to train people to do something that someone else is fluent in, they could hold after hours tutoring with them and then have an oral exam, and then get a NASA signed certificate, diploma or degree, that they will recognise internally and in the rest of the science world.

To research more, they could contact state departments that are helped by the research and receive a contribution.

- **Wage demands**

There is increasing pressure on the people on the floor to get an increase so they can afford to live, but, they should be satisfied with the new union supermarketes to keep the fed.

If that is not enough, then paying salaries can be done internally to a satisfactory ten percent increase each year if the company were to increase their revenue, basically.

If the company were to buy the gorceries in bulk though from the super markets, recieveing orders from the people, then they could make a bit of a profit, and, save their employees money. They could take the orders and buy them in bulk from the supermarket, and then deliver them to their employees each friday and, say, Tuesday or so?

That would satisfy their needs, so maybe there is no need for salary increases?

Of course they would need to do other things besides eat, so, they could pay for that in bulk too. Say they all want a alarm system, the company could go to the alarm people and pay for it in bulk, taking over the 'contract', and get everyone involved in the same alarm people.

That would save them even more money, but, if that still isn't enough...

Wages could be raised by a roatation system. Everyone goes onto a list and says the assets they want to buy. The people are randomly chosen from the list and the people that come up first will get the bonus for the week or month for thier asset, and, then the others just need to wait.

Of course if they don't want to wait, they could give them their bonus up front, and then decrease the wages or salaries for the rest of the year, effectitively the company will lend them money so they can buy what they needs now, and not have to buy on ph or rental to ownership. That will save them a lot of money, and then the business sector will get their money up front.

Winners all around!

- **Faster drilling for resources**

To drill for resources more effectively, we would need a new hydraulics mechanism. For this we need a new way to do 'push' mechanically.

To push faster, and with more pressure, we need to use a, first of all, thicker 'arms', and then more slippery meachanics. To get this right they need to make it, instead of a straight line, as in 'hinges', use a rotarty system like a tractor's



'tool'. This will keep the pressure on long bits off the hinges, and will keep it going with three 'rotars', three triangles, always digging and going down, until stopped.

This will make drilling and mining much faster and more effective.

- **Project management**

With this they are trying to give their projects structure, and appoint the right people for the right jobs, and then get the right things done in the best possible order.

#### Structure

If there was to be the best structure, it would be for the project to be starting in a way that gets the essential information out first, that, even if it isn't really the beginning of the project, it is the way that affords the basics for the rest of the project, like a pyramid would be to start at the bottom so it opens up options of directions to go in, and allows the most bricks or whatever to be set the next time around.

If the base is laid first, then it provides the most places to build next, as it covers the most area in physical world, but you can surely see how it relates to the planning world.

#### Positions

To get the right person for the right job, you need to look at experience. If they are experienced in something related to a certain job of the project, then they are a sure choice.

If on the other hand, they have no or little experience, they should work in between people that do. Say there are three jobs, and one is a link between them, then put the person with no or little knowledge there.

This might sound like suicide, but with two people telling them practical ways to do things, you will not only get the project done quickly and effectively, but it is like training also, for the future.

#### Order

To get the things in the right order, it is basically like structure too, but, it will also be getting things to start where they should. Conversely if you start with your goal first, then work your way back to your tools, you can create a 'web' between end and start.

If you find a particular part more important than another, do that one first.

Say that there is an income tax form and a salary form, of course you would want to do the salary first, but, the income tax falls before it on your plan. In this case you jump ahead and do that first, as it may be useful in other areas too that can be started by others when they finish their roles in whatever they are doing, based on that form.

- **Business management**

To run a business you need people under you, or quite a bit of knowledge, but having people working for you is a must for a big business.

To run a business, one of the most important people to have working for you is an accountant. They will make sure you keep your books in order and help you make a future plan for finance. If you have this knowledge then you can check what they are doing, or do it yourself.

Make sure that your team has no problems. If they are nice towards each other it relieves stress, if not then they gain stress, which you as the boss do not want your employees to suffer from, because then you suffer.

Listen to your employees. If they come to you with an idea, hear them out. If they come to you with a problem, listen again. Praise them when they do well, and explain to them when they do badly. If you praise them they will get hungry for more praise and maybe even dream about success just for the praise they will receive. If they make a mistake then explain to them what they did wrong, and don't ask for reasons why, as that will make them feel bad, or shift guilt. Explain a mistake was made, and how to do it properly. If however they put forward a reason as to why they cannot do it, take it into consideration, but don't ask for a list of what they are complaining about, but rather a list of what they did. A quick survey of this list will hopefully reveal the problem. Just remember not to open the door for this pessimistic blame shifting, that is a bad habit to get into.

- **Office administration**

To run an office effectively you need to know where everything should go. When people bring personal things into an office, it might create a mess or upset things, unless they are hung on the wall or somewhere. Things like kettles make the option of messing boiling water on paperwork a real possibility, for example, but that isn't proper office admin, that is common sense!

To run an office effectively you need to know the people and what they need. If they need a painkiller at a certain time, it is up to you to know this. If they are having marital problems, it is up to you to know this. For this reason, seeing as

how it can become so personal, the best people to have on this job are women, as there are things our western culture condones if a man deals with a woman, but, strangely enough, not the other way around. That is because of western culture, and it seems to be spreading through out the world too like that.

Besides the personal stuff, there are other things you need to know, like all the contact numbers of people to handle problems, like pc support, like maintenance, like project management, like the big boss. You need to spend time with all these people so that they know what you are like, and that you are not the worst case scenario that they might think you are if they had not met you. Spending time with your personnel aswell will be a good idea, as then you will know more about them.

Actual work wise everybody needs to look after themselves, with your helping hands guiding them. If you are there for them, then they will make less mistakes, and be able to fix them quickly if they do. Getting to know everyone's habits when it comes to mistakes you could stop by their cubicle and ask if these things are take care of. Noticing habits in your personnel early on will make things better.

When getting to know your work force it is important not to think whether they are nice people, but rather to generalise them. If you were to put them into categories, you will find it easier to assign attributes to them, values that a persoal relationship would not allow. If you need something doen, you can think of your knowledge of their abilities, and not what they have said to you, so, listen, but also be a bit judgmental. It is fun to be judgemental, as it allows you to dream about them a bit, making your own resume for them. With this approach you can be unbiased and go to their peers and ask what they are good at, and adjust your own idea of them. People in the wok place are after all what others see and not what they see themselves as. If you were to ask someoen if they are good at something, or if you were to ask people that rely on that being good whether they are good at it or not is the key.

- **Bookkeeping and accounting**

Bookeeping and accounting are very important to every business. If you were to keep your books in order you would know exactly where you stand, and could help with planning for the future.

In accounting you want to keep all your debits and credits seen to and acknowledged. This is done in a ledger, but, if you were to write in different colour pens for each it would make your job much easier, say black pen and blue pen?

If you were to also do it in windows excel, you would have an easier time. Then you could write and rub out as you see fit, then copy it out or print it out. Then

you could file it and store it easily. I see no more needs for ledgers!

- **Admin clerical**

To work for the admin in a clerical position is a great opportunity to get ahead. Other people in other positions will also be eligible to take their places, or work alongside them, but the clerk will be the best choice, as they are exposed to what they need to be to do the job.

If the work goes on a system where the same things keep happening to be dealt with, and you are always doing the dirty work, you can point out to your boss what their decisions were to get you to that point, and impress them no end with your observations, proving that you understand the theme of the business and that you could also continue for them.

Sooner or later someone is going to notice your perception of the work and maybe promote you. Always try harder, as you are in a better position to fill the gaps. An all rounder that also specialises in the things dear to the company is the best choice!

- **Alarm system installers**

To set up alarms correctly you need to hide the monitors so you cannot see them from outside, as then there will be no panning based on them from the outside. If you were to stick them in corners, that would be the best bet, along the same walls as doors leading outside.

When it comes to responses, it is usual to encounter very little traffic at night when most burglaries take place. It would also be a good idea to make sure that your sensors take a retinal scan of the people outside the house or property, by scanning the room, whether the alarm has gone off or not, but is armed, so that it doesn't actually take a detailed image of the eye, but rather a basic image, which should be quite cheap.

Simply set it to measure the eye dimensions of the person and then report any great differences to the alarm company. This could be done by setting it to scan watery surfaces and look for patterns, so it would become familiar with fish tanks and pets eyes, but not with intruders eyes.

- **Electricians**

This is quite complicated, as you need to find the right wires to attach to the other right wires. If you were to make sure that all the same colour wires joined with each other, then you would make it so it works, extension wise.

To make this easier, in other words any wires go anywhere, you could join them all together in a bunch, by making sure the wires themselves are all joining, so that every wire is connected to every other wire.

This will guarantee that the right current goes to the right wire, as electricity is highly conductive. When it comes to cross talk - where the currents interfere with each other - that can be cleared up by making a simple 'adaptor' wherever you feel.

Each wire goes into the adaptor and gets spun outwards into the adaptor - which is actually just a metal box encased in plastic - and all the wires meet up with and are held by their plastic holder thing. Then you use something similar to a train track regulator to make catches until you are satisfied.

This is cheap and easy to learn.

- **Burglar bars**

When you place burglar bars on a place, you need only to make sure they are not weak or brittle, as people today smash them out. For this reason place burglar bars only where they can be heard being smashed out, or, place them on the inside of the glass.

Maybe if people were to replace their windows with burglar bars mixed with little glass windows, it would be better for everyone?

- **Injection mould setters**

With this trade it is about setting calibrations for the mould. If you were to set them wrong then it would end up wrong. Of course there is a bit of technical stuff to do as well, but not hard labour as it were.

To set the instruments correctly, you need to first of all make sure all the parts are working. It is easy for the designer of the mould to make sure that the little lights indicate whether it is set up properly, and that is also easy. With this guide it is quick to set up.

Then you need to make sure that you got all your angles and quantities set up right. Trial and error will work here, so you could start from scratch, as all you will do is overflow the mould with foam or plastic or something, or, if you are working with metal, then it will spill over back into the tank. You could even forget all the quantities and arrive ten minutes before you need to do it and run tests again, losing some extremely cheap plastic stuff or overflowing the metal back into the furnace.

The mould doesn't change shape, so it is easy to do.

Setting the mould up though is also easy, as it comes also in a mould, but that mould is made of metal and set up in a furnace.

To make that sort of mould you need to weld. With this sort of welding you simply take the pieces of metal and then fit them together to a certain degree, but for that you need maths.

To make a 'super' or 'mother' mould you need to have a design in front of you. It could be written in maths bull or it could be written in English, their choice, but, knowing the arrogance of these people it would be written so only an engineer could understand it.

Now, for the mould to come together in terms of English, we could write a descriptive guide to putting it together. You could say that the thing looks like this, with these measurements, no algebra or trig or whatever needed. You set out a few angles that anybody understands along with the measurements. Anybody could now design a mould!

- **Toolmaking**

This is similar to what I wrote above.

To make 'tools', because they are not actually tools, but moulds, you do as above, but, to make actual tools, you would want to actually make the saws and hammers.

To do this, literally, you would want to take an already established tool and use it to make a similar tool.

If the tool is electric, follow my ideas for making electricity conduct.

To design electric tools, you would want to use a battery or power supply that sticks a current into the tool. Then, you would want to make the things turning turn the tool.

#### Making a electric screwdriver

To make an electric screw driver, you would want to make the little turning joints make the screw go forwards. You could do this by attaching three or so circular turning points to a hollowed out swivel shaped 'outer screw', so that it will be driven forwards into the object. Figuring this out may be difficult, so let me guide you...

Take the three circular joints you will find at a hardware store, or construct yourself from a manual showing you a picture of them, and then trial and error it until you get it right. If you think it works, well fit them together and see if they make a connection. If they do, then they will drive the hollow 'outer screw' forwards.

To make the hollow outer screw, simply make a mould for it and let rip, be it plastic or metal. If it is metal you will need a furnace though, which isn't out of the question though.

Before you start you need to design it, and without maths, you need to do some measurements and figure out how to do it in your mind. Remember the components are, electric current, motor, three or so circular 'pistons', hollow outer screw, and a plastic covering for all of this.

The easiest part is covering it, and the hardest part is figuring how the motor will operate. The motor should be bought, or constructed yourself from wikipedia, if you have access, or if you don't simply go to your local library. It will show you how to set it up.

So you got your English measurements that you understand, and then you got your components. Now all you need is a welder, or super glue, or to make holes with a drill or circular turning screwdriver through the plastic and metal, which could take a little while, and then you buy some little screws to screw into them with your fingers or a knife, or, if you have one, a screw driver.

Then you have your own electric screwdriver! Now it is up to you to refine it and find what you could do to make it smaller and such, and then you could, well, sell them, and charge half the price of the hardware stores.

As you can see you can do it yourself. Enjoy!

- **Drivers**

For drivers of vehicles you need a drivers license. I luckily have some tips for passing your drivers test!

OK, so you in your car with your examiner with you. What now? Well, act like a retard even if she is a pretty traffic officer. The trick to passing your drivers is to be a 'nerd', and a 'parent', like Marge Simpson. If you had a good instructor the habits formed will still be fresh with you, so, when you are learning, don't cheat, as tempting as it might be. Look here, look there, just do it, and don't forget.

The best way to pass your drivers is to ask to drive at night when there won't be any distractions, or in a remote area where there are no other drivers about. During the day there is a lot of things going on to break your concentration, but,

hang on, you can get used to it! If you always drive at peak hours with your instructor, then you will be used to slowing down and repeating the processes over and over again. Driving at these stressful times will do you a lot of good.

But let's get deeper into getting hired? If you want to impress your prospective employer, you should ask them to take a drive with you. If you take them through some rush hour traffic, you can show how patient you are. If you take them through somewhere at night, you can show how composed you are. Totally up to you.

- **Storage people**

The store is full of stuff to be used in the future, or full of things that will be used internally. In the store you need to group everything together, so how do you do this?

If you were to store everything together that belongs together, then you will have an easy time finding them. If you were to make it so others could understand you too, then it would work better too, so, agree on using the state standards for your store.

When it comes to stock take then you need to work quickly, as it is time wasted basically. To go through this quickly, divide your store into half in half out, so that you can access all the corners of your store. Use a forklift or hands to make half the stuff stand outside the store, so that you can double the amount of people counting and be able to move freely within the store. This will allow you to count in tens or hundreds maybe, saving a lot of time, and being more accurate as well, hopefully.

- **Plumbing**

With plumbing it is fairly simple. You get water to flow into the pipes with pressure applied to them for taps or toilets. If you were to use simple hydraulics, you would find that it works on air pressure building up.

To make air pressure build up, you need to apply pressure from a bubble that builds up. You can make this bubble by forcing air into the pipe, then pushing the water around, then, like a circuit, you can allow the water into certain parts of the pipe outlets, by opening them up.

You could make the pressure by using a suction device from the outside that sucks air into it, like a pump. Have you ever sucked on a hose that is in water the other side? Now I don't know the mechanics of this, and you don't have to either! All you got to know is that it works like that, so, forget about the pressure bubble for now, I don't know how relevant that was!



OK, so you got water built up inside your pipes, sucked through the holes into your kitchen and bathrooms or whatever. As soon as you 'open' the tap you allow the water to 'escape' in that direction.

To stop circulation in an area that is leaking, simply close it off with the taps on either side and let the water in it run out to the next part, and then close that off too with your little switches and taps. Then repair the pipe by finding the leak, or, replace the pipe that burst, with a little technical know how that requires some tools and common sense.

There you are a plumber. Well done. Charge lower prices and watch your income flow in. You could do especially well in rural areas...

- **Press operators**

To operate a printing press, you need to watch out because those cutting things for the papers are sharp!

Besides that though, it is fairly straightforward I would presume. If you were to want to make a paper coloured properly, then it is important to get the things to print in a set, coordinated manner so they do not mess over into areas that they don't belong in.

To get this right you should first print a test paper, just one, to see if it works well, before going to print. If there is a bit of lag, that is far better than printing papers nobody can read!

Now, to make sure it works first time, set the printer to print on top of itself, basically. If you do this it will print coherently. If you don't it won't. To get it to print on the same spot with each consecutive 'stamp', set it so that instead of it 'stamping', then going onto the next 'stamp', it hits the same spot with enough ink for the whole page. This means you will need to extra ink one thing, but that is secure if you ask me, guaranteed. Then all you got to do is keep filling the ink containers every few minutes, instead of running a risk at all! Guaranteed!

- **Roofing and tiling**

To keep the roofs in order, you need to make sure the tiles are connected correctly. To stick new tiles in, you need to lift other tiles up, which you can do at a big angle, then at a lesser angle, then even lesser angle as they fan outwards. This will allow you to not disturb the rest of them while you set the new ones in place.

Picture a fishes scales. The one you lift is at a great angle, and the rest as you go outwards are at lesser angles, same idea.

- **Swimming pool laminator**

To laminate pools all you need to do is set the stuff on the base of the pool and on the sides. Pretty straight forward, but you could do it faster...

If you were to simply dump it on the sides of the pool, on the tiles or bricks around the pool, it might be thin on the sides and full at the bottom, but it will be faster than painting it on...

Then remove the excess from the tiles or bricks with a paint scrape before it dries.

- **Alcoholism [Alcoholics Anonymous]**

To cure this 'disease', or, as I prefer to call it, habit, you need to make people understand why they drink. True they might be physically addicted to it, but to make them understand why they drink is more important - that and a blood transfusion should do the trick, or a little blood from a friend that wants to see them do better, diluting the alcohol in their blood.

Why do people become alcoholics? Well it is because they want to feel drunk all the time. Explain to them that being drunk all the time brings in a new reality, one they want to go further than this time, and so they drink more. It is like chasing the target I figure, never enough.

The only way to get the best out of alcohol is to drink a little or a lot, now and again. Then the drunk feeling remains fresh. Things are not going to get better or more fun by drinking all the time... it is like sex or porn, too with the same people makes it boring, and this is always with the same person. There is no way through it, so pace it.

- **Building**

This is pretty straight forward too. Simply lay a brick onto the next one, making sure you match them the brick below the one you are building onto, like a checker shirt.

To build faster like this, you would want to lay one above, one level all the time. Walking backwards and forwards takes time, so laying one layer and then the next will take too much time. If you do it like that, two layers at once, you cut your walking time down drastically, and if you do three at once you will maybe make it uneven and it will fall down...

Two layers at once please!

- **Contracts management**

To manage contracts all you need is excel. With that you can set beginning and end dates, calculate the total salaries, and calculate their output, all in one program. Then you can see if they are worth rehiring.

With the actual management, it is important to balance your contracts with your targets, as if you flood the 'market' all at once, you will exhaust your customers, but be left with a hungry market in the future, probably. If you were to hire too many contractors at once, then you would definitely have them left over to become reps for you, or phone around, so, there is no need for contract management diplomas or degrees, it all makes sense already!

- **Call centres, agents and managers**

When operating a call centre you need your operators to be patient and capable. That is all they need to do, so, even if it is something technical, let them sit with their handbook and read to the people they are working with. After reading enough they will learn it, and then be able to recite it from memory.

So all they need is patience...

To help them out, place a stress ball at each terminal.

- **Customer services agents**

To be polite is very important, so you are looking for someone that is mature, or was a prefect, or, lived with their parents and their grandparents, as they will be used to people that comment on them personally, which is sometimes hard to handle.

Then, they also need to be good communicators, so listen to the way they speak to you and listen, and reply in interviews. Try a little bit of an insult here and there, and see how they respond. If they are ugly, ask them if they are good looking, then why they are not good looking, and so forth. This will insult them no end, but if they can handle it, then that is a good sign.

Onot actual work. With customer services agents, you need to know your product, so ask them about the product to see what they know about it. Ask them if they watch things on television related to the product, and which they are. Examine their hobbies and see if they have a genuine interest in the product, always asking about the product, then about themselves, to see how their mood changes when they are talking about themselves.

An interest in the product means they will learn about it with interest, instead of dragging their feet about it, desperate for a salary.

Then, they could be put to a test. Let them first be reps for the company, and see if they make it through. If they are lucky they will make money too, but, if they are unlucky, there is still someone else who can do the job. Deal with the lucky one only, as they have an interest, a now working knowledge, and patience, all of which make a great customer services agent.

- **Graphic designer**

When you are designing graphics, it is like art. As in all arts it is not what you think, but what others think. That said the 'thought' has to originate somewhere, so there is where you come in. If you were to design something life like, then it all is pretty straightforward.

If you want to make something unlife like, like a sign, think of things that grab attention. Yellow is the best colour to use on a blue background for adverts, or red on blue, as it is calm without being offensively quiet, and is loud so that it speaks to you.

How do people like to watch the news? They want to see the person keep control, remaining passive, and also speak nicely and loudly to them, so they can hear. Red and yellow are also confident colours, so they will convey the message clearly.

- **Auditing**

When it comes to auditing, if everything was done on excel, it will be easy to audit, and quick too. Simply select the blocks you want to examine or add up, and do so.

If it is in a ledger, copy it onto excel. This may take a while it may seem, but it will be quick and easy to transfer as is to your 'base' or evil auditor 'nest'.

- **Domestics**

Domestics are an important part of life for the upper classes as they allow time to spend with other things, like managing accounts and looking for deals in the paper, things that would interest the domestics too if they had the time, but domestics live a very basic life usually.

When it comes to cleaning, you can save time by doing each room you need to

clean habitually, so that it becomes a pattern or habit for you. As the pattern develops you will be able to know what to do next so as to please your boss, and they will get to know the way you do things. Any complaints should not be met with rejection or fracas, but rather something to remember for next time, changing your pattern.

Now when it comes to changing your pattern you can use my language learning technique to get into your new modus. If you were to associate things with other things, like, for example, Brian's room gets swept, you could joke to yourself that Brian crept into the house late one night, to help you remember. See swept and crept rhyme, so it will be easy to remember.

Or, you could break things down in language. If you were to have to fill a glass jar with water for the plants, you could say that you need to water these see through plants - "I see through you plants!" you could think to yourself.

Remembering this way goes far in language, and I am sure it would go well for you too in your domestic habit forming.

- **Being a principal**

I have covered in previous volumes things about teachers, tips for them, but have not dealt with principals yet.

If a principal wants to do the best they can, then they need to observe the parent's demands and the stresses on the teachers. Balancing this may seem hard, but if too many parents complain about a teacher, then something needs to be done about them.

Maybe if you were to ask them to change their approach, by explanation rather than demands, you would make progress?

If they are getting bad results as well, maybe it is time to go to class with them and watch them in action!

When you are watching the kids will be better behaved as they fear this great authority, but don't be fooled. If the teacher starts demanding that they reveal themselves and their bad habits as they usually do, subtly, then they are either bluffing or there is really something wrong. Of course they might do this to explain themselves and their results, or complaints, but be wary...

It should become pretty clear after a few lessons what really goes on, as they relax, or, more effectively...

You could listen on the intercoms to what is going on in there! This will sort out everything chop chop, and someone is in line for a spanked bottom, but it the

teacher or the kids.

- **Fashion design**

Designing a great garment is hard today, because there is so much competition. Seeing as how everything has been done already, simple mix and match ideas from other designs.

Clothing has been around for so long that everything has been tried at least once, unless it is something futuristic.

Now if you want to make something futuristic, place it in a show along with other tested ideas, so people will see things they are familiar with, then feel familiar with that idea too, sort of.

Then, to guide you through making something... new?... you would want to test your imagination. Try something fresh out of your dreams as a child, as children probably have more dreams than adults do. If you were to take a cartoon character and try to adapt their original clothing into real life, why not try it? Mix that with some of your own ideas. You need something to 'build' on after all, don't you? Every idea comes from interpretation of the world around you, so feel free to think of it any way you want.

- **Photography**

Ah, light sources. The most important thing about photography is lighting and composure to take the picture. The composure of the photographer is important, as it will settle the image or unsettle it. If they are uncomfortable, say on the back of a garbage truck, then the photo will be a dud. Likewise if they were to have bad lighting...

Is a good idea to imagine the image in the magazine, does it belong there? What about from this angle? Which magazine do you want to be in? Do you want it to be from behind, for an article about women in charge, or do you want it from the side, for an interview into a modelling contract, where the people will only see her from the side? These things are important, and you can figure them out once you know what you want the picture for.

- **Teachers assistant**

To be the best assistant to a teacher you will probably do their paper work for them. This leaves you out of the loop in the class, but you can sit with the principal and listen over the intercom to get an idea about what students are like that you have 'gotten to know'.

- **Marketing**

Marketing is like advertising a bit. If you know your market, then you will know what the people want, and how to deliver it to them. I did a bit of marketing at a technical college, actually it is called a technician, and I failed miserably. That is because I wasn't listening, like I said previously, very important indeed!

Knowing your market is pivotal in knowing where to try to sell and rep, and what to plan for. Knowing the trends in the market, well, they will be explained in the paper for you, but, in case you want to know for yourself, they are that at a certain time, for example winter, umbrellas will be big products. Easy hey?

Simply you make a plan for when your products will be in season, or in demand, and where to sell it. This is made so complicated, but I am sure anyone with common sense can do it.

- **Business analyst**

To analyse a business you need to have access to their accounts and customer and supplier lists. With these three things you can analyse any business. If it is done on excel you can copy blocks over to each other and make calculations. Man, excel is important for work isn't it?

It is common sense from there on in. If they have many suppliers, they can keep their prices down coming in. In a healthy market, like western one, this is common, that is why they do so well. If there are lots of things coming in avenues, then there should also be as many outgoing avenues for the business.

Looking at the accounts will reveal how they are using their 'contacts', and you want to use them as much as possible too.

If they have a lot of contacts, but poor profits, then it is a bad business that has exhausted its potential and needs to change strategy, contacts, or personnel. If they have a few contacts, but average profits, then it is a good business with a lot of potential as they have not realised their full limits yet, and are making good output with little input. If they are bad at profit taking, and have lots of contacts, advise them to liquidate and keep their contacts and start over again.

- **Cooking and chefs**

To cook correctly you need all the things to cook with. A recipe would help too, and those are plentiful, with directions

To maximise your experiment you need to develop a style. If you were to always break your eggs a certain way, then do so. You need to feel comfortable in the kitchen, as if you are not you won;t enjoy it and look at it as a chore, so, while you listen to your head chef, you must also break the rules a bit.

Would you rather be a first grade version of yourself or a second rate version of someone else?

- **Hairdressing**

To cut hair correctly you need to visualise what you will do with your 'victim'. If you want to do something unusual then you need to do it slowly, but if they are in a hurry, tell them that it might ake long, or refuse to do it, as it will only make you look bad.

To cut hair with precision you need to practice. Practice on wigs you can buy at a local shop to get it right, and sit with those style magazines to get inspiration or ideas. Then if you try to do hard things first, you will be able to do easy things with excellent quality and speed.

- **Health and safety officers**

To be an effective health and safety officer you need to know what promotes a healthy environment. It is up to you to identify places where there needs to be caution, and then let people know. If they know to stay away from somewhere, then they will remain healthy.

All you got to do is buy a health and safety book, and follow it chapter by chapter, then be diligent and pay attention to people.

You should make a fine health and safety officer, anyone could.

- **Cashiers**

This develops like working on a numeric keypad. Working with numbers so close together needs a bit of proctice, but it will come. What you should be worried about also is your custmomers, so, carry a stress ball around for breaks, when you will need it. Nothing personal, these people are in a hurry and may be rude.

If I were to suggest a way to behave, I would say the best thing to do is welcome eye contact and avoid conversation, as the customer will feel welcome, yet not as if they are being spoken to by their 'servant', which might interrupt them in whatever they are thinking.



If they speak to you, try not to get to know them. This could upset people behind them who are waiting for their turn.

- **Hotel management**

Hospitality is important to tourism. To make sure you have the best staff, again, have some people that welcome eye contact and do not speak to the customers, and some people that are friendly too, just in case they want to speak to their 'servants'.

Ask politely at the reception desk if they would like a talkative porter, or a quiet one. This may throw them back a bit, but after a moment's hesitation, they will appreciate it greatly.

- **Occupational therapist**

To consult people about their jobs might become repetitive, so ask them about their home lives too, as that will vary. To do this correctly you need to listen, first and foremost, and then use common sense. If they are stressed, then ask them what troubles them, what hours they work, when they sleep, if they have a family, and so forth.

Each time they say yes to sleeping late, lazy coworkers, and family troubles, regard them as more stressed. If they say to all three, write them a form for leave, or, contact the people responsible for this, or write out a signed form for them to understand that they are making life hard for this person.

Once everyone realises they are stressed, they will get jealous of the title, and try to look for ways to get the same form, but, if they say no no no, or something like that, then they have no reason to be stressed, and visibly will be agitated by something else. This calls for logic and reason, as you will need to find the source of the supposed stress, and if they make something up, and you know they made it up, ask them detailed questions about it. Either they are actually telling the truth, and it takes up so much of their thinking time that they find it particularly stressful, or they don't.

When you deal with them the best thing to do is offer an answer to them. Take them as if you were a barperson working with a person down on their luck, but confidentially as it were. If they tell you all the things in their life, and you help them balance it better, they will be better off.

If you cannot, with all your common sense, decide what to do, read a help column in a paper or magazine and copy them, or, read a few and make a mixed solution based on what you know and have learned.

- **Diesel mechanic**

Working with petrol is messy, but it is necessary.

To be the best diesel machanic you want to observe the engine's combustion. If you were to take the intake of petrol to the engine, then you wuld notice that it takes a bit of effort to burn the petrol. If you were to place water in the engine, in small quantities, it would be a better conductor of the electircal heat, and burn better, but just a bit...

- **Fitter and turner**

This is pretty strgith forward too. You simply need to knwo how to adjust things with wrenches for the attaching of other things. The best way to do this is without maths inerfering with the angauge at your disposal.

- **Panel beating**

This is important all over the world. To beat panels might sound like donkey work, but it is needed.

Basically you want to strighten out welded things, as they come out all skew and stuff. To do this effectively you need to cut a plastics mould out of some plastic, place it over the metal, and then swipe it until you see no creases in the plastic.

- **Spray painting**

This can be done effectively by using cardborad cut outs for mxiiing colours.

- **Suspension fitting**

To suspend a engine or something over yourself and work under it sounds heavy! If you were to use a lift or crance and work under a car or something, you would be well advised to use a measurement system from a flat floor upwards, to make sure that everything is equal.

- **Workshop foremen**

To look after a workshop you need to get to know your personnel and the health and safety officer. That is about it, hire capable people, and if you cannot get rid

of those that are not capable, then place them safely under those that are.

- **Branch management**

This is the same as business management, but more specialised.

- **Auctioneering**

To be a good auctioneer, all you have to do is listen and pay attention to your audience. That and promote your product.

A working knowledge of the product is essential, so read up about it beforehand, even read from a note in the auction to make people more excited about it.

- **Secretaries**

To be a good secretary you need to listen, and be able to communicate well with your boss and the people they work with.

If you do not like someone, it is your problem. If you do like someone, sounds good to me.

If you want to get a raise or something, then try to work, not harder, but with more purpose. Form habits that are good. Contact your boss often to remind them of things, or until they ask you not to. If they are a good boss then they will appreciate it. The boss is your boss, but they are your 'baby' that you must look after with everything you got.

As a baby you need to do all the dirty work for them. Pay attention to what they do, and maybe venture a suggestion if you like. Say you saw on the internet that this business does things like 'this', and ask if they saw it? They will know what you mean, but be unable to direct an attack at you if they do not like it! Good trick if you ask me.

- **Refrigeration mechanics**

For this all you need to know is that the motor needs to be not near anything that would compound the heat, and that means simple surveying of the area. That and that the motor needs to be connected correctly.

When inspecting a broken fridge, you need to check the circuit board. If you find that something is not working because it is too stressed, then it was made poorly, and they should be able to get a new one. You will know this because the

wires need to be fat enough to carry the current, so, before you go out to look at fridges, you would need to check out stable models, and make a generalisation of the fatness of the wires per size of fridge. The fatter the better, I guess...

But when it comes to the actual mechanics of the fridge, then they need to pull cool air in and use nitrogen to add to the air to make it cooler, emitting all the carbon that they do.

Basically a fridge mechanism needs to separate nitrogen from the carbons in the fridge unit, and it does this by pulling lighter air in, or, seeing as how nitrogen is non carbon based, it heats the air while sucking down into the fridge, so the heated carbons escape, and the non affected nitrogen remains.

Carbons lead to global warming, so they heat up and escape. Nitrogen doesn't, and is a main contributor to air we breathe and also in the atmosphere that it makes up. Just remember that and you are all set to work with refrigeration!

Of course we could solve global warming by emitting nitrogen. Simply open a fridge next to each furnace or 'oil and coal out pumper', then it will cool the air, of course this would be the slowest way to solve global warming, and also the most expensive, but it will work eventually.

- **Network cabling installation**

To install and maintain networks all you got to do is make sure they all connected to the right hubs. To make it so they don't get in the way, take a drill along.

Use the tact of a alarm system installer for this. If you see wires going through a certain place, do you follow, or go some other way? Well, there is always a certain degree of cross talk, so you would want to make sure that they do not get too close together, so parallel placement is what you want to do here, but not conjoined.

If you find that there is a lot of radio signals going through the room, then place them low, although now that I suggested we use the earth for the internet, in previous volumes, maybe having them at hip height would be the safest option? They may snag onto people's clothes though, so, go high.

Then there is the point of ladders. If you were to use a plastic ladder you would be better off, as a metal one might be a bad thing when working with wires on a hot day in shorts...

- **Law**

With law all you really want to do is benefit the majority, in a societal way. You can win any case with those two guidelines, that society must benefit, and society is usually made up of a majority

Now when it comes to minority cases, you need to use evidence. Nothing is so compelling as evidence that the jury can 'see' or 'picture', as this will be at the forefront of their minds. If the case has none of this going in your favour, it would be a good idea not to take the case, unless you have to of course.

Then there is logic, how can reason help you with your case? If something makes sense to you, but not to others, then use practical comparisons or examples, again painting a picture in their mind that will probably be the difference between winning a losing the case.

Imagery is pivotal, not only in evidence, but also in an example given, something that relates to the case, but at the same time has nothing to do with the actual case. Make them picture something that they are familiar with, that will help bucket loads!

- **Wedding planning**

When it comes to planning a wedding, you need to imagine what the people want. They will tell you what they want, but you need to make them draw simple sketches of how they want to see it. Again, imagery is important, because they have a fantasy, and you want to make sure that not only are their fantasies compatible, but given to them as close as they can be.

- **Logistics**

This is like planning, very similar, except it is more to do with getting things to and from the company.

If you were to build up your contacts you would be able to move things around easily.

- **Human resources**

Managing the people is important in a company, but I have already covered most of this that I can.

If the people want something, either think of reasons for not having, give it to them, or suggest a replacement object.

If they cannot accept it, try to give it to them, unless there are very good reasons

for not doing so.

This is similar to what I have to say about occupational therapy.

If you find that the people are unhappy, do a survey to find out what they want. Maybe they are too shy to make suggestions? Get in touch.

- **Public relations**

To get this right you need to be able to do some telephonic and personal interview sales type stuff.

- **Jewellery**

To make gold properly you need to be able to refine it correctly. Of course cutting into the carats is important, as long as it shines, most people don't worry too much. This is related to marriage, and people getting married usually cannot afford high carat jewels anyway, so go for the dirty gold!

Then, it is a good idea to also try to administer some shine enhancing stuff to it. Try to coat it with snail extract, as that makes things shine, think of how snails nearly glow in the day time from their outer layer of slickness?

Thank you for reading my works volume eight.

These ideas in this volume would provide information for people wanting to study further - I hope! - or maybe they, having the basics, will be able to work right away? This will not throw the country or civilised world into turmoil, because the more working people there are, the more money circulates from worker to worker to use their service, and those that just got used can afford to use someone else and pay them with money they didn't have before, and, then so on and so forth.

For those of you who do not understand my grammar sometimes, something between two ' would mean, in other words, or, for lack of a better word, probably something I just made up or slang.

The dashes; - ..... - means that what is written between them is a note, or, if it is at the end of the sentence, without an ending -, then it is an explanation, or, the whole thing is an explanation.

- **Maths problems**

## Draw an infinite straight line in finite space...

Do you know how?

Well, you take a line and draw it from left to right from one end of the page to the next. This is not an infinite line, as the space has run out. You could try to draw a line around a globe, like earth's equator, but that line isn't really straight, although the surface is 'flat' and able to be drawn on.

So how do we fix this problem?

Well, we take the line we drew, as it is as long as it can be, because if the page was the universe, then the space would run out. Where does space not run out? If it were to be drawn into two worm holes on either side, it could continue infinitely into that hole as it is compressed, but then it wouldn't be straight, would it?

So, we need to draw a line that goes from one side to the other and carries on going. Of course if you were to draw on a page then you would run out of space - existence - for the line to exist. That being the case, the line cannot exist, and if the problem does not exist after research, the problem is solved.

But, let's try again anyway!

If the line was to exist, just let's say it does, you could not place mathematical symbols onto it to make it infinite, but rather you were used to actually draw it. If you drew on the other side of the page, then there would be a dent in your drawing, so, it would not be straight.

Now, if you draw a line across half the page, indenting it on either side, then you could say that this is half of the line, and put a square symbol on either side of the line. If you square one side of the line, the line doubles in size, and if you square the other side of the line, then it doubles again, but the trick is to make them disagree and keep squaring, as they are in between symbols that say it must be squared, and you have to square something that just got squared if it says it is squared. No infinity symbols here, but rather a mathematical image that uses basic symbols.

To illustrate, if you were to say that a line was to be doubled, and doubled on the other side, it would not become cubed, but rather keep multiplying. If you were to take the line and keep it multiplying itself outwards, then it would do so infinitely, except that you could draw it, you would just need more and more paper, as it is on the face of the earth, and remains straight as the gradient of the earth is curved, not the paper, so, you could draw it.

As nothing with mass is perfectly straight, and the line has mass, it cannot be straight, so, by definition a straight line is actually a skew line, meaning that you

could draw anything you like, infinitely, and the obvious choice is a circle.

For it to be perfectly straight it would need to defy the laws of science, and such a thing could not be conceived, yet it has been. To draw a perfectly straight line you would need to have a perfectly flat surface to draw on, and such a thing does not exist.

Now, if you were to have a perfectly flat surface, just say you do, then you would also need a perfectly straight line. Let's just say these exist for the sake of the problem.

I take you back to squaring the two points. You cannot square a point, but you can square a line. A point is circular or worse with more dimensions, so squaring it would be making it have less dimensions, so, the line gets squared, doubled, in each direction. Now nowhere in maths can you double something at two ends at the same time, so you need to go to one end and double it once, then to the other end and double it again, but the square remains on each end, meaning that you need to square the 'new object'.

Ok, now I figured it out, if you marked the one side  $x$  and the other  $z$ , then you said on the other side that  $[x] = [2z]$ , and  $[z] = [2x]$ , then you could draw the line without drawing anything! The square indicates that it has two dimensions, and those are height and length, which all lines have, and squares are cubed, which would require a 3, so it stays below gaining dimensions and instead just makes an imaginary line that is infinite.

### The largest prime number

To find the largest prime number, just say the following...

If you take the essential number, being one, and say that  $[\text{largest prime number}] = [x]$  minus square root.  $[X]$  will be your answer.

### Primality of $[x]$

The task here is to find a way to multiply all things that make  $x$  and not get  $x$ .

If you broke a piece of bread down into crumbs you would be left with holes you cannot see, as pieces of the bread fall away and are lost. As with bread, if you multiply all the things that make up  $x$ , if you were to take all the value of  $x$ , say one of them is pie, pie loses a digit here and there as it is rounded up to fit into the equation. Or, take ten -  $[x]$  - and divide it by three. You will get all sorts of things on your calculator or paper, and they will never add back up to ten.

This proves that  $[x]$  does not always equal  $[x]$ , more or less!

### Random strings



The task here is to make a random string, or occurrence in the processing of numbers or equations.

To make something random, you need to make it run for  $[x]$  seconds, where  $[x]$  is concluded by a time to end that changes, or input from your keyboard or something. You could write a program that says multiply something by something else for the duration of the exercise.

Or, you could factor in outside sources like wind through hardware, even though these things are determined in the big picture, through other sources that the computer doesn't have a program to calculate, it will be random for the computer.

Nothing to this one!

- **Computer Science problems**

### P = NP?

In the case if  $[P]$ , or polynomial time =  $[NP]$ , or things verified by polynomial time, do they equal each other?

If polynomial time equals  $[NP]$ , then why not break it down? If  $[P]$  is the foundation for  $[NP]$ , then  $[NP]$  relies on  $[P]$  to exist. If they were the same then they would both be  $[P]$ , but, seeing as how  $[NP]$  is a 'baby' of  $[P]$ , then it may not be.

To find out if they are the same, well, the  $[P]$  in  $[NP]$  must be equal to  $[P]$ , but, the  $[N]$  is not equal to  $[P]$ .

In maths, which is basic computer language,  $[NP]$  is equal to  $[N] + [P]$ , so, it is equal to  $[2P + N]$ , basically. If you were to determine  $[N]$  and  $[P]$ , it should be easy from there on in.

### The existence of one way functions

This would make encryption that is not hackable possible, but if  $[P]$  does not equal  $[NP]$ , then it is impossible. As I have proven above,  $[P]$  and  $[NP]$  can be found, and so worked out.

To find a one way function, take something and add to it, being as above. If you add one thing to an established thing, and they are not equal, but do work out, then you would be able to compute a new formula of  $[N + 2P]$ , which you could use as your encryption formula.

### Scheduling algorithm deadlines greater than periods

This would be finding an optimal static-priority scheduling algorithm where deadlines are greater than periods, and is an open problem.

Sounds like hardware to me! Oh well...

If you want your deadlines are greater than the periods separating them, you need to make the deadline carry on into the next period. For this to work, set the period into each other, merge them, create a semipresent boundary between periods where they may 'overlap'.

For this to work you need to set the periods so that they are compatible, or make semi periods or micro periods where the period is actually the whole program. If you were to do this, then you could intergrate the schedule so that it carries over into the next semi period.

This would mean that the whole thing the period is based on becomes the period itself. Then, you could divide the period up into sections or something, and then you could break through the semi periods, seeing as how they are just one period that is broken up that activates functions for the computer. Breaking it up would mean that you do not put 'stop signs' in it, but 'speed bumps' rather, pasues that are not actually slowing the computer down, but rather making the computer read at these intervals.

- **Scientific instruments, what they measure, and how to improve them**

#### Accelerometer

Physical acceleration. Ok, I had a 'vision' that we need to use a 'gravitonometer' or something...

The device needs to measure physical acceleration, so, we need to take the object being accelerated and by movement of mass.

If we were to measure the mass being displaced behind the object, we would have a better way of measuring the speed it is going. All we need to do is measure the mass of th object, then measure the amount of mass being displaced behind the object, as all atoms have mass, yes?

This could be done by a profile next to the object, or at a profile horizontal or profile perpendicular, or whatever is like behind it at an angle angle, like a bishop behind a queen pawn, and then measure it at an anlge so there is no chance of being left behind and it offers more of a good view point for the measuring.

Then, we simply measure the mass being brought in by the distance away the object is at two given intervals. We will know how fast on the clock that object is going by the mass dispersed in it's wake between those intervals.

From the front, or front angle, we could do the same basically, with the added benefit of it displacing mass in front of it, pushing it forwards, or out of the way. We could focus our thing on the point of most forwardness, or the furthest point forward.

The equation should be, [mass displaced] times [time between intervals]. This will lead to a great reading accuracy for movement of objects.

### Ammeter

Electrical current in a circuit.

If you want to measure electric current in a circuit quicker and more accurately, then simply make it so that it draws all the current. Switch off the thing for a split second, or nano second, which the machine or computer or whatever will treat as a 'hiccup', and fill the instrument with the current to see how full it gets, or, allow it to have an inlet and outlet, so it goes through the thing and back into the circuit without hiccup, measuring the energy going through it. This will allow readings of even nuclear facilities, as the device doesn't actually use up the energy, it just gets added to the circuit, basically.

You might need it to be larger for nuclear facilities though!

### Caliper

Distance measuring between two sides, what the distance is between two points.

A wrap around function could be more accurate here, measuring not only width, but rather circumference also, leading to depth too.

To get this right, simply wrap an atom around the thing. The stretching of the atom will lead to the dimensions of the object completely, and read by an 'atomic measurer'.

Or, instead of measuring something around the surface, use a laser to measure a square area of the object, then project the angle for the circumference and dimensions of the object. Much more accurate for cylinders. For square shapes we could check it on the corners and then measure the space separating the laser from existing on each side - where it stops without resistance.

### Calorimeter

Measures heat of chemical reactions or physical changes as well as heat

capacity.

This could be done with a stand alone electricity measuring device. If we were to extend a nano laser, emitting radiation that penetrates it - but in miniscule amounts - through the object, and place a mirror on the other side of it, we could receive information about it in terms of how much charge it holds, and how hot it is, and how 'stressed' it is due to heat.

### DNA sequencer

Molecular biology for automating the DNA sequencing process, analyses light signals originating from fluorescent dyes attached to nucleotides.

This could be improved a lot by analysing the reflections of the light, as well as the light. Take this diagram...

```
[Light] ----->[ cell [x]]
[Reader [a]]<-----[ cell [x]]
[Laser]----->[mirror y]   [ cell [x]]
[Reader [b]]<-----[mirror y]   [ cell [x]]
```

This will measure the actual light going into the cell, what comes out of the cell, and what the difference is between light going into the cell from the same source, which should be the same anyway.

If you take the light going into the cell, you will be able to measure, at a great closeness, what the reflected light measures, and then what the cell gives off naturally. This will show what the light absorption is before it enters the cell, and what it is after it leaves the cell. This will show a percentage absorption for the cell, and, seeing as how cells absorb things at a rate related to their 'total heat stress', they will be able to see how much heat it can handle and how fast the fluorescent dyes are converting it, and how fast the cell is growing, and all those other things about the cell.

### Dynamometer

Torque, in other words force, moment of force [torque] or power.

To measure this more accurately we would need to measure the displacement of atoms out of the 'exhaust' divided by the size of the 'exhaust', or, in cases where no 'exhaust' is present, the vibrations of the thing divided by its size.

We could do this with a sensitive thing where no wind is present, or, with a laser that we do into the object with a mirror placed onto it. The vibrations of the mirror will tell us how much it is 'shaking' per area, and with the previous one, where we measure the atoms displaced out the 'exhaust'. This could be done by setting up a laser that goes along or through the 'exhaust power' would reveal how

much atoms are being displaced by power loss per distance from the 'exhaust' beginning to the area that is being displaced.

### Electroscope - Electrometer

Electric charge, to measure electric charge on a body.

We need a device that has a charge of as close to zero as possible, so, we can draw all current out of an object by placing it in water, where the water draws all the current out of the object or device.

Or, we could place a device charged only with neutrons onto the object or device. That will mean that the electrons will go into the other object, as they are drawn to the free neutrons. If the object is sufficiently large enough, then it will draw a lot of electrons out, or...

We could emit a neutron charge close to the object or device. The charge will momentarily suck all the electrons out of the object and then redirect them into the air. If the charge is set to be strong enough to divert all these things out into the air, then there will be, momentarily, no electrons left in the device.

Now we have our device for measuring the electrons in the object.

From there we see how many electrons displace into the object or device per area, and average it out. The charge's time to go off would be the time for the measuring. This would be like a split second, or something like that, and the more electrons come into the device means the more electrons in the object per area.

### Gravimeter

Gravity in objects and gravitational fields.

To measure the gravitational field of something, simply take the rate at which objects drop per mass and size in that area. Use a laser at any point in the area you want to inspect and drop something past it. The speed it travels at will determine how much the force is, based on weight and size.

### Inclinometer

This is slope, measuring elevation or inclination of an object with respect to gravity.

If you take the slope of the area, then use the new and improved gravimeter you will be able to work it out quickly.

### Interferometer

This measures properties of waves by studying the pattern of interference created by their superposition.

To improve this we would need to build a processor with a 'sciunit'. With this we could examine the properties of the waves as they displace the stuff around them and their interactions with them, leading to a full diagnosis of the wave itself.

### Magnetograph

Magnetic field analyser of either time plot of the local magnetic field, or a telescope that produces magnetograms, maps of the magnetic field strength and direction of a distant object using spectral signatures of magnetization [vectors].

With this we could use a projectile and a laser for measuring speed per size and weight, or, lock onto an object that is moving near them and see how fast that little or big thing moves related to its size and weight.

### Mass spectrometer

Mass measurer.

For this we could analyse the area of the thing combined with its atomic density. We can calculate atomic density with a laser that we fire into it and have a receiver for incoming light information, or, information about the laser we just fired into it and the responding light that comes from it.

### Micrometer

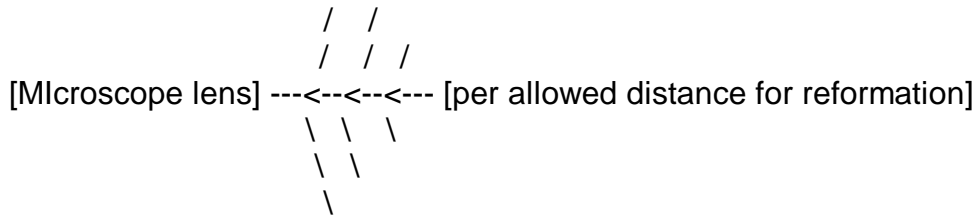
Why not use a new caliper?

### Microscope

Optical instrument for seeing very small things.

If we were to use a continuously expanding frame, through a laser, we could see indefinitely smaller, based on the frequency for each interval of magnification. The laser could expand the scope per break, so, we could continuously see smaller and smaller because of replicated magnifications coming into ont.

It would look like this:



As you can see, it continuously splits smaller, and this can be done with a laser, and the reflecting light could be examined as it travels into the 'lens'.

To get this right though we need to use a laser that is 'intelligent', one that always splits things smaller and smaller at each noted interval. We could get this right by splitting the light that comes off it at each interval, allowing for a split second snap shot each time to be photographed.

Splitting the light means that we would have to use a parallel laser, or lasers, that do that, 'spreading' the content of the light by making it expand along with the laser going through it.

### NMR spectrometer

Chemistry technique.

With the increase of what we can see, we will find something that we can use to measure the magnetic properties of easier at a smaller scale. We need to do microscopes first before we refine this.

### Ohmmeter

Electrical resistance - the opposition to electric current.

To measure resistance properly, we should take a non conductor, like nitrogen, and then place that in equal mass per area next to the thing we want to measure, and see what the difference is between the two.

The resistance per area should become apparent due to the difference between the power recorded over the time used.

So, again, we would just need one of the things I just refined, being the new electrometer.

### Oscilloscope

Electrical signal.

Simply use a new electrometer that makes the 'signals' visible.

### Seismometer

These things measure motions of the ground, including those of seismic waves generated by earthquakes, nuclear explosions and other seismic sources.

The motions of the ground may be measured more accurately by sticking a 'pole' in the ground and then seeing how much energy is released by it, by using a laser that measures the amount of shake it has on it, based on the area of the 'pole' and the mass of the earth. You will be able to determine the friction in the area of the earth by the mass of the area divided by the amount of movement of the pole, as the pole moves relative to the stress placed upon it by the vibrations in the ground.

### Spectogram

Sound based imagery, or showing spectral waterfalls.

To measure or gain imagery to this, simply read the signal extended by the sound itself. There is nothing I can do here, other than suggesting we shoot a laser into a group of auditors for remasking gravitons of the ohmmeter from their screams.

### Spectrometer

Light measuring.

There is nothing I can do here either....

### Telescope

Astronomy, viewing the cosmos.

Copy the approach in what I said about the microscope.

### Time of flight mass spectrometer

Time and mass measuring.

Take a laser and make it nano scale, then measure the density of the object and how fast it changes points for photographs through the laser. The returned particles of light will indicate the density of the thing, as holes cannot reflect, unless they arrive later, so, make it a nano second or so aswell.

### Theodolite

Angles and surveying



A smaller telescope...

### Thermocouple

Temperature of metals.

This can be measured by taking a shard of N4 and finding the difference between the two objects or things.

If you were to take a N4 shard and then compare the heat stress on it with the other object, the difference would be the heat of the object.

To find the heat of the object, take it's electron discharge and find the temperature of it based on it's density.

### Voltmeter

Volatage based on measuring the electrical potential difference between two points in an electric circuit.

See how your ammeter changes based on the points between the two points...

- **Cyber infrastructure**

To make this better we need to keep the signals as clear as possible. If we were to increase the power used by a computer, the signal would go further into the computer faster and more efficiently, being powered on by the energy behind it. This would mean that the coputer would take, say, double the usual power, which is still nominal.

- **Money affairs**

### New banking rules by Obama for 2010

The new rules state that banks are limited to their size they may be and also may not make risky trades. Is this good or bad?

Well, if the banks are limited in size, then they cannot over extend.

If you place a worm on a tree, it will grow. Let's say it doesn;t stop growing, just for the sake of this explanation, ok? Then it will grow to a great size and be tempted to take a risk going to another tree and growing some more, a bigger tree. That makes sense, it is expansion - getting bigger.

If it goes to another tree though, it will spend time getting there and will be at a greater risk from birds. Now if it remains on that tree it will run at optimum working conditions but will not grow anymore, but will be stable, and will continue to be stable, still getting fatter - more money - but not having more branches to eat each day, meaning it will not get longer or taller or whatever.

Of course the banks want to get longer too, it will be better for the future, but the immediate impact of the staying the same size means it will beef up the economy and will take away stress from the banks, who will still get more money, but will not use more money. This cycle has been cut short therefore, no more invest and wait - they get it all out now! No more getting somewhere and plotting a new course, rather stay where you are, a big fish in a small pond, and remain secure.

In the future the rules may change slightly, but, this makes room for new banks to open on the other branches of the other trees, as the banks will not be able to do it themselves, they will invest in those that are allowed to, meaning that there will be more competition, as the banks will obviously try to monopolise global banking, but seeing as how they will have contacts on other 'branches' - throwing eggs onto other 'trees' - they will be able to expand by investing, and this form of investment is deemed safe and therefore allowed.

How this will affect the markets is that they will be pessimistic at first, but then see that the banks are stable, and thus invest in the banks, leeching off their security. The banks will in turn, as they have now achieved 'blue chip status', more or less, be able to reinvest the money, and they are very good at that, with all their 'fancy' techniques.

### Bank investment

The banks can invest on this new security with more focus, as they no longer have to worry about expansion sections of their bank spending money that could be spent on investments. Then they could gain investor trust, and buy more shares in bulk. Imagine the difference between making the next 'segment' for discounts, that means they will make the next 'segment' for profits too!

When a bank expands it widens its capture for new funds, but never releases them. If they were to stop growing, then they would still have the same amount of money coming through the same avenues, but will be able to spend it.

How exactly do banks expand? They get more people and buildings for the same money, I figure. They always have [x] money, so they can just stay the same size and get more money, yes?

If two banks, one in Europe and one in America expand to other shores, they both steal each other's customers, so, they get the same money for a bigger

bank. If they stay where they are, they grow internally in the country, and actually grow in terms of input and output.

I think the new legislation is smashing by Obama. Can I have a seat on your panel now Barrak, old buddy old chum?

#### Interest rate cutting or raising...

When you cut interest rates, borrowing goes up and investment goes up because the people borrow money from the banks, but that leaves the banks with less money now. It is important to keep interest rates up to ensure that we weather the storm, as banks cannot afford to lend people money all the time, especially now.

I suggest that the interest rates be raised, so that those have to borrow, which is nearly everyone, will pay back over a longer time, maybe, but they will not be able to take advantage of the banks.

The economy can go without a few more businesses a month, the banks cannot afford to lend an extra lump sum of a few billion a month.

Take what you get out - say twenty million - and what you put in - say one billion - and you will see that is actually to the disadvantage of the whole country to set interest rates lower at any given time. The billions used for the investment will reap rewards slowly, and the lump sums, or capital, would be better used to shore up other businesses that will otherwise lose employees!

Lowering interest rates will create a vacuum where there is little immediate potential and lots of losses. That capital could be invested otherwise making the markets grow 'steadily'.

Raise them rates!

#### Market regulation

To regulate the markets better, they should place limits as to how low they may sell per revenue for the companies. This means that shares will not fall below certain points, and, that they will be forced to keep underperforming stocks, as they will cripple the company if they keep selling them. Of course they may say that all the shares be bought and the company liquidated if they wish, but, if stocks fall to a certain point, well, if you buy a car that your hubby uses, you need to think of them also.

Like you have responsibility to others you have responsibility to the business you bought them from.

Of course this leads to toxic assets for traders, ones they cannot get rid of. Is this fair on them?

Now comes the time for state to decide whether they need to make the business important than the traders, as it will shore up the market, or, if the market falls, it will not fall below a certain point, and liquidation and 'rebirth' become probable.

The effect it will have on the traders is that they will be uncertain to buy stocks, so it will become a slower market. With the market moving slower, it will gain and lose money slowly so people can react to it. When something goes up in value it will leave time for people to all buy into it slowly, but when something goes down in value it will give them time to sell too.

The delayed reactions will lead to a steadier market, is that good?

- **More politics**

#### The balancing of parliaments

When new members sit on parliament for any side, then there is a difference in potential votes. Naturally people are encouraged to vote for their peers within the party, but, they also have branch differences with them, being that if they work in the same branch as a member of another party, and that resolution seems to make a difference to them personally, they may vote against their own part for selfish reasons, but, natural ones.

With the shift in America this month of January 2010, we seem to have highlighted the difference made by the election of a new GOP senator to sit in parliament and vote.

What this will do is as I said quite obvious. He will vote for a way for himself to get more funds from the state to do his job well and get reelected. On other issues he will support his friends within the party with duty.

For this reason there should be encouraged mixing of people between parties, as then they will vote based on evidence, having friends on both sides of the division, as they look around to see who is voting for what.

The other difference may be that people, not being involved in a decision personally, will just vote for their party. Bringing cross party and inter party decisions into it based on relations would make them more attentive to the task at hand, and ensure the best decision for the country.

So, spend on gatherings and parties, it is good for the system!

#### Parliaments electing presidents?

Well with the people voting for what they believe in their party, what they want from the promises, they should not be deterred by con men that make it personal. Making voting personal is unfair on people that are straight up, and the party need not wear a mask. They should have multiple speakers for each point they speak on, so the people may hear their offers and promises, and, logic.

Then the party chooses its president not based on popularity, but capability - what they can do for the party.

- **Peace in the Middle East**

Peace is possible in the middle east, because people need to have it explained to them what it is they fear or do not tolerate in the other people, and then they will maybe fight it, but eventually they will see the logic of it all, being sane people.

The agitation comes from the Arab side, as they always start the niggles. Is it manly to niggle? Would they tempt others into striking them because they cannot handle the irritation and then claim that they made the first act of aggression? Is that masculine? Do women run the countries?

When they see that the state of Israel will not expand, and that it will remain the same, and that things can be peaceful like that, maybe they will settle down?

Then, they could begin donating money to building houses for their lost cousins in the state, and then they could have nothing to worry about.

Rebuilding destroyed areas requires time and money. If the state would follow my guidelines for building houses, it could be rebuilt in no time.

Of course if Israel were to reduce in size, that would be good too, releasing prime points for conflict. If they were to keep Jerusalem and other historically Jewish sites, and let the rest of the open area, and predominantly Arab cities, be Arab governed, then all would be well.

This will of course mean that many Arabs will move to these other cities, and many Jews will move inwards to the Jewish areas. They could hold a 'election' for each city and then redesign the map of Israel. Israel will of course lose lots of land, but those are mainly wide open spaces that they don't need anyway.

Then, seeing as how so many people are moving, they could basically swap houses with each other, selling and buying respectively.

Peace is imminent this way!

- **Humanitarian corridors**

In times of war or disaster these are essential. Countries should be sworn to sign these together, in groups of neighbouring countries to ensure trust and worth of the papers.

- **Unarmed drones for wars**

The use of unarmed drones in wars is good, as they make war easier for the soldiers that attack or defend, but, they are expensive.

A resolution to this would be to use a device for outlining the shape of the person's mass, and whether they have a gun near them or in hand, and could be done with a nano laser sweeping the area that reflects the areas that are mass based in showing an image based on the reflections of the person and weapon, in wide open areas, or from helicopter in hilly terrain.

This will be better than using drones, for sure.

## **Constitutions**

All constitutions should be abolished and replaced with the world view that the majority must benefit and that all things should be societal based, or have some link to the societal base needed for logic to uphold the laws.

## **Power companies facing financial ruin, or, overtaxing themselves**

To double the power of the respective power source, run it through a thing that generates electrons for it.

These electrons could be sent into the power companies central points and then make the power 'more powerful', increasing the output potential.

The electrons can charge a battery that regulates the power outward to needed points through the country.

To make more power with less power, you need to multiply the electrons inside it. You can do this by adding neutrons if you wish, but the electrons will gather neutrons anyway.

To make either, you need to use a system of 'electron fallout'. You can do this by rubbing two things together, like two board dusters for example. Then, you can make new electrons.

By simply building a cheap plastic structure outside the power company, you could double the power in no time, as it takes less energy to power cheap structures like this than the energy they give off.

This process is similar in principle to cold fusion, but actually works!

Many small plastic things clomping together inside the power company. Cheap, clean and safe, and, most importantly, easy to manufacture in little time.

### **Cyber attacks and anti virus**

When countries or corporations are attacked via internet, then they are in store for a lot of hard work to rebuild the place as it was. Backups are important.

With antivirus technology, you can look for the best one, but that still might not be enough. So we need a new antivirus! I will do the theory...

To make the perfect antivirus it should have access to your system restore files and then check for changes, deleting what it is programmed to look for.

It takes about three minutes to scan the system, and backing it up for a system restore takes about a minute or so, so this check could run every five minutes, looking for things that have changed, and then scanning them, minimizing the area it works in, allowing for a more accurate scan.

Then, the actual virus scanning will be done by a program looking for things that effect changes, reversing the changes with a minimal system restore, and seeking the source - the point where the changes came from. If it isn't in the registry from the keyboard or cd rom, etc. then it deletes it!

### **New models of cars**

The new designs for cars would be more simpler, I would imagine, as the more simpler the car is to make the cheaper it is.

To take a plan and make it simpler, you take a computer program and say to it that it needs to balance the shape outside with the space inside of it.

The program should be written so that it takes in the angles and makes the best placing for things inside the car. This means less unused metals or plastics, basically.

This 'jigsaw' program will place things where they need to be due to the input from the designer, and also offer optimum, and secondary plans for the designer

to choose from.

Then the designer makes the stress test to see if the parts can handle where they are being placed, and then the car is signed as part of the new model.

### **Confidentiality in the press**

Recently in Cape Town two people were telling the press how they would commit crimes against tourists.

In law people are allowed confidentiality - that is law, between a lawyer and a client. If they were to reveal the information, then they would be breaking the law, so, how are reporters not entitled to the same rights?

### **Sex abuse in the churches**

If people can be fired for this in the normal world, then so can these people. They should be treated no differently. The fact that is a scandal should not influence the outcome from the leaders, as that would be serving populism, which is very, very, very ungodly.

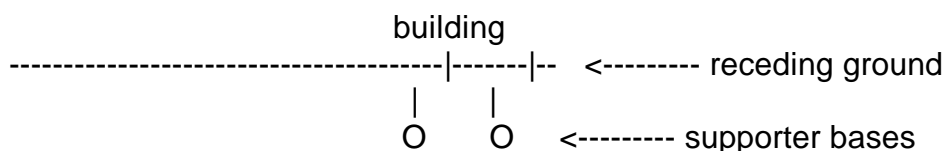
### **Car problems, having the pedals stick under floor mats...**

Recently Toyota had to recall many units because they found the floor mats were sticking onto the pedals. To remedy this they could make a new floor mat which goes right into the corners of the edges of the bridge under the pedal, going right up to the 'joiner' or base of the pedal, under the parts that stick out.

This would be far cheaper than recalling a lot of cars!

### **Buildings on cliffs**

With buildings on cliffs being under threat of falling because of the mountain or cliff degrading, they could drill supports into the ground, where the bottom of the pole would be resting on some ground that it has a circular base to support it, a thick metal one, like this:



As you can see you can support the buildings on these beams with the stress



being applied to the supporter bases. This is probably the only way to save the building, as the slopes recede at a gradient or slope that means they will always be under ground.

## Why is faith a bad or good thing?

Faith makes people act a certain way when they are faced with a choice, maybe falsely, but the good things come out in the end. It is good for society, and therefore just plain good!

-----  
 ----

- **Building or rebuilding countries, aid, especially after disasters**

Now I have heard a lot about aid to other countries being a bad thing, but, when you supply a country with money it basically goes into circulation there, depending on its entry point. If the money enters at an end user level - products - then it goes nowhere, but, if it enters at a level that makes it go from one place to another, then it builds their economy. Conversely, if it goes into their country it has to come out of somewhere, like a trade. Take my diagram:

```
[money] ----->      [products [x]]
[renumeration]<----- [products [x]]-----> [serves people / relief]
```

As you can see, when a place buys and sends things out to other countries from within, then they come back to the country that spent the money.

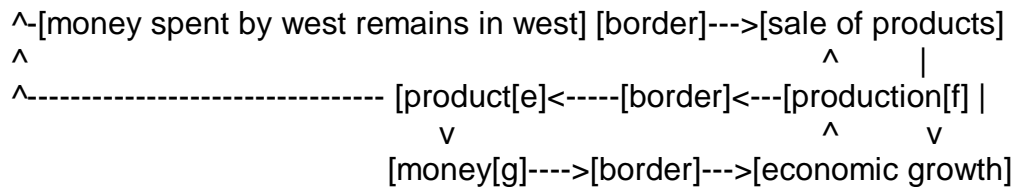
Now, let's take this example, where things are spent outside the country, say in the country that needs help:

```
[money]----->      [border]-----> [product]-----> [relief /use]
                        [product]----->      [economic works]
                        [product]<-----      [economic works]
[exports]<-----      [border]<-----[product]<-----      [economic works]
```

As you can see, money that crosses the border for spending means that they will build the economy and the country will be able to produce with their new economy and capital that comes in.

Now, let's see if we can make a 'hybrid'? One where both benefit? Let's use Haiti as an example?

```
[west]----->      [company[a]--->[product[b]---> [border]--->[consumed / aid]
  ^                      v                      ^
```



Now the trick is to get the money to double somewhere. If we were to take the [money spent by west remains in west], they could be used to buy [production[f], , leading to the money still being in the west, but going over to Haiti, meaning that [product[e] would be bought with [money spent by west remains in west].

This would lead to money being made through production for Haiti buying goods from Haiti, meaning the money would go to Haiti, along with goods, but goods would also go to the West, where they have no aid, so they will be sold! This means that money spent by west will buy back their goods from Haiti, and that then Haiti will have money to spend on local produce, or import for a good price for them, at their choice of products.

This means that goods will travel in both directions, money does recirculate in the west, goods are available in the west, and money and goods are available in Haiti. This I will call 'production aid', as it produces goods everywhere, and money too.

This could be done with every country, whether they need it or not, amking good for all people and money for companies.

Let's say that the west produces aid for themselves? If they were to hand out products, then they could buy them back too, leading to a doubling of resources and money each time.

## Saving the orphans and children of disasters and wars

There is a lot of children that need saving from conditions beyond their parent's control. These children stay mainly in Africa.

The first thing is to get them out of there, hopefully along with their parents.

This could be done by laying tracks that are made of plastic into the ground and then having a cheap plastic cargo arm pumped trailer transport them out of the area quickly. This also allows for a bit of industry on the side of the state, an opportunity for work there or else where inside the country, or in a neighbouring place, hopefully nearby. That or cargo ships without cargo!

Right got them out, next we need to house and feed them...

The best thing to do is to use tents and aid. The tents could be produced as fast

as people can line up for them, mass produced, or textile companies could be converted temporarily for their manufacture. The for food they could get from excess at supermarkets, or fast food chain like Kentucky waste. If they gather them all up, they could feed all of them each day, as they run at night when they need to keep the production up and the waste could be ordered by the owners, or written into company policy for their needs.

Well that won't feed all of them, but it is a start.

Then for more food they could also collect reject cans of food, that are maybe inferior quality, but won't result in sickness surely? They could collect anything that doesn't meet quality standards too, so, from a manufacturer's point of view, they get good advertising for things that will cost money to rework. More food for the masses!

Then, they could also feed them excess produce from the farms. The farmers make money from good stock, so they could take the things that won't sell and give them to these needy, knowing that they are doing good. They could take the stuff that others overlook and donate them to the children.

They could also take medication from vitamin companies and the rejects and excess, or stuff that is about to expire, donating it to the children to keep them healthy.

All of this could be done internally. No need for aid to Haiti - my example - as they can feed themselves and house them too. Of course as I pointed out, there is money to be made from aid, so you can count on it!

### **Medical care for the disaster struck**

When it comes to disasters, then people suffer from diseases and injuries. To get this sorted out, we need volunteers - of which there is a great supply - and we need medical supplies and instruments.

To get all of the instruments and supplies to the disaster areas, that could be air dropped into the area, but, where will they come from?

Again, we could use defective instruments, rejects, as they are better than nothing, and they probably work well enough for their purpose. The 'rejects' I am talking about are things that have a bump on them, that wouldn't be sold otherwise, things that people would be picky to buy, things that are evidently eventually scrapped.

These 'rejects' could be stockpiled for such disasters in the future, but for now. For now, the hospitals could send direct working instruments to the people - one of each - that need them, and order the immediate 'rejects' that are in supply

charging the state for them.

They would be new instruments, and would work well, and all over the world there must be a lot of them, much more than is needed for any single disaster, or even a few more at once. These could become service equipment pieces, and they could be immediately used, with swift deployment, and immediate replacement with a bit of help from the state and a money making opportunity for the manufacturers.

- **Resolving kidnappings and terrorism**

All kidnappers have demands. If we give them what they want, then they usually have no use for the hostages, so release them. The last thing we want is for hostages to be killed.

This means there must hopefully be a cheap alternative. Sometimes you don't even know where they are, so a rescue is out of the question.

If we were to give them what they want, without question, then there would be a problem when it comes to politics. If it is money they want, then give them the money, cash, and write it off. Take those bills out of circulation, and reprint them, but again, the political ones...

When a hostage is taken and there are political demands, then there could be severe repercussions. If they want someone released, they may gain support again.

Agree to consider the release of that person over a debate. During the debate they may become rabid though, but tell them to listen or it won't happen, and they will tell you they will kill the person. They won't actually, as they need leverage for the 'deal', so they might even take more hostages. When the hostage business gets into a few days the kidnappers might get scared and start making more demands as a sign of strength. Explain this to them, and that they are safe as long as they have the hostages - because they are - and they will relax. Act scared, as stress rubs off visually when they see others stressed. Life is like that, if you are at a race and you are scared, and you see someone else that is scared, then you feel better. Calm them down and then they will listen to you. Time to debate!

Ok, now you have their attention, not through a show of strength, but through their own idea that they are empowered. That is what kidnappers want, to feel empowered in the deal.

Now you explain to them, in a desperate tone, that the person could be bad for the state because of said reasons. Say they will bring death to the country through civil war, as if the people are that much behind the person then they will

surely think that civil war is imminent due to this person.

Explain to them that that person has been replaced by a new person with a similar cause, and they are not in jail because they haven't done anything wrong. Then say that they should follow them because they could get them released legally and there would be no death - do they want to see their people die?

The voice of the person could also be a lawyer, whose case could be retried and they could watch. Then they would listen to them in the box at least, and it is up to the lawyers to agree to make them look feeble, as this is societal and although illegal on behalf of the accused, they would benefit the society. They are behind bars anyway.

It is up to the lawyers to make them not know what they are talking about. Choose the most confident lawyers you can find, with resounding voices, speaking the native tongue fluently if possible. 'Import' the buggers if necessary! You must take away the kidnappers desire to want to follow them.

Now think of Bin Laden. Think of him answering all the questions people would pose to him? Think of airing a video that makes him look a fool, as he surely is, and his people seeing it. They will all see it because it will be required of them to have faith in their leader, they will hear about it when collecting supplies and stuff, and then demand that their leader do away with these fools. Again, choose some Afghanistani wonder lawyer to voice the cries of protest. Choose someone that is enigmatic and charismatic, that could punch his argument full of holes without hesitations, knowing their argument and the native language fluently, as English is a second language for the 'soldiers'.

This is the best way to curb kidnappings and terrorism, kill off their support by making them doubt their 'leaders' live, or via recordings, either way they will cause a rukus!

## **Racism**

Racism is based on familiarity based on complexion. If you find someone different to you for whatever reason, you may alienate them a bit or a lot, but you will alientate them.

Think now if you are at a party where you don't know anyone. You look around, and then you approach the person who seems as familiar to you as possible, or someone who seems to work in the same sector. The thing is in social circles people with money avoid people without money, and the people without money don't seem to mind that much, looking forward to talk to those that do have money, because they would like to think for a moment that they too have money.

It is the same with racism. See usually it is the white people that are considered to be rich because they shun the people that are poor - the people of colour in their society. Now in the near east it is the other way around. If they see someone white there, then they would think that that person is wrong in some way, or, that they are there to enslave them. This is 'active aggression' against the oppressors, or, they will accept them. Naturally, being in a different place and wanting to feel loved, the white people will welcome this friendliness and become relaxed with their racism. Imagine a white person going to a place where the majority is people of colour and then being off to them? That would be like suicide!

So the privileged or used to be privileged look down on those that were disadvantaged. The same is true in South America, where the black people used to be slaves. The reason there is racism is not only because of complexion differences, but also because of slavery reactions. Now we are getting somewhere!

So how do we reverse this, or destroy it? Well the one option would be to explain this to people, because as soon as they are aware of why they look down on others based on complexion, the more they will fight those reasons they were given, but they are bound to talk about it, at least a bit, or think about it when they are speaking to someone of colour, to prove the other wrong in their mind.

As they talk to the other race person, they will at some point try to destroy the theory explained to them by doing the opposite. Then the other person will ask why they are acting so strangely, as an act, and that is what it is, takes time to develop, and needs reason to continue.

Now that they are acting like fools, they will feel embarrassed. They will feel this way, and become irate, but hopefully they just walk away with their frustration. If they want to fight, then they will fight, and not enjoy it, as their psychology for the fight will be wrong, and they will lose, unless they are much bigger than the other person. On the whole they will either walk away or end up with a bruised body and ego.

Now that they have learned their own nature, they will think where it all went wrong.

Then, quickly they will resolve to try to act nicer to people of colour, or the other way around maybe if they are of colour themselves acting 'strangely' to whites?

Then, they will act like they have nothing against people of colour even though they do! People that were privileged are brought up to be familiar with success and others of the same skin colour as them. Being the product of a 'king' they look down on the products of the 'peasants' naturally. This means they will feel at least uncomfortable around them, at least a little more than they would around

another white person.

So we got everyone trying to get along. The fact remains that the visual impact of the person's skin tone will trigger off subtle differences in social engagements - when they talk - and that they will treat them differently because of this. But, after they see that it is true, they will think that at least the other race doesn't bite, do they?

Ok, to be fair, everyone treats different people differently, based on what they are wearing, for example. Then, there will be a great advantage for people of colour to dress in the trends of white people, as this will breed familiarity. Of course there are some people that will feel offended at first that the people of colour think they are white, but that is based on suspicion, because they think of these people trying to be friendly, they might think about what they want from them. For all those people trying to reach out, the first thing you should say, is how do you do, "what can I do for YOU", as this will make the racist think things are now normal, and think that the person of colour is trying to reach out to them, by taking a 'subservient' role in the meeting, and opening the door for more talk, as the person thinks to themselves that there is nothing they want from this person, or do they? Then they might think they can use this person, and then they might think of what they could keep them around for. This is natural for the white people, and to be fair, for all people, as things need to have a purpose to have a place in their lives, be it to make them feel better or because they love someone, or any other reason.

What about if the person of colour doesn't want to ask what they can do for the white person? What then?

Well, they could instead, still dressed like a white person, ask them if they have the time. This will distract the racist from thinking of the other person to thinking if they have something on them, like something that the other person wants, and, basically, either they have a watch or they don't. If they don't have a watch they will be relieved to think that the person of colour doesn't want anything from them, and if they do then they have satisfied the suspicion that the person of colour has gotten what they want. They are now more settled.

From here on in, after the ice is broken, they may do a bit of politically correct acting, but will otherwise be nice. They will treat the other person differently, but, again, don't we all treat people differently based on differences? This isn't racism, this is identity.

Now that the racists have had their mannerisms explained to them, they will recover and act nicer to others of colour, eventually, guaranteed!

I hope I haven't offended anyone, this is a very tricky topic...

## Homosexuality

People fear people that are homosexual based on instinct. Our instinct tries to find a place for everyone in the herd, that is why you often first ask what the other person does for a living, and where they are from.

All these things relate to where the person fits into our mental picture of them, as we make our generalisations about them for our own benefit.

When we think someone is gay, we think about where they fit into the picture. When we are faced with someone that is part of a minority, we automatically think that they will suck us into this minority as well! It is like talking to a Jehovah's witness, basically we don't want anything to do with them because we think there is nothing such a person can do for us, or that they want something from us, like support for them, which is a testing matter.

Then there is the factor that every man thinks they are in danger of being cast out of their social circles if they were to be seen with a gay person. If you saw someone walking with a gay person, you automatically have doubts about their sexuality and speak about it, to raise the alarm factor.

So why are people so scared of someone that is gay? I find that lesbians get along well with straight women, and I guess that is because the straight women don't have the chromosomes that make them fear homosexuals.

I guess, that through evolution, or through creation - whatever you prefer - the males were expected by the herd to kill all the 'different' people, stomp them out through violence, as they are the violent sex of the two, so protecting the herd from this renegade gene would mean to ensure the survival of their species.

Actually I suspect that they were supposed to kill them as children, but, then again, people only develop these genes, or they become apparent, during puberty. This means that the 'gene' is hiding until it feels safe, as rude as that sounds, then it surfaces sexually.

It is the genes desire to reproduce itself, as with any virus, so, it would be acceptable to say that gay people have a sickness! Now that really sounds rude, but please hear me out...

Then again it is every humans desire to reproduce itself, based on hormones. Shew, saved myself there!

Now the gene has surfaced and wants to make more of itself, probably making the gay people more hormonal than the others, because the need to survive as a 'race' of gay people is active. Of course the gene may be a bit confused, and actually be lazy, completely up to the person...



Now the fear of homosexuality comes from men. That is clear. I have never heard of a woman ever saying that they do not like lesbians, so they are encouraged.

Hmmmmmm...

Ok, so the species of humanity wants to kill off the gay men and keep the gay women, because the gay women can still reproduce, maybe 'unnaturally', but the men cannot. This means the gay fear is based on reproduction.

Imagine a few sperm cells trying to get into an egg. The fittest will get in first, and only one will enter. Now the egg doesn't have a choice of what it will take in, but, it does have a preference, being, that something fit enters. The egg has no voice - female in older cultures - and the voice comes from the male side - the sperm. The one that fights is the one to compete for the egg, but the one that doesn't compete for the egg is doomed.

Now with the males feel threatened when they see something not going for the 'egg', when it could be, and identifies the other as a virus! Then the sperm cells, based on blood cells, have their 'antibodies' come out with teeth! They identify something in disguise that wants to upset the system and maybe cause harm to the egg, as if you are shaped and designed to penetrate the egg, but you don't want to, then what are you?

Think of someone you take to a restaurant, and they do not eat. You should be hungry, you feel offended, you get disgruntled, you become aggressive maybe, but you definitely wonder about the other thing you are at the table with, and that breeds fear.

So gay people don't eat at the same table as straight people, and the straight people wonder, don't understand on a primal level, and they instinctively fear the gay people, becoming for lack of a better word, 'racist'!

Now how do we fix this?

If straight men had this explained to them, it will reach their subconscious, and become a 'relayed' bit of information, like learning as a baby. If we do it to every generation, it might sink into their minds that some people are gay and they are still capable people that just don't eat what they eat. After a short while they will approach a person they think is gay, and, like with racism, look to put on an act to prove the other wrong that told them. After an encounter that goes nasty, they will think to themselves and arrive at a resolution that they are homophobic if they are men, and that they need to change.

Changing your makeup takes time though, and eventually they will become tolerant, maybe even, a bit falsely if they get the act right, welcoming.

There s no hope for our generation of straight people, but, our children's children might be able to tolerate naturally, if we repea t the process enough we will evolve like that.

But what about now?

Well, if you want to be tolerant, it is up to the straight people, like me, for example. Yes I may preach a lot, but I recognise these problems in myself too, as it is what I have come to realise, that I do in fact know what I am talking about. After a bit of denial, or instant recognition, you will realise this too.

To be tolerant, you need to understand, so that yuour logic over rules your primal instinct, but this could take a while. There is hope, all you need to do is admit it and then think about it.

### **Funding medical research centre**

This is a point for the United Nations to address, as they could do a lot to help with legislation and laws for it.

They shoudld make a doctors tax, say half a percent of their wage a month, to fund one massive facility. This nominal amount for so many doctors would service the facility no end, as there are so many doctors.

Now half a percent may sound like a lot of Rand, say about, maybe four hundred Rand an hour, over a fourty hour week, over a four week month, comes to fourty eight thousand rand a month or so, and half a percent of that is two thousand four hundred rand a month, multiplied by all the doctors in the world, equals... Let's say there are hundred doctors in a city - a minimal amount for the reasons of this idea - and that there are ten cities in a country, and there are a hundred countries in the world for this organisation or faciltiy. That means that one hundred thousand by two thousand equals two hundred million rand, or, about seventy million dollars a month. You could even half that, because there are far more doctors in the world than my estimates, and you would arrive by point two percent of a salary, a very nominal amount of about a thousand Rand a month for someone that earns private fees, and five hundred rand a month for the state doctors.

Actually I am sure that the analysts will do a better job with thier estimates and budgeting. How much does it cost to experiment on a mouse a month?

This faciltiy could actually breed their own rats and mice for experiments, or pay unemployed people for testing.

Then, it could be built somewhere in Europe, as that is basically central to the world, with cheap airfare from Africa and Asia, where the majority of diseases

are, and, that is where all the support facilities can be found for the main facility headquarters.

The medicines developed there could be sold at state prices, which are low, to generate even more money. Like I said the state prices are low, so the profits would be nominal and the output great.

Alternatively they could sell the recipes to other pharmaceutical companies for their use.

Being a 'state' owned company, it could sell forty five percent of its shares, as it does turn a profit, and get further building funding.

### **New technology centre**

Also though the United Nations, they could, probably in Europe or Asia, build an engineering facility. There they could develop new techniques for engineering, hiring the best engineers from across the world to come and do research there.

Now this would be different to the medical centre, but will also do the same things.

There is no way it would produce its findings for free, so it is very much a profit organisation, which while 'state' owned, would be free to work as a normal business.

Like the medical facility they could be listed on the market and bought like a normal company.

They could work with the medical facility and produce the latest in medical technology too, complementing them fantastically.

Most of the divisions in the facility could be dedicated to a specific task or theme. They could have one for engines, one for safety equipment, one for medical machines, and maybe one for Nasa if they need one. I suppose they don't actually, but the option is there.

Then they could sell their patents to companies. This would reduce the engineering sectors of design to rubble in all places around the world, saving them money. Think of how many people develop the same technology at the same time? They would have more money to spend on their immediate needs, like production.

That means they would save money for the needs of the country that needs immediate attention, and they won't feel bad, knowing there is no way they can keep up with the facility, and then they pay a nominal price for the technology,

as it is still a state run organisation, just listed, insanely stable, and producing technology for the good of mankind and a nice little profit. This will become the Microsoft of the production world!

### **New education standards centre**

Also under the United Nations, in Europe where the centre of the language world lies - basically North Africa and Canada speak French, South America and Mexico speaks Latin languages, and the Far South East is also familiar with European languages - they would provide a great basis for writing text books that adhere to one standard for the whole world.

Like the other facilities, they could become listed, and produce text books at a combined level, making science, technical, and even university level text books for purchase.

No doubt there will be a great interest in these world standard text books. They could have time to refine the language so it is easy to understand, and quick to pick up, maybe a bit longer, but I find diagrams make a text book easier to learn. Then they could also produce it in these languages with professors making it basic to pick up too.

Then, they could also write exams for participating states and provinces, all marked by a council of more than enough people that are familiar with the exam, and know the answers off by heart.

Then they could train people to identify problems with the written exams by the way the writing forms. These people are sparse, but to have them all collected at one place, or half of them, or a small percentage maybe, they could identify learning blocks for troubled students through faxed note books that they could examine for subjects that they do, and then for subjects they have no trouble with. Of course if they have troubles with all their subjects, there must be a reason, and the assessor - let's call them 'writing whisperers' - could email the teacher with the troubled student and give their ideas of where it went wrong, and how to fix it after they consult, in the same building, but different department, the psychologists for the children at that site.

As you can see this facility will uplift all teaching and turn a profit. Being not very competitive, they can produce their text books for a nominal price and reap the rewards through the ease of it all, the generalisation of it all, and the helped children and university students.

This facility should be rather large though, maybe it would take quite a while to calculate all of the 'building' things about it?

## **World religion, history and philosophy centre**

Like all the other facilities they could take religious leaders from around the world in all recognised faiths and then bring them together with the historians and philosophers and decipher truth in any given item or topic.

They would all compliment each other, as they all deal with similar things. There could be a great big garden in the centre of the facility and then they could all take time out from meeting and lectures to relax and joke around about the things they don't understand.

With all the conflicting views, they could ponder one thing at a time, and upon resistance, change to another thing, for a while, until the second thing poses a problem, then move back to the first to hear the progress made in that area until then.

They could compliment the education centre for new ideas and input for them.

Being a non profit place, as they only compliment the education centre, they would rely on state sponsorship, or, funds donated by the owners of all the facilities to their pet project here, so, this facility would be funded on profits from other facilities.

On the other hand funding could also come from churches, museums, libraries and other state owned facilities that can afford it, but mainly from generous, curious people at churches, and of course from the main church bodies themselves, directly to the United Nations for the sake of the medical research they do.

## **How to make more jobs without losing you jobs!**

Job creation seems to be a major issue in the world. If they were to expand if they are small, and most businesses are small, then they would need more people to work for them.

Now, if the state were to issue an order for banks to send inspectors round to any small business, and guarantee them a loan for expansion, and threaten a 'double take' if they do not expand and hire new people, then all would be well.

All would be well because the businesses would in fact expand. The more money the banks loan out, the more they get back through banking, because all those people lending money will have to stick it somewhere, and all the people now earning money will make a demand in the market, and the influx of money from them into the economy would guarantee a period of immediate growth, fixing the global recession and having long term effects on the global economy.

The more people working in a participating country, or one with money, will import more from the developing countries and that will create a demand for the 'stuffies' they import.

Then, the country with the money that is forcing growth could also let them lend from the federal reserve, as they basically could go down to the wire with is, and still come out kicking, as they have no costs to cover, they just sit with a lot of money and do nothing with it.

This will be different to the tax plan that president Obama came up with, as it won't be end user benefitting directly, it would enter the economy at a more remunerating place and level. Take a look at my diagrams please...

[state]->[borrowed money]->[tax relief]-----> [consumption]  
 $\wedge$   $\vee$   $\vee$   
 $\wedge$ -----[no collected taxes] [no produce]

That is what happened. No hard feeling, it is like aid, nobody saw the fact that they wouldn't get it back, in fact nobody was counting on getting it back! Now if you take my plan...

[state]->[borrowed money]->[small bussiness growth]--->[consumption]  
 ^ ^  
 ^ ^-----[taxation]<-----< [produce]  
 ^ ^  
 -----|-----[paying back loan]<-----[profits]  
 ^ ^  
 [economic growth]<--->^-----[expansion - more employees]  
 v ^  
 >----->[market growth]-----^

As you can see, my plan allows for the state to make money back so it is not left in the lurch. It also allows for economic growth for the country, and, growth for the small business. The small business pay back the loan to the reserve, and the state has money to pay it's debt to the reserve, which is in the trillions. More people are also employed, and the markets do better, and they grow the company, and then the markets shore up and steady, resulting in everyone making money.

So the state allows the small businesses - who promise to use the money for expansion upon pain of paying double back - then the small business expands. Then, they slowly pay back the loan at a nominal rate, but the big point is other commercial banks get loads of money, and don't need to lend it out themselves, making the market even steadier, as people don't need to lend when they have money to spend!

This can only be good for a country...

## **Communing with Nature**

Ok, this is a bit of pseudo-science, but it is still science!

Do you believe in one world consciousness? That theory is that everything is interlinked via a matrix with the universe, but also relies on the theory of determinism, which I also believe in. I have already discussed determinism, but let's review it quickly, shall we?

Determinism is a theory that everything is determined. If you were to be in a specific space at a certain time, exactly the same thing would happen. The bird would still flap, the cloud would still move to exactly the same points, and you would think and react the exact same way. That is because every reaction has a related reaction, and because they are all related, they all come down to the same thing initiating them, being a reaction. There never was an action, only reactions. When you act, you are actually reacting to your chemicals in your mind and to your stimulus, which have all reacted to whatever led to them. So everything can be predicted and foreseen, with the right equipment or whatever. So we have covered determinism, simply.

One world consciousness on the other hand, is more or less the same thing, that everything is determined, but this is more personal, being that everyone's thoughts are related 'telepathically'. Yes, you can influence someone just by thinking, well, not greatly influence them, but affect their thought patterns through the 'matrix' that is hanging over the world. The 'matrix' is based on electricity, electricity that is static, and all electricity conducts itself through other electricity, and, there being energy of this kind everywhere, it enters our bodies and our brains, and therefore our minds, and communicates between each mind 'telepathically', but not to the point where we can make people think what we want, just a bit of something like when you are hungry other people might think of eating, because the static communicates the 'feeling' of hunger to them. That is the crux of one world consciousness, simply.

Now, within this communication and determined... stuff... we can communicate with nature!

If you were to sit in your garden, or any other park or whatever, you may have certain thoughts enter your mind because of the reactions and energy of the world around you. If you look to the clouds, you will think of something or other, naturally, we are always thinking, but now the forces of nature are influencing your thoughts, believe it or not.

Now, sometimes bugs will fly past your ear and make you feel something or other. If they like you - the nature in general - you will feel a subtle calming or

pleasurable feeling. That is because the wing beats are determined, and, that the energy they are feeling from you reverberates back to you. This is not a case of personal vanity or anything, this is all subconscious.

Your aura is electrical, and personal. Your aura emits signals from your brain or mind that influences the energy you emit, and the bugs flying past your ears feel it and react accordingly, depending on their own personalities, but, being part of a very basic life form, they will react as nature survival instinct says they must, being the basis of nature, be it clouds or trees or anything 'without a conscious', or very basically 'reactional'.

So nature will tell you if it likes you or not, by making you feel good or bad when the little bugs fly close to your ear. If you feel 'good', and notice it, then you are good, doing good work, or nature just likes you. If you feel nothing, then maybe it isn't working yet, or maybe you are not good or bad? If you feel low, then nature doesn't like you at all and you need to change your opinions and outlooks maybe...

If, however you feel aggressive, then nature doesn't like you at all. Generally you can tell by the side of your head you hear it from, if you hear it through your left ear it is probably the Goddess speaking to you, but, if you, and very rarely, hear it through your right ear, it is strict gods like Jehova talking to you. Once I was thinking about selling my ideas or something bad or other, and I heard a sound through my right ear that made me very aggressive. I realised it was the way the spirits of gods on the right were feeling towards me! This scared me, and I have since changed my ways enough to feel good all the time. It is better to hear God say nothing than to anger Him, surely?

Anyways you will more often hear things through your left ear, as the Goddess is more talkative and friendly. I also notice that birds are always flying left for some reason no matter when I look up!

I guess this is because the path for nature is to the left, and the path of man is to the right. Easy influence through the left, and 'sentient', philosophical, ethical thought through the right.

Now the last art I have discovered about nature might scare you!

If you look at the shadows of trees, you might see faces form, ghastly faces of eyes and mouths, smiling, unhappy and so forth. If I didn't tell you about them, I would be hiding something, and I see no problem with exposing you to this truth. They will also make you feel a certain way, and, I suspect, they are influenced by the people that give off energy to guide them through their growth. So you will actually be seeing yourself, as nature dictates you are, as the trees have grown 'around' you.

If you need to go to a park, then you will see the results of the children that spent





The most wished for thing by politicians is world peace no more wars.

This sounds nearly impossible, as a war is something that ceoms from a conflict of some sort or another, and could start by a kid dreaming under a tree of a better world. That said most wars are about making the world a better place, but, sometimes there are selfish reasons too.

First let's deal with the people that want to make the world a better place?

All wars are made up of people, and, in this case they are willing to die for what they believe in, so you cannot threaten them, can you? All soldiers in this sort of war want changes to take place. The eaiset way out of this is to effect these changes for them, but sometimes it is impractical. Take the wars in North Africa, where they are fighting over - well it started with - resources like grazing land, and became a poltical war?

Now luckily people in a war are always willing to talk, because people like it when other's surrender to them, so will always take the request of this form of discussion as a sign that the others want to surrender. That is one thing on the side of ending the war, at least.

If people are willing to listen, then it can be stopped. If you explain to them why they are fighting, and that these changes, while possible, would leave them with other problems, and you explain that to them also, then there will be progress. So, you say to them, they can have the changes they want, if they can solve the problems they will be facing, especially economic ones!

Give them about a week of cease fire time to come up with a solution. This will make them feel like they run the country, and they will agree. Tell the other side to think of reasons why their plans will fail before they have seen them, then, like in ancient times, have diplomats from each side meet via radio or television and discuss their resolutions.

This will no doubt lead to a lot of anger as they listen to each other, so, to relieve this 'stress', applaud both sides every time they make a good point. As anger builds up they will get stressed, but they will relax when they hear themselves being heard. Allow them to interrupt each other, but not to hear thier respective supporters getting involved. Then the one person in charge of it, or panel, will be the only support for each side, and muffle out the person who is repeating themselves and not making progress. As I said being muffled is very annoying, so, after a little while, go back to them and agree and say that they are very right, and maybe even clap. This will keep both sides interested, and, will not make them angry, maybe even understanding the points being raised by the other side. Nobody wants their soldiers to die if they are fighting for a better world, do they? They would have been soldiers too at one stage and share a commitment with them, and be loyal to their soldiers that put their lives on the line for them.

So now you have had a cease fire for a week, and some soldiers that get to taste the freedom and security they enjoy will desert the cause, and others won't want to go back to fighting, at all. They want to see the end of the war, but will be willing to keep fighting if they do not make the changes they want and maybe even need. All this happens while the leaders construct their arguments, over about a week or so, so the soldiers get used to not fighting, enjoy some security - as nobody wants to die really - and want to see their friends and family again, with a few to a lot deserting the cause hopefully, but either way they won't really want to keep fighting after the break - imagine them feeling like you do when you need to go back to work or school?

OK, so they are settling down and getting their facts in order. There is peace for this time, and everyone will agree to this 'debate' in order to save their own soldiers, and some will run away.

Now onto the actual 'debate'. You smother out bad points, and bring others up, emphasising the ones that are the most important for the people that they want to save or change the world for, and try to balance it out, logically. As they become aware of points they never were, as will the bosses of the debate, you suggest that another week be put aside for them to answer these points. This will make them think of the problems facing the other side, and they will try to solve these too. This is basically role reversal, as they won't be thinking of their own problems, but rather of problems from the other side. Great stuff.

When they meet again, under the same conditions, and they fail to come to a resolution over the radio or television, then they will need to meet with the parliament to set things right. Being aware that the war is not so 'obvious' as they thought it was, they will, looking over their shoulders to their soldiers not wanting to fight anymore, and honestly being sick of the fighting themselves, they will seek the parliament, becoming aware of the politics involved in this problem.

Then you either have the problem sorted, or they are off to hear other points. No more political war!

Now the selfish wars, where they are not interested in change, but rather greed!

When it comes to resources like gold or money, fighting is apparent. It resembles people making robberies, just on a larger scale. These people though should be treated as if they have a hostage, or, if they were in danger, as, being selfish, they want to live with their goods after the war.

To deal with this sort of war, these people are not good so can be killed, rationally, by the other side.

These people are fighting for money or resources, or land with resources, and

maybe they are very strong? Maybe they are stronger? These people won't listen, as there is no cause they are fighting for, so...

They must be captured or wiped out! To get them captured you need to use some guns that stun with a water droplet charge, like a shocking water pistol, more or less.

Now I will discuss 'emps' with you, which will wipe out the circuitry of any area, along with the mechanisms.

These pulses should come from a wave weapon, that covers a large area, like from a helicopter or plane. These weapons should be powered by a huge source, and emit electrons. This will make the guns absorb the electrons, being made of metal, and the tanks as well, if they have them. This will make the stuff unusable, and they will abandon it as helicopters carrying troops sweep the area, capturing them.

These things may be stolen, but if both sides dash each other, then the ones who are bad will abandon the 'theft', and those that are fighting for the state, or the cause, or their brothers and sisters, will continue.

Now let's say there is a selfish state? If there is a state war based on bad reasons, and both have access to all the things the other has, then it could get messy. In this case simply using a neutron charge to balance out the electron charge will rejuvenate the equipment and then they can fight on with the other side still in panic.

Now this could lead to a possible long lasting event of charging and recharging, but, the United Nations, who are in charge of peace, will be able to sponsor more charges than the other, so the good guys will always win, the people with their countrymen in mind, whichever is found to be that, and supported in the name of peace.

World peace anyone?

- **Music and mathematics**

The central doctrine to this 'art' is that "all nature consists of harmony arising out of number." The small numbers of sound, being one, two, three and four are regarded as the source of all perfection.

The sounds themselves show close to similar number properties when played.

Ok, this is taking a while to absorb, but I am getting there...

If you were to make sounds based on numbers, or use a scale of an instrument to

use as a keyboard, you could accurately spell out music notes on it if the keyboard was full of numbers - have I go it yet?

So, if the keyboard was musical notes, with related numbers on them, then you could write a song like in maths. Yes I think that is it, wiki isn't explaining this for non mathematicians or musicians...

Theoretically then, you could design a building with this technique, and if the notes sound wrong, or interfere with each other, then you know your building won't be stable. Now imagine the great variety of designs you could build with this idea?

But, back to composition. If you were to write a problem in maths, and convert it to music, it would make a tune. Now if you were to take a song, and reverse the process, you would have an equation.

I can see how DJs could do with this, as then they could compose their own songs and have a lot of things to sample.

The best way to compose music using this idea is to repeat variations of numbers one through four, over and over again, as they sound the best I understand. Or, you could use sets of prime numbers to make an original sounding piece, being numbers or values or notes that are only divisible to themselves and one. Then again, you might decide to use numbers that divide into, for example, two, four and eight, like sixteen. This means that they are all related, and that they will sound good together.

That theory comes from the idea that a quarter of the same cake fits together well with a half of another cake, as they are cut from the same number, being two, and a quarter of another cake. That, if the number you chose is sixteen, for example, will leave you with, maybe, two, eight, two, four? There is a mathematical name for all these squared numbers, but that name escapes me. The name isn't that important, it is the music you make!

How about making a tune with the numbers three, six, nine and twelve? Same as the two rooting I presume, using instead values that add up to twelve, like, three and nine or six and six...

As you can see it is easy to find sounds that should be compatible with each other, based on their common denominators, or, lowest number they can divide into.

Now I am not a musician, so I don't know how to test this, but if you are then feel free to test my ideas about making harmonious melodies.

- **Mathematics and art**

The "golden ratio" of 'beauty' is one point six one eight for art. Like music, this means that ratios of three point two three six would also be a good ratio? Similarly the ratio of point five three zero nine would also be a finer angle for beauty, possibly...

To make this ratio a full number, it would be multiplied by a thousand, so, it would be one thousand six hundred and eighteen. If you found the square root of this, you would be dividing it by two leaving the amount of eight hundred and nineteen. So, this should also be a number of beauty? Then you could also divide it by six, leaving two hundred and fourty one. These ratios should also be good for bigger things, or you could knock a few zeroes off them and be left with numbers that are not whole numbers, probably a lot easier to work with full numbers though, and that, by six, seems to be the largest number it will divide into, unless you misplace the decimal point.

So we are left with the whole numbers one thousand six hundred and eighteen, and everything between that that divides into it and six.

With the penrose tiles, for example, the numbers inside the stucture seem to add up to five inwards facing and five outwards facing angle sections, aswell as the number ten, being double five, but they use the decimal version of the gold ratio.

- **Pseudo science mixed with real science**

### Auras

These can be seen by looking at someone but past them, like having their head in between your eyes line of vision but picturing the wall behind them in your scope or focus.

The colours you will see have different meaning depending on what the interpreter has written I find, but treat it like a mood ring, but more like an outlook of theirs or attitude. You can find this at a lot of minor stores too, a guide for them. I don't know them off hand, but the idea is similar...

The energy they give off gains colour molecules as it attracts certain colours to people, as the energy is electrical static and they exicte the colours of the atoms, like a fire goes red, yellow, orange and blue, but then that is very hot. Like water goes white and blue, but that is very cold. People on the other hand are more in between, so they get the full range of colours that can be seen by our eyes.

It is all based on electrical energy, so is scinetifically provable too.

### Spirits

You may see spirits with an electricians devices for visualising electricity.

### Reanimation

Now, seeing as how all spirits are based on electricity, and our nervous systems are based on electricity, it makes sense to say our soul or spirit leaves when the insulation around the soul stops functioning, like the resistance just drops off, due to a shock, as death is a system shock we do not recover from, killing out organs temporarily while the spirit escapes.

So, if we were to use an electromagnet to recapture all the soul of ours from drifting too far, and sticking it into a dead body, we could start the body living again, with the brain functioning off the impulses of the person or god, or spirit we absorb into an electromagnet. near to the body.

We could stick the tip of the electromagnet into the small of their back, and get all the related energy coming into it.

Now this is like auras, as if you notice that different people have different size auras, you will see that they will be distinguishable. Also no energy or spirit is exactly the same either, so you could pin point one specific aura and gather it. If you use EVP then you can talk to the spirit and find out who they say they are, and ask for proof. This way we can gather all intelligent sounding spirits that are big, the biggest ones would be gods of course, and then stick them into a recently dead body and then reanimate them.

- **How personalities form, attitudes, and other personal things**

Personalities are all different for people, but it should be possible to change your personality.

The first personality and how to attain it that I will discuss is the one of society - the societal one. This personality is shared by missionaries and police, and other people like that. To get to this point things needed to happen in your life where you worry about people. Basically if you were to have all you need, you want more, so these people come from homes where they did not have it all, basically, or, like those that did not, became satisfied with what they had. To become satisfied with what you have - true happiness - you need to think to yourself that, first of all, things could always be worse, unless you are in a war torn area of the world, or someother war zone. Then you need to indulge in what you do have think - about it all the time. This is materialism, but not gaining materialism, rather indulging in what you do have, especially people you have. When you think of what you do have, you feel comfort. When you think about what you don't have, then you become unhappy. If you were to gather these things together in your mind you would feel full and content.

Then, seeing as how you are happy, you would look to others because you hear them not being happy. Then, seeing as you are so happy, you will think of making others happy, as this will entertain your own self image of yourself and make you feel even better. It is a built in longing for feeling good that you are surrounded by happy people, because being in sufferin brings you down anyway. Have you ever wanted to help an old woman cross the street? Well that is because of your maternal instinct.

Where does this instinct come from? It must have either been built in by God, or came into being because of the constant crying of babies, and seeing as how... ah... either someone can tell me how developed a maternal instinct rationally and how that would help the individual, or this is more evidence for creation! If something popped up alive, then it could evolve, but how does it get past the baby stage? And what makes or drives a parent to look after their children? Hey? I mean the child is born - the first child ever - and then what? No instinct has developed yet, regarding the child, and there is no society as such, so these things must have been placed in us, scientifically, but intelligently designed, by a God. Either way we have maternal instinct, and that is based on the need to see others happy. In the animal kingdom it is common for kids to be shared throughout the herd, so this maternal instinct comes from selfish self image, basically.

So, you have your maternal instinct, and you want to help other due to it, seeing them as children. We always see those suffering as children, even in naz death camps they saw the Jews as suffering, but they were hard parents who viewed them as a parasite. The maternal instinct is strong in some, but it can be overcome with enough input from looking outside yourself, or becoming greedy for something for your self and not having comfort inside of you, so you look to have 'fun' at other's expense. This is common in children, especially ones that receive a lot of attention, as they want more and do not indulge in what they have, basically.

But back to missionaries and police. They have met all the requirements for happiness and seek to serve their own need to feel better still by helping others. This, although selfish, is pure. It is pure to be maternal, or to seek to help others, as it makes you feel better - so you do it for a start - and makes the world a better place.

Now the experiences that people go through either make them comfortable or uncomfortable. The more of the comforting experiences they have, like a decent family that loves them, the more they will be nice people. The more they get good grades at school the more praise they get from people that might or might not matter to them, and because they keep working, you know that the authority matters to them, although once again for selfish reasons. Even sharing your money with someone else is selfish, because if it didn't make you feel good you wouldn't have any drive to do it!



And that is why some people become missionaries or police or related persons.

How about leadership? What sort of person is a good leader? How do you make a good leader?

Well, you will find that these people are confident first and foremost. They are confident because they have experienced success and are satisfied with it, from an early age. To make a child a confident person, set them up to do things. If they watch television all day, as a child they experience some form of role playing with the characters on television, and they will either be winning or losing. This means you can make a child confident by calling them the heroes of the program, and shy by calling them the bad people, basically. If you are sitting down for a meal, mention that they remind you of one of the great characters by feeding them what they ate on the television, for example. This will back up their dreams and make them more adventurous with their ideas, thinking before they do it it will work. Success breeds success and hunger for more!

Now I heard someone say that they would love to identify a good business person for a job, so I will use that example.

To find a good business person you need to in the interview ask them business questions, for a start. Are they confident? That means they are used to success, and, more importantly, know what to do to succeed. But are they acting?

To tell if someone is acting insult them, indirectly, until they get it. Then their mood will change as they are uncomfortable, then resume questioning after an apology. Then they will act differently, but if they are still confident, then you know they really are a good choice of employee, one that can handle a bit of a problem and still be confident and successful.

So now you know how to make loving confident children! If you are already grown up, then you know how to change to become a loving confident person.

Now, another thing you might like to change in someone is their trustworthiness.

If you meet someone you might trust them or might not. Basically if the person seems confident you trust them, usually, as you identify them with a leadership role, used to being in charge, so they inspire you and you naturally trust them. But, sometimes people act confidently because they were trusted by their loving parents and they decided, through their own emptiness and selfishness, to misuse their trust, like all children do at some stage, and then never were caught. This made them feel clever, so they continued to do this to people, as it satisfied their own fun seeking factor, or playfulness. That said, the more playful someone seems the less trustworthy they are. They might be confident though, so they could fool you. Think of the charisma a con artist has? That is because they are used to entertaining people, and because they are excited, the more likely they are to be untrustworthy, as their fun seeking factor ebbs over their

composure. I base this on logic, because, the more someone wants to play with people's feelings or things, the more excited they will be at the promise of this fun. How do parents always know when children are up to something naughty? They are excited, or, scared of being caught.

Now when someone is scared and shy, people suspect them immediately. That is because they do not see a leader in them, and therefore someone that must not be trusted, as nobody likes them! People that are shy could also play possum for those that do trust them though, but generally they have not had a lot of success in life, and probably were into cheating to get ahead too.

Therefore, the only way to tell if you can trust somebody, is if they are relaxed and not excited.

To make someone trustworthy you must beat them at playing, or make them trust you. People will keep you around if they decide that they can use you, so will not steal from you or something unless the lure is too great. The lure becomes too much when the game gets too fun or the success seems too much that they could gain for false security and self esteem. You need to make them see themselves as not getting away with it, so continuously question them about things that you trust them with, making the game less fun or the rewards seem further away. Eventually they will give up doing wrong and become secure, as the questioning makes them feel insecure, and telling the truth, although irritating, makes them feel secure. Nobody can live without security, as they will go sick with worry about their well being.

Now we have a child that is loving, confident and trustworthy.

Let's make them intelligent too?

To make someone intelligent you need to nurture their confidence and make them hungry for more success. Think of all the people you meet who are intelligent, they are all successful too. This is because they have a hungry mind that is used to succeeding in tasks it faces, and wants to feel this all over again and again. I know some teachers say that their students are lazy, but that is because they do not feel comfortable, in one way or another.

So, to make someone intelligent all they need to do is feel comfortable and want to succeed in their tasks. Nobody is stupid, they are all dormant, it is just their logic is flawed. By supplying the best foundations for thought they will become clever, as their approach to each problem will become clearer.

What is IQ? IQ is interpretation of things. There is nothing setting people apart physically by more than a nominal degree, so we are all possibly geniuses.

So, to make someone clever, you need to just relay foundation of thought, but, this will often mean that the person is 'wrong' in some way or another., and will

fight change. Do not let up! Relay these foundations for thier sake, even take time out of school lecturing time to make them relaid a you will save time in the end because they will learn quicker, and give better answers.

Now we can develop children that are loving, confident, trustworthy and intelligent.

What else do we need for their futures?

-----  
----

- **Land development - wild land like bush and grasslands...**

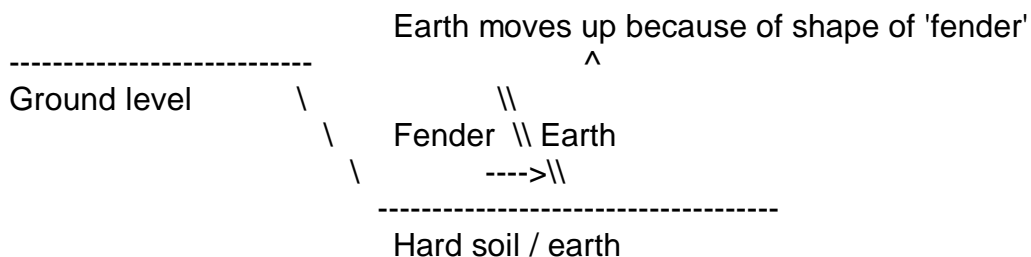
Every country has a lot of unused land they could build on that is not home for protected species I am talking about grassland and bush that is nearby outside the city or maybe a bit further away.

To get this land ready for construction, we need to bulldose and then dig out foundations. Of course the digger we dig the firmer the foundations are.

This means we need to dig quickly and lay foundations too. Foundations should be allowed a day to set, so that is rather quick - you could spend one day digging and the next laying foundations and then on the third day construction could start, theoretically that is.

We could test for firm soil or earth by drilling - the longer it drills quickly for the less reliable the land is to build on.

Then the actual digging could be done by a hydraulic triangular earth seperator, that runs into the earth at an angle and displaces the earth out of the way so there is a hole left, and then come out on the other end, making a deep hole. These machines should come in different sizes for different sizes of holes, with small ones for hindividual houses, and wider ones for larger buildings. The earth will be 'split' by the machine, rising up and out of the hole, as the slant is not as deep as a triangle. Take my diagram:



- **Better, cheaper cement**

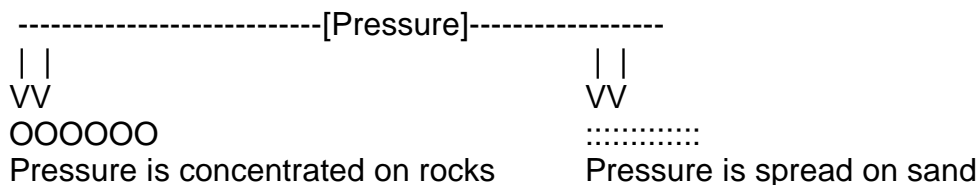
We could use plastic instead of limestone, but it won't be as hard, yet is in more plentiful supply. If we used plastics heated up, that would be easily accessible for poor countries that don't have money for mines.

This will allow for cheap construction of building materials, as they could use soil that is displaced and plastics to build with, making everything cheaper and on site and quicker too!

When you bind plastics to soil, add some sea water. The salts in the sea water will help the binding, as they are based on earth, in a way, and will give liquidity to the melted plastics or silicon or whatever you decide to use.

The plastics will go with the water and blend all in between the grains of earth, and the grains that are very small will be smothered all over by the plastics and then support the grains above them. Alternatively, they could use a compactor to make the soil or earth as compact as possible - but not water tight - before the plastics are added.

This will give the effects of rocks, and sky scrapers could be built with this possibly, but the surplus of cement, which might be a better alternative anyway, could be used for heavy high buildings. I am not sure if the pressure on a rock is the same as the pressure on a grain of sand, as, the larger the area or mass of the earth can handle more weight on it, but, if it is spread over many grain of sand withing the same area, the pressure is given 'breaks' and then the pressure is redistributed - shared - by all the grains of sand:



As you can see, the pressure is spread over more things in sand than as in rocks. Now there is a theory about rope; if you have one thick thread it is breakable, but a lot of thinner strands making up the rope makes it stronger. Also with sticks, if you had one thick stick, or many thin sticks making up the same mass, the thinner sticks would be harder to break, and as with buildings, you create pressure with your arms.

So plastics and sand would be better, based on my ideas and logic.

- **Construction made faster and cheaper**

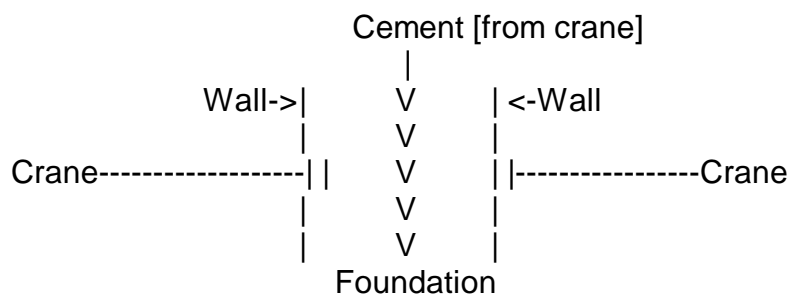
To build by hand is slow. To do something with a machine is better. With my

ideas about erasing debt in volume eleven, nobody will want to build anymore, as it doesn't pay well anyway, and having a machine that build is progress anyway, so I will make a construction machine.

There are other vehicles involved in contrtruction and demolotion, like bulldosers and cranes, but we need somthing more personal to the site, like a brcik layer, or, direct cement layer.

Cement is better than bricks as it can be set faster ant the next story can be laid, so it is what I want to build with. Also with Haiti in mind I would like to see them rebuild faster, so this machine should be cheap and easy to use.

Ok, here is my idea... we take a double layered slop drop to let the cement flow down and set into, like between two 'walls'. The 'walls' could be held in place by a non grip slate on a crane for about an hour, then it is hard enough to set. We could build in a 'plug' that we can pull to let air in and so that it doesn't collapse. This of course means we could build a whole wall in an hour, with just cement, which is cheap, because it's componenets are cheap...



As you can see it would be speedy and rely on more capital for the machines, but that would be an investment that would pay off. Many people would sponsor this and then construction of places culd be made eaiser.

In total you would need three cranes, not very expensive, with a wide, non grip surface and plugs for relaxing the air pressure.

- **Feeding and clothing and housing the hungry children and poor**

So there are a lot of hungry people out there. How do we feed all of them? Is there food? I see food in the supermarkets that expires eventually, and nobody can buy all of it, so it spoils. Yes there is enough processed food for everybody, so, how do we get it out to them?

The most obvious way would be to buy it and then give it to them, but that costs money. So, do we go for food from factories of supermarkets?

If we were to go to factories, it would be cheaper, but then we would need bulk

buying power, and, that requires donations. How do we skip the donation part of it? The hungry also cannot get out to the factories, so we need to find a way to bring it to them. Can this be achieved?

Now, if you were to take an empty place and plant a lot of seeds there, the food would grow naturally. This requires some land, which could be set aside for the hungry. Of course the state would set aside some land for the poor, nearby the city hopefully, but not cultivated farm land. Of course the state could either designate land for this, or agree to buy the food for them themselves, but the second is very unlikely.

So, we get some land from the state, as the hungry are people they are responsible for as well, and it is like, for example, allowing a squatter camp. I mean, think about it, do the squatters pay for the land? No they don't! So, it is like having a unpaid settlement for the housing, but they are not houses, and then instead they are farms, also squatting on the land.

Now if land can be set aside for forests and nature reserves, do people pay for that land? Sounds too expensive for a few people to pay for, so it must be set aside for them. Now if you take a forest or something like that, it doesn't make any money for them, so it is also like charity, but, it doesn't cost them anything either.

To produce the food, they simply grow it on this fenced off donated land, and then sell it to the factories in exchange for some of it back processed for them, or they could enact a plan with the supermarkets and factories so that they give the food to the factory, the factory processes all of it and gives half of it back, and then they go around swapping with other hawkers at good deals so that they get some meat too, or something else they like, as I assume they will grow fruit and vegetables. Now that is a plan for the future, how about now?

For now they could enact surplus redistribution. Instead of throwing away old food, they could give it to the people that need it, or, they could say, seeing as how some of it going to spoil, that they get fresh food. This should be lower quality foods though, as then the rich won't be trying to do the same thing. Now, if they raised the prices of their products slightly, for every five cans of beans they sell they could donate one to the poor and hungry, along with milk and the like.

Then how about some real employment? The poor, if they are willing to work, could become hawkers too. They could collect reject things, things that get scrapped, and sell them. Nobody in the middle and upper income circles will buy things like that, rejects no less, without warranty, from them! This means they will be able to sell to other lower income brackets that will get the deal and be satisfied with a fridge with three legs, or something like that. There, now they are employed.

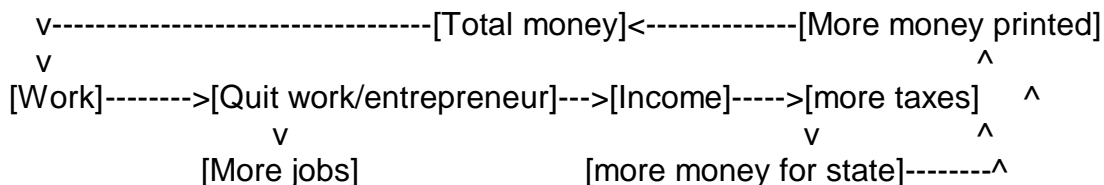
There are far fewer poor people without jobs in the cities than out in the country, and those out in the country or rural areas are not starving at all, they always have a family that can look after them, or something like that.

To build houses for them they could use their income to build privately, with my new building proposal things would go quickly and cheaply, in fact better houses than the state is building here in South Africa, privately making deals on a personal level, and not waiting for these things to come to them.

Now the theory goes like this; if one person makes a bit of money from someone else with money - that bought their product - reject or not - from the factory, then they have money then. It has switched hands. From there they could use it to buy some food and products from other people doing the same thing, just working with different products. The selling way I am talking about is basically hawking, but, where do they get the capital from, as that is the most important thing!

Well, people that have been working and saving up for something could quit their jobs and use their capital to start this 'business', then there is place for them to be replaced by someone without a job. When they keep in contact with their old peers, they will follow suite seeing how much money they are making.

So, when someone starts a new 'business', then they make their own income. This means that the amount of money in the country increases. Look at my diagram:

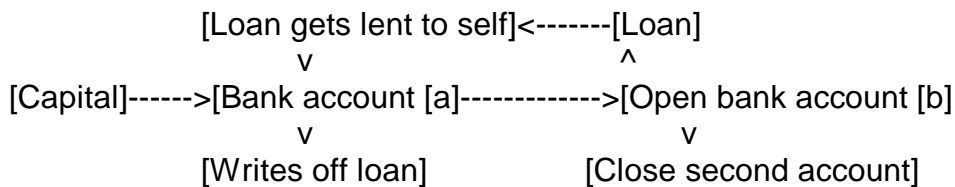


As you can see the money in the country grows, and the people get employed to a higher rate or percentage. This is also a long term plan.

So, immediately, or for now, they need donations, but only for now. Supermarkets have sales all the time, why not have a 'sale' where they lower their profits for about six months? They can advertise they are doing this if they want to, as it will be good press for them, and, other rich businesses will want to do business with them, or respect them at least.

Otherwise, they could also buy the goods with some shrewd banking.

The people in charge of the charity could use the capital they have and enact this formula:



As you can see, you can cheat the system and nobody get's hurt, except for your second self. This means the first account would owe money to the second account, but the money is already in the first account, so you owe yourself money, as a second party, but, you cheat yourself and nobody gets hurt.

With this plan you can have the chairty owners making money to buy from the supermarket and then feed the hungry every day, but of course it would be good for the economy to empower them. Imagine a country where nobody wants to work because they don;t have to, slaries and prices will jump right up, but, they will level out, hopefully, as the world finds balance. This will call for chopping off a few zeroes from the currency every now and again, but that isn;t really a problem. You cuold use that money to clothe the poor aswell.

With this in place, everyone will always be able to buy anything, basically, but, the employers of businesses will need to keep them interested in ther jobs. Whst I presume will happne is that people will all work half days, and that will lead to full emploment. Great stuff.

- **Rights for and less abuse for natives**

This contry seems to be like the wild west! You know those movies you watch where the militray goes around stealing and raping women? Well that is real here!

Now there needs to be something doen to save the people from the state. If there were new leaders they would curb these things.

Now the leaders are all individuals and therefore can be tried at the interntaional criminal court. All you got to do is get the United Nations of NATO involved in this, and they will bring the full brunt of the world against them. But then there is the problem of the people wanting to keep them in power, as they are not unhappy at all and like the way things are going.

So, maybe they should leave? A much cheaper option than war would be to use cruise liners, rented out for a month or so, to transport them to some place that is inhabitable, like north to Canada where there is lush living conditions and much space, or by road to a place like Brazil, Chile or Argentina, where there is law and order and they could set up thier housing in plentiful open healthy spaces.



Then, with my new building plan, they could build them proper strong houses quickly, costing them hardly anything. This is a human rights abuse, and seeing as how there is so much money now, and these housing plans cost next to nothing, funding it would be easy. Then you dish out some seeds, and they got farms and income maybe, if they wish.

They would be living fine there now, but for the political climate. So, either change the leadership, change the attitude, or change the location, as I have laid out for them.

- **Water boreholes for animals but not people in the bush?**

There are lots of people living in the bush that need water in Africa, and they get brushed aside by people that want the animals to get it instead.

To rectify this problem, simply take a construction drill out there and drill a new borehole, or, trade with them for water. The animals cannot pay for water, but they need it too.

Maybe if they would make a new river for the area for summer times it would fill up. Just like building a dam, more or less, or in fact build a dam.

We could use my plan for digging foundations, then set the 'cement' on the inside of the river bank, so it is a man made dam, into the ground.

Or, we could just dig a river with some digging machines or bulldozers, very deep indeed, for all the use. This would also make the land around the river farmable, meaning food and income for the people living there, maybe training them on the spot over about three months on how to farm, or, missionaries could go live there and be the bosses of the farms. Also, people laid off in Zimbabwe due to lack of funds could take their skills there for a new life full of potential.

This would lead to taking people from a place where they cannot work, and place them to 'look after' the people that have no skills and they can live fine lives there.

- **Black economic empowerment**

In the west it is thought well of if you employ lots of black people. In South Africa you need to employ a lot of black people to quota the population dynamics. The whole of South Africa basically is black, some of them with skills, some of them cheating for a place.

There is still not enough black people being empowered though, as people in

the rural areas hear of the lifestyle there and then move to the cities.

I propose that we take the cities to them! If it is now so cheap to build, and there is a better lifestyle to be had for them, and they will make more tax income, then I say we go out there and build. This way less capable people - white people usually - will lose jobs where they are and then there will be a reliable skeleton to pitch your back against to keep things working.

But, there are a lot of capable black people out there today. It all started when the ANC came into power and then made education more available.

Now here is the problem, you have educated people, and you have uneducated people. The uneducated people are also uncivilised often, and make working with them hell. Then there is an uncomfortable working environment with country folk trying to work, but not being able to much more than speak English, and not read it often. They do however know how to speak Xhosa, a native language for the Africans here.

Now building things in the rural area, very quick and cheap, would allow them to have an immediate working environment. The problem is capital, again. I suggest that people that are into black empowerment, like, for example. Tokyo Sexwhale, go out into these areas, seeing as how they are fully bilingual, and make some moves there, that is if they are interested in black empowerment and uplifting the poor. The probable answer will be some excuse, as they don't really care what happens to those that are disadvantaged, they are business people interested in turning a profit.

This means that there is a need to empower people, but someone has to suffer. The only way around this is development, and now development is cheap. Then the uneducated can bring their 'habits' to their own workplace, as long as they have some capital, and have a proud black business, 'fully empowered' no less.

So, once again I must make investment money come out of practically nowhere... OK, let's see what I can do!

[Mass construction investment and growth by investors]

v

[State builds work place]<-----[Taxes for state]

V                          ^

[Bank buys buildings as assets]--->[Bank employs people to work business]

v

[Bank owns business]----->[Income for bank]

v

[Bank sells shares]-----> [Income for investors]

Ok, fixed. The rate they can build structures at depends on the amount of cranes in the country, as there are many more people that can work cranes than cranes

themselves. The banks can own as many businesses as they want to, as can the state, as they are assets and leave them in the ability to sell these things to cover their debts, legally, and then employ more people. If the bank owns the business they will do all the things that work with the business, supplying the capital and all that for machines or computers or whatever. If the state owns the business, then they can do the same for them.

I figure we could split the building into three, building two thirds of effort in the cities, until unemployment and homelessness is written off, and then the other third of effort can go into the rural areas afresh, quite a surprise that the city is coming to them! They will probably stay there, and there is no need for development out there because, as I said, the people there are maybe unemployed but share a great family ideal, and they are not going hungry out there. The reason to take the city to the rural people is to stop them flooding into the cities and of course the advantage of gaining more taxes.

But back to the point, black empowerment. I think it is good to flood black families with money, but that means that someone has to go without.

So...

If the white and coloured people with all the skills are helped to start their own businesses, then there will be no problem, as they will lead skills to the business. Maybe they will start private businesses where they are the only one working there? I know that whites live a more luxurious lifestyle than the blacks, so they are used to the money.

If there is empowerment for the black people, a remuneration plan for the white people seems to be needed. The banks could buy a building, or an office block, and use it to employ just white people, all running their own private one man or woman show. Then there would be order, as the bank would own the business as assets, but it would be run by white and coloured people with skills that are capable in their jobs and have promise in ability and output.

So, balance state sponsored black empowerment with bank sponsored white and coloured empowerment. Of course there is nothing to stop a black person doing the same as the white empowered people, they just need promise.

This is evident of promise, the key word. The state promised the people jobs, the white people promise the bank profits. Well, as unfair as it seems, it is too bad. That is the supported law of the people and that is that. But, it doesn't mean we all cannot be winners!

- **Ocean acidification**

To solve this problem slowly we would need to plant more trees to 'eat up' the

CO2, but due to deforestation, that will take while. All we can do is plant trees, but there might be a expensive solution that would tak immediate effect too, but there is no need for this, as the oceans will be fine until the regrowing movement, going on through the world will sort everything out by the end of the century, easily, and the oceans will recover.

- **Cleaning up radiation**

To clean up radiation more effectively we could use a photon laser to decimate the waves inside it, spraying it over the area where there is radiation. This could be used in the lab too.

- **Islamic beatings**

It is common place to beat men and women that do 'wrong', and honestly it keeps them from doing 'wrong', but there must be a better way!

To stop the beatings we could issue fines for the people instead. If you beat someone, it is like corporal punishment, and against humanitraisn law. So, being treated like a child of the state and religion, they need to punish them, but they could also just fine them. That will impact on their lifestyle more, instead of affecting their health, as things should be.

- **Balance in the political 'arena' - race wise**

In South Africa black people, which make up the majority, want to see more black faces leading the country. That is because of xenophobia I presume.

Now, what you will find is that the black people blame the white people for thier standard of living, because there are so many white people still leading. If there ever was an inherited 'fear' or 'predjudice', it is from blacks in this country that whites want to expoilt them and from the whites that blacks are lazy and stupid.

Now there are all generalisations. The black people have proved that they are greedy and unloving towards their coutrymen, and the whites were so racist in the past.

How do we get rid of all of this... 'junk'?

People do not go out of their to dominate each other for no reason. If you are black, yes the whites do look at you as workers on the road, and if you are white, yes blacks do look at you as oppressors and exploiters and all te rest of it.

But that is not only n this country that it happens, it happens all over the world, so the rest of the world will not support the blacks in this country that want it, and

they will instead look on it as based on merit.

The theory is that black people in power will look out for the needs of their previous communities, but that is not the case, evidently. All the promises were made with good grace, but when it comes time to deliver then they find themselves with other priorities instead.

Let's take previous South African leaders and what they did while they were in power, and start with the first liberated president, Mandela. He was a very forgiving person, with great ideals, but was he fit to run a country? Is a good heart good enough? He built a few houses, he changed a few laws, and because he was the first to do this he was held a hero. What else did he do? Not much!

Then the next in line was Thabo Mbeki. His goal was to bring South Africa into the world view with getting a chair on the United Nations. The elders who represented the parties loyal followers and held their support, who could get rid of Thabo with the flick of a wrist, had this in mind. Still too little was done for the promises they made. If Mbeki, or however you spell it, was the one to change laws then he would have been held in esteem, naturally, but hey that is life.

Then came some replacement judge that is now vice president. He didn't have any time to make good work!

Now we are led by Zuma, who is a favourite of the people, because they feel like they are one with him, the way he carries on with them, and maybe he really does love them? Now he like Mbeki has to rely on the elders for authority, so they are the ones twisting his arm. They say to have support of the people they need to make them feel good, so they need a scape goat - the white people. If something is wrong, why blame yourself? Why does someone curse when they hit their thumbs with a hammer? Because they blame the hammer, calling it 'bugger' or something more sadistic. Why else would they curse? Would someone curse at themselves without forcing themselves to? No, to do that you need to think it as an action, so of course it is either the nail or the hammer they are thinking of when they curse. So, it is natural to blame something other than yourself when something goes wrong, it is instinct, simply.

Ok, so things are not happening and the elders need to blame somebody to take the people's eyes off them. So they start saying that if there were more black faces in parliament things would be better. Of course this reflects on the people - things changed under Mandela, and seeing others change is great for the heart, but changing yourself is hard. That is because you like to see the world around you, things you own, but share, with others, changing to your liking is beneficial. To change yourself, or your views, means that you are actually mentally changing, and that means that you think there is something wrong with you.

Now, if someone asks you if you need to change, you will say no, because of your dignity. If someone asks you if someone else should change for the better,

then you will say yes, they must! That is what I mean...

Ok, so people want changes, blacks think the elders care about them - maybe they do a little - the elders have other goals - think how often they speak against their president - and so on. Man, this is one big mess! We do need change! I say, get rid of the elders. Nobody votes for them, because if they did there would be division between their supporters, so why not share the country? But, seeing as how they have all the people, all together, they can do what they want.

I say the president should run the country. I say the party should run the party and select whom is in it. I say the people stop listening to what is promised, and look at what they have. I am backed up by facts that I don't feel like listing right now.

Now, if the party is selected by the people, then why have a party? Why not have them as independants? If they were selected by the people, and had to work together, that would be better for everyone. The obvious problem then would be that only good speakers would gain support, as the poor listen to them, inspired by their words, and forget about the hard workers that back them up.

This whole party idea came in a long time ago and needs some 'overhauling'. It is based on someone that the people admire, through a revolution, and granting power to their friends too. That is what it is based on! There was a revolution, there was hero, he or she became leader, and they opened doors for their friends to sit there with them. Maybe that is because they trusted them more, or some other personal reason, but they were all friends, yes?

Now, with the party forming around these leaders, the people don't get to choose the rest of them, but if they did the country would be in ruins, as they all would be lead singers in a band! This way only the voted for people will be in power, and they will choose people with great attitudes and 'marks'. Each person could hire a pr officer to represent them, and they could fill the cabinet like that.

Now that sounds great, but there is a problem I feel creeping in. The problem is that there is still a want for change and people are blaming the white people, who are also capable.

The answer has already been stated, if there is a capable black person, and they have the weight behind them, and they are capable, then why not? If the people feel that things will be better like that, then they only have themselves to blame for voting for that person, so, instead of blaming the party leader, hey blame the person they voted for. Like booing your sports team when they underperform, this will work and of course settle the masses down, wherever in the world they are having a empowerment issue.

If they want a woman in power, then they have them, if they want a Malwian, then that too, law permitting of course. The parents of rural children understand

their children must get good marks in school to get somewhere, so they will look for marks in their leaders or elect, where they worked, what they did, all that stuff.

No more of this 'hidden' people running the country. Even if the elders remain, they can be overcome by breaking up the support to individuals that are voted for. The elders in South Africa are the war heroes they remember, that are held fondly by the masses. By getting them involved, making the politicians their 'pets' that they look after and watch, they will lose interest in listening to these heroes and get on with it themselves.

- **Immigration policies**

The west is always having a great influx of people from disadvantaged people coming into it. This is also true for Asia, where places like Australia are also sought after. The same is true for South Africa, where people from all around Africa come looking for a chance at a better life.

With all my ideas put together, they could build any country into a giant quickly. This means less of this country hopping, unless of course the people just seek some colourful culture there. Whatever the reason, there will always be richer countries and poorer ones, hotter ones and cooler ones, and so forth, so, there will always be immigration, under the right conditions that is.

Some people do it legally, some do it illegally. I am speaking about those that do it illegally, as that is thought of as a problem. Is it a problem?

If someone comes into a country, then they take away a job or become homeless. Both are a problem, so, how do we either provide for them, or stop them?

Well... if they find a job then that is good for them. Think about the jobs as farmers that they fill? That is surely good, even for the right amount of money they still won't work in that post.

Now if this could be controlled, written into law, that the west imports these people for the posts, then there will be less problems. Now it would be good to do this, let's try to make it legal? Let's justify this maybe, as it is definitely not a problem to get someone to fill unwanted yet needed jobs.

Ok, the law says that anybody that adds to the value of the country may come and work there, look at formal immigration? They import skills. This means they could import casual skills too, logically. They could hold a vacancy inside the country and outside the country for the post, and have them apply, if outside the country, at an embassy, where they will be thoroughly tested and approved of hopefully. This could work, but how do we keep the others out, the bums?

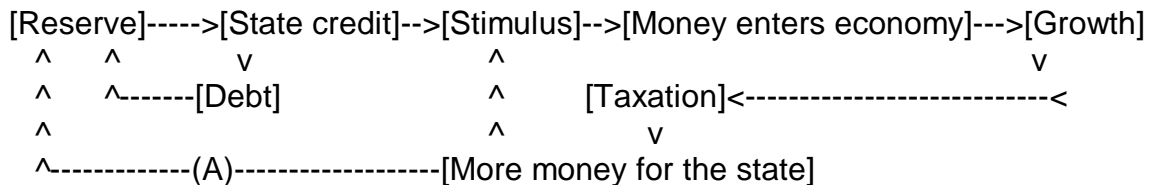
Well, they could do this through securing the borders. If they were to build the fences so that they slant towards the outside at the top, then the immigrants wouldn't be able to climb them. This is cheap and workable, with minimal input.

- **Freezing federal spending and modification**

Ok, if they freeze the federal spending they will be limiting the rate they increase their debt by each year, but they might need the money as prices go up. It is like an annual increase if you work, things will cost more, and so you need more for the same amount of things. This is otherwise called inflation.

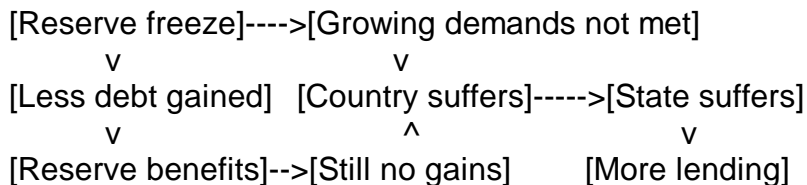
If you were to have inflation without increasing your income, you find yourself slipping backwards down a slope, basically, but what is the point of going up the slope if it just gets steeper? If there was a reason for going up, it is to keep up with the population growing - making more space for them behind you, but, if it stops, and there keep being more demands behind you, then you will cause a 'bottleneck' and pressure will build up, population growth with less space for the people.

Let's take a look at a diagram? This is how the stimulus is supposed to work...



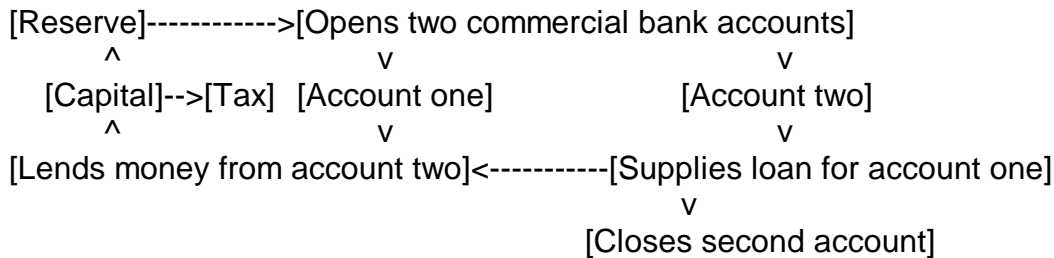
This is how it is supposed to work, but, (A) is not happening! They are not paying money back to the reserve and it isn't worth a bother anyway because the amounts of debt they are gaining is way more than their ability to pay it back. This means the reserve just loses more and more money and the interest rates for the reserve keep jumping forward and further away from what the state can pay back.

So, let's look at this new plan being proposed? Plan A:



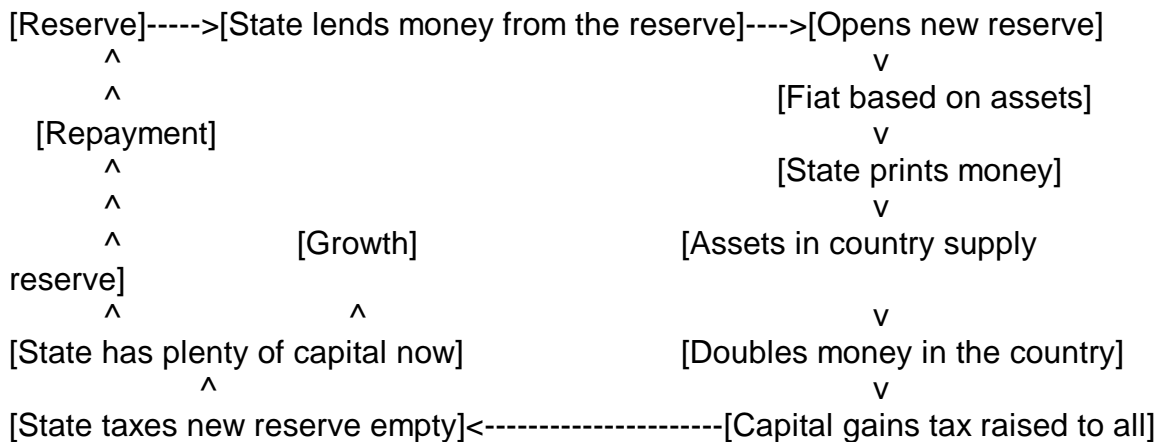
As you can see, there needs to be a better way? Anything is better than this!  
Plan B:





As you can see the reserve can cheat the 'system' and then gain capital, and then have so much money they can write off all debts because there is so little in the debt for them to gain that they may as well forget about it.

How about plan C?



As you can see plan C seems to be the most stable, as this leaves no evidence for people to get upset about, and is completely legal.

Do not freeze the reserve! This is the worst thing you can do!

---

### Complete Business administration

---

- **Human resources**

Human resources are a vital part of any business, as they do the work. They are like the spokes in a mill wheel - without them the wheel doesn't turn!

### Suggested age discrimination structure

When people work in a sector they acquire experience, experience in dealing with the tasks and the people. The older a person gets the more money they demand often, but the less training they should receive. I suggest that training be dished out to younger people, some training for the middle aged, and no training for those over forty five, as that would be a waste of time, as they know all the important things and are close to retiring. Mostly the older people would be the leaders of their sectors, and that means they would not be doing the hard work, dishing it out to people under them if need be, and they understand the figures. If push comes to shove, and they don't understand something, and they dish it out to someone under them, the underling could just explain in figures and a flow chart like the ones I draw, and that will save time where the older person would have been trained, but seeing as how there is other ways for them to understand and manage, this would be easier for all, as they cannot be away from the office for too long.

### Work force planning and recruitment

With this form of management they make sure that the future is safely in their hands. This often means getting the best person for a job, but, people can be trained on site, so you could take someone right out of high school, give them simple tasks and train them. Their reports will indicate a willingness to learn new things, or ability to. This means people will look for the best marks in subjects to do with business and maths and sciences for the commercial and information technology sectors, and for the industry sectors they would probably look for people with good marks in wood work or came from a technical school.

Now marks from a specialised school means they would actually be exposed to a lot of these things and recognise them, even if they had bad marks in the subjects automatically. This means someone that got fifty percent in a technical school would be a better choice than those that got a seventy percent mark in a typical school!

To plan your work force out properly, you need to know what they can do and what they cannot do, If there is something they cannot do, and it is impractical to hire someone more, you need to train them or replace them, basically.

Continued training will ensure that the business stays up to date with the demands of the market.

I also suggest that they sign contracts with the business for life time service. If the constitution protects them from being replaced, and the business puts effort into them, they should be managed like sports players are, with transfer fees for their training being paid to the owning business if they are transferred. The days where they could be trained and leave their business in a lurch should be gone, and the sooner the better. They are assets, and, although they are free to do as they please, they have acquired mental assets that they would be taking away from the company, and the business needs to be compensated for their leaving.

## Induction, Orientation and Onboarding

This is comprised of the four "a"s - awareness, alignment, accountability and authenticity. When someone starts working their first job the first few months is where they will acquire habits regarding these "a"s for future reference, as a baby gains their basis for knowledge and intelligence foundations.

It is important to treat them nicely and expose them to stress at slow rates to begin with, then increase their stress levels to see how they do with it.

They should respond in a positive manner, and if they don't you should discipline them then and there, as it will be bad for the future. If they get disciplined early on they will realise how 'mortal' they are and be more disciplined in their work.

## Skills management

This is where people get pitted against the demands of their jobs - the difference between what is coming in and what needs to come in from them.

This is basically recording, I resume on excel or better program, what the person does, can do, and needs to do.

## Personnel administration

This is about managing your people that work for you. You need to keep them comfortable and productive.

## Time management

Well what I was really hoping for was that all countries will use the same time, and people will get used to the sun shining at two in the morning eventually, especially if we use digital time with hours that are out of twenty four.

But this is work time management. If you were to split the day into eight hour shifts, or, four hour shifts, you could employ more fresh people and will keep the attention span of theirs.

Time allowed for projects though is another thing. If you allow too much time for projects people could do it slowly and still get it done, but if there is too little time for a project then they won't get it done properly.

So, you want to allow about half the time you would expect for the project to get done, and allow extensions based on how much more time is needed. The more extensions past, say, three extensions the person asks for, that will go onto their resume and into their references reports. That will keep them motivated and

working hard!

### Travel management

This is managing where people have to be and when, and how much it will cost. Of course with all the money flowing through the business now, the only thing to consider is how long they will be away from their work station for, but that can be remedied with a laptop or similar device.

### Payroll

To keep people motivated they should be offered products from the company, as there will be a shortage of these in the shops due to all the money in circulation, so assets will be worth more, which they can sell to shops or sell themselves, or, more probably, trade them for others who do the same.

### Personnel cost planning

With all the money inside the business, and being compensated and 'refueled' by the owners if need be using secondary account money generation, there is no problem here.

### Performance appraisal

People that perform well could be paid in products or good references for thier hard work.

### Labour relations

Labour history is important as you see hwat happens when you do something based on evidence, leading to you either deciding it is a good idea or not, depending on your facts. Of course you could change them slightly to make them optimum, or try a limited form of something that doesn't work. ALso included in this is a history of the person's achievements and ideas, I would suppose...

Labour law is about the laws governing the country they are in. Thes einclude workers rights and responsibilities. This can be summarised as that the work needs to look after them, supply them with security and a workable environment, and so forth. Also the worker needs to be punctual and diligent in their work output. That is about it, except for decent behaviour - this isn't a strip club or party area, is it?

Union organisation should be based on what the people need and what they have. They won't always need more comfort, as they still need to produce. I am sure there will be a happy medium found rather quickly, and that there will be order within the union.

Bargaining could be when the business and the employee have a difference about something, or a group of people, or, a person represented by the union or someone that seems to be more clever than them. This could be done nicely by everyone listening to the arguments of each side, and then making sacrifices as the other side makes sacrifices. Of course when someone won't budge there might be a problem, and the workers want to keep earning and the work wants to keep producing. This means that the work will probably make the most sacrifices based on the protection of the workers by the union, but, the work pays the unions too, so they will be motivated to protect their 'income' and keep everything working properly so that they all get what they want. Someone inside the union - and I am not talking bribes here - will realise that their work will be crippled if they demand too much, and therefore they will cut back on demands so that everyone can function, hopefully...

Contract administration comes into play when there is a dispute between what they are getting, what they are doing, and how long they may be employed for, or, if they want to renew their contract. Of course they would still be robbing the company if they paid for their training and gave them experiences to back them up 'value' wise, so contracts should be renewed all the time. Also, if they won't sign a formal contract, they must pay for their training themselves, as the company will not benefit by giving the person something and not receiving something in return - that is not a good deal for them. Of course the experience they gain is paid for by them actually working for them, so there is nothing more owed to either on this point.

State legislation is where the country lays down the laws for the people to adhere to. The state needs to keep both parties - the unions and the actual companies - happy and satisfying their needs. This is something for the courtroom to devise and the managers and unions to learn, or receive a copy of to study., but I suggest the following... If the work needs people to work for them, and they won't pay enough in the form of money or products the people suffer. If the worker doesn't arrive for work or doesn't pull their weight, they should receive less 'payments'. The unions make a big fuss of this, but if the people didn't elect them they wouldn't be in the union, so the people paid for their positions. Would they work for free? Heavens no, they would be doing something else, so they need to stop trying to grab power and take the source of their jobs - the company - into consideration too, as they need to turn a profit as well for the people to get paid and them to have jobs. There are few things as powerful as people power, and this needs to be handled with care for everyone to survive, or, it will turn into a 'riot' and 'looting' will take place, leaving the system unable to produce for the people and their own 'profits'.

- **Marketing**

This is shifting the focus from production to customer, in other words not only

thinking of the inside workings, but how they are going to sell their products to people, and also includes a bit of advertising.

In order to find the places where the potential customers will be, they need to use logic or statistics. They could tell their marketers to start a project where they find what their customers watch in their spare time, and advertise there, maybe leading to a few jobs for some casuals looking for their own capital, or, they could use common sense.

If the marketing sectors all banded together they could make their own national forums where deals could take place. The marketing departments nationally could pay like a cent each for their own site, as a site only costs about a hundred rand to launch and maintain, and then they could have a meeting place where contracts could be made, with evidence, overseen by the state, or, they could also hire a few lawyers to look after the site in legal terms with regards to keeping it all structured and legal.

Ok, maybe one full rand each? There would be more than a million rand raised a month for this, and they could easily pay one computer person to manage it and then a few lawyers to work on contracts with them.

Marketing also deals with micro and macro economics, or, economics on internal and external scales.

When it comes to making the work function inside, they need to make sure that they make as much as they can sell, and not more than that, but, due to the wealth of the world at the moment, they could just keep producing and expanding and throw away what they don't need, or even put the companies on short time or something. Things have really gotten simpler with the advent of secondary account transfers!

Ok, now for the markets globally. If they were to produce more and more and keep expanding, demand would go down after a green period where they just sell to those that were poor, but now can afford to buy, well, anything. That is where money becomes useless, and bartering becomes the norm, so, the markets will recover and be profitable still as they need to actually have the products, but then you could barter stuff, which all has value now, for other things. This makes the global markets more personal.

I suggest there be a forum for this as well, for each city, then a forum for each country, and finally one for the world where they trade based on the sub forums. So money will just keep getting worth less and less, and the zeroes will be cut off accordingly, or, the state could tax people on secondary accounts that make money, leaving the state building places for people to work and earn, and keeping everything together.

Otherwise the marketers need to understand the workings of the markets. If

something is in demand it goes up in value, and surplus leads to less demand and lower prices, basically. That is about all you need to know, unless you want to invest your own curves for forecasting, which you don't really need to do, but could be fun. At the moment people learn about these curves technically, and they are worth something, but the money management profits are so slim it really is a waste of time, even if you are working with trillions. What is needed now is a barter market that is based on products being traded with each other, things with actual value that could be exchanged. Studies of the history of barter could reveal some interesting techniques, and there is no way to reproduce actual things themselves.

- **Finance**

This has been simplified by the advent of secondary account trading, so the dynamics of actual money has become obsolete.

However, the trading of products is now important. The people should be paid in products and then use them to finance their own things with them. Of course the work could issue food stuffs and electricity vouchers instead, as these are also products that can be used, so nobody wastes their time. They could of course use similar things to trade with.

- **Research**

This is important for the company, now more than ever. If they hire some engineers or scientists to do that for them, then they can keep their products refined and fresh. They should barter or buy tools for them, and set them up close to the work so that the bosses can come inspect their ideas quickly.

- **Customer service**

Keeping customers happy is important. I have seen people basically crawl around after them to secure funding, but that should be over now, as if the customers want something now it isn't money they have that the company wants, but products instead. This leads to a barter system between the two bodies, and then they are both customers!

- **ICT or computers**

This is more technical. I did a A+ course at one stage and thought I knew all about computers, but then I didn't learn the web stuff... so... I failed!

One of the most important things with working with computers is patience and confidence. Not being afraid of making a mistake is important, as then you do what comes into your mind first. Recollection is important because it is the

difference between fixing it or not.

It is important to do what comes to you first, as that is your memory structure, when it looks for related things to remember and produce for your conscious and what you are aware of. Sometimes if you do something wrong you could make it damaged, so you need to do it quickly and know what you are doing. For more on that read the section on mental absorption and recollection for kids later on in this volume.

So you know what you are doing, and you fix it quickly. This department should be allowed to call on help centres too, so they might need an allocation of the phone bill!

- **Production**

This is based on the output of the company, whatever their product is. Sometimes this will be directly related to advertising though, as people may run a call centre for customers to use of theirs. The more you produce the more you have to barter with, so you will always be making yourself richer in assets with more production.

Nothing really to manage here, just make as much as you can!

- **Sales**

This department is based on finding how much you are selling and how much you need to sell to keep running. You should have targets and work with the accounts department, maybe having access to their figures directly or summarised would help?

But, more importantly, they need to sell things. This is the same as customer relations, and both parties are now customers, so there is no bending over backwards for either party, unless one has a surplus, but then again, they could just keep them going as an asset.

- **Managing - general management**

To make sure all departments are working properly, and are meeting deadlines for projects and making profits. Also working with the unions as the voice of the managerial side of the workforce.

-----  
----

**Preparation education and infants**

-----



----

- **Increased learning reading and writing**

Learning reading and writing could be done completely in grade r, before they start junior school. They could learn all the letters of the alphabet and then recite a few words, so that in junior school, or grade one, would be revision, and the ones that went to pre school would be able to help those that didn't, but, being revision, the teachers will only be working hard with half the class, as well as learning words or revising them. I suggest in grade two they do revision of alphabet and then learn new words.

So, how do we crack open this can of worms early on? Well, in grade R at any crech that parents can now afford, I see lots of children learning the alphabet. The first thing I want to talk about is handwriting, and writing and recognising letters.

To make children better at their writing of letters you need to use a stencil. If they can afford fourty stencils for each class or so, they will learn how letters form, and will be given a hand up in their writing ability, making this step much quicker. As they see the letters coming from themselves, they will be able to repeat it with much ease, as they first of all believe they can do it, and want to do more, naturally.

Now the stencil you might say would make them rely on it. Well, then I suggest they use a stencil for ten minutes to write something down, and then take it away for two minutes, so if they don't get it right right away, they will be able to go back to it and feel encouraged again, seeing everything going pretty for them.

I have found, during my language learning, that it is easy to read a letter, but hard to write it, personally. Also in language steps they like to recognise then produce, but, if you start with production, they will learn the movement of the letter and then be able to think of the letter in a long syllable while they write it.

For example, if they were to write a letter "g", then the teacher could say "g" and all the children would moan and whine the letter "g" out loud and hear each other saying the same while they write it out. The teacher could use a projector with a blue background and a red highlighted area of where to find the letter on the stencil.

This also means, with the projector, they could use it for recognition. They could swap transparencies and ask the class to recall the letter that is highlighted, and, this could be used to teach them the alphabet order, which isn't really that important though, as when do you use alphabet order? Never! How often do you need to know the order of letters? In maths, for example, all you need to know is the letter represents the unknown quantity.

Ok, so all you need is a stencil and projector to teach children to write. Now onto reading...

In grade R, which should be a introduction to school, they could learn how to read also. I have a niece in grade R and while she can write better than I expected, she still just looks at pictures when she "reads".

So, while using the stencil, show them words. Make them do individual letters, then they will learn the letters, and then add them up, in order. So the teacher could use "C" "A" "T" in that order, then ask them what it is. After the children say they do not know, the teacher could show them a picture of a cat on the projector, and then go through the letters as they fit into one another for the benefit of the children.

Then, say about two thirds through grade R, if this way works, they could start teaching grammar. It is easier to teach grammar my way, or language learning way than traditionally I suppose. They could write simple sentences for grade R, and could refine their English too.

For example, they could learn the simple structure of noun, verb then adjective. The sentence example to them could be that "Paul walks slowly." Then they will repeat that to get them out of slang and all that so they can communicate better. Teaching grammar like this after a consistent learning task of about eight months would leave a bit of time for sentences, and then in Grade one they would already know all the letters, numbers - but not math yet! - that they will be using.

Then for grade one they would have it repeated for about three months, and it would sink in. Then in grade two and three they do three months of revision for each previous year until you are sure they have it, being, the alphabet and writing, pronunciation and a bit of basic sentences and grammar.

By grade four they will be using it all the time, so teaching more complex things inside of it would be done then. Revision would be needless, as they will be using what they learned at this stage.

But back to grade one. If they have learned and recognise the letters, and can write them properly, things are looking up. They could start reading basic books at this level, and then they could begin learning already in grade one, instead of school and society 'initiation' at this stage. This will compact the learning structure and then they will have more time to learn things of 'value'.

Of course this may mean that grades are reduced level wise, as they will learn much faster with a great jump into the system. This means that there will either be more taught, or they will get out of high school at a younger age, being able to study further or work as casuals, or, even full time work at the legal age of sixteen, or, even spend that time enjoying their youth if the system allows say a year or so...

- **Teaching babies to talk**

Everyone wants their babies to talk early, and then say a lot after that.

To get your baby to talk, you need to talk to them. When they make a moan or whine, smile at them, every time. This will encourage them to make more noises, as they will like the good attention.

Talk to them all the time. The best idea would be to set them up with a radio, so they will hear the words being spoken - maybe start a baby radio station? - for their benefit. This means they will hear talking, and in their sleep too they will hear speech, meaning they will recognise words quicker, but not know what they mean.

Then, the parents can grab a magazine or book and when the baby repeats the words, they can show them pictures of the words they say, pointing to relevant pictures. These pictures should be a mix of like like and cartoons, so they learn real words as well as being led into the world of make believe, unless of course they are satisfied with the real world that is.

So talk to them and make them listen to the radio, and smile when they say a word right, or point to the right thing.

Now if they watch television they will be drawn away from the sounds and focus on the pictures, as pictures are far more important to babies and people than sounds, as the sense of vision is so powerful on us, overpowering the sounds they hear with seeming importance, and therefore they focus on the sounds more if there are no visuals.

Now what do they see when they hear a word?

A study of typical baby sounds will help here. If they were to analyse the words and sounds babies make, they could find out what they mean. Then, they could punctuate the words on the radio with sounds the babies make and therefore understand. For example, they could play a baby 'moaning' when they say the word "vegetables", as no kids I know of like the taste of vegetables. Then they could play a baby 'laughing' when they say the word "toy", but, like I said, to keep a child interested in visuals, they need to animate them, and that makes them wander off into the pictures and go 'deaf'. This means you want to use a radio, and do your other things that need to be done while they listen to the nice voices that babies seem to like, maybe even having parents record their own voices onto it so they think they are nearby and don't cry, and, really listen to them. The parents could buy a kit with all the baby sounds and mix their voices into it, but I suppose the warmth of a charismatic voice might have an equal effect on them, hopefully, but this isn't required.

Of course if you live in a non english speaking country you could teach your kids language like this, learning with them, to give them a head start in life, although english is the hardest language to learn I hear. Maybe French or German then? Either way you could make your babies trilingual or more in languages with this kit, or focus just on one for them at this stage, but this is the formative years, and they will learn quicker like this, leading to a gifted individual preschooler.

- **Mental absorption - recollection accurately**

This is due to the way you take things, before you make an answer to whatever you are faced with. Now your biggest influence to learning is what you see, as that has the biggest impact, with the second being hearing.

Now to learn things right the first time you need to understand what you are reading or hearing, or viewing. Then you need to have a clear mind. It is a good tactic to think of something related to the thing you are learning about, especially visual things. That is how babes learn what things are called, by having a visual example of them. Of course without the thing actually being there it is hard to learn it. Things that are learned without actually being there are called 'figments', and usually only older people will be able to understand that, but, not anymore! If a child has a good grasp on language they will be able to communicate with the adult or teacher or each other, and express their own figments to them so that they understand.

So, having visual images leads to learning. Explaining things with diagrams works well too, so, why not bring a tv into the class? If there were tvs in every class they could view the thing being discussed on a diagram and then recollect better.

That is one way to do it, how about another?

I find it easy to learn with language too, through banging it through the person's head until they understand, overpowering their lack of understanding with the right things too.

So, if you were to have your little terminal with you to work on, you could run a test with flash cards and recollection for the duration of the lesson and then ask the teacher for help sometimes, and, continue at home if you are not doing too well. No more studying, you do that in class! It assesses your knowledge as you recite the flash cards, and you learn in pictures and words.

With this flash card approach, you will see something, maybe a word or diagram of something, or a 'topic' and all the things about it listed briefly point by point. Then the topic will be displayed and you write as many key words as you can about it, and it grades you on what you get wrong with a negative marking system. Then it repeats the things you did not know, mixing them up, and actually

spelling the thing with your computer makes you learn the letters of the answer. Yes, this is parrot fashion, but it leaves no room for failure, as the teacher will have access to the results and then bring out the projector for the class for things that they all seem to have trouble with.

---

----

## Technology

---

----

- **Real matrix**

Our bodies work on electricity to stay alive - the nervous system and brain stimulation all work on electricity. If we were to be shocked a lot, then we would die, as our own energy left our bodies with the rest of the current.

So, to get inside the computer we could build a little 'modem' for our minds to tap into. This 'modem' - let's call it a 'melcon', or full name would be 'mental electricity convertor' - could be outside the computer and tap into the energy from your mind through a pad you put your hand on, like a mouse, but remain fully conscious, so you can drink coffee and all that sort of thing while your energy is surfing the net or local network, or, if you are not online, your hard drive.

The energy could be converted by the computer interpreting your signals, and, the cpu or sci unit could send you information through your own electrical signal through your hand into your mind.

You would see both worlds at the same time, unless you closed your eyes, you would hear both worlds, unless you wore ear plugs, you would smell both worlds, unless you wore a nose plug, and you would feel both worlds, unless you were asleep. The trick here is to enter a sleep like state, or, focus your energy on the computer's signal and energy. You could instruct the computer to 'get in touch' with ninety percent of your nervous system, requiring that it makes you sleepy as well, trance like no less. It could do this by emitting a signal that mixes with your own signals and 'information system feeding', meaning it will blur the real world and the virtual world. Then they need to assign language based things to all the things inside the virtual world, and to your 'body' inside it. If you die or something in here though, you still have ten percent of consciousness to keep you from dying, or having a heart attack, as if it calculates you are 'dead', it shuts down and you wake up.

For it to wake you up it needs to change its signal quickly to oppose your signal, so you will just have a vague current flowing through your body before your heart gets 'scared', 'shocked' or 'excited' too much. I mean if you dream you are dead then you don't really die do you? You just wake up! But this system taps your energy so it operates externally, so it is more dangerous, and, seeing as how

you want to feel things like excitement and love, among other things like taste, you would need to actually feel these things. Maybe it could just cancel out pain, so you could handle fire with your bare hands? Yes, things that get felt by your nerves affect your experience, and you want to feel that, but, you could set a 'cap' to how much you can feel at once, physically, but not emotionally, so you could still laugh when you are happy and cry when you are sad and have a realistic experience, all of this with a 'mouse' for minimal interface, or a wrist band for a total experience.

With the new hardware I proposed in earlier volumes, we could use it to write simpler programs easily that are more effective, and the virtual work would become very real for people hooked up.

To translate the energy you need to find the 'signal of life' and then mimic it, so it feels like the wrist band or finger 'mouse' is an extension of you, as it also has energy and can be converted into life signals easily. As they are connected, you could enter the world while 'asleep' and then your stimulus becomes programmed as information from the 'sciunit', which seeing as how it works on scientific values rather than mathematical ones, will be very vivid for you.

How do you think a television works? It sends out light signals for your eyes to see, and that information travels along your nervous system to your brain where it is processed and you receive information. So instead of you watching the tv, you are 'watching' each other!

- **Carbon creator**

To turn your computer into a machine that makes things like slush puppies you need to create a carbon writer, basically wiring atoms at base level so that they create the food stuff. This is biomass, and can be created inside a cup or on a plate if you have one, or, create the plate and cup along with it, from templates or varieties that you have loaded into your computer. You could even make oil or gold!

With the sciunit understanding and having the components mapped into it, through a reader down at a lab, they could simply copy it over to the area you want to create the thing in. Then a laser will shoot out and write the area into your chosen thing, by bonding atoms into the thing you want, whatever it might be.

You see the further down you go in atomic structure, the more you can create. With electrons for instance you can split it into protons and anti protons, so, the smaller you go, the more 'colours' you got to paint your 'picture', and all the things we use are carbons, end results for the 'painting'.

This may start off slowly but will pick up in speed the same way as the cd rom

drive speeds or cpu rates.

- **Immediate forum for finding a date**

I think there should be a forum created that matches people's interests with ages and places. Then the person should enter themselves into a category of either "sort of interested" all the way down to "just plain desperate" as a guide to how many people it finds for them that are as 'calm' as they are or worse.

This forum will tell both people that the other is desperate if that is the case, so both will probably relax considerably. Then they will think that the other is deperate and forget that they are too, so they will be able to pop questions about meeting rather easily, smirking at the other person thinking of how desperate they are.

Could work wonders...

-----  
----  
**Magick powers**  
-----  
----

I have already told you how to commune with nature, how about I teach you a few spells?

- **Initiation**

Yes you can all fly and teleport, and I will explain to you how it works too!

If everything is based on energy, being electrons making up carbons, you could use your mental enery to change things. You can do anything you want to if you figure it out, but I will explain the good things to you.

First of all you need to excite the energy inside of you. You can do this with your mind. You need to breathe in and out firslty to excite the static in the ari around you. Then you need o imagine electrons flowing in through your mouth into your body where it will become one with your nervous system. Your nervous system is based on electricity that is based on electrons, so you will likely feel a bit uncomfortable for a while, but even when eating you absord other electrons from your food, but that is not static! Static is electricity based on atoms at gaseous form, so they are smaller and more flexible. Absorbing this energy puts you in contact with the energy around you all over the universe, and then you can become one with the atomic reactions that take place in the world, and all things that will translate into formula will translate into 'powers', as long as you know

the formula.

Then you use your conscious - the creative parts of your mind - to make it a reality. I have selected three powers for you, being flying, teleporting and shape changing, to save time and money, and they are fun to do also...

- **Flying**

You can fly by imagining graviton's turning to hot air that rises around you. You form a 'carpet' to fly on based on hot air, or heavy air that has mass, as things with mass have weight and displace other things, so you rise up. Then you imagine the air around you becoming heavy, in fact you are making it heavy with being tuned into the universe you can make changes in the universe, especially close to you. So you fly around in an invisible bubble, basically, figuring it out by yourself. Don't cancel it while you are up there, hey!

- **Teleporting**

With this you need to picture the place you want to be in, and then you imagine your carbon body being carried slowly there from the start, but speed it up as you get better at it.

You imagine your body being reduced to atoms or electrons, and then imagine the electrons travelling at the speed of light to their destination, a place you know of of course.

This will turn your carbon body into electrons that may travel to their destination quickly and then reform into your body with some effort.

- **Shape changing**

With this, by far the easiest one to do, you picture what you want to look like and then imagine your dna changing into that based on your mental description of it. You take a picture on the outside and the electrons form to be that form, hair colour, height, and so forth. I suggest though that you stay the same size as you are because you will require extra atoms to become bigger, and then you will need to shed those atoms, which you could do theoretically, but there are no guarantees. You simply take a figment, which is an electrical charge, and then replicate it into something that you recognise the dna of.

Possibly looking into a biology text book will help you? If you see all the things, your mind send the information to your subconscious and then it processes it into a code of dna, and then it changes your own dna to be that what you want it to be, be it muscular or slim.



- **How is this possible?**

With the abilities of your brains calculations they are like a sciunit and then they translate your own atomic mass, or the mass around you, into what you want it to be, because you are one with the universe around you. Your mind can make all sorts of calculations on this level, as yet not estimated even, and can make the changes in electrons necessary for them to be built at a atomic level. The wold is full of neutrons to bind to aswell, so there will probably never be a shortage of 'fuel'. Do you see how amazing you are now?

---

----

**Mathematics**

---

----

The first thing you need to know about maths is BODMAS. This means you first do brackets, then OF, then division, then multiply and then addition and then subtraction.

- **Algebra**

Basic algebra

Algebra is the basic maths where letters replace [and represent] values [or numbers] in the sum [or equation].

Basically, if you see a letter, you know it is a hidden number, so you need to worok out what that number really is so you can do your workings out.

For example, what would you do if you saw  $5 + x$ ? There is nothing more to add, so the sum stys  $5 + x$ .

Now, if it says  $5 + x = 6$  you have more information, so you can do your workings out. What must x be? What is  $5 + x = 6$ ? What is six? 6 is  $5 + 1$ , so you know that x must be 1.

For algerba to work you need two values to get a value, like in addition, subtraction, multiplication and division.

Let's take another example? What is  $9 / y$ ? You don't have two numbers so you cannot do anything with it! So the answer is the quetion in this case.

How about  $9 / y = 3$ ? You know that to get to three from nine you need to divide it into three so  $y$  must be 3. Again you need two numbers to work out the other one.

It doesn't always come in the middle though. Sometimes you will see the hidden value at the beginning or the end. Take this example;  $z - 2 = 1$ , or this one;  $7 + 4 = a$ . You can easily work out that  $z$  is 3, and that 1 is 11, using arithmetic. Arithmetic is what you learn first and is the foundations of algebra.

How about  $b + c = 5$ ? Again you only have one arithmetic number, so the answer is the question, unless it tells you one of the values. At this point the teacher should put up a transparency of  $c = 3$  or  $b = 2$ , and ask again, but without seeing the previous equation. If it is this simple they may be able to work it out. Keep it simple for now!

How about  $d + d = 4$ ? This time you have two values the same, being  $d$ , and you have an arithmetic number, being four. Now you may say  $d^2 = 4$ , as there are two  $d$ 's for you to work with, but, in there being two  $d$ 's for you to work with, you have gained another unhidden number, being 2. So, what must  $d$  be for two of it to equal 4? 2 of course! When you see a letter with a 2 after it, you know it is multiplied by 2 or that there are two of them.

What about when you see  $e = d$ ? Well then there are no numbers, so the answer is the equation. You need numbers to work anything out at this level, or repeated letters.

Take this example...  $f - g + h / i = j$ . What do you make of that? Well, as difficult as it seems, it is the answer already, unless you can work out what the letters are, and for that you need numbers or values. Even if you add a number to it, you will only have one eye to see with, and you need two.

### Second level algebra ['Star' equations]

This is when letters repeat themselves, but do not make number signs due to being added to each other.

Take this example;  $[a + b][c + d] = a[c + d] + b[c + d]$

What do you do now? Well you know that  $a$  plus  $b$  times by  $c$  plus  $d$  equals  $a$  times by  $c$  plus  $d$  plus  $b$  times by  $c$  plus  $d$ . Now the 'hints' are there for you to work out what they are.

This means you could say that the answer is  $a^2 + b^2 + c^3 + d^3 = \text{values}$ . So the answer would be  $\times 10$ , to shorten the sum for you. You work that out by taking all the letter values and adding them up as you do in arithmetic, getting 10. Then you assign a new hidden value - why not? - and times the new value by the 10 you found. That is the shortest answer, but do not use letters that already have

values, use a new one.

Of course with my system you don't say  $\times 10$ , but rather start ten, as all the letters of the alphabet might be taken, the star symbol is never used, so it would be either  $10x$  or  $10^*$ , unless the  $*$  symbol is already used for something in maths.

- **Negativity**

All you need to know for this is that two negatives make a positive. Take all your negatives and add them up to the value you get, and subtract the negatives like you would normally. This breaks it down to, once again, arithmetic.

- **Powers - Exponentials**

This is where the number next to the value or letter is given an arithmetic value, like for example  $5(2)$ , where the number in the brackets I used there is smaller and to the top right of the other value. You simply times it by that number if it is positive, or divide it by that number if it is negative.

If it comes in a smaller equation, do that equation first, so you treat little sums to the top right as if they were in brackets, not affecting the bigger number to the bottom left of it until you have made that equation, if you can.

- **Surds**

These are complex equations without a real number answer, so, anything with a letter in it is a surd, an incomplete equation not with arithmetic values for all the things in it.

- **Irrational numbers**

These are numbers with infinite decimal values that go on forever. When you round it off it is no longer an irrational number.

- **Gradients**

These are angles expressed in algebra. You can find the hidden numbers or get as close to whole numbers quickly if you are, once again, given two whole numbers or two eyes to see with.

- **Angles**

All angles are out of three hundred and sixty degrees in maths. If you are given two lengths, and need to find out angles, you could take the angles lengths and calculate the angle, as long as you have two values.

Basiacclly, all triangles are made up of one hundred and twenty degrees on the inside, and 360 degrees by three minus one twenty degree on the outside. This means that you take 1080 degrees and minus 180 degree from it to find the 'outer angle' of the triangle. So, all triangles have a total outer angle of 900 degrees, simply put.

So, if you have the outer angle of a triangle - say the other angles are hidden - and it adds up to 200 degrees, then you know there are 700 degrees hidden. This means that the other angles need to be 450 degrees each, or, adding up to 700 in total. That means the one you have may be the 'double', meaning that there is another angle of 200 degrees, leaving one of 500 degrees, a very acute angle indeed!

To find the values of the other angles you need to check the difference in area. The more acute angle of a triangle will be the lesser angle, so, if you have a corner, you can calculate the angles of the other triangles. This doesn't gives you two values to work with, being the default of 900 minus the angle inside the corner. Then you can see where the 'double' is based on the 'slant' of the triangle.

So, if you have a angle that seems to be steeper to the one side, you know whcich side the double appears on, basically, by 'seeing' as 'evidence' the one with the more acute angle. That means you can calculate the hidden side of the triangle by calculating the angle between them, let's say it is 250 degrees? If the angle is 250 degrees in the angle you can 'see' that there are 650 degrees left.

Now, if the sides are equal in slant, then you know you have the 'double angle' on your side, the 'point' of the triangle, and can just work out the other angles as doubles.

But, if you have an uneven slant, you do not have the point of the triangle, but rather one of the sides of the 'base' of the triangle. This leaves you with an uneven slant, and that means you need to do some minor working out. Remember every triangle has two sides the same degree, and that includes all angles, basically, as they will always make a point somewhere or other.

Now if you have a point or base angle of a trianagle, you can 'cut it short' at any point and draw a line through it. That will leave you with a triangle that you can see, and then you can work out the angle. Take my diagram...

$$\begin{array}{c} a / \\ / \text{ angle that is visible} \\ / \text{-----} \\ b \end{array}$$

You can draw a line from a to b, and then have a complete triangle, and work out your nine hundred degree divided by two same numbers and the remainder.

Or you could write it into a formula. If it is out of nine hundred, and you know there is a 'base' angle and a 'point' angle, you can say that;

$$\text{degree} = 900 - [2a - b]$$

$$\text{or, degree} = 900 - [a - 2b]$$

Whichever you prefer, but in maths you are encouraged to keep real numbers as close to the left as possible I hear.

As a rule, the 'point' is always half way between the sum of the base.

For a cone pyramid, you take the triangle plus the circle, knowing the values fore each, being 360 degrees for the circle, and 180 degrees on the inside of the triangle on the inside, and 900 degrees on the outside. Shoud be fairly simple from there on, using simple algebra.

Remember that the foundations for mathematics are arithmetic, then algebra, then the thing you migh be working with. You want to bring it as cloe to the foundations for ease of use!

---

----

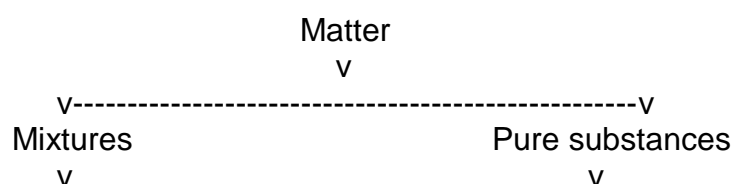
## Chemistry

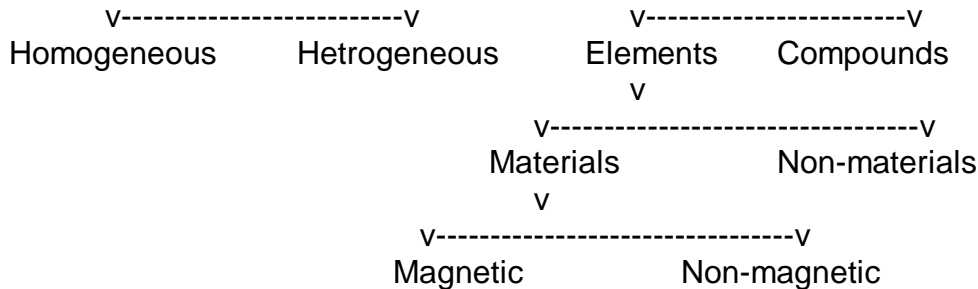
---

----

All things in the world are made up matter, and matter is made up of carbons, and, carbons burn, eventually if hot enough going into a gaseous form.

The scince textbook I am looking at gives the following basic diagram:





- **Mixtures**

[a] Can be overcome by adding too much of one to the other. If you add sand to water, you will have mud, but if you keep adding sand you will overcome the mud with sand and be left with wet sand - not mud.

[b] Change their physical properties becoming one with the other, hence the term "mixture". When one is in such great abundance it absorbs the other, that is, if they mix. You cannot mix two solids, but you can mix two liquids. Take the liquid as if it were a positive, as it does mix, and a solid as a negative, as it mixes only when mixed with a liquid. So it is like maths! If you add a positive to a positive you have another positive, and if you add a positive to a negative, you will have a positive, but, if you try to add to negatives to each other, that equals a greater negative, further removed from 0.1x! Your positives - or liquids - need to be bring the value to 1 for there to be a mixture, otherwise it remains solid - negative, and there is no positive value for the 'mixture'.

Take the following example: 100l [=a] of water + 100l [=b] of acid = 200l of water and acid, being expressed as [200l]ab. You see two positives make a positive - real number.

Now, take this example: 100l of water [a] + 50l of sand [=b] = 2a + b = 150l. Seeing as how the result is half of the positive number, it would equal two thirds plus one third, leaving a mixture of 150ab. leaving a positive value for the liquid.

But, take this example: 100l of water [=a] + 200l of sand [=b] = 2b - a = -50l. The water can divide into the sand and leave you with a negative number, leaving you with a solid, as the sand will absorb the water and become wet sand. That is a solid, no mixture, so, the formula for finding the mixture leaves you with a negative and therefore a solid.

And by now you realise that a solid plus a solid would leave a solid, all negatives, so the value gets further displaced from 0.1x, or the 'primary positive'.

[c] These things can be separated by mechanical means, like mud through a filter. Mechanical means is a physical action.

- **Hetrogenous mixtures**

These substances repel each other and do not mix, nor make mixtures. Take water and oil.

These can be expressed using algebra. Basically you take  $20a + 20b$  and get  $20ab$ , or, using the 'star system',  $40^*$ . Once again solids are negatives and liquids positives, because liquids add to the mixture, and solids take away from it. They still are in the same area though, making a mixture.

Now if you were to take oil and water, and mix them, you would see them stay seperate from each other, while they are still in the same mixture... what now?

Well, if you take the oil as being  $[b]$  and the water as being  $[a]$ , then you are left with  $ba$ , or  $ab$ , whichever you prefer. Seeing as how they are both positive, but do not mix, there must be a problem!

Now, if you take the mass of the components, you will be left with some heavier then others, meaning they will sink or float each as they will. The heavier the component the more it sinks, like dropping a stone into a lake. Does that make a mixture? How come sand and water make a mixture? Well they have more or less the same mass! Now a stone has more mass, being harder, so the carbons are bound together more closely, making it more negative - less flexible. Since the stone has more mass, and doesn't allow water to mis with it, it sinks. Sand on the other hand is light and can be supported by the mass of water carbons, giving it a foundation to float on.

This can be expressed as follows:  $100l$  of water  $[=a] + 1l$  of stone  $[=b] = 99l$   $ab$ . But this leaves you with a positive, so why are they not a mixture? Well, they are! The stone has mixed with the water and found it's place at the bottom of the water, and, as they occupy the same area, they are a mixture.

So the oil floating on top of the water also makes a mixture, and seeing as how they don't have to be equal, they could be:  $100l$  of water  $[=a] + 500l$  of oil  $[=b] = 600l$   $ab$ . If you want to know what makes up the mixture, go back to the equation.

So, how do you find the values if the mix is already, well, mixed? You could take a sample of it at different places and then calculate the mix by filtering it, because, like it's other mixtures on this level, it can be seperated by mechanical means, like through a filter, for example, and you can calculate the make up at different levels of it's depth or vertical area, or, if their is contant mixing, then they might be moving around inside of the area and be at different levels at different areas.

Unfortunately, there is no way to calculate the mixture after it has mixed, as if you take a sample you better take the whole damn thing! If it is a lake on the other hand, you are out of luck, well, you could drain the lake, but you annot

drain the ocean!

- **Homogeneous mixtures**

This includes gasses, and they are also 'positive'.

Basically, this is where they are the same value in the area, like 100a of hydrogen and 100b of oxygen, and 100 nitrogen, etc... with the same for liquids.

Now what if you were to drop salt into water is the question I am given by this book. Well then it becomes a way positive, like I have worked out, and the salt just becomes one with the water because of its carbon make up, being probably a very low carbon density, therefore less weight or mass, and being of a very low carbon density, it gets broken up so that its mass per 'grain' is less than the water it is in, meaning that the water absorbs it because it is so small, smaller than the smallest drop of water!

Then there are alloys, also a mixture of two solids, or two negatives. If you were to mix iron with the other component of steel, you would have a solid for sure, a mix of the two negatives, doesn't mean it doesn't have mass, it is just negative in terms of mixing.

- **Separating mixtures**

Filtration can separate a positive from a negative, and two positives from each other, depending on their masses or carbon densities.

Heating or evaporation mixes the positive liquid with the positive gas as it loses its carbon density. Basically if you reduce the carbon density it always becomes more positive and mixes with its habitat, so even metals can be melted into gas, and the resulting gas would be carbon monoxide, as in the case of a negative mixing with a gas you are left with high carbon density still. This will mix with the lower carbon density slowly, and be mixed, but, due to the carbon density it holds it will not dissolve, unless broken up into smaller gas molecules. Then it will be absorbed by the rest of the air as the mixture has more mass than it.

Centrifugation is the spinning of liquids, basically creating that current I spoke of earlier. This excites the mass to separate based on their weight and carbon density.

Dialysis is also called diffusion. This is also exciting the masses to move around, but more importantly from where it is in high density to where there is a low density.



- **Pure substances**

This is anything that is not a mixture.

- **Elements**

These things cannot be divided or changed into chemical substances by the ordinary chemical means.

- **Compounds**

These are chemical mixtures. Heating this though will form a real mixture, but not heating it to the point of evaporation. These are expressed in atomic makeup, but are still positives added together, or have a positive value in the end.

- **Metals**

The dark zig zag line on the periodic table shows metals to the left from non-metals to the right. You get metals, semi-metals and non-metals. These conduct current and heat because of their high carbon density. Being close enough together they will transport the energy from one point to another. Metals do it more than gasses and liquids because they are more dense. They often shine too. Due to high carbon density they can be bent and reshaped into a new form and hold that form. These have more protons than electrons so would attract electrons - electricity - and conduct it quickly, depending on how many protons they have.

- **Non-metals**

Instead of conducting electricity they act as earthing the current, as their makeup is 'earthly', or full having a balance between electrons and protons. They conduct heat less than metals because they are not as closely packed, or, do not have as high a carbon density.

- **Semi-metals**

These have a few more protons than non-metals, and become more closely packed as they get hotter, producing protons for greater conductivity. Metals cannot change their proton density this way, so, seeing as how this one will eventually 'grow into a metal', and then gain no more electrons, or, it will keep

gaining electrons up until it melts away completely. That means you could use this for wiring if it keeps gaining protons, and it would be better than metals at conducting.

- **Magnetic**

These metals have a great attraction to other metals, based on a great passive electron count, so draw the current into the other metal and then draw it closer with the current it produces. This means it has its own current running through it and that means it will repulse the other current of electricity, as it is full of electrons already.

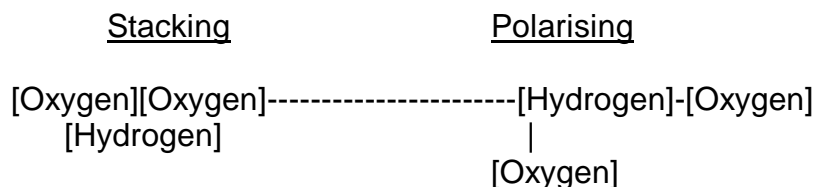
- **Non-magnetic**

These metals have a balance of protons and electrons as per usual metals.

- **Molecules**

This is a group of atoms bonded together, making matter.

Molecules bond together either 'stacking' or 'polarising':



Both of these make water. As you can see the water is attracted to the next type of a different atom, but the pull of hydrogen in water is stronger than the pull of the oxygen.

- **Atoms**

This is the study of the orbit of the electrons around the nucleus. This is because the electrons are 'active' and the 'protons' reactive, based on magnetism. The protons displace the electrons and then they move around because they are constantly looking for the path of least resistance, which changes as the other electrons move from point to point. This whole process starts when the atom is created, because at that point there is no guide for its form, so it gets slopped into a mess of an atom. Of course it is impossible to create an atom that is 'perfect', as in it has no activity, because even if it were created it would be affected by the protons in the surrounding atoms.

This means that creation came about by there being an imbalance in the makeup of the 'universe', starting this creation process.

- **Isotopes**

These are formed when neutrons are added to an atom, increasing the foundation of the makeup of the atom. When there are more neutrons, they create isotopes. Neutrons can be added by holding something still for a while, still on an atomic level. I figure that because the word neutron 'has the word' neutral in it, and neutral reactions are still and non-moving.

Onto the actual science behind it, and you will find that if you clutch something tightly in a vice it will not change. However, if you were to make it move at the opposite to the way the earth turns, you would be able to keep it in the same area, or as close to that area as possible. The sun is an isotope!

- **Ionisation**

This is a charged atom, having more electrons or protons than the other. In ionisation, if it has more electrons it is called negative, and if it has more protons it is called positive.

Based on what I said earlier, the number needs to be positive to mix, but if it is negative it will not mix, but, still be matter. Now because of magnetism, the electrons making the positive ion will repel each other because of the displacement of the electrons inside of it. This means if you took a positive ion with a neutral ion, there would still be repulsion, but not with a non-metal.

So, you could build your own elements by joining atoms based on 'mixing', adding things up that are positive but will not repel each other due to electron presence. This means if you removed all the electrons from one atom, and all the protons from the other, they would be attracted to each other and mix!

-----  
----  
**Physics**  
-----  
----

This is more practical science, relating to the world around us. It is said it is very basic indeed... let's find out?

OK, I breezed through it, and it seems to be a mixture of mathematics and

chemistry. Seeing as I have supplied you with all the things you need to do those things, except the compositions or makeups of each atom, I will leave you to answer physics questions for yourself.

This from of science is also related to real things around you, and how to use chemistry and mathematics to answer those questions your teacher might have, or you yourself might have about them.

Good luck!

-----  
----  
**English**  
-----  
----

Children should have a vocabulary by the time they get exposed to this. You can teach them new words and how to spell them with a computer terminal and a keyboard to monitor their progress inside a flash card program, as well as sentence structure.

The basics of english are that there are three different kinds of words:

A noun is a name of something, like thier own name, or the name given to something that you can touch or use, or, has reactions - a real thing.

A pronoun is something that "replaces the noun, like she or it".

An adjective is "adding information about the noun or pronoun."

A verb is the action the noun is taking, if any. Usually a verb is needed in a sentence for there to be something happening. Words include walk and climb, and come after the noun.

An adverb is the "description of the verb." Words include quickly and happily, and come just after the noun or verb.

A conjunction joins two sentences that are simple together, making one sentence.

Sentences are structured as mentioned above, in the order you get them. If you want to add to a simple sentence that says "John [noun] ran [verb] quickly [adverb]. If you want to make it longer, you could say "John ran quickly towards [conjunction] the [pronoun] hard [adjective] wall [noun]."

It is easier to make a sentence and find out what the things are afterwards, but, if

you want to construct a sentence, make sure they fall into the order I gave you.

-----  
----  
**Engineering**  
-----  
----

- **Control systems**

Branches of control engineering

- [a] Classical Controls are about transformation.
- [b] Modern Controls are the differences and variables of the control.
- [c] Robust control is where outside noise/disturbance is accounted for.
- [d] Optimal Control is where you work out the lowest waste of energy.
- [e] Adaptive Control is where it changes responses to better regulate the engine.
- [f] Nonlinear control is where things cannot be described, as yet!
- [g] Game theory is where noise/disturbance is treated as an "opponent."

- **Additivity**

This is where you get a reaction for your input in the form of outputs of equal value. Input is said to be  $y$ , output is  $x$ , and system used is  $f$ .

If input ( $y_3$ ) equals system [ $f$ ] times by output ( $x_3$ ) equals system ( $f$ ) times by two equals input ( $y_3$ ). So to simplify this we knock off the numbers of input and output, and be left with  $x$  and  $y$ , for a start.

We can further simplify it by saying if input equals system times by output it is additive. Or, in formula, it would be  $y = f(x)$ .

- **Homogeneity**

This is where input based on a factor scale equals a output scaled by the same factor.

For example, take  $y = f(x)$  where  $f$  is the system,  $x$  is the input and  $y$  is the output.

Then we create a second input of  $x_1$  and add a doubling feature (scale) of  $C$  (chosen or random constant value) and produce a equal output of  $y_1$ .

Then we have  $y_1 = f(Cx_1)$ . Then we say that  $x_1$  equals  $x$ .

Then we say that the system is homogenous if the following is true:  $y_1 = f(Cx) = Cf(x) = Cy$ .

Let me explain a bit, if the output equals the system times by the chosen or random factor times the input, is equal to the random factor times the system times the input, equals the chosen or random factor multiplied by the output, it is homogenous.

So, if the [random or chosen factor times by the output] equals [system times by input], then the system is homogenous, put more simply.

This could be expressed as  $Cy = Cx$ .

- Linearity

This is where the conditions for Additivity and Homogeneity are satisfied or met. This is also called superposition.

This equation would be;  $(y = fx) + Cy = Cx$ , or even simpler,  $(y = fx) + y = x$ , and then we say  $2y = f2x$ , and then  $y = fx$ , which was the original requirement. It is logical to say then that a system is homogenous if it is additive!

- Time-Invariance

This is where input and output are not affected by time.

If output times by time  $[t]$  equals output times by time  $[t]$  minus shift  $[S]$  then it is time-invariant and will not deteriorate.

$y_1(t) = y(t - S)$  equals time invariance.

You could express this where the shift has no value, so, if  $(S)$  has a value then it is time-variant and deteriorates.

- LTI Systems

This is where the system has both linearity and time-invariance.

This formula would be  $(y = fx) + (0S)$ .

Or, you could say that if the system is linear and has no value for time shift, it is a Linear-Time-Invariant system.

- Lumpedness

This is where there are a finite number of states and there are a finite number of state variables.

- Relaxed

This is the opposite of Time-Invariance, where output equals system times by the input. This means that this system is Time-Variant, and where the time equals zero, it is defunct, or switched off, as the time it relies on is not present.

- **Stability**

This is where the system is not making too much output from the input. Continuous time in this section is where there is no break in the process due to time. Discrete time is defined by particular points in time, used always in a digital system. Quantized signals must contain certain signals only.

- Analog

A signal is considered analog if it has a value for all points in time, and can make a great deal of change within its limits.

for example,  $Y(v) = f(v)$  or, output of "rad" per second (Y) times by the voltage (v) equals system (f) times by the voltage (v).

So you could say if output per second = system then it is analog.

- Digital

This is where the signal or system is discrete time and and quantized. The letter representing the discrete time is usually n, m, i, k, l and so forth.

- Hybrid systems

These are where they use a bit of analog and digital signals or systems.

- Continuous and discrete

Continuous systems are where the signal exists for all time.

Discrete systems come in the types:

[a] Discrete time

[b] Discrete magnitude (quantized)

[c] Discrete time and magnitude (digital)

- Sampling and Reconstruction

This is where you convert analog information into digital data - Sampling.

Reconstruction is where you convert digital data into an analog signal.

- **System Metrics**

Testing the system comes in many forms...

- Standard Inputs

One of the most complicated things in here is integrals. Integrals are based on system or  $f$  over  $2a$  or  $2b$  (being the integral) for that interval.

[a] Ramp input would be saying that;  $tu(t) = r(t)$ , and leave it there, because the integral is equal to both of them. This means that we could say;  $tu = r$  in the simplest form, forgetting about the integral.

[b] Parabolic input would be where you say  $p(t) = 1/2t^2u(t)$ . Or, you could say  $p =$  (whatever that mess is), so it equals  $p$ . Parabolic input is equal to  $p$ .

- System Type

The standard transfer function is;  $G(s) = k \text{ times } \prod (s - s_i) / s^N \text{ times } \prod (s - s_j)$ . This can be simplified to  $G$ , as the equation on the right is equal to  $G$  anyway. This means that the standard transfer function is equal to  $G$ .

Basically the rest of engineering can be shortened and worked out by just saying, if something is equal to something else, knowing the value on the left will satisfy the equation completely, as those are the foundations of engineering, which I covered in detail with you throughout the explanations. The only other things you need to know is my mathematics section in volume seventeen.



---

Chemical Engineering

---

The five commonly-used base unit types or dimensions that one might encounter are:

- [a] Length (L) - the distance between two objects as a distance. [Meters]
- [b] Time (t) - or how long something takes as a natural thing. [Seconds]
- [c] Mass (M) - how much the things wieghs. [Kilograms]
- [d] Temperature (T) - kinetic energy of the molecules. [Degrees Celsius]
- [e] Electric current (E) - charge moving in a certain amount of time. [Amperes]

Then there are units of common physical properties...

Mass = m	Length = L
Area = $L^2$	Volume = $L^3$
Velocity = $L / t$	Acceleration = $L / t^2$
Force = $M * L / t^2$	Energy/work/heat = $M * L^2 / t^2$
Power = $M * L^2 / t^3$	Pressure = $M / (L * t^2)$
Density = $M / L^3$	Viscosity = $M / (L * t)$
Diffusity = $L^2 / t$	Thermal conductivity = $M * L / (t^3 * T)$
Specific heat capacity = $L^2 / (T * t^2)$	
Specific ethalpy, Gibbs energy = $L^2 / t^2$	
Specific Entropy = $L^2 / (t^2 * T)$	

And the rest is mathematics and chemistry combined, like physics was, and yuo can find all that in volume seventeen.

---

**Accounting, business and finance**

---

First off there are a few different kinds of businesses...

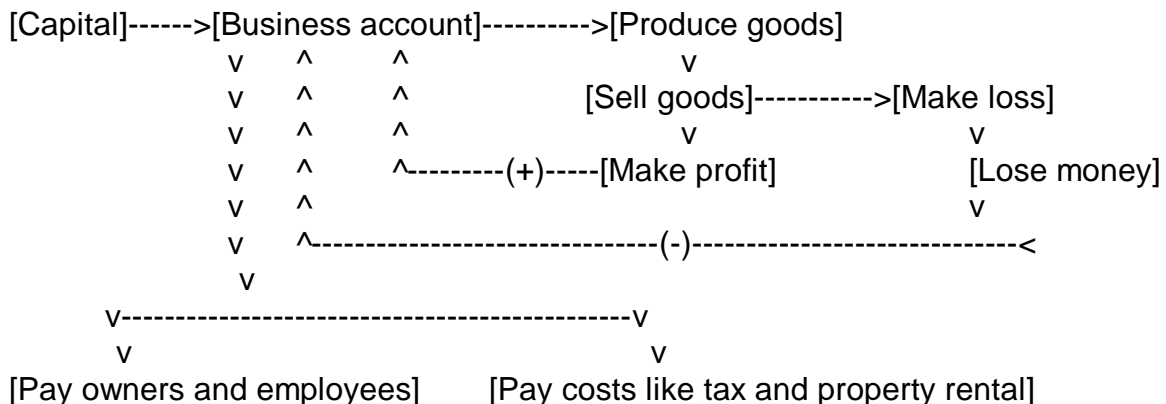
[1] Sole proprietorships are where there is a single owner for the business, and they share the bank account with the business. This business does not have it's own tax return. This form of business is not protected from bankrupting the owner.

[2] Partnerships this is similar to a sole porprietorship, but is owned by two or more people. The partners are legally responsible for the business and pay out

of their own pocket for fines and things like that. This business form does not protect the owners from going poor, which might happen.

[3] Corporations are businesses where the company is separate from the owners, so the owners will not pay out of their own pocket for the business, and will have the business pay them as if they were all employees. These businesses use shares to say who owns how much of the company. Shares are bought and sold on the stock exchange. The major advantage to this type of business is that the owners, or shareholders, have less risk with it, being that if the corporation goes bankrupt they only lose their share value. Corporation owners are taxed twice, once as a company, and then as a shareholder. Shareholders receive dividends from the corporation for the shares they own. This reminds me of interest you gain from your bank account, where you own a piece of the bank in the form of your account, as they use your money, and then they pay you for your investment in them each month based on how much you share with them.

The goal of any business is to turn a profit unless it is a charity or other thing like that. Take my diagram:



This is basically how a business works. The plus (+) indicates gaining money, and the minus (-) means there was a loss here.

- **Financial statements**

A company makes one of these for others to see because they want to know how the company is doing in terms of profit making. The fiscal year is from January first to December thirty first usually for accounting. There are four of these, being:

[1] Balance sheets describe the 'financial health' of the company. This is what the company has and how it got them. There are three parts to a balance sheet, being:

[a] Assets. These are things the business owns, like company cars and property like buildings, and shares the business owns in other businesses.

[b] Liabilities. These are outstanding debts - things that need to be paid back.

[c] Shareholders' equity. This is equal to assets minus liabilities.

[2] Income statements can be drawn up as follows:

$$\begin{array}{rcl}
 \text{[Assets]} & = & \text{[Liabilities]} + \text{[Shareholders' Equity]} \\
 & & \downarrow \qquad \qquad \downarrow \\
 & & \text{[Contributed Capital]} + \text{[Retained Earnings]} \\
 & & \qquad \qquad \downarrow \\
 & & \text{[Beginning saved earnings]} \\
 \text{[Revenue minus Expenses]} & \leftarrow & \text{Net income} \\
 \downarrow & & \downarrow \\
 \text{[Income Statement]} & & \text{[= Ending kept earnings]}
 \end{array}$$

[3] Statement of changes in shareholders equity shows the changes in their equity during a period.

[4] Statement of cash flows is a list of all the cash that has gone out of the business - that the business has lost - in cash 'payments' for a certain time or period. There are three sections to this, being:

[a] Cash from operating activities, salaries, rentals, maintenance and other things that take cash away from the company because of it working normally.

[b] Cash from investing activities include the purchasing of shares of other companies and expansion by the company, as these cost money, basically.

[c] Cash from financing activities is related to a companies capital. This is when contributions come from the owners and loans from creditors.

I suggest you use a computer program to make your balance sheets, but if you want to do it on paper then you can draw it up as follows...

Assets are shown first on the Balance sheet, as it is good to work with positive numbers. You need to have something to take something away from it!

	End date	Start date
Current assets:		
Cash and cash equivalents	...	...
Short term investments	...	...
Accounts receivable, net	...	...
Financing receivables, net	...	...
Inventories	...	...
Other	...	...
Total current assets	...	...
Property, plant, equipment, net	...	...

Investments	...	...
Long term financing receivables, net	...	...
Other non-current assets	...	...
Total assets	=====	

You just add all of them together for the above example, aswell as the below example. If the below figure total is less than or equal to the above one, then the income is more than the expenses, meaning a profit is made. If they are exactly the same you can say it is break even point, and this also balances.

	[Dates stay the same]	
Current liabilities:		
Accounts payable	...	...
Accrued and other	...	...
Total current liabilities	...	...
Long-term current debt	...	...
Other non-current liabilities	...	...
Total liabilities	=====	
Commitments and contingent liabilities (Note 8) ...		...
Preferred stock and capital in excess of currency 0.1 per value; shares issued and outstanding:	...	...
Treasury stock, at cost, 488 and 284 shares, respectively	...	...
Retained earnings	...	...
Other comprehensive loss	...	...
Other	...	...
Total stock holders equity	...	...
Total liabilities and stock holders equity	===	===

- **Transactions sheet**

There are a few things in these sheets that you can get on a computer or get printed on paper in ledgers. They affect the balance as follows...

[1] The numbers are like way points or landmarks for where you are and may refresh your position for new transactions. I suggest they be made for every day you want to record transactions.

[2] Beginning balances are the amounts in each section of your business for each department or area.

[3] Cash shows how much you have in your account at that point or at the beginning of the day.

[4] Accounts receivable is an asset, so it adds to your balance.

[5] Supplies is what you have to use, so is an asset, adding to the balance.

[6] Notes payable is a credit, or a cost for your business, so subtracts from the balance.

[7] Beginning capital is how much capital the business has at the beginning of the transactions sheet, before anything is added or subtracted.

[8] Revenues is money coming into the business.

[9] Expenses is how much it costs to buy goods and maintain the company.

[10] Dividends are amounts paid to shareholders depending on how much of the company they own, the more shares they own the more money they get, worked out in percentages of income for them depending on how much of the company they own in a percentage form.

[11] Ending balances is where you add up all the values for each number or way point for each factor of the transaction sheet - the total of the transactions.

All the other things your teacher might teach you, or you as a teacher choose to share with your students will be terminology. Understanding these above areas will make you a workable accountant.

---

----

## Economics

---

----

This is the study of business workings internally within the country.

- **Input - output**

This is where inputs create outputs, basically.

Inputs (limited means)

Outputs (supply)

[Growth]----->[Increase]

^ v

[Land ]

[Labour ]

[Capital ]

]----->[Production

] [Processing ]

]----->[Goods currency ]

[Services currency ]

[Entrepreneurship ]

^

v

v

[Consumption / demand]<-----[Unlimited wants]

The difference between supply and demand is called surplus when there is more supply than demand. A surplus usually leads to a dip in prices, or, in more common terms, a sale.

-----  
----

## **Banking**

-----  
----

I have some information on banking, but it mainly seems to be text. This means I would be learning broad angles for banking, making it repetition. So, I have devised my own banking strategy and feedback!

A bank is a separate entity to the owners. If it were a one man gig, or a partnership, then they would be loan sharks or it would be like lending money from your parents. Of course they may ask for more back the longer they wait for it to be repaid, and that would be called interest.

- **Interest**

Interest is expressed at a rate, usually over a month. A typical interest rate would be about twelve percent, or, one twelfth more to be paid back or one fifth more to be paid back. You will often use a calculator to find out what the amounts are, but you can do it mathematically as well.

So, if you lend a hundred Rand from someone, and they charge you twelve percent interest a month, then you need to pay back more at the end of the month. If you manage to pay it back before the end of the month then you will not pay interest to a bank, as the interest rate has not come into effect yet, being paid back before the end of the month.

But, if you do not pay back the loan of a hundred Rand at twelve percent, then you will need to pay back twelve percent more at the end of the month. What is twelve percent of one hundred Rand? You can find the interest rate by taking the interest rate [twelve percent in this case] and dividing it by the total amount, [being one hundred Rand].

So you could do it as follows:

12 %

100 Rand  
= 12 Rand interest

Now how about if you lent R200?

12%  
150 Rand  
= 18 Rand interest

The interest gets added to what you owe in total, and then at the end of that month, if you still haven't paid anything back, it stacks onto the new amount. If you do pay something back, say you lent one hundred and fifty Rand, and you didn't pay it back over the month, and the interest rate was twelve percent. That means you would owe another eighteen Rand to the total, making it one hundred and sixty eight Rand you owe.

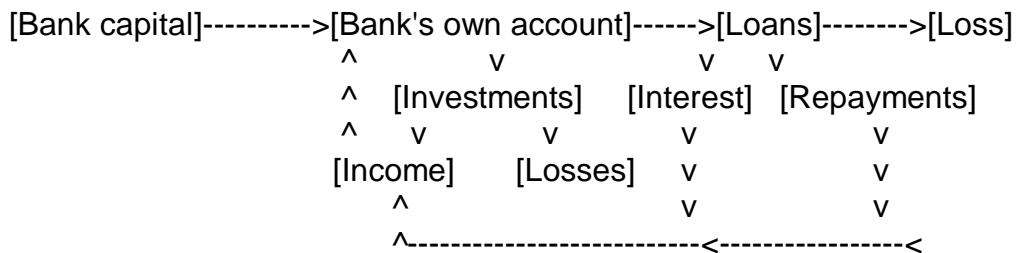
Now let's say you pay back fifty Rand over the new month, then you owe them one hundred and sixty eight Rand minus the fifty Rand you pay them, meaning you now owe the bank one hundred and eighteen Rand.

At the end of the month you add the twelve percent interest to the total, and are left owing what you owe plus another twelve percent of that new total.

It is easy to understand that interest is based on what you owe now added to what you owe now, at the end of the month.

- **Banking formula**

The banks surely have their own methods for calculating if they are doing well, but, take my following diagram:



As you see there are two ways the bank can lose money, through losses in investments, and through the actual lending of the money, but with the actual lending of the money to clients they usually keep a record for repayments unless it is a grant to a charity or something. It still is an immediate loss!

The actual investments themselves have been covered in economics, where there is supply and demand.

The only other thing to worry about is your loans, as they lead to your other 'loss point'. Basically you cannot lend out more than you have, and if you do you pay interest yourself to whoever you lend money from.

I have devised the following formula for banking...

You decide that every investment you make is going to be a loss, and every loan will not be repaid. This leaves you with a negative to add to your 'balance sheet', and then you take your bank's own account and see if it can handle that loss. If it can then you will not go bankrupt, and have money left over to loan out and invest. Then from that point you say you will receive sixteen percent of your money back in the form of growth off of your losses, as sixteen percent is half way between the standard interest rate and the home loan rate. If you were to invest you would see great returns from the market, as otherwise people would just stick their money into a bank account.

Now, if you were to take what you currently have, and your sixteen percent estimate of 'returns' - where money returns to your account from investments and interest - then you would have a safe amount to plan with. If you plan with more than that, you will probably fall short in achieving your goal, so put some money aside to play with, which you are virtually guaranteed to get back.

The finance world of banking works on guarantees. If people demand guarantees from the bank, maybe the bank should allow themselves similar treatment in giving themselves guarantees too?

-----  
----  
**Electrical engineering**  
-----  
----

- **Electromagnetic fields**

An electron has a charge of  $-1.602 \times 10^{-19}$  C.

[1] Electric field strength is represented as E (V/m).

[2] Distance is once again D (m).

[3] An isolated point charge is shown as Q(C).

I see the typical keyboard does not allow for engineering symbols, so I have decided to replace them with lower case letters for ease of use. The following is the engineering symbols I will be using, and I 'suggest' you use them too.

<u>Symbol</u>	<u>Quantity</u>	<u>Unit</u>	<u>Unit symbol</u>
---------------	-----------------	-------------	--------------------



A	geometirc area	square metre	m <sup>2</sup>	
B	magnetic flux density	tesla		T
C	capacitance	farad	F	
E	electric field strength	volt per metre		V/m
F	mechanical force	newton	N	
F <sub>m</sub>	magnetomotive force (mmf)	ampere		A
G	conductance	slemens	S	
H	magnetic field strength	ampere/meter	A/m	
I	electric current	ampere	A	
J	electric current density	ampere /m <sup>2</sup>	A/m <sup>2</sup>	
J	moment of inertia	kilogram metre <sup>2</sup>	kg - m <sup>2</sup>	
L	self-inductance	henry	H	
M	mutual inductance	henry	H	
N	number of turns			
P	active or real power	watt	W	
Q	electric charge	coulomb	C	
Q	reactive power	volt ampere reactive		VAR
R	electrical resistance	ohm		
R <sub>m</sub>	reluctance	ampere per weber	A/Wb	
S	apparent power	volt ampere	V - A	
T	mechanical torque	newton metre		N - m
V	electrical potential/voltage	volt	V	
W	energy or work	joule	J	
X	reactance	ohm		
Y	admittance	siemens	S	
Z	impedance	ohm		
f	frequency	hertz	Hz	
j	square root of -1			
l	length	metre	m	
m	mass	kilogram	kg	
n	rotational speed	revolution / minute	rpm	
p	number of machine pole pairs			
t	time	second	s	
v	linear velocity	metre per second		m/s
e	permittivity	farad per metre	F/m	
y	efficiency			
a	angle	radain or degree	rad	
w	power factor			
r	permeance	weber per metre	Wb/A	
b	permeability	henry per metre	H/m	
p	resistivity	ohm metre		
o	conductivity	aimens per metre	S/m	
h	phase angle	radian	rad	
g	magnetic flux	weber	Wb	
q	magnetic flux linkage	weber	Wb	

i      angular velocity or angular velocity      radian / second      rad/s

### Standard decimal prefix symbols

Prefix	Name	Multiple
T	tera	$10^{12}$
G	giga	$10^9$
M	mega	$10^6$
k	kilo	$10^3$
d	deci	$10^{-4}$
c	centi	$10^{-2}$
m	milli	$10^{-3}$
u	micro	$10^{-6}$
n	nano	$10^{-9}$
p	pico	$10^{-12}$
f	femto	$10^{-15}$

Those are all the symbols and what they mean for electrical engineering.

To find an electric field strength, you say  $E = -V/x$ . This would leave us with two negatives, so they add to each other. Basically, this would be the opposite of  $VX$ , so you would have times  $V$  by  $x$  then reverse the value, leaving you with a minus number.

so,  $-V / -x = (+V) \times (+x)$  reversed, leaving you with  $E$

For example, say that  $V = 6$  and  $x = 3$ . You would say;  $E = -6 / -3$ . This would leave  $E = 2$ , but if you were to reverse it, you would also reverse the values themselves, so  $V$  and  $x$  would swap places, leaving you with  $E = 3 / 6$ , also equalling 2. Drop the distance and the minus and reverse the order of the values for your answer.

- **Electric currents**

Insulators stop currents from flowing through them. A current of one ampere flows if one coulomb passes along the conductor every second.

You may find the electric current by saying [electric charge] divided by [time] [equals current] divided by [area] equals electric current density, or you could say [area] times [time] times [electric charge] equals electric current density.

Let's test this? Let's say area = 2, time = 4 and electric charge = 6. We would take them and times them all by each other, in any order you wish.  $2 \times 4 \times 6 = 48$ , but it reversed at the end, leaving -48, so your current, which needs to be

negative to represent the electron's presence, is -48.

For this example the electric current density is -48.

- **In short, the new theory of 'reversals'**

It is very complicated to divide negative numbers, so rather swop all the values around and add and multiply them, then stick a minus sign in front of it to find the value you are looking for.

- **Insulation**

The potential difference formula is [electrical potential] equals [current] times [resistance]. When the resistance is zero, there is no insulation, so as you add to the insulation with resistance, the resistance value goes up, so, to make it simpler, you say that resistance comes in positive numbers, as electrons travel in negative number values, remember? As you add insulation you will increase the positive resistance and then the insulation will increase.

- **Magnetic fields**

These always follow a right hand corkscrew going in the same direction as the current. This is expressed as [magnetic field strength] equals ([area] times {[mass] times [-length]}). Quite easy to work out...

- **Energy and power**

Potential energy is stored in a capacitance  $C$  charged to a voltage  $V$ .

$W = CV^2$  is used for potential energy, but  $W = LI^2$  is used for wires carrying a current.

The overall energy balance in a electromechanical system can be written as electrical energy in + mechanical energy in

= electrical energy lost in resistance  
+ mechanical energy lost in friction  
+ magnetic energy lost in steel  
+ increase in stored mechanical energy  
+ increase in stored electrical energy

Once again we have input and out powers, but in electronics they work like this: [input] times [output] reversed [make negative] equals efficiency.

---

---

## **Fibre Optics**

---

---

This is where light is caught within something else, and redirects it's course to 'go with the flow'

Radio waves and light are electromagnetic waves, and they travel in a form called frequency, measured in Herz (Hz), where one HZ equals one cycle per second.

The distance traveled during each cycle - a wavelength - can be calculated by the relationship [frequency] times [light speed] reversed equals wavelength.

---

---

## **Telecommunications**

---

---

A switching centre connects and disconnects ways through for the noise or information.

Telecoms uses a system called a "Big Switch" which splits time between each signal coming through and splits the time each as to spend transmitting. They touch each signal for T/3 seconds in every T-second interval.

For long distance calls the end office mixes the signal with other people's voice signals using multiplexing, and then it sends all the information in it's signal to a bigger switching centre, called a toll centre.

---

---

## **Cell Biology**

---

---

Cells make up the 'bodies' of humans animals and plants. Somtimes these cells make up things called organs, like your heart for example.

First let's look at the sizes of some cells. The nm stands for nanometers, and the

Aum stands for micrometers.

0.1 nm	diameter of a hydrogen atom
0.8 nm	Amino acids
2 nm	Diameter of a DNA Alpha helix
4 nm	Globular Protein
6 nm	microfilaments
10 nm	thickness cell membrane
11 nm	Ribosome
25 nm	Microtubule
50 nm	Nuclear pore
100 nm	Large Virus
150-250 nm	small bacteria such as Mycoplasma
200 nm	Centriole
200-500 nm	Lysosomes
200-500 nm	Peroxisomes
400 nm	giant virus mimivirus
1-10 Aum	Prokaryote
1 Aum	Diameter of human nerve cell process
2 Aum	E.coli - a bacterium
3 Aum	Mitochondrion
5 Aum	length of chloroplast
6 Aum (3-10 Aum)	the nucleus
9 Aum	Human red blood cell
10-30 Aum	Most Eukaryotic animal cells
10-100 Aum	Most Eukaryotic plant cells
90 Aum	small Amoeba
100 Aum	Human egg
up to 160 Aum	Megakaryocyte
up to 500 Aum	giant bacterium Thiomargarita
up to 800 Aum	large Amoeba
1 mm	Diameter of squid giant nerve cell

All cells are made up of hydrogen atoms, so are multiples of it. To find how many hydrogen atoms make up a cell, multiply it's area by ten, or just add a zero at the end of the size.

"Cells are the fundamental building blocks of life. Cells vary from individual single-cell organisms - bacteria - to multi-cellular structures - tissue, organs - and organisms being animals and plants."

Cells are ninety percent fluid called cytoplasm and form out of molecules. Organelles from the building blocks for organs inside the cell, but plants have more organs than animals, like the cell wall for their thick outer layers.

Bacteria break down foods so that they can enter the cell groups and feed them. Archaeobacteria have no peptidoglycan in their cellular walls, and are called also

Methanogen, using Carbon dioxide and Hydrogen to make methane. They do not take in oxygen. Eubacteria have peptidoglycan in their cell walls. All cells reproduce by taking fuel and splitting, transforming, conjugation and transduction.

- **Specialised cells of Human Body**

Nerves are cells transmit information from the nervous system to the brain.

Epithelial cells are found in the skin and do all the things you know the skin to do like absorbing sunlight and sweating.

Exocrine cells use the ducts inside your body to transport things, usually through your.

Endocrine cells are more direct producers of things for your body directly through the blood vessels.

Blood cells come in two types:

[1] Red blood cells collect oxygen in the lungs and take them to the tissue, and then diffusion takes place.

[2] White blood cells are produced in bone marrow help fight disease and other harmful objects.

-----  
----  
**Human Physiology**  
-----  
----

- **Homeostasis**

This is basically stability of the body - that it is functioning at a great level, it's very healthy and not damaged.

The regulation of homeostasis has three mechanisms:

[1] The receptor receives information that something is changing.

[2] The control centre processes this incoming information.

[3] The effector responds to the commands of the control centre, by resisting or enhancing the stimulus.

- **Organs and tissue**

All organs and tissue are made of cells, and cells are made of hydrogen.

You can tell how many organs or blood vessels are attached to an organ by taking it's area in proportion to the body size and then taking the mass per size of the organ and dividing it by the cell quota or number of cells making it up. If there are x cells making up an organ, then it should have y blood vessels.

Now if you take the organ weight or size [x], and divide it by the percentage of the body it takes up [z], then you will know how many inlets and outlets it has, depending on it's size of course. If you were to wonder how many hydrogen cells make it up, you take it's size and add a zero and you have your size in nanometres. Then you do the math to get it to centimetres.

Of course the more size an organ has, the more developed cells it has inside of it. You may find the number of cells inside the organ by dividing the size by one of the biggest cells [a] and then adding of the next cell down in size until it adds up to the biggest cell in size, this value being [b], and then the next one down until it leaves you with the same size as [a] has, and [b] of course, and so on until you get down to the smallest cells. This area will leave you with something smaller than the total organ or tissue in size and weight, and then you divide the total size of the organ [o] by the added values of [a], [b], [c], etc. until you have a value for all the cells inside the organ [o] or tissue [t].

To work out how many inlets and outlets it has, you could use the engineering forumal for input and output per size of the organ or tissue per healthy working conditions for that organ or tissue, as every organ works on the same physics level as a working engine. Of course you need to know what the state of a optimally working engine is, if there is such a thing.

To work out how many blood vessles come into and out of an organ you need to take the pressure of the organ, basically you take the pressure of the organ divided by it's size leaving you with input and output pressures for the blood vessels equals how much pressure each blood vessel produces or conducts, all working out perfectly.

-----  
----  
**Law enforcement**  
-----  
----

The police preson is a very valuable and important person in society. People that are interested in this should also know that they can use thier job as a way to get into restricted places after hours often, and that they are given off duty

authority, so if you see a fight you can legally get involved and take a side. Much fun!

But being a police person is a lot of hard dangerous work. With the advent of photo reversal, their job to find perpetrators - or 'baddies' - has become much simpler, but there is the rights of the citizen too.

- **Rights of suspects**

If you have had any exposure to the world at all you will know what the person's basic rights are, that you cannot hit them unless they hit you first, or threaten to harm someone else. It is the fact that they are the beginning of violence that makes it ok to hit them, shoot them or arrest them. Of course instead of shooting them you could use a 'water pistol taser gun' that will stun them by shooting a droplet of water at them charged with electrons to shock them into a state of helplessness, but they will be fine afterwards.

The rights of a suspect are that they are not to be harmed unless they pose a threat, and that they don't have to speak to anyone they don't want to. That is a right to silence basically, or until they have found a lawyer to represent them.

- **Rights of the police person to investigate or get involved**

A police person may get involved in anything that is suspicious. If they can record into a dictaphone before they get involved why they are getting involved, and even better leave it switched on while they investigate to gain 'sound imagery' of the investigation, as they can supply visuals, then they would be even better off.

Basically a police person must be able to say afterwards why they thought the case needed some investigating. If they cannot give a reason, then they would not be interested in it anyway, but remembering what 'tipped them off' for the judge and their superiors back at the office is important, as that proves they were not just throwing their weight around, which is a bad thing.

- **Guidelines for investigating**

All crimes need to have a motive. If there is no motive it is not a crime usually, so either they can present photo or sound evidence, or they need to show the person actually was acting suspiciously to get their attention.

Basically a police person may investigate anything that is out of the ordinary too. If they see a truck parked in the middle of the freeway, they have a right to ask questions, at least. This is a great job for nosy women and conservative men if you ask me.



If nothing is suspicious then it probably won't get their attention anyway, and if nothing suspect is going on, then they are advised not to be bullies. If a policeman sees an attractive woman, and they want to talk to her for example, they should be warned that they had better come up with a good excuse for that, especially if they are dressed in uniform. If they do want to talk to her anyway, they should start by asking if they have seen anything out of the ordinary, or something like that. People feel obliged to talk to and answer police people often, so they better not harass people they don't like the look of, or, worse still, do like the look of. It is easy to come up with an excuse to talk to someone or harass them if they put a sliver of effort into it, and they are still doing their job if they start with a good reason for doing so. They also sometimes have been known to jump red lights, and that is good if they are called on to do something, but otherwise it is probably a bad thing. Police though need to be in certain places by a certain time to enforce the law, so maybe it isn't so bad after all?

So, if they spot a motive for some evil doing, they have a right to investigate. If they see someone looking nervous for example, it is perfectly justified to investigate and ask questions, at least. Say they see someone running, do they spot a motive? If they do they will suspect something, and they are encouraged to investigate, but often the worst it will be is someone running as they are late for something, and stopping them might interfere with their lifestyle, which is bad.

- **Crime prevention procedure**

If a police person spots a crime happening, they can apply needed force, but not in excess. If they for example see someone with a knife threatening their wife, then they can draw a gun and ask them to stop, and then arrest them. But if they see someone holding a gun at someone else, they have a right to fire their weapons. If the person in the first example won't put their knife down, not until they 'pose a stab' do they fire. This is because the aggressor is in the wrong, being the problem, and if the problem persists the problem must be taken care of up to its most passive amount of force required.

If they spot someone with a bag full of money, or spot someone dressed in rags with a cell phone, they may intervene again, as there is the possibility of a crime in all honest common sense.

So the police use as little force as possible to curb a crime. I have outlined a structure for them to follow, from the highest being the best, to the lowest being the worst...

[1] Point at someone.

[2] Alert the person that they are in the wrong.

[3] Declare yourself an officer and tell them to stop.

[4] Arrest them.

[5] Draw your weapon.

[6] Call for backup.

[7] Fire a warning shot.

[8] Shoot to wound.

[9] Shoot to kill.

This is fairly simple, but most cases will only call for up to option four, as most cases and suspects are only found after they have done wrong anyway.

- **Know the law's of the land and area**

For a police person to know the difference between a gut feeling and a technical crime, they need to know the laws of the land they are supposed to uphold. These range from jay walking to armed robbery or unrest, and if it feels wrong to them, based on their culture, it just might be wrong. Then they start at step one for slight crimes, or at four for serious offences. Seeing as how the law is changing I will cover the law in my law section later.

Being a police person is dangerous because most times you will find that there is no crime going on, and you will relax in your attitude. Being relaxed when you enter a crime scene or handle a suspect means they could surprise you and then you will be caught off guard. It is the duty of the switch board operator to make sure that cases that are mild get the same officers on them all the time so that they can have a line between alert cops and friendly cops, or, that they spread the cases so that they are all exposed and alert at all times, but then they will become unfriendly or relaxed, and both are not what the state or the people wants.

Training on how to arrest someone with the least physical force possible is achieved with your basic training. This is basically kosher bar fighting and unarmed self defence, so if you like the idea of fighting with your peers, this is also a good job to choose. If you don't want to be in an office all day working with what people give you, and you want to handle work that you are personally involved with, this is also a good job for you.

---

---

## **Fire fighting**

-----

----

Fire fighters are also respected but they put themselves in real danger every time they are called out. In a way they are luckier than police people because they always suspect the worst. As luck would have it, they are alerted to the size of the fire by their operators and know what to expect.

Fire fighters often receive gifts from people that admire them. So do police, but people see them all the time so the importance of what the police person wears off, so, it is like being related to a state official that you see all the time - you take them for granted.

Now being a fire fighter means that people rarely see you, and are in awe when they see you riding around. Now when they think of burning alive, or their loved ones burning to death, they become very thankful to the fire fighters and will sometimes give them gifts. Fire fighters receive much less criticism than police people as well, as they do much less and make no mistakes.

Being a fire person means you will never be surprised by unknown quantities, but, you will be in danger if you relax.

- **Fire fighting procedure**

To fight a fire properly you need to do the following...

[1] Find the fire and then see where it will spread to next.

[2] Listen for information about the fire area and tell others not to interfere if they are involved in some way with the fire, say it is their house or something.

[3] Find a water hydrant or hook your hose up or out of the fire engine as soon as you have an idea of where the fire is going and you are sure that everyone is safe. This may involve going into a building. I am aware of the impact of something called a backdraft, and that is when pressure builds up inside a sealed room. Stand out of the way when opening doors inside a burning building and watch out for other smells that may mean there is a gas leakage in the room, as that could cause an explosion. When faced with the possibility of an explosion, get out of there fast if the smell is strong. A firefighter still has a job to do on the outside, but two dead people are no good.

[4] Call for backup if you need it.

[5] Begin fighting the fire in danger areas or where you think you can make the

biggest difference first.

[6] Make sure the fire is out before checking with your buddies and celebrating.

There that is about it. Other things you will pick up on the job.

Fire fighters get a lot of free time to mess around, and are always on standby when at work. They can do basically any legal thing they want while relaxing, save for things like drinking or something that will impair their abilities, so, they could play video games if they have a system handy while they wait.

---

----

## **Councillling**

---

----

Councillors deal with people and their problems, like a shrink more or less. They are appointed by the state, and if they like to talk to their friends a lot, and like meeting new people, and like reality television, then they would be well suited to this job. If they were to upset someone though, they may be threatened, as these people have a problem that they share with them on a personal level.

Basically they listen to people and advise them on what to do, or, sometimes, offer them medical things to make them more comfortable in their lives. If you like to hear stories about exciting things happening, like life stories of them taking drugs and then being exposed to the underworld, then that is also a good thing for this. Everyone has a story with some surprises, so if you ask the right questions you will stay 'entertained' as well.

This job should be based on two moral absolutes. Remember that everyone wants to be right, and everyone wants to be loved. Then you have physical wants [desires] and needs. If you understand this then you will understand what drives your patient.

Why did they do, well, anything? They were either eating or sleeping or they were satisfying one of these absolutes. It is easy to see that they were satisfying the need to be loved if they spoke to someone, for whatever reason, and if an argument was caused they were needing to feel right.

If they took drugs, then they were satisfying desire to feel pleasure or just to fit in. Again this is based on a physical want, or a need to feel loved by their peers, or, quite often, a desire for self image, which is a need to feel loved as well.

If they hit someone then they were satisfying a need to feel right, as it probably came after an argument. If it came out of the blue, then they were satisfying a

desire to dominate, or, they are feeling unloved or threatened, a need to be loved not met - they are not comfortable with something. If on the other hand you have a patient that got hit, then they have done nothing wrong, unless it was an argument and they provoked the attack, meaning they wanted to feel loved by starting the argument, or needed to feel right by continuing the argument.

If you are dealing with an unhappy child or parent, the parent is unhappy because they need to feel loved and right, and the child has a desire to relax, socialise [feel loved] or fight the system [desire to relax and socialise and feel right]. Or maybe they are just fighting the way things are, desiring change - pleasure.

You see, these are most of the sorts of cases you will deal with, and they are all based on the four things I spoke of, the needs and desires of people. Being human your instinct dictates what you want to do, so unless you are so distant of a species that you come from the dimension of pandemonium you would want or need these things too. Of course if you did not want or need these things you would not be geared to survive!

If you understand the problem, then you will, common sense allowing, be able to help them with good to super advice. The problem is to get them to listen to you, how do you do that?

Punishment is the most primitive option. If you explain to them why they do things, as they would love someone to listen to them first, like I have explained to you why they do things, you will quickly work through the problem. If you listen first they will think you sympathise with them, until it becomes clear you do not - if that is the case.

As soon as they understand their reasons for doing the thing that is wrong they will first fight the logic, then try to disprove it, then fail, then accept it, eventually. They should be encouraged to skip to trying to disprove it as quickly as possible, as then they will recover and change their ideas and attitude.

If they are the victim, they should be asked all the points they will share. If they cannot supply a reason for why they suffered wrong doing, then they are likely lying, as there needs to be a motive in the forms I told you about for this bad thing to happen to them. Once you have found the problem, call on the wrong doer to carry out a sound explanation, or have them arrested or other appropriate options.

If you are genuinely interested in people and their problems you will be able to handle the stories they tell you because you will be interested you will block out the horror of it all, the way that doctors overcome the disgust people go through when they see organs hanging out - it is because they want to help that they stay there and are interested. Nothing is too much for the interested mind.

---

---

## Teaching

---

---

This is usually a state job or less often a private job. The teacher enjoys shorter working hours and the joy of wowing interested students, and, of course, the right to authority over others.

Teachers should, like lawyers, help their students visualise what they are saying. If they cannot get hold of a projector, then they could draw on the board. The reason students don't pay attention to the board often is because it is a relaxing colour, not a vivid one. Of course the idea of having a yellow board with red chalk would excite them more, and keep their attention as well. The scratching of chalk can be very off putting, so I suggest a white board and markers for drawing and actually any job that requires illustration or diagrams and drawings.

Anyone can be a teacher, as everyone spends time explaining themselves to people, because people like to be involved in society. In this explanation they learn how to express themselves and so are teaching others about themselves, basically. If they were to explain themselves to someone they would never fail in delivery, but might be incorrect in their thoughts on how great they are, for example. When a teacher likes something they accept it as part of themselves - they liken themselves to it - and hence explain it like they are talking about themselves.

Sometimes the message is affected by noise, and this is never because they don't like what they are teaching, it might be self image or dislike of the classroom, or, often, a dislike of the attitude of the class, like teaching a subject that the class finds boring. Anyone that loves themselves and has confidence in themselves will make a good teacher, and to have confidence you just need to know what you are talking about and then attack the class with information.

If a teacher needs to get attention of a class, then they might show interest in the society of the class. If they think the class is lazy, or something else they don't like, then they will become frustrated and there will be 'noise' in the class room.

Remember how an engine works? Input equals conversion then output. If they put in a lot of effort, it might be converted wrong due to noise or language. In language I mean their choice of words, not the actual content. If they use too many words it becomes long winded, if they use big words the students will spend time converting it into words they understand. Take learning a language, you always learn what the word means in relation to what you know as your mother tongue, so you are always converting big words into smaller ones. Big

words were invented because they wanted to sound clever, basically. Is sounding clever more important than the message? Well, imagine your students looking through a dictionary, maybe very quickly, but still it creates 'noise' for the 'engine' to 'process', as it requires more thoughts and brain activity.

So what is the optimum? Using small words and shortening your sentence of course! You don't want to be long winded, but you want to make the process flow. It is like building a puzzle in their minds, as if you use bigger, simpler pieces, they will find the answers quicker. Now if you give them too many pieces the sheer time wasted makes it as bad as using small pieces and takes more time, so you want to use a few small pieces. Again it is like a foreign language - you use big decisive common words at first to talk. The same should happen in teaching.

I hope that by understanding this you will make a good, or better, teacher. If you read the section on counselling you will also understand the needs of the students, which might help you get through to them.

The advantages to being a teacher are that you get to be entertained by the lifestyles your students live, as they will often share that with a teacher, wanting to bring home and 'parties' to school. This could be a lot of fun too, and meeting parents might be great if you get the results...

-----  
----

### **Street sweeping and garbage collection**

-----  
---

This is the lowest form of work, so let's look for some good points, bait for students to want to do it?

As a street sweeper you get a lot of time off, and a lot of free time. Seeing as how streets are always getting dirty again anyway, you don't have to do a very good job either. If you enjoy walking around and seeing the city, then this could be the job for you. Also if you are a rebel and don't like sitting in an office, or, don't like responsibility, and want to smoke while you work, or enjoy chatting on their cell phones, then it is also good. You can have an active social life while sweeping and even be a salesperson as a good way to make money, managing yourself personally for after hours. Heck, you can sit down whenever you feel like and phone someone if you want to! As long as it looks like you made an improvement and the street isn't full of harmful objects, which take one sweep to get rid of, then your job is done. You also get to listen to a walkman all day long if you want!

Garbage collectors enjoy a lot of free time too. Ok, so this is probably the dirtiest

job of all, but you do get to rest a lot. Think of when you are on a break, you can just go pitch a tent in the park and have a big social event. I see garbag people racing around in a hurry to get their job done so they can relax, so if you don't mind getting a bit dirty, and are willing to plug yuor nose for the duration of the day, then this is fine. Besides the fact that somebody has to do it, you also get to take whatever people put out. Often people will put out old clothes, for example, and you can recyle them at a factory fr assets if you have enough of them.

People are often abruspt when talking to either of these two people, and thankless aswell, so you won't be appreciated. On the plus side though, you do get to join a union and are very important to society so can hold the sate hostage with demands for perks for doing the job. Besides the free time you will enjoy you never get stressed by work, as it is in one ear and out the other.

If there is still a shortage for people to do this, then I suggest robot to replace them. With the level of technology we have now we could easily desing a lot of cheap electrical street sweeping robots with a logic circuit for the street sweeping. For garbage collection they could use a robotic arm for picking up the bins and dumping them. This will require one machine per aream and the arm technology will be so cheap. If there is a shortage fpr people to do this still, with the options of listening to the radio all day while 'working' and watching a mounted television inside your 'cockpit', simply playing with a toy grabber like those ones you stick a coin into to get the arm woking, then this is really a bad job.

If there is a problem getting people to do this, sentence them to it! If they commit a crime and have trouble finding work, then use the people that are not trusted by society maybe...

---

----

## **Religious theory**

---

----

- **Why believe in Gods?**

I have in previous volumes explained why there are gods, and given reason for them being there. Let's recap?

The universe rules the scientific reactions of itself. Through all the 'bouncing around' muscles formed, as a muscle forms when you exercise, and, when you do things over and over your muscles remember that, take writing for example, your muscles need to be trained to write neatly. Muscles have no brains, so no minds, but with enough time they would develop from them or in them, but, as there is no need for them, they don't evolve. Evolution is based on needs, not wants. A chemical wants to do something before it has a mind? Never! A



chemical needs to reproduce.... why? A chemical is not the answer to why we are here, we were created by energy acting like a muscle and then forming a memory, then a place to store the memories, then it made a mind to organise the memories, then it started to react to it's memories and then to stimulus. That is how gods formed.

We were created for several reasons. First of all cells don't reproduce without a reason to, so would not make new cells to live in the next generation. This means that they would die off as soon as they began to exist mentally, and there would be no time to even think of social activities, as there is no need for socialising. It needs to eat and then it dies. That is what would have happened.

More evidently, the Jews of Isreal have a different pigment to the Arabs all around them. How did they, living in the same climate, get this pigment? The only way they could have done that would be to walk through acres of desert area and then settle in the middle of nowhere, but, again, there was no need for this.

I have given you two reasons, and I hope that is enough for now. So now you know where gods come from, and that they created us, so why not socialise with them?

In previous volumes I told you how to speak to gods with an esp weedgy board. I think some things should be made clear about where the gods stand with their categories and values.

- **Common gods**

Jehova / Yaweh is a god that stands for family values and justice. He is male and is concerned with the people that He created, being the Jews. It is like backing an underdog in a sports match, basically he chose to back the smallest minority on Earth. He is very serious and reliable. His prophet was Jesus, an extension of Himself, and we know Jesus exists not based on records, but present evidence, as there is a Catholic Church, there was a Saint Peter, he was inspired by Jesus, or would have accredited the teachings to himself. God of Isreal.

Satan is a god that stands for self progression. He is male and is concerned with driving people forward as He sees it to embrace the greatness that they hold within them. He likes to see success and is a bit brutal when it comes to justice. His people were supposed to be the Jews, but he now embraces the whole world to sway them from mediocrity and towards great things and self satisfying things, like a rebel teen sharing a bit of marijuana with others. He is trustworthy as long as you are worth something to him directly, or if you amuse him. Otherwise you better run away or get out of the way! God of the dreamers, associated with Mars.

The Goddess is a god that stands for instinct of the planet's organisms and climates. She is female and likes to see instinct taking charge of the person and then seeing base instinct reactions in people and animals. You may commune with her as I said in volume fifteen, as she talks a lot to people through nature. She is trustworthy and societal and likes to see people act naturally. If she was to me mortal she would be a green peace leader or a game ranger. God of Europe, associated with Venus.

Allah is a god based on understanding, as he encourages people to listen to authority and then obey authority, and the authority obey the people's needs. His prophet was Mohammed and Mohammed came bearing old laws and stuff, that have been changed by most states based on logic and progress for the people. They are also called the ones that submit, obviously to Allah, but I suppose that Allah would like to see authority come from the people to guide the people towards him. He is extremely serious and trustworthy, and loving too, but is like a strict teacher. God of the arabs.

Well those are the gods I talk to often, as they seem to be the most powerful.

- **Other gods**

Zeus is the god of sky and thunder. An ancient god from Greece.

Lakshmi is the goddess of wealth, fortune, prosperity, love and beauty, usually worshipped in India.

Ra is the god of the sun from Egypt. He is believed to be in command of the sky, the earth and the underworld.

Virococha is the god of the dark. He is found in South America.

Buga is the soul of the universe and science. It is an animistic notion.

-----  
----  
**History formula**  
-----  
----

If we were to observe the relationships between reactions in people, the following needs to be observed. There are a few basic reactions to reactions in history, environmental changes, political and legal changes, social changes and economic and scientific changes. For every change there is either an equal reaction, a absorbed reaction or a neutralising occurrence.

If you take a meteor hitting a planet, is the meteor bigger than the planet or smaller than the planet?

If it is bigger than the planet it destroys the planet. The planet represents the people living in a city or region or country, or, sometimes, continent or planet. The changes affect the people so much that the reaction is something like a revolution or something like apartheid. So, where does this 'meteor' come from?

The meteor represents the action, which is actually a reaction to something else. In the case of a revolution it is stress building up in the people slowly or quickly, and then the results are relieved through protest, or explode in the form of unrest, or, very seldom, the stress is so much that they revolt and overthrow the government.

So where does stress come from? If you know what I have said about human psychology, people need to have the things they need to feel happy. If this need is not met they will become stressed. If people go hungry, then they have a dissolving factor, because the force affecting them is greater and resists them, in the form of a military nation.

Now if you were to take a military nation, the force causing the stress does not grow larger than it, and then the force remains. The worst that happens is that the change the people want never comes because the force they create is less than the force that holds the change at bay.

Take world war two with the invention of the atomic bomb. The stress grew in the west unchecked as there was no opposing force on them directly, but there was agitation caused by the war in Europe and Africa. This stress grew in the USA until it rippled into the science departments of the military. Now when it comes to science, stress grows until it meets greater resistance it cannot overcome because the force pushing the research, regardless of stress, is not enough. But, in this case, the stress kept them trying, and like all reactions, all they needed was the right one to start the change. Say an incoming reaction like a scientific journal added to the force pushing the research, and they interpreted the input into the engine of their minds in a different way, the way diesel engines and normal engines work. Let's say they were feeding normal petrol into a diesel engine and that it wasn't resulting in push, as it was bottlenecked. While there was possible change to come, the force keeping the change at bay was so great that the 'engine' could not push the 'drill' through it, and there was no breakthrough.

Up until the input became diesel there would be no progress or breakthrough, because the input was remaining the same. When the diesel came from the journal, developed by a person that tried new things, exploring the options less sought after, there would always be an amputated drive for change. But when the diesel came, wherever it came from, there was more push, a rejuvenated fire with more coal added letting the train complete its journey to the atomic bomb.

reaction.

Now when the bomb was formed, the result was a great weapon. Dropping the bomb was a result of pressure or agitation from the top brass to save their own soldiers, so they put pressure onto the president to drop the bomb. Of course the resistance from the president to change was so little that the pressure would have smashed the president into oblivion if he refused, unless the force behind his reasons was so great that it would stop the stress from the generals to drop the bomb. We of course know they dropped two bombs on Japan, and the result to this reaction was change from the Emperor in his attitude, resulting in surrendering.

Let's take another example, a stranger example, like apartheid. When the Europeans came to South Africa, they saw a place to exploit. The stress of being wealthy in Europe had made them greedy, and they made sweet deals with the natives. Of course the deals were welcome, as the force of having a gun, the attraction to it, made the natives sell them much land for it, for example. The force coming from the natives' desire, like the Europeans, to dominate the other tribes and their neighbours, meant that the force built up inside of them immediately as soon as the reaction to seeing a gun in action at such force it smashed their willpower to protect their tribes people and then the leaders bought guns for land and cattle and stuff.

Now when the white people were satisfied with what they had from trading, they had a force pushing them to build nice homes for themselves, as they were left to their own devices with no opposing force like satisfaction or compassion for the people they were exploiting. They still had a greater force backing them, in the form of weapons, and this force made them the leaders.

In this example you can see that a smaller force in size can dominate a greater size people force. This is like a shark biting a whale, the whale can either swim away, resist and get bitten to pieces, or negotiate with the shark, as the whale, while big, can only gum at the shark.

So the shark had the whale at its mercy. It ordered the whale to build it a coral reef and then be its servant. Then there was oppression on the whale and the whale had stress imposed on it. The reactions were that the whale would sometimes bump the shark with protest and the shark would bite the whale to resist change. The whale was forbidden to grow molars in the form of political leaders, nor canines in the form of weapons and military force.

All the while the shark had incoming reactions from its need to feel loved, and this led to compassion. One day the shark decided to hand the whale back all of its molars so it they could eat some fish together, as the shark thought it was bad to force the whale to eat plankton. The shark was not surprised at how fast the whale ate the fish, as it was very big, and the whale was sedate and accepted the change of heart of the shark. Then the shark let the whale into the

coral reef, but it was too small for the whale. Through changes that are still going on today, the whale is still trying to get into the reef or build their own reef, as the whale has a slim memory on how to build the reef, but the shark is helping the whale build a reef right next to it's own home through teaching the whale things that it learned while the whale was suffering as a servant.

All of these 'actions' came from reactions from the environment and the affect the suffering of the whale had on the shark. There was no direct force pushing the shark out of the way, but a reaction inside of it to change. This form of change is called compassion, and the force can be likened to a worm becoing a butterfly, as a worm just eats the flowers, and the butterfly pollenates while it eats. As it slowly chagned it could have stayed a worm, but it was more interested in being happy with itslef, as it realstied that life was not just about eating and wanted to do some good too, like helping the things it was eatting grow slowly. This is also for it's own good, as if it is not for it's own good it probably wouldn't conceive of the idea, as there is no reaction to things making it an idea in it's head.

So, in the world reactions have equal reactions, and build up to form and over power the system and changes comes. This usually leads forwards, as the resistance to going backwards is very great indeed. This force pushes people forwards, basically.

Seeing as how there is a constant force pushing people forwards, they go forwards in all ways. They want more assets, they want more happines, they want more of everything. When someone gives to charity though, the force pushing them foarwards emotaionally over powers the force pushing them forwards financially, and the result is a elactic in nature, meaning the force pushing them decreases, although at a slower rate than their decreaing bank account, so they give until the forces are equal again - the need for money and the need for feeling happy coming from compassion.

Now it is easy to see how revolutions happened, and if you calculate the difference between the force applied on the peopl, along with the stress resistance of the people, and the force empowering the people, you will find revolutions. If you take into account the need for satisfying fear of the unknown, or the force of prospecting for wealth, you will find exploration of the world. If you take into account the force of satisfying the people, you will find law changes, unless the force upon the courts from the state is so great it makes life harder for people, due to greed or power lust or other needs that come about with the misuse of power. The misuse of power comes from the need to feel comfortable, and looking around your country as a leader, the less you see, the more you fear being like that and then you gather all the money to you. Take countires in poverty, the leaders are usualy very rich, then look at countries like the west, the leaders are very humble.

I am sure you can work out the forces building up in countries that lead to

change, and then look at the knock on effects of related places having an effect on them too, also resulting in stress or force added.

Then there are neutralising forces. When people understand the pressure on the other side, something never seen in the non living as they cannot process the information, as they have no 'engine', being 'analog' as opposed to 'digital', they cannot lessen or increase their force by themselves. But anyway, there are neutralising forces, and they lead to reduced or increased stress. This can be observed every day in society when people get input or listen, and on a more forceful scale in the parliament, where we often see the adjustment of laws and attitudes.

This neutralising affect can be likened to a change in wind speed, as there will mostly always be "winds of change", but the performance of the engine of the other side might make the other driver nervous in the other car in the race, changing their confidence levels, and then the force of their confidence in their own ability to win the race, or in the sale of their engine to the other politicians.

This decrease in confidence means that they will have less driving their argument emotionally as they see the other side of the 'exhibit'. This is called a neutralising force, and the greater the force that is put into the parliament or person that is observing society, as two examples, and affects either reduced force driving the force of stability, or overpower the stability and then change occurs.

With all the data you learn about, whatever you are examining, you should determine the effect on the world, the country, and the people, based on population density for the city in the country or the country in the world. Remember for every reaction there is an equal reaction, unless they dissolve in each other like in neutralising stabilising forces. If there never was any stabilising forces, the changes in the world would mean that it would effect change faster and faster all the time, as new energy can be created easily, and it needs to be neutralised or there would be human behaviour anarchy!

-----

---

## **Farming**

-----

----

- **Crop farming**

Farming is a dirty job, but bear in mind it is great fun to watch your plant grow, as it satisfies your maternal instinct, as it remains helpless. Besides, you can always take a shower afterwards then to clean up your body after you get dirty, and you can make a lot of money.

Farming is also seasonal with crops growing at certain times, but we in Cape Town get our rain during winter, so that must be when the best time to have them grow before the harvest must be, unless you want to irrigate them?

Farming strategies are based on clusters with walking space between them so the farmer can inspect them regularly and then the pickers or harvesters can have an easier time as well.

When it comes to irrigation they need to use plastic water pipes that have holes in them, as water gets wasted when it dries up on the leaves of the plant. If it just lies on the ground then it will go directly in with probing roots to suck it up as it leaves nutrients for the plants to absorb.

I also suggest producing animal carcasses that are not used for food into packets and mixing it with the water, especially salt water as the salt in the water will absorb the nutrients and then they will go directly into the soil inside the salt inside the water. The water can be prepared before it gets to irrigating the land. I suggest plastic pipes as they are cheaper and easier to produce than metal ones, metal has become a precious resource if you ask me, plastic can be recycled, and replacing lighter thinner plastic pipes would be better.

You are supposed to plant your crops in rows and same types of plants together.

- **Livestock farming**

When it comes to bringing up livestock you need space for them to exercise and play, and then you need to feed them stuff, but salt water will kill these animals, so using dam water, or river water, means that you would pay more to keep these going.

When it comes to killing the animals it is a humane idea to use chloroform to put them out so they don't suffer. Sounds cheap to me?

If you want to set up a livestock farm it is optimum to place them on mountainsides or near mountains as then they will get run off water in little rivers to ease the price of feeding them. We need to grow a generation of cows that will boost the population of these animals, and the generation of plant growing would benefit from this excess amount of poop, as plants eat any biomass available.

-----  
----  
**Plant health**  
-----  
----

Plants and trees need a few things to grow, light, water and nutrients are what they need, and if we tweak it slightly we can maximise the rate they grow at.

To get plants to grow faster the people that look after them need to grow trees without bark, as that will let the sunlight get directly into the plant and make it grow quicker, as the more you put in the more you get out. For forestry you need to grow the first generation quicker so that they can grow the next crops and then it 'fans' out. The seeds spread quickly so they would be able to reproduce quickly and then flourish in the areas that they are grown in. Of course the stripping of the bark will not affect the next generation as there wouldn't have been a sustained period or change in their dna at all. So stripping the trees of their bark will just make them grow faster, feeding the exposed cells, and then the wood 'inside' the tree will expand quickly.

To make the roots grow faster they should dig up the land before they place the tree into the hole in a large area outwards from the entry point, as that will loosen the soil and make it easier for the roots to penetrate and expand. This will save a lot of time in the long run and then they will grow faster as well.

When it comes to watering the plants or trees, one should use a mixture of sea water and fresh water, as the sea plants grow faster than the land plants, and that means that they must be getting it from the water, as they get less light, and things are not geared to grow faster than others, as they are all based on cellular division and expansion, and that means they all grow at the same rate, or they would, but due to 'input' the 'engine' powers the plant forwards into growing faster.

The first generation of trees, spread wide and quite far between would save time. We could cover vast areas of grass land like this with minimal effort, and the trees will leave nutrients for the next generation of plants. To speed up the process even more, we should place animal waste of livestock over the area, like the heads of cattle, and the snouts of pigs, so that the biomass enters the soil. Trees and plants absorb these nutrients and biomass - the stuff left over after the animal gives off little bits that get absorbed into the soil - and then the trees and plants act as earth worms for themselves, forming a cycle of taking in nutrients, and giving them off. This reminds me of the way they breathe, as they breathe in oxygen and breathe out carbon dioxide in the night, and then reverse it for the day, so they eat their own poop, basically, and it is a cycle that continues forever and the nutrients spread in the earth and then there is a larger area for them to grow in.

-----  
----  
**Forestry**  
-----  
----



With what we have in the form of packeted animal waste and salt water for trees, with the shedding of the bark and the diggin up of the land with a combine harvester leveled so it will distrub the groun quickly, we could grow a lot of trees very quickly. Think of all that grass land going to waste? If it just sits there and does nothing, if it is not being used for grazing lands, then what is it doinf? It doesn't enrich the world at all.

Hopefully through a bit of revitalising barren area, and seeing as how global warming is now over, and the fact that the sun doesn't make the desert grow bigger, we could reverse desertification and replant there and in barren areas for something useful, as I am sure we would still have a use for wood and grow areas for the the animals to live, and breathin air for thr future.

With all the building development going on at the moment it would be logical to do the same for nature. We need to conserve our world of it will die, and then us with it.

When it comes to actually planning the forests, we should start with mountainous areas and places near rivers that will attract the animals, who we need to survive too.

-----  
----  
**Problem sloving formula for computers and guidelines for arcitecture.**  
-----  
----

The new arificial intelligence should be based on word transistors instead of on off switches, and while I don't exactly know how to do that completely, I am sure technicians do, they just never came up with the idea.

Anyway, the basic problem solving formula should be:

Solution equals [relevance] plus [aspect] or [issue].

It should build on the relevance by taking the relevant things it is programmed to 'think' of with it's language base, and then find relevance to that relevance treating it as a new problem. It should come up with a few answers for the solution by adding them to the aspect or issue and suggesting them to the operator. The operator will then select one or two of them, actually making a checklist for the computer to store, and then the computer will remember those words to be more closely related to the other words than the others.

The transitors themselves have already been developed, so there is little someone without access to the progress - like me - can do.

---

----

## **Professionalism**

---

----

In life people tend to either be cold or warm, and that is because of their attitude. Through their lives they have acquired a basic approach to life, and it reflects in their attitude.

Now you will find that due to pride some people are colder than others, but sometimes they are so successful they forget about pride as they feel comfortable in their lifestyles and at ease with what they have. Think of all those very nice societal bosses you meet, sometimes they don't have to be at the top to feel at ease, but they feel at ease anyway.

Then you get the friendlier people, who are less proud and are approachable. They will typically be people at the bottom and will forget about having because they have come to accept that they will not have what they want and go on with their lives.

Now the tendency for professionalism is that some people take their jobs very seriously and that makes them proud. Typically you will find that bosses are cold and professional because they want success. They are putting results together, they are looking for recognition, and they want to score points for personal reasons to feel good about, or to impress others.

Now we need professionalism! If someone isn't interested in the very serious point of putting food on the table for others, if it is their job to do that, or if they worry about personally putting food on the table for their family, it all comes back to being serious about your job.

Now these people may be cold, maybe buttholes often, but they are driven for success. That is because often they have been provided for in abundance, or that they have not had much and dream of having it, and then get frustrated when they fail, and that makes them more resolute, or at some stage they have a change of attitude and have a changing period where they will open up a bit to the world around them. That is the path to happiness if you ask me...

Anyway, lots of serious people in places makes for an unfriendly work ethic and creates stress that they put on themselves, and they channel it out eventually to others. Work causes stress, and so does creating a driven attitude. This is negative energy.

Then you get people that are serious about being friendly. These people smile a lot and are friendly to others because they want to be loved, basically, and that is good. This creates positive energy that they spread around the work place,

and onto others they meet. When someone is nice to you you feel loved and it neutralises negative energy inside of you.

Then you get real loafers, people that drift off into a dream like state all the time and are more concerned with their free time than getting praise and feeling loved. This is negative self serving energy that destroys the work of others, or doesn't add anything to the world. Many students are loafers as they dream of their lives that are so new and exciting to them, and after they reach the beginning of adult hood they have learned what to expect from the social world, and they no longer find it as exciting, as they have done it all before and they have become more worried, again, about putting food on the table for themselves and those that they are responsible for.

Now the professional, in any of those places, plays a game with themselves or others around them, for points. Points in the form of feeling good and proud, points in the form of money, points in the form of getting a good response from someone. They care about achieving in something or another and are driven too. In the ideal world everyone would be playing this game, and they play some game in one way or another because it amuses them. Even the homes executive sitting at home watching television will score the people they see in the dramas, feeling what is going on, but that is focused outwards at a televison that doesn't respond to them, so they don't feel like achiieving. Now when they are with teir friends they do look for points in the form of laughter or well wishes, or, more commonly, to see how much they can shock others with their experiences of knowledge. This is the basis of socialising, to feel good about yourself. Does the mind hunger for knowledge about them? Why? Is it hungry to learn about them? Or, is it hungry to get reactions from people and hungry for input to score? I think the latter, that is why people socialise.

How about a comedian? He or she is obsessed with making people laugh, and is skilled at it, so he or she feeds thier own obssestive disorder while making money. In truth we would all be comedians, actors, or something social, because it is always rewarded because of feedback allowing our subconscious to report that they are loved or right, basically. That is why people often don't listen unless they are confident in themselves, that they are sure they are more loved or right than others around them. This forms in ealry years and it grows often, but sometimes a reaction to them has a crippling effect and they become less interested in the world, because they are getting bad feedback. Of course the opposite may be true, due to good feedback they may get a reversal of attitude and see themselves with some points in society now, or points in their bank account, or points, somewhere or other.

You will find most professionals ar not concerned with being loved as their points system doesn't work on making people smile at them, but rather in their bank account or respect for them. The great professional might include being loved more in their attitude, as then they will create a better environement of perforamance of others.

To make others more friendly in life try to put in them positive energy. If they feel good about something it will bubble over eventually when their negative energy is neutralised and reversed with positive energy force. This is like telling someone that is failing that they must keep heart, or telling someone that made a lot of money on the market that they could do so much with that money for the poor. They might take offense at that, but eventually they will want to feel loved too, and it will grow inside of them and eventually they will be friendlier and get some points they don't smother with their attitude. All you got to do is stick them full of positivity and ignore their protests. They are negative because they are serious with life, remember? Now they can't be serious and friendly at the same time, so try to leave some professionalism in them so things get the same treatment. Imagine the boss walking up to the water cooler and spending time talking and spreading positive energy while they need to make an urgent phone call?

So we need buttholes in our society, but try to add a social scoring system to their own values, as that will make them more interested in gaining points in their peers and less self absorbed.

Of course that is true for most of the world, but in my society everyone would be spreading good energy all the time to keep morale at a high, and scoring themselves in smiles they get from clients and suppliers. Isn't that the ideal? recognition in the form of a smile? That will keep them friendly and motivated too.

But the same is not true for poor countries as there is a shortage of resources there. They need the buttholes, but we could make them friendly as well. The time for the self absorbed professional is over, the gaming professional is what we need now, aware of what they are doing, and what they would enjoy the most.

Life is all about putting food on the table, so why not feed your spirit too? Can't go wrong there!

---

----

## **Body language**

---

----

People communicate with their bodies often, and also with their face a lot. They are more likely to express themselves with their face than with their arms or legs, but that will be due to comfort, or, shyness. If they were to have an unchanging expression they would be very demanding of others to understand them, thinking them idiots if they do not. Someone that smiles falsely is making sure the message of them being happy is getting through, someone adjusting their hair is

looking for a comment on how it is, or trying to hide it, depending on what their movements suggest.

People that get frustrated with life often use their hands to talk with them. If they clench their first when they are talking, what do you think it means? Does it mean they want to use force to get their wants? Does it mean they are scared and want to use force to stop the problem? Depending on what they are saying it will all work together to form a message for the listener to understand.

Why does someone curse? They are frustrated and want to get rid of stress, or they feel pain and want to force it out of their bodies.

When someone is cautious and speaks slowly they are trying to convey the message to the others in an educational manner. When someone talks fast they think it is needless to talk on that topic. The trick is to get the message out of your subconscious into your conscious so your reactions are not primal. If you see someone fold their arms while talking to you, you get cross. If you see someone cross their arms and you realise why, you will think that they are defeding their postition in some way or other, and the logic become aware of the primal forces driving their communication, and gives a more infomred response, one that you would rather have. That is why people cross their arms, the people they are speaking to talk faster, then the first one will up the ante in some subconscious way, and then the message will translate into more aggression, as every primal subconscious wants to be right aswell, fighting for it often.

So, everytime someone uses thier bodies to talk, it seems to be a universal language, so it will repeat in every person on earth. Observe thier expression and tone and understand the body language so you will better understand the message. Think if you give fifteen percent of your attnetion to their composure and other current things they give off, you will get back two hundred percent in thier body language and their message will become clearer, as well as thier motives and the like.

Now knowing this people may act unnaturally for some reason. If you spot someone acting unnaturally, then try to confuse them, switch between topics quicky and go back to the thing you want to know, as then they will drop the act due to a lack of processing against thier instinct. Remember it is an abacus against a calculator!

I hope this makes life easier for you and the truth is revealed to you.

-----

----

## **Relationships**

-----

----

Relationships are based on getting something out, like an investment. If you get something out from someone they are looking for something in from you, or, getting something in due to their personality, being that they want to just feel good because they are nice, and so try to make their self image not dwindle from their love of self image.

So, relationships are based on give and take. You always want to get something out, and that drives you to put something in, like an investment. Think of why it would occur to you to be nice? Because you hunger for self image and feedback! If you were to talk to yourself, for example, you would be either reasoning things out, or you would be in love with yourself and look for feedback from yourself, thinking that your feedback is worthy feedback, but, as a movie is watched by its viewers, is what you see in the mirror more important than what they see? If it is, then you will be truly happy and content, it is worrying about what others think that makes people act unnaturally and lie often. "The babbling fool can be heard for miles..."

So, back to give - take. First you look for 'resources', then you 'mine'.

On a more serious note, if you are a professional and you are doing business, you won't invest in something that has nothing to provide. What can you do for me? What can I do for you? This relationship is professional and cold. If someone sees the lack of input from someone they tend to ignore them or look for more input from them, but if they see no 'prospects' in the person, they will ignore them. In ignoring someone they will be saying they don't need them. If they actually dislike the person, you could say they don't want them. If they were to have a mine that stopped producing resources, often people ignore others that have this bad point. We do it all the time when we walk through a mall, we are so fearful of putting in a bad investment that we don't stop to prospect on every person we meet, or, are so confident in the people they know they don't want others to get in their life, or are so shy because they have made bad investments or gotten out rubbish in previous encounters or relationships.

As for the issue of support, when someone tries to look for support it is to justify them or help them. If someone gets lazy and looks for support all the time, then they get high off the love they receive. Take politicians, do they look for support or do they look to offer support in exchange? Are they a black hole, or is it a give and take relationship? Sometimes the supported are so wanted by the others that they become nonreactive, and just suck in all the love they get.

Now this includes beautiful women and models especially, or men...

They are so supported by love, because that is what leads to support, that they smirk while they wallow in their status and give nothing back, because they don't need to, and don't want to. These people toy with their power and choose to support others that they feel like doing with at the time, like a girl playing with a less attractive man's feelings. This happens all the time, and everybody accepts

it. This is a cancer on my perfect society, but, unfortunately it is so natural and deeply seductive to fall into this rut.

Remember life is about give and take, so if you don't give they have nothing to take, and eventually your credit will run out, and you will need to reinvest to get good feedback again, unless, you give to some you choose to. This inner society is called the elites, they are seen giving to each other, and the people they take from are convinced they are giving to them too while they brush them aside. These people need to become more freindly for everything to work out well. If they shun anyone, then they must be bad, taking without giving.

Of course there is a problem. Some people are more attracitve or cool than others, and they don't want to be around the others because they don't see a need to give to them, nor want to. Have you ever observed the attitude of a cool person talking to a nerd? They are so relaxed, taking every motion the cool guy does ad if it is them giving to themm, and they take it, why not? They 'lower themselves to their level' because they want to satisfy thier need to feel loved, and they multiply the feedback they get from people under them, as if it came from an 'inferior being', feeling even greater, and we all like to feel good don't we.

So, if I may, there is a lesson to be learned here, give, but if they do not give back, don't get angry. Instead greet them all the time and think of how much you give to them, that will feed you back in self image, you will grow in confidence, and you will maybe replace them, bearing in mind what you felt when they were 'in charge' of the social circles.

---

----

## **Social norms**

---

----

In your world of living with people you will find that some attitudes dominate. This is not always because people want to try to fit in, they just feelcomfortabe with certain attitudes. Social norms depend on where you are, because as in politics and adopting the ethos, or goals, of the party you are brought into, you are influenced by those around you.

Now the influence is not total. Someone, at some stage was a respected elder in their society and then they set an example. You can meet people like this all over the place, they lead by example and then people adop their ideas as they make points in conversation or make people think of how happy they are. It is like looking through a magazine - you see some alluring people posing in the magazine and you admire them, and dress like them, and even pose like them, because they make you feel inspired. But that s more pop culture, we are dealing with what is presently around you, wherever you are.

Now if you take the goals of your parents while they are guiding you while you grow up, they will impose certain things on your lifestyle that you will either accept or reject, and that forms your own style and stuff, and then you develop into a person along with comparing yourself to your friends and your real heroes.

If you were to admire someone that draws attention to themselves, that is because you see the love they get and want it as well, as it is like an excess of sugar, or money, or something else that is wanted by yourself.

So, depending on who is admired, and what examples they set, the youth will adopt similar things because they relate that to attracting love from others. This sets the tone for the next generation's society, as they will form the next generation and change is not common for them. Think of them not changing their interests in music? That is evidence of a social norm that they adopted and kept, because they are determined to feel right as well. If they follow a norm and do not get the love, they will blame someone else, and be unhappy, or they will just be satisfied with fantasising about being loved and feel happy anyway. The different effects vary a little bit, but that covers most of it.

So where does this come from? Well, the first society was very small, and they had chieftans. In the months that followed people tried to gain favour by relating to them, think of how you like to speak to a foreigner in the same language as them? That is evidence that people try to feel they are soluble - that they can mix with anyone because they are under the belief they are nice people, or, they reject the foreigner because they do not accept their style or stereotypes. The latter is based on trying to justify their own society and that they believe they are leaders of trends in their culture, probably quite a day dream, and that the person who does not try to be like them is telling them that they are not cool. This can be highly insulting to people that think a lot of themselves.

So, they all tried to mingle with the leaders, and a trend formed, naturally. If they were to conform in this way they were trying to gain the favour of the leader and those around them, camouflaging themselves so they might be thought of as a similar person to the leader, and hence receive love from the majority.

There are many 'subcultures' too. People that switch from one sort of trend to another believe they will be more loved in that other 'culture', or, that the other culture either intimidates other cultures, or is more fun, or has some or other redeeming and overpoweringly apparent benefit to them being a part of it. People that do this are called 'multicultural', as they cannot forget their previous cultures, but add to them. If their previous culture taught them to grow their hair long, they might decide to keep that aspect, or, say they thought they had to talk a certain way to fit in, they will remember, and when the situation suits them they will revert back to talking like that for some or other reason.

It is a good idea to have a change of lifestyle sometime in your life, as it will open



you up to new 'ways of thinking', new attitudes, new ins and outs, and so forth. You will learn a new culture much quicker than you think, and you will also become aware of the differences in goals, or, ways to try to gain the feeling of being loved. Now you will know what to do when around different people, so the more you mix with other subcultures the more you will understand people, like a tourist might boast of their trip to some other place and the people they met, because it is fun to open up to new people that are friendly and see them bend over backwards for you, as you would for them, to try and impress them with your understanding of their ideas and why they do things the way they do.

So, to 'figure your society out', you should see the way they talk, is it lazy? Then they probably admire relaxing a lot, and think that they will be loved if they shrug responsibilities, because they saw someone get into trouble, not because they wanted to get into trouble, but maybe they were just forgetful having such a busy social life, or, they were looking for attention? If they speak fast, like Americans, they seem to like the idea of selling themselves to the other person before they lose interest, or, they want to get an answer as quickly as possible, for example. I am sure you can think of a few more reasons for someone to speak fast? Take a hard core christian, they are always positive and encouraging, because they believe that to get love you need to bring them into the light so they will love you because they love God, and feel thankful to you personally and you will love them too. They are concerned with living correctly and will try to show you how to be happy, because they feel it is their duty - so they are driven - and also they want to feel you love them for bringing you to happiness.

As you can see there are many subcultures in society, but norms will always remain, because people feel comfortable with them, and that makes them feel loved and secure in the world.

---

----

## **Pop culture**

---

----

This is all about setting a new trend. If you are 'visible' in your society, you may feel like rebelling against the norms, and bringing people to new trends. It is a great feeling to see someone copy you, that is genetic, think about how happy parents are to see their child copy them? Think of the tendency in young children to copy their parents often?

So, as soon as someone that is loved to the point of being popular does something, others think about doing it too. This means that people will often try to convince these people that they are worth copying too, so they will use the popular people to deliver their own message or trend, be it a company, be it a fund raiser, be it a peer of theirs that wants to secretly make themselves popular

too. Whatever the case, the pop leaders make the trends, and they are always changing, as they are never satisfied with feeling they don't stand out any longer. That drives them to act differently to see if there is a response.

Think of an organism in the ocean, what does it do? it feels its boundaries all the time, seeing how close it can get to the best area in the ocean but not get eaten by fish. Think of a game park, do the lions go close to the fence when they arrive? They always look for boundaries, and people are no different. People will try the boundaries with more and more effort as they succeed, and that is how trend setters emerge as well. They rebel against the way of things, creating changes in their habitat and lifestyle, and then if they are met with fondness, they go further towards what they really like as an idea. Sometimes someone will be so lucky that the culture will accept their new radical idea and love them, and then they become popular too. This at first will make them fear change for a while, holding tight to the thing that got them there, but then they will get hungry for more smiles, more copying from others, and they will change again. This is because they want to feel rebellious and original all the time, the centre of attention is not a face in the crowd, the centre of attention is, for lack of a better word, the 'alpha male', and will never be satisfied having the trend they are in, because it is not their idea of the ideal trend, well, it might be for a while, but they will tire of it as they see themselves the same every day, and will fear losing the spotlight of rebellion they set against the trends that preceded them.

Rebellion is a common thing for people looking for love. They see rebellion as the perfect way to grab attention, and they get it too. If they were to observe their 'admirers,' they would see only a person that stands out against authority and therefore must be superior to the authority in some way, better than the teachers, better than the boss, better than the rest. If they were to see that they are actually a bad thing, and that they disrupt the natural order, like a virus, then they would see that the 'red blood cells' really want to kick their ass, until such a time as they effect changes in others so that they fit in again, or, they may remain sticking out and drawing admiration to themselves as they oppose the authority unchecked. People love to see changes going on around them, and they believe that this person that fights the system will lead them to a better life. Barack Obama was a rebel, he fought the system, all political campaigners in the west try to promise changes, and that sounds good to the people, who will admire the person who rebels the most. Why did Hitler shout? He was always trying to shock the people so that they would see change in him, and then they would follow him because he was so antisocial in his behaviour, but not in his actions. People like that will always grab attention, and as I said earlier, people will try to get love too by being like them, or will follow them to the changes they see coming from them.

People are never satisfied in the west, and people that offer a new idea to them, or a new way of living that makes them happier will always be popular. "The grass is always greener on the other side." People look at where they are, and where they would like to be, and look for a way to get there, either in terms of

being loved, or in terms of thinking the other person's popularity will rub off on them.

-----

----

## **How to impress**

-----

----

How oh how does one become cool and popular? Well, i understand the western world's way of doing it at least.

Does the person give off confidence? Do they do cool things? Will copying them make you cool? Does the person just naturally fit in and stand out at the same time? How do you also do that?

Well, to stand out and fit in at the same time you need to take into account the societal norms and accept them. Acceptance of them will make you stop fighting the system and you will fit in, but you also want to stand out, so, you need to seem socially superior. If you were to be good at sport, you would become accepted by the sporty people. Now think about it, why are the sports people popular? They are popular because they are more healthy than the rest, and that makes them more comfortable in expressing themselves, and since they have their team listening to them, there is a state of fellowship amongst them. They will just ignore those that are not on the team and the fact that someone is rejecting someone else makes the one person an elite and the other a reject. Think if all the stars out there were to simply shim someone because they puked on the lawn? That sort of thing happens often, and these elites, being aware of their stunts, will look for a way to get away from the source of 'weakness' amongst them.

Basically you need to be better in some or other way. The easiest way to fit in and stand out at the same time is to be confident and arrogant, and treat life as a joke, because then people will see reckless rebellion, and they will admire you.

But what happens tomorrow when you try this approach? If you were to dress in a rebel sense, what would happen? Well there would be resistance from the elite, sensing that they should not accept the new person because they might no longer stand out themselves. The best way to do this is in a group. You get together and decide that tomorrow you will or sometime you will also be non-conformists, in one way or the other. Then you have 'identity' in your group, but you are not elite yet, as the elite have history on their side, as they are the old lion and the new group is the young lion. Fighting for the love of those not involved is the trick, as it is all about love. To inspire people to love you you need confidence too, to make them see you are at ease and have composure, so that you are at ease with yourself and that you are for real. To be for real you

need to show that you are really who you are and are not trying to fool anyone. This can be done by speaking to people, starting a conversation with them, the other non elite, and soon you will get love back from them, recognition as being a good person.

This of course makes the elite feel uncomfortable and like hyenas fighting over a dead animal they will try to chase you away from it so they may enjoy it. It might start with a bit of mockery, as they see change that they did not make, and fear that they will no longer be the trend setters and lose out on some love, or, they may mock others because they are trying to justify themselves as being correct in their ways and powerful in their status, playing with the others like a cat with a bird. Truth be told if the bird had composure and confidence they would peck the cat and then the cat would be shocked, and shrivel in their abundant comfort zone they have created for themselves, like a retired boxer brought back to the ring, they thought the climb was over!

Remember that force can be created through stress, and the stress they cause onto others would result in force building up to oppose them. Input is oppression, engine is desire for change, output is revolution, basically. But this won't make you cool, it will only shut up the bullies or rejecting people.

So, to have composure you need to be confident in yourself and feel comfortable with your body language. Now that you realize that your body carries a message to people, and that honesty is the best policy, you will become natural and then have total fluidity of movement when you approach people, and then you will feel cool, and in feeling cool you will act like you are naturally, which has to be cool. If you are not a social person you will become one, as you see others feeling your confidence, and admiring it, as you appear to be a leader, or have the ability to make decisions for people that are uneasy, people will cling to you as a great inspiration.

This is the new way of composure, The old way was based on being in the right space at the right time and receiving the luck to put you onto the right path, or, you were spoiled by someone or other at some time and became very selfish and vented your rejection of the world, and hence became a 'rebel'.

-----  
----  
**Basic law**  
-----  
----

I propose the following for law foundations and theory.

- **Complaints**

When there are complaints to the way things are with the current legal system,

then they are noticed by the leaders, and, often, they consider the complaints. If they think that something is interesting for them to hear, they may call a representative in to hear them. The complaints might also be voices as a riot or march, and that makes hearing the people urgent.

In any case, all court room cases start with a complaint, as that brings it to civil organised 'debate' where they try to satisfy the people that are complaining. When someone complains and brings a case against the state or another party or person, it is heard until the court believes justice is done, or there is a settlement before the case ends by the accused paying money to the complaining party or admitting to the charges, or making changes to satisfy the unhappy party or person.

All cases start with a complaint that is brought up by someone. If you were to complain to a baker at a supermarket, saying the bread is too hard or old, that is a case too, and a settlement is needed or they call the judge, being the manager. Can you see how the legal system is not that different to life nor complex at all?

- **Harmful of antisocial acts**

When someone commits one of these it is called a crime. Most of the courts time is spent satisfying complaints about crimes. When someone feels they are the victim of a crime, then they lay a charge against the other person and get their lawyers ready, wise people to speak for them so that the message can be well presented for others to see the points they make.

Anyone committing a crime may be caught and have a charge laid against them

These crimes are punished in the form of sentences from the judge who consults the jury for the sake of a general opinion from other people that don't seem to be biased.

[1] Theft. At any time someone takes an asset or money from someone else without their consent, or without their knowledge, they have stolen from them and that is a crime. If you can prove that the other person or party removed things from you without your consent - or permission - then you have proved that the other person is guilty.

[2] Robbery. This is like theft, but is more forceful. If you can prove that they other person used force to steal from you, they are seen as guilty.

[3] Fraud. This is when someone uses false information in the form of lies to get money or assets from you. If you can prove that the other person used illusions to get your copyrighted name, or otherwise passively stole from you by lying to you, then they are guilty.

[4] Rape and assault. This is when someone uses their strength to over power a woman or sometimes man into having sex with them, or other acts of violence. If you can prove that the other person did use physical force against you, or maybe intimidated you in some or other way, or treated you in an unfair way, then they are guilty.

[5] Murder. This is when someone kills another person. If you can prove that the person killed another, then they are guilty of murder.

Those are the foundations for crimes based on common sense. If the crime is something else, it must be related to one of these to be a crime, or otherwise harm someone or other to be a crime.

- **Jurisdiction**

This is where the courts have a say. They do not have a direct say in other countries, but may be able to inform the other courts far away that they need to pay attention to their case as it is a duty to bring justice to the world.

- **Evidence**

When you make a case you need evidence to show people how the crime took place, or why there needs to be a change. If you have no evidence you may prove it by helping people visualise in their minds how the crime could have taken place, and give reasons for why it would take place.

- **Society**

Can the society benefit from the case? Will it help someone? Will it help the majority? Will the minority suffer?

All these questions should be answered by the lawyers at the start of the case, to show people their reason for being there, and then what they can help work towards with this case.

Basically society should benefit from the change without any suffering by anyone, or stop suffering for as many people as possible.

- **Truth**

Using evidence you try to show people the truth. If you try to lie you might be caught, but many times the accused hides information and lies about what they did, so the lawyer is fed information that makes them look like idiots in the end if

they lose. Sometimes the lawyer knows and wants to win the case anyway.

The search for truth relies on evidence mixed with testimonies from individuals.

- **Logic**

All cases should have a goal or motive. If you cannot prove your goal or the accuseds motive then there is no reason for them to be there or changes to take place.

Listening to the case and then working out the web of information leaves you informed, and there is no difference in brain power between people on this level, as if the message is clear everyone will understand it. People that are introduced to new terms are unfairly treated, so keep it simple so that they understand you, remember that people fear what they don't understand.

- **Rights**

The constitution has made a big mess of things, as there are so many little ifs and buts, and then there is also the concept of each case being different.

Basic human rights are that everyone is fed and housed by their parents until they are twenty one, and that nobody harms the body or mind of anyone that they are around, nor steal from or murder them.

It is no good to wave a constitution at someone, you want to take them to court for an open and shut case, or, get them off your case, or you will make one!

With the different crimes I have suggested, the frame work for a constitution just complicates things. It is content versus theory, and theory makes the case more flexible and quicker. If you stand there quoting other cases you are forgetting about the case you are in, and this slows things down. Do you want to make a collage or do you want to draw freehand to express yourself?

-----  
----  
**Political base**  
-----  
----

The leaders are elected to represent the people and act in their interests. This is societal and can create good energy, which can create good energy resounding through the country. This can also be creative energy as well.

- **The goals of politicians**

When leaders come to power they often have to deliver on what they said they would do for the people to get them there. Goals should be to satisfy as many people as possible, to make people happy with the lifestyle, and to listen for complaints. They also need to plan for the future of the country and the people, so that the next generation and leaders won't have a mess to work with. They are the 'waiters of change', to keep their job they should appease their customers, who are a captive audience while they are the waiter. Now the waiter could ignore certain people, or favour others, and the waiters must work as a team with other waiters to make sure everything is working for their restaurant.

They are there to serve the people, but have a great degree of dignity attached to this.

They also try to make the businesses work better, and secure deals with other countries, to make a more tasty recipe for these leaders to swop, and then they make friends with the other waiters for the security it offers. They want to make their people safe too, so they strive for peace, usually.

- **The powers of politicians**

When a politician wants to make a change, they meet in the parliament and hear each others desires. They have a loud voice in the world, and often go to send their message to lots of people at once. In the court they have a certain degree of power over the court, but are still subjects to it as they are also people and living in the society they are in. If they were above the law there would be imbalance - imagine the sun stopping for their pleasure to supply them with more daylight? That could affect a lot of people. That said they are still the first to get a hearing in the courts at any given time, and often don't even need to make a case to make changes, but that has been entrusted to them.

They are also in command of the military, and may decide to invade other places to secure resources or land from them. This is up to them, but that is limited to the power they wield in the form of force. Giving power to a madman might result in something like world war two!

- **The responsibilities of politicians**

With all this power they need to stay in control of themselves. In Africa and South America you might see a lot of power abuse by the leaders. If they will do that, then they are bad leaders. Luckily the most developed parts of the world all try to bring balance to the world because of their values that their culture has drummed into them. With this drive to make peace and succeed in bringing



happiness not only to their own people, but to others, all leaders should be maternal. When a leader is juvenile, then they might get elected on the basis of their promises, but it will become apparent that they are driven by selfish material reasons instead of maternal selfless emotional reasons. It is the responsibility of the 'adults' to guide the 'children' towards happiness in themselves, but sometimes the whole culture is childish and material driven. This is evident in countries where the people are in poverty or other bad living conditions, and they look to satisfy hunger of body. In the west they try to satisfy hunger of spirit. Can you see the evident difference? Ask your teachers for examples...

With all the problems in the world it is up to the leaders to make sure that firstly their followers or subjects are satisfied, then to make sure that the rest of the world does not suffer either, and this is brought up over and over again by their maternal culture under them. In the places where they have not, then the need to become satisfied is evident, and the cultures remain juvenile, influencing their leaders to satisfy their needs.

It is the responsibility for the maternal state to help the juvenile states, or to guide them towards happiness. They need to drive people towards being happy, then they will give, and to deal with people that cause unhappiness.

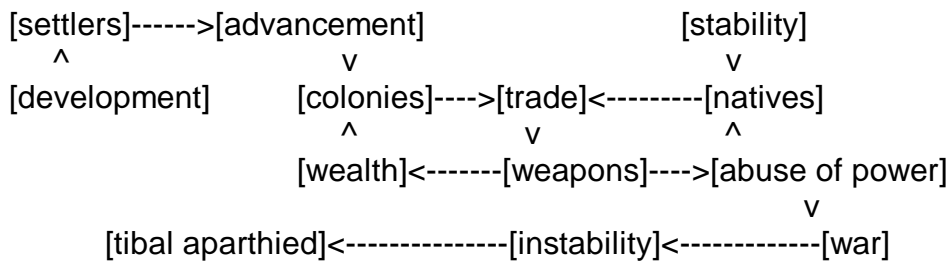
-----  
----  
**Universal conscious**  
-----  
----

The whole universe is connected into a living thing. Well there are things that don't have minds, but they do react, and hence cause reactions. Everything you do causes a reaction. Now don't get scared and think that if you sit there and don't do anything you will not cause any harm, all that sitting around still causes a bottleneck in the system, and all your thoughts you think are having reactions as well, as your mind carries electrical signals to other minds and into the static around you.

Now, if you were to effect change, there would be equal change. If you split an atom, there would be great change. If you put out a fire, there would be lesser change. There is always change, and resisting change makes you dead to the universe. Rocks you see lying on the ground are not effecting change, but their weight on the earth effects the soil underneath them, and then the soil will have pressure put onto it, and then it will react accordingly, maybe just once, but the ripples will go on forever or until met with resistance or greater force, neutralising it, or reversing it.

So you might think about all the suffering in the world, like the poverty in Africa for example. Well, the poverty in Africa is caused by the ripples from the input of technology into their lives. Think of how balanced their world was before they

knew about markets? That input had a bad effect on a primitive engine, skipping certain steps in the evolution towards that level of thinking, or input. You see they had this force come into their lives, and naturally they wanted to be a part of the better way of living. They then stuck diesel into a steam engine, and the result was horrible! They abandoned their way of living and concentrated on earning this thing called money, and that made them forget to teach hunting to their kids, instead telling them to go get jobs. They forgot and no longer were satisfied with the old way of living, and then they became impoverished. Of course the universe was to blame for this, as it is based on scientific reactions, and then they work together. Take a look at my diagram...



So, as my diagram illustrates, the poor African countries are still in apartheid. This is a man made problem and can be solved. This is a reaction of conscious.

Now when I talk about universal conscious, what I mean is more personal things, like a car crash. If you were to drive your car into a truck, that would be because of the truck being there and all the things leading up to it from either side. The problems are just the 'answers' given by the universe to the 'input'.

The following are more specific aspects of the outputs of the universe...

-----  
 ----  
**Numbers**  
 -----  
 ----

For every action there is a reaction, and the occurrence is the sum of two reactions meeting to form change and result in figments in your mind. Numbers are such a thing. Depending on where you are, where you are, you will see numbers everywhere, especially important numbers are times, as that is how the sun is affecting your life. Yes there is a sun, it shines, and it goes down. If you were to have a place to be at a certain time, then that creates changes in your natural schedule, but the concept of time started everything becoming orderly for our planet's conscious, as the conscious I speak of is actually primal, like a subconscious, that just reacts without processing. If you look at your watch at a certain time, there are reasons you look at it, and that change resulting in you looking at your clock are the 'answer' to the things that 'meet'. This can be likened to waves breaking on the shore, it is the end of the road for those factors

that led up to this 'event' - you looking at your watch to give value to the time of day, or where you are in time.

Then there are other numbers reflecting your life too. If you write an exam, your mark reveals your knowledge of the subject, but more specifically the numbers all mean something universally. It is not just confined to that specific exam, it is about the end result, or answer, the universe has made for you. The more a number is used, the more influence it has on the world, as the more people see the number the more it means to them, becoming important to them, and their actions are affected by the hanging number in their memory, and creates 'noise' to interfere with the thoughts the person has, and what they do. It is more than just looking through a sale form and looking for low numbers, because at base level you come to like certain numbers because of their 'form', or how often you see it used around you. Then the noise created by the number, as we see numbers all the time, affects your output.

When you are doing a crossword, for example, you always look into places where you have had success in the past, or look for short ones to do first. The same is true with the 'crosswords' you do with numbers.

Take a rugby coach, they have certain players they like the attitude of, and come to seeing their numbers on their backs and start to like those numbers more, looking for ways to use them in their output as often as possible. When kids do maths in schools, they tend to prefer numbers they get right all the time, but as complex as possible, or as high as they can manage. When they hear that they have gotten the sum right, they think the numbers are right just like they were, and subconsciously remember them for later use, as often as possible.

So people use numbers all the time, and those numbers are either good or bad, based on the universal reactions concerning them.

Now when someone looks at the time, they see a lot of numbers. They see where the numbers are and could also be, and they wish to change that time, so their goal numbers affect their output. If time can make you into a good mood, then numbers can make you into a good mood. If scoring ninety percent can put you into a good mood, then numbers can too.

Of course the goal is to have it as high as possible, because you subconsciously remember getting applause the higher you counted as a child.

Now, if people are looking for numbers all the time, they will be affected by them, and rejoice when they find them. But the universe is a general thing, and so certain numbers mean more to the universe than others, in terms of reactions. You see changes are good, and the more people look for change, or change themselves, the more the figment is sought by the world, and the more it is found, because people are looking for it, of course.

Now some numbers mean more change, and others mean less change. The more change a number creates the more it is sought, like the end of a shift, for example. With all the people going home at the same time, that number means change to them, and they will like it more, they will 'output it' more, and it will float around to become input again.

Now some people don't realise they are making output in a number form at certain times, and then they don't notice it at all. They will for instance read a paper of a certain amount of pages, and that means turning the pages a certain amount of times. Then that energy or figment floats around in the form of ripples of static, in waves of as many times as you turn your pages, impacting on other things in as many waves of static as you created. The more times a paper comes in the same amount of pages, the more you will emit this energy for the universe to process. The more the preacher mentions the numbers of verses in church the more that number will impact on the people in the subconscious form, and they will come to prefer certain numbers more than others, making outputs of repeats of those numbers. How about the markets? They are usually confined to ones and zeroes, like binary, or a farmer counting his crop. Remember they pick fruit at a rate of one each time, creating a ripple, so I figure the most important number is one, logically, but then all numbers are sums of one. How about a six pack of beer or eggs? A very important number, as that is what you take in. How about a litre of milk? How about stars in the sky? They all effect us in the form of input, and then get processed at various speeds, then we have output in subconscious expression and also ripples in static in waves of actions.

So numbers are tuned to the universe mentally and physically. Next time you look at a clock, think of what it means to you, then ask others what it means to them, as this is like an election of sorts, universally speaking.

One of the most apparent numbers is weather forecasts. That reflects the input of the sun and the energy given off by the people, resulting in a warmer or colder temperature for the place, maybe by only as much as three degrees, but that can make a hell of a difference if you ask me!

I don't think this will help with the lottery though, but enjoy your observances!

-----  
----  
**Colours**  
-----  
----

Different colours mean different things to different people, but, once again, there is a universal law like gravity, but not quite the same. Different people have different choices in the colours they like, and nature clearly likes the colours blue and green, passive colours. That must mean the environment is supposed to

make us passive, or has that effect on us, allowing us to love and be happy. If the words was red and yellow, the effects would make for a frantic world where people and animals would not rest as much and be more excited.

So, the code of what you see is a the sum of the reactions of the universe. Things are always coming together and produce chemistry between things. If you see a white wall, and you see a white car - very common mind you - you will react to that input, and cause waves in the universe for that input. Now some colours have different affects on people, as they are geared to feel more comfortabe with them, depdning on thier histroy in life.

Bar going people are more hospitable to the colour green, as bottle of beer are usually green and so are pool tables, so, seeing as they make up most of work going society, a green website for them would be more enjoyed, for example.

Wives that live at home will hate the colour white, because their fillors they clean are white, their kitchens where they work in are white, and that is why they like to wear black dresses, or the colour brown, as it resembes the tea they drink, for example.

With this in mind, certain colours put input into people, and then eventually end as output, again, in electrical waves that affect the universe, emotionally and physically. This creates a standard for colours and the reactions they 'create', but I have no idea what that is exaclty, but am aware that painting your house a different colour will change the luck you have in that house, for example.

Numbers and colours work more or less the same, and they are interlinked, as they cause indirect reactions, but reacion none the less.

---

----

## **Energy**

---

----

I want to tell you about positive and negative energy. The universe is based on a balance of energy so that is does not swing any which way o the other, as then it would be unbalanced. Look at nature on earth, it tends to balance out between force. Positiev energy creates, negative energy destroys.

People give off energy when they do things, when they are mean they give off negative energy, and that is treated as input to be processed and yields output, like unhappiness, or anger.

When someone makes love, they give off positive energy, as they are creating good chemistry and exercising their bodies, and also following natures

instructions to them. If nature had it's way people would make love every eight hours I figure, as the hormone levels of people and animals makes them do this, depending on their priorities as a species.

When you ar nice to someone, they feel positively energised, and will give off good energy unless it dissolve in their lack of happiness, for example. It does however lift pressure off them.

Energy can be linked to a science, as it is reacion based. The energy of the universe reacts with other input and output in the form of reactions.

---

----

## Events

---

----

This is based on reactions in the universe. When a car crashes I have explained, and it is again the answer to the values put into the universe.

How about when an airplane crashes? It is all predetermined, so it wil all happen unless the values are changed and the input changes. It is the fault of some or other factor, and will be understood on a basic level as being the pilots fault usually, but there are other factors to consider, like the time, the date, the weather, the region regaurding the coordinates of the time lines, the spelling of the pilots name and the spelling fo he city and country it is in. These factors all influence the 'answer' to the input, and, in the case of a plane crashing, it is thatthe input has crashed the system, or is natural output, I am not sure which, but the outcome is negative destroying energy, so I guess that there must have been some or other corrupt input into the system. Nothing is random, everythhing reacts in a certain way under certain conditions, and the case of my example - a plane crashing - he output is the result of the input.

Maybe he force that was driving the place forward was repelled by the force keeping it from going to that place? Maybe there was an abusive husband on the flight that created so much negative energy that it affected the whole flight? Giving off negative energy has an effect on the universe, and, the universe tries to smother the negative energy, as the negative energy is like a 'disease', and the universe creates 'reb blood cells' to fight it. This takes effect as if they were reacting to the disease with certain input from their reactions, or, it could be negative energy attacking the 'red blood cells'? The negative energy always seeks to strike at the support base of the postive energy, being their defenses, or, weak points. So if certain changes seem to be swelling up, then the bad things traget them at their weakest point, or at their head, trying to cut the head off a snake, for example.

It is the goal of any negative energy to have as much territory as it can, like a gang, for example. Then it will on a primal level try to dominate the area, like a fire tries to burn up all the wood to stay active.

So if something good or bad happens, anywhere, it is either because there is lots of good to be done, or, because there is too much bad possible, with each force fighting over the subject. This is like the fight between Jehova and Satan, and it is based on this universal truth.

---

----

### **Weather and nature**

---

----

The weather reflects input, just like it effects events. It is based in numbers though, so that affects the system and output, but not the input.

If you know your numbers, you can judge the natural reaction to the energy created by the region by the number on the right of the temperature, as that changes a lot and while less important, is based on input. The number on the right reflects the season or place itself, but is more important overall. They tend to remain the same for long periods of time.

With this in mind we can gather that the greater the number is, the more positive it is, as heat creates, but, fire destroys. Water dries up, but winter brings death...

Maybe it isn't as cut and dried as I thought it was!

Ok, so heat means activity, the higher the number the more the activity, the more excited the universe is about the changes going on, as change is like positive energy and must be heat, because we need to be hot to be alive, but if it gets too hot we die. Hmmmm...

Ok, so the further the number is from one, the base of all numbers, the more complicated it is, or, the further from the base. All numbers divide into one, then the second most common is two, and so forth. This must mean that the further from the base it is, the more change it must represent, as it gets to leaving remainders, the remainders leave remainders, and so forth. This though means the number is not good at mixing with the rest of the numbers, and this must mean noise, and noise is bad for an engine, so, the higher the number on the right, or furtherest to the right, the worse it is reflecting the input from that area in terms of events created by man or 'choice', or, build ups of negative energy.

I hope you can make sense of the weather as soon as you know what the numbers mean, as they reflect the changes in the area, and change is good -

evolution - positive energy.

This must mean the most flexible number is one, and the least flexible is nine?

-----

----

Reading between the lines

-----

----

When you read something that some has written, you interpret what their message is with your conscious and you read between the lines with your subconscious, both giving you input. Your subconscious has primal yes no reactions, but your conscious is language based, so it has a lot more reactions for you as you take in more information from your conscious. Once again, the unconscious is like an abacus, and the conscious is like a calculator.

So say you read the following, for example...

"The man walked on the road."

"The big man walked down the narrow road quickly."

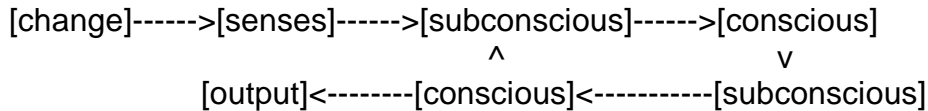
The message is simple and clear, either the man walked down the road, or you understand that the big man walked down the narrow road quickly, depending on how long you dwell on it and convert it. Your conscious gets input from your subconscious, which gets input from your senses. So at a base level it works like this...

[change] ----->[senses] ----->[subconscious]----->[conscious]----->[output]

The change is a scientific reaction, the senses are primal interpreters, the subconscious is a primal interpreter, then the conscious is an advanced interpreter, and your output is based on your conscious. Can you see how you never hesitate to walk across the street once you have decided to? This is evident that you don't need to evolve your thoughts further, as they are working properly. But, would you like to anyway? It will leave you more informed! It all goes in, just the longer you dwell on it you keep reprocessing it, and then you come up with more information. Imagine walking into a library, you see lots of books, then you see different levels of shelves, then you see some are thicker than others, and so on. Now it all goes into the subconscious, but it doesn't all come out, as the subconscious just ignores a lot of it, seeing as it doesn't bear instant changes for you, as it is designed to look for danger, then food and assets, then peers, and so on, identifying things it recognises. What if we could upgrade our subconscious to understand more? If it gets used to making things important, it will respond to them and you will react.



So, we want to make our sentence for our mind to do the following...



As you can see the change gets caught in the 'sqaure' until you choose your output. This is evident when people are trying to explain themselves, and they hesitate to change the message for whatever reason.

Now, when you read something, you will interpret the message, but you will only notice what your subconscious alerts you to. If you were to read the examples I gave you, will hear different things depending on what you 'engine' or mind finds important. Maybe you will see a picture, as visuals are very important to people, or maybe you will less likely stimulate another sense, but that is very unlikely. Of similar sorts, when you see a picture you may hear something, as hearing is also important to your 'engine'. These two seem to find their way into nearly everything we do.

So, back to our sentence. When you read you understand certain things depending on what is important to you, or what you have trined your subconscious for, as it will develop as you age due to 'exposure' to certain things, like evolution. The man walked down the road, what do you read? Well this is very simple, and there is not a lot going in. What may be important though is the medium you read it from, if it is an old book, then you might think also that the road was old, if you read it on a nice new computer monitor, you might see the raod as being well kept by the mucipality. This is noise that gets into the message, and then there is output at each second as the sentence fades from your subconscious. This could typically take as long as it takes for new changes to occur. The more information you read, the more you know about the sentence,as it is a message and you need to understand it as it is written. The more describing words they use the more you undersatand about the sentence and message that the person is trying to convey.

Now the message that is written might be a bit warped due to what the writer thinks of the message. All messages have hidden meanings coded into them by the writer depending on what they want to say. Sometimes it is true, sometimes it is propaganda, but always they are saying things about the sentence that they think the reader should know, trying to get them to see the scene the way they want them to, so the longer the sentence is the more they are trying to get you on their side, looking for support or love, whatever.

Anyway, let's take our sentence the man walked down the road. Typically in languages you find people running to certina points, you find them jogging to certain points, you find them walking to certain points, and dawlding to the rest. If they are trying to empahsise something they will also indicate it. This is used as one underlines something, leaving you with the final thought being of that

thing they want to emphasise, realising on a primal level that the person will be left wandering about it.

So, how do you read properly? In cultures languages have different order for names and actions and all that stuff. The culture decides what is important to the people, as the first thing they mention is the things they are running to get across, the second thing they mention is the things of jogging urgency, then they walk to to other points, and then they might add other things they feel they should but don't want to that much at all. Finally you get the underling features of the culture or personal message that they would like to be on your mind after you have finished reading, trying to get you to continue thinkg for the rest of the day, hopefully. This order is evident in any culture and you can see what is important to the region and then to the individual writing the message.

Running, jogging, walking, dragging your feet and then the evidence or impact points of the message.

There is a moderating factor though, in that they lay the most important points first, those are the buiding blocks for their argument, like a house of cards. The higher the tower is the better it looks, but you work from the bottom up. Imagine starting a conversation with saying "I was fine." What was fine? There are no foundations so the card falls to the floor!

Anyway, now that I have laid the foundations for my theory, let's look at the middle tier?

With our example of, "The man walked on the road," we get a message, culturally and personally. We can tell that he didn't think much of the way he was walking because he uses the word walked, a common word. If the author found it a nice walk, they might have used a word like waltzed, or if they found the walk stupid, they may have used the word ambled. Can you see how the message depends on the norms of society? The choice of words always shows how interesting the author found it, or, how they want you to see it. If Hitler walked down a Jewish road, and the Jews told you what he was doing, he would probably choose the word marched, for example. So now you can detect certain preferences in the message, but that is not all!

Onto the top tier of the message, the deciphering of the message to it's true meaning...

When someone chooses words for their sentence, they also have hidden meaning inside them based on other words, as with all the words in your mind you may have a lot of noise from them. We all have this, and that affects our choice of words, and the structure of words. When someone makes a spelling mistake it is because they have noise from others words they want to use, so if you are a teacher marking the paper a student the poor spellers might have the biggest lot to say, interpreting a lot from it. This shows an active imagination and

desire to express themselves, as the noise gets in due to interest in that point of the message.

Now some words contain other words. Let's take the word indignant. This word contains many words or phonetic sounds that they want to convey about the subject of their message or how they relate to the message or subject. The first word that comes to mind is ant, then gnat, then in, dig, india, dignant sounds like tennant, and so forth. By taking the smaller words around the big words, or medium size words, you can see what they really are saying! If you look at them as a culture or individual is up to you, but it is a bit of both. Only someone from the same culture can judge the writings of an individual, but if you read the language structure of the country you will find what is typically important to them as a standard. You can root out rebels and bad people, you can sense greed and selfishness, and a whole lot of other things too.

If you need evidence read a book, to learn more about the author, and so forth.

I hope I have cleared the lines for you so you can read between the lines!

-----  
----  
Hearing and speaking between the lines  
-----  
----

This is very similar to writing, but we seem to be more coordinated with it, as we use it all the time. This form of communication is an art form, more so than reading, because it uses more direct interaction, and is therefore more strongly supported by our minds, as we don't have time to think in the conversation as we are too busy listening, unless we are arguing and only hear weak points. This is the most important form of output for us, so is the most evolved. We cannot output vision, so our most valuable form of output is first our body then our voice, as our body shows our opinion, and our voice shows our message of conscious 'choice'.

So we get to talking and hearing, and like with reading we can hear a more refined message from the person now. If you were to acknowledge the speed people talk at, then you would know how important it is to them, like learning a new language people often are cautious, as nobody wants to be wrong, or convey the wrong message. Then how about shouting? That means they are trying to amplify their message for a greater audience, bring attention to themselves, or getting frustrated that they are not understood, or to be heard far away. Shouting and talking quickly could both be results from frustration as well, as they are either hurrying through it or trying to overpower the opposing force. In any case, hurrying indicates that they don't think the message is important, and shouting means they think it is something that is evident and needs to be

known, to make them look good, or to end the 'case'.

So we have observed speeds and intensity.

Now I would like to get more technical with tone. The tone is supposed to do what big words do for reading, to describe the message. If the person speaks in a deep voice, to them flat sounds seem to be important, as they convey their message in a flat sound, basically, or, they think in flat terms, unflexible and evident, unexcited. If someone uses a tone, then changes to a flat tone, they want to get past that part of the conversation quickly, or are not interest in it. The same is true for a high toned person, if they find something new and exciting, they might use a high sounding tone that shows their excitement or interest in the subject. If they change to a high tone, they are bragging that they are more exciting than you, or they think that the subject is more exciting. Either way 'it' is exciting, if it be them or the thing they are thinking about, that would become apparent after a while, if not instantly.

People that talk in a monotone flat sound may be interesting people, but their opinion of life, themselves... whatever it is that they focus on for life is dull to them or boring. This is a general example that can be applied all over, and shows personality and attitude of the person.

How about a threatening tone? That would be from wanting to get results from force. How about a whisper? That is to avoid attention. There are many different tones that we use and sometimes abuse to convey the message.

How a person speaks reflects their life, if we had all the experiences they had we would talk basically the same. So if you want to be a singer when you are older, use words that have the right phonetics to them - the right baby sounds, syllables. Anyone can become a singer now! Train yourself for about three years and then you will see your voice is good for the type of music you want to sing, as your subconscious adopts making those syllables and sounds regularly, as it is like evolution as well, like a muscle of a boxer trains to deliver punches, your throat will train producing those sounds.

-----  
----  
The State of South Africa in February 2010  
-----  
----

Well it seems to be going well, or better than it was, with the end of the recession, but it could be better. The problem is that in South Africa the masses are scared of the past, those that remember the past, and this is passed on in culture to the next generation verbally and through propaganda.

At the moment we have three very visible figures in South Africa, being Jacob

Zuma, Helen Zille, and Julius Malema. Now the fact they didn't complete school is not that important, as they get input from experienced knowledgeable people, but they are still the decision makers, so who is pulling the strings, really? If you were behind someone telling them what to say you would bias things so that first of all you are given all the things you dream of, and, that you feel powerful. What does a child do with their parents that speak for them? They become more and more influential over them, and they dream of being the president themselves. That means that they pretend they are president, but know he is the fall guy if something goes wrong, and when something goes wrong people will look for something to attach the blame to. The people see whites looking down on them and them having a nice way of life, but that was inherited.

What did the black people inherit? A pride that gets fed by the crafty politicians, and fear they inherit from their parents. So we got people feeling great, but looking around them and seeing that they have nothing, which confuses them. The smooth words of the leadership lead them to believe that they will get what they want, but, they hear the promises, and see the reverse, with the white people getting instead. So they think what the problem is, what can it be?

Then they think they have been robbed, not by the people that offer them things, but by the people that are holding onto power. They might think that one day they will show them, or something equally primal - animalistic - but that is because they are still thinking on a basic level. You tell a child they will get something, they believe you, they see someone else getting it, they trust the promise, they hate the other person. People turn their hate outwards for survival purposes, as it makes them feel secure. I mean, if you have a party at your house, and then something goes missing, do you blame someone close to you, or someone distant to you? This is natural, and there is no shame in it, as it makes sense, don't it?

Ok, so the black people trust in the facts they learn about their leaders from the past, but this is past, they should look to the future. If the whites put them back into apartheid they would suffer again themselves.

If someone steals from you, and you know they must pay the devil double, would you trust them? This trust is based on survival, as everyone wants to survive in the global market place today.

Then point them to the defense force, they are all black. If they can trust a brother looking out for them in the parliament, can't they trust a whole horde of support with guns? Look at the police force as well... All the guns are in the hands of the blacks, and if there is such a thing as ubuntu, then why not trust in the power they possess? It has occurred to them that the changes are not coming, so do you just give up, or do you change the system around you? What do they have to lose? If they were to look at Eskom it is lights out for the white rubbish then too.

They should have it shown to them that they control the backbone of the country, they support some party that is not doing what they said they would, and then they should look to someone else. The fear of change should be understood as harmful to the whites and then that they control the backbone of the country, and they also have the say of who is in charge. Do they want a support creeping state, or do they want a state looking for more love and support from them? Zuma knows the plight, so what? He nods his head and makes promises, but doesn't deliver on them. Then Zuma relaxes as he knows the fear will keep them in check and behind him.

What is the ANC? It is the result of a bunch of ideals of equality by very old people that were trying to make a difference, but now they are so relaxed that they don't really care, do they? They don't need to do much to get feedback from the people, and then they revel in it, like a star that is power drunk.

Now that we have identified the reason of why the people are scared, and why they should not be scared, what is on the table for them?

Well, if they were to vote in someone that worries about votes and is eager to build a good country, then they will see that that is good for them. The factor is urgency. Are the ANC running for the people? Are they jogging for the people? Are they walking for the people? Or, are they stumbling along for the people? Seeing as how they could raise taxes and build the goddam houses, they clearly are not running. If they were to change the laws so that all the whites get fired and the blacks get hired, as now must be the right time for them, that would help the black people a lot, and that would be feedback for the people that voted them in, and that would be jogging. Seeing as how they could sell land for the houses and development, they aren't walking either. So, they must be either dawdling, avoiding it, or ignoring it, it being their people and the problems that face them, the people that voted them in, their support, the reason they are there.

So the ANC is static. Static for those of you who don't know is energy that is not really used, like a piper of sorts. They keep saying they will go around to it, and then they don't. If the party stands for something, and that thing is what they vote for, are they voting for a party or a leader? I mean how can you compare someone that is not capable with someone that is? Do you ask a child to balance your books for you because they come from the best school? Isn't the person important? Isn't the cabinet important? So, are they voting for the party or Zuma? Each time they vote for the party, but blame the leader. How long has this body had to deliver? Why keep replacing the person and voting for a 'image of a beast' that is supposed to act in your best interests?

So forget about the flag, and vote for the abilities of the people inside the party. What you see is a flag, and what you hear is promise. What you should see is a leader, and what you should hear is the wind flying this dead lifeless thing that people paint on their faces. If you can achieve that, and eliminate the fear, and

show them their power they have, they will absorb this information and then react appropriately, but you need to be simple.

If you say there is a road, the message comes in loud and clear. When you start describing the road then there is noise. The more you add, the more there is to process, so, break it down to bite size chunks for them. Also look at other reasons for fear, as that is the biggest factor.

-----  
----

I hope this message gets taken straight to the people, or shortened to bite size chunks for them, so that we can move forward instead of looking over our shoulders the whole time!

-----  
----

### **Physical message and how it can impact your life**

-----  
----

You are never choosing who you end up being, no matter how much input you get or anything. When you start to socialise you will all realise that you look different. This physical appearance bears a message in the form of input from what they see, seriously.

Now some people are good looking, and some are ugly, and some are inbetween. This affects how the opposite sex thinks of you, and then how your peers see you too. When you look good, people like you more. If you look friendly, then they like you too. If you look cute, then they will also like you as they will think of you as a harmless person, and trust you too.

This cycle of output, processing, and sending information back to the person that it came from, they will be treated differently due to this. This will define their personality and what they like, as they will think of having to act like other things they see themselves as to blend in with their surroundings, unless they are rebels of course!

So now we got this bias in the world, and there is nothing you can do about it. You could lie, but unless everyone lies the illusion will not satisfy them, and they will pick up on the lies and feel uncomfortable as they think something is wrong with them!

Now it is an essential value to feel right as a person, so this may lead to frustration, or, if you look good, you will be frustrated when things don't automatically go your way because you feel so superior to others because of the feedback you get, your confidence soars.

Of course you might have input that makes you a confident ugly person, or you might have bad input if you are good looking. It all depends on how you are treated by others that forms your self esteem, or, is a great contributor to it.

Now when you look in the mirror, you will get a message yourself about yourself. If you were to see someone trustworthy you will feel better about yourself. If you see someone nasty looking, you will either accept it, or strive to be a nice person.

So what you look like, how tall you are, all that stuff affects how people treat you and how you treat yourself.

The best thing you can do in life is to accept what you see and how you are treated. Then you will feel comfortable with yourself, and then you will have more confidence when dealing with people, as you know what your face says, and then you know what to say to get along with the person. If people see one thing, and 'hear' another, they will think you are acting strangely and might shun you, but, if that is ok with you, then shock people.

---

----

## **Style**

---

----

When it comes to things you can choose that convey a message, then you should try to express yourself. People always lie when they dress up, looking to fit in or stand out.

When you go to some schools you get a uniform. This encourages people to settle down, but might be frustrating to many as they want to stand out every now and again. This makes kids rebellious! Being able to express yourself, without a uniform means you give off a message about yourself and then feel more at ease and become more mature, growing up quicker of course.

Take a look at old China and new China, how quickly did they ditch those monotone things for the expressive things. Look at how technology has advanced since then, with people being interested in each other and growing up at some stage and expressing themselves and their ideas, becoming interested in life in general.

We have spoken about colours, but we need to talk about exposure - how comfortable are you with the way you look? The more you show of your body, the more comfortable you are with what you read off of people, the more creative you are the more frustrated you are with the way people treat you,



trying to change the message you give off.

Then there is the concept of hair style. Everyone wants hair to style as it is the highest point of your body, and hair has the message of what you want to support. If you have long hair, then it says that you want your support to protect you, and it hides your face from inspection, or, it draws people into your eyes, as you have eyebrows that draw attention to your eyes, as well as eye lashes, so, it could be said that people with long hair have a problem with what they see around them, and therefore they try to draw people into their eyes - to see things as they do - or, that they refuse to see differently. This is also rebellious, and the long hair makes you feel more comfortable as you feel your lashes are closed all the time, and that you enjoy sleeping, as your eyes still take things in while you are sleeping, and they see lashes. This leads me to the conclusion that long haired people are either trying to fit in, or, they are lazy, or probably both.

How about wearing black? I think it means that they are trying to hide something, with white clearly the opposite.

-----  
----

I hope you understand the message that people are given from DNA, and how they add description to themselves with the clothes they wear, and their attitudes towards life and others. Have fun!

-----  
----

### **Movie making**

-----  
----

In movie making people try to deliver a story in the form of visuals and sound. They have a camera person to work with, and a microphone to speak into, and it records the movie for the director who might cut certain scenes as he or she sees fit.

In acting you need to deliver your message about how to act the part. If the director isn't happy, then the story is rerecorded in the form of a cut and opening up a new scene to be recorded for the film.

There are a few ways to adjust your camera work and the sound...

- **Character positioning**

When it comes to camera work, which is the most important part of the filming, camera people need to have a good idea of positioning. They would try to keep

the focus between actors as much as possible, to make the actors in the middle of the picture they see. The closer to the middle they are, the more they will make the eyes closer together focused, and that gives them the feeling of being a 'predator', so for action movies they will feel like the initiator of the actions taken, and that means that they will be looking at the person that is under threat, and then they feel like they are winning the fight, that will satisfy them no end.

If you are making a thriller, and you want the people to feel scared, put the people close together for making them feel they are under threat, and close together to make them feel they are the hero, or, the other way around if you are trying to attract aggressive people!

For romance also, if you were to put them far apart then they would feel they are the person being 'chased', and if you put them close together they would feel they are getting the girl or guy, of course.

- **Camera angles**

With camera angles you would want to make the actors stand to the left to make them think they are the first character introduced, as people read from right to left usually for a great part of their life, and then they get used to looking for input from that character, so if you place the characters on the left they will focus on the first or earliest character introduced, or, think of themselves as the first character they can remember.

If you centre on the actors, then you would still see the viewer focusing on the initial characters, but they will also think they are in the film between the characters, telling them of the lies they said or helping them, getting into the film, excited.

If you were to focus from the right they would think of course of the later characters become the focus.

If you were to look down on the scene, they would automatically think they are safe from the scene. In an action, they would feel like they are the ref in a boxing match, in a romance they would feel like cupid, in a court scene they would feel like a juror or a judge.

If you were to film from below, they would feel like they are a child again, with everyone being taller than them - viewing adults or their parents! Then they would feel helpless to help someone running in a horror - a good idea for thrills - or, under scrutiny in a musical as to their performing ability - a very bad idea indeed!

-----  
----

## Music making

---

-----  
This is also used in movies, so they are important for that too!

With sound you can make people feel things, but, seeing as how they don't have that much information about the body language of the singer, they are more sensitive to the tones and speed of the music.

- **Music in movies**

When you add music to a film, you can make the people hear voices and sounds to accompany them. If you were to add a dropping sound, you would add a feeling of lowness, a feeling that would make them feel vulnerable, good for a thriller. They will make the person close their ears and hence focus more on the picture, or, they will block them out too, depending on what they are seeing. If it is a horror for a decent example, then it will underline the scene, and they will struggle to focus because they will be distant, feeling like they are in a 'trance'.

Adding high notes will make them feel like they have been saved, or more or less in a good mood, and they will pay attention to all things. It will stop the lingering feelings of the scene and then they will feel upbeat and energetic, maybe walking away from the movie all together, briefly, either gaining relief for a thriller, or struggling to understand an action movie. Ideal for a comedy, because, it will feed them the information quickly and then they will not have time to reason the joke out and it will get an automatic subconscious response, hopefully.

If you make a note out for a long time it brings the scene together, so it is good for films where you want them to take in a scene in its total content.

- **Music by itself**

If you are recording a record then you need to choose your message for the people, do you want to give them energy or do you want them to feel sympathy for you?

Some people are deep romantics, and some are dancers, so you need to bring your message to them through the notes, discussed above.

Then you need to change the message a bit, if you want your audience to hear a message. Think of a hard rock song with a guitar solo, that makes people feel excited if it is fast, and then if it is slow it makes them relax, or dwell in the notes.

If you were to sing over the notes, hearing the notes will influence your voice. To get some degree of 'unity' you should be subserviant to the notes, but, if you want to make them excited, you should stray away from the notes every now and again, so confuse them as to the message they are hearing, as all senses do is carry messages to your brain, so, they will change their mood, and then feel alive, as it would make them uncertain, then certain again, and while they are still subconsciously looking for a reason why there was a difference, they will merge the new information with the new information as to why, creating a cosmopolitan song and message.

-----  
----  
Archeology  
-----  
----

When it comes to archeology, it is all about being delicate with things so you preserve them as much as possible. When you speculate, you will be trying to dig it up and keep it intact.

- **Where?**

To find fossils you need to look far away from water sources, as water deteriorates the bones.

This means you will want to look into a desertified area. It is easier therefore to look for dinosaur bones in Africa where water dispersal is less 'forceful'. Then there will be more bones left, logically, as there is less rainfall. Places like England, although they have the money to invest, are very bad places to dig.

Then we will find the underground rivers also deteriorating - or eating away at - the bones. So looking away from boreholes would be a good idea also...

The best places to look for fossils would be grasslands, or preferably forests, but, that would mean that it would be hard to get in there. A very bad place to do this would be near lakes or in jungles, we should accept that these places are barren...

The higher up the worse it is to find them, as the hard ground that preserves them by keeping the water out will be where you find them, so doing it on a mountain, unless it is a cave, would be a very bad idea. Take a look at my diagram...

Earth [Steep]

-----  
\\

-----  
 \ -----  
 \ -----  
 \*\*\*\*\* Hard rock [Gradual] -----  
 \*\*\*\*\*

As you can see it the hard rock is more 'flat' than the soft earth, so it would be easier to get to if you go to the low lying ground, because there is less time to dig towards it, then there would be more chance of finding it, because it means that there is less digging time to get further down, and the hope that the bones got to the rock are greater, or they would be up on a hill and then biodegrade.

So you will find more bones and plant remains, especially oil, in Africa and the middle east and Australia and some parts of South America, especially inland.

- **How?**

There are very advanced tools for doing this, but that is a waste of research time for me, but, it seems to be important for most people, but the tools are there to be used!

Now, with your tools, you would want to drill a deep hole somewhere and then set up a electrical thingy inside the hole, and speculate around the hole in a circle deep in the hole. When you get feedback you should know where the bones are.

The rest is quite simple, as they would use the most delicate tools to dig when they get closer to the bones, probably using an electromagnet or something that is small and portable.

-----  
 ----  
**Mass production of Nitrogen four for space craft**  
 -----  
 ----

We have identified Nitrogen four as the best material to build space ships with, so how can we mass produce it for a mother ship?

Well, if we were to create Nitrogen four slowly by using the connection system where we use nano seconds for positive and negative creation to make it fall into place like shuffling a deck of cards, we would have ample positive and negative nitrogen four, but that I hear is tediously slow.

Now, to make it quickly we need to make it come out on a wide long conveyor belt

in strips. To do that we need to spray nitrogen charged electrically with positrons and electrons, created with a laser that is wide enough to be make enough at once, or in fact two lasers that spray the beam over the area of meeting, and then see the matter get created.

We take the photon idea and then reverse it to make nitorgen four, by placgin one laser at a right angle from the top down and the other fromthe bottom up, bot on the same side of the conveyor belt, and then where they meet they create the matter, and then they can fan the laser out into a wide range and then they can move rapidly along the belt and make it is 'strips'.

The nitrogen four could be made by taking normal air and then burning all the other componenets in a chamber that gets rid of the excess carbon based molecules and then only nitrogen will remain, then we can use a dual beam of nitorogen on each side of 'air' into positrons and neutrons by splitting it into those and then using a doubling effect into one point, like this...

[Nitrogen]	[Positron]	[Positron]	[Nitrogen]
	[Neturon]	[Neutron]	

[Meeting point]

[Nitrogen]	[Positron]	[Positron]	[Nitrogen]
	[Neutron]	[Neutron]	

Each postiron charge meets with a neutron charge and then it forms the matter, four times over, making nitrogen four.

-----  
----  
Growing trees faster  
-----  
----

If we were to grow trees faster it would be much better for us, so, how do we grow trees faster from a seedling?

Actually I have a better idea!

If we take an older tree and replicate it that would be better. Now if we were to take an older tree and carbon copy it into existence that woud be great!

Basically we take a tree and read it with a laser as to all the constituents it has, inside and out. Then we feed that information into a computer, and then we create trees into the earth by using the same idea as above, except we need to produce organic matter.

This means we need to produce something that is alive from something that is dead, so, we need to generate biomass by using heat to enlarge fungus, fungus created by seedlings and then heated up so that they 'age' quickly, intense heat that does not carry electrons but rather neutrons for growth as then it will not become excited and erupt into flame, but rather be based on a stable mass building input that will make it grow faster.

By shining an intense laser of neutrons onto a sapling we can age the trees so it grows in about a couple of minutes or so, so if we plant a whole acre of saplings or seeds, then we could use a cone of neutrons to cover the whole area so that they grow quickly, or, we could plant roots into the soil and regrow the tree and expand the roots structure so that it grows the tree more quickly, without seeds.

-----  
----  
Creating an ozone layer and making fertile 'soil'  
-----  
----

To create ozone on a barren planet we need to create a nitrogen layer for the planet, and then we can have a gaseous dome that will keep the air 'separate'. There is a lot of nitrogen out in space surrounding planets, and that means we will be able to use it by exciting it with electricity from a laser, or course, and then we can move our ship along the inside or outside of the area spreading 'electrical excitement' drawing the nitrogen together to form a gaseous nitrogen two type substance that will not separate again, unless the electricity becomes earthed, which it won't. Keeping the nitrogen together will mean that we will need to use positive and negative charges over an area and then it will 'knit' together.

To make the 'earth' fertile we will need to generate bio waste into it, from our biomass laser we discussed in the previous section. We can be lax with that, as we can just go as far as using fungal spores and growing fungus, and, having no air to breathe, will die within seconds or minutes, and then become one with the 'soil', creating a nutrients for the trees to feed off of.

The problem is that trees need carbon dioxide and oxygen to breathe, meaning that we will need to incinerate some biomass to make it break down into these things.

So, we create two layers of biomass fungus type things from spores, one to fertilise the soil, and the other to make air for the living things to breathe. We

could repeat the biomass burning and then create a inner dome for the ozone based on biomass gasses and then we would have a blue sky for those planets too.

-----  
----

Thank you for reading the works volume thirty five and I hope it goes well into colonizing new plantes soon, especially the mother ship and creating an ozone layer then making forests for our own good. I also hope it makes making the earth we live in more full of trees.

=====  
Names and places  
=====

Names are important to everything we do. Everything has a name, we give it a name automatically to make sure we understand it, or at our earliest convenience. We need to name certain things that we feel we will encounter again, or need. We do not walk up to people we don;t know and ask them their names do we? We will never meet them again. The most important thing is that we get it done, whatever it is, but as soon as we see ourselves seeing them again, we ask thier names, yes?

Now what do names mean? It is from our base language that we give it, whatever it is, a name. If we were to give something a name that is usual, like a default, we would use the thing, as thing is a name but is so usual that we would use it all the time.

The more you use a name the more used to it you become. If you were to name your child, it will influence them for the rest of their lives as it what people call them, and then they have to accept that that is them.

If people name things different names then they will see how people think of them. As something is named it is given alphabetical values for it. Then it will be finding it's way into the way we live when we speak, as we like certain syllabels inside words that mean something to us, like foods and words in songs, and then we will remember them and when they come up on say a travel brochure, we will at least think about them and imagine what the place is like at our liesure.

It also works the same way for people and things with names. We will be attracted to things, as it is like a web, with words influencing what we think and write, and how we write depending where it is, influencing what we do with the names on shops, names on billboards, and names in magazines. This all influences what we do and how we react, and then the web spins out.

Then we walk through the words, slowly hypnotising us, um did I say hypnotise?



Yes it is like that actually, watch yourself and what you do, it is all related to the names of the things we interact with, and the connecting words of the things, from one thing to another.

=====

**\* Sciences, au contraire! \***

=====

=====

Catalysts work upon activation, and the activation comes when you connect the carbons or atoms to each other. Think of water and sand, they are interactive, yes?

Now if you were to have a catalyst where you take gold and silver, for example, you would find that there is no reaction, but resistance. The resistance - no not the Frenchies in the war - would be where they fail to catlise or whatever, meaning that they would resist occupying the same area. If there is resistance, and not 'fusion', then there will be no reaction, but rather rejection of bonding - they are not soluble, interactive, or, in simple English, they will not mix.

=====

=====

The integral is supposed to be the interconnecting thing between the two components. Seeing as how there is a problem, there must be a reltionship, or break down between the two, or three, and so forth, things.

The relationship is based on them being related to the problem. The problem is of coure that they need to be 'defined', first as wha they are, and then what they do together.

So, if you have two thingies that go together, and they react, te equation will show how they interact. If there was a reaction you will find it by using your 'mytical mathematics' on it. I cannot understand the 'tech', but common sense says that they need to mathematically react, leading to a physical problem.

But that isn't the problem. Your problem is that you want to find the the amount of force if you have the displacement, or, the displacement if you have the force. You could get iether with a practical experiment, so, if your exam leaves them out, please point out that for a real problem in life you would have the information on hand, and wouldn't need this pooppy question.

Now, in real life, something that teachers and exam plotters don't use, you could say that the only thing you need maths for is planning a structure or a tool,

maybe an engine, excsetera excetera... If you had all the stuff on hand then why do you need maths? Planning! So, if you have a practical with all the information, you should have both values on hand, leading to a definite sum. In real life they don't take chances, you test a component until it breaks, and so forth. You do not sit and guess what it might do! People could die or something!!!

So paper work is useless. All you need is like sixth grade maths or something. This stuff they feed you is rubbish! Practical rules, write the bloody information down for goodness sakes! Architecture and engineering is all you need that maths bull for, how does it help you in medicine, for example???

If they both vectors [intergrals] the they don't have any influence in the real world or they go through lasers. Why calculate vectors? What can they do? If there are three of them, then they exist, if not...

-----

The intergral is related to the force, yes, but it also makes the real world on paper. Planning what you think should happen still requires a test. In your exams you will provide blue prints for the real world. If you were to plan ahead you would find that it needs to be able to go into a cube formula for architecture and engineering, in other words three as a common denominator. If it does it works, if not it doesn't work. I suggest the number three because that is cubed, meaning it has the three dimensions and can physically exist. If it doesn;t go into three, it cannot exist, as the real world is based on the number three, not two, not vectors, and not four dimensions niether.

So tell your teacher that it needs to go into three if they are having problems marking this sort of stuff.

Yes, that would be mixtures of them, like chemsity, you need two to have a mixture, and anything by itself does not interact with anything. The problem is that vectors are artificial. If you were to look at a painting, that is two vectors, or square vectors.

If you were, by chance, a real long shot here, to take a dimension, can you exist in the first dimension? Second dimension? Yes we can make a two dimensional image, but that has depth whtether we agree or not, but really, we live in a three dimensional world, yes? Now we getting dangerous! If we were to take a image on a monitor, it also has three dimensions, as with out depth it would not exist, yes?

Ok, there is such a thing as a vector, but it cannot exist by itself. Seeig as how it cannot exist by itself there must be more ot than that. Single vectors can be shown, but they do not exist. Think of dimensions, they are all over the place

interwoven with everything that we see or touch, even hear.

Now comes the nitty gritty, how about sonics? They have one dimension, yes? If they were to have force pressed onto a object, they will react. If they were to effect reactions, they must exist, but, how many dimensions do they have? Only one! They have energy composed of one vector multiplying outwards, and then they influence the rest of the carbons. Seeing as they effect carbons, but have no length, depth nor width, they simply are single vectors multiplied outwards by themselves.

Oh boy, where am I?

So, if we take a vector and multiply it by itself it is no longer a 'single celled' vector, but it is only one dimensional, as it has none of the physical things, but relays force.

Now, if you wanted to make a vector weapon, you would have to use sound, making it a sonic weapon. Army dealt with, bloody warmonger! If you were to use vectors in engineering you would be using sounds. Sounds make up matter and then they bond. This means you could make a cup of coffee out of sounds... I hope!

Then if you were to take sounds and bond them into carbons, it would require different sounds, so carbon bonding is like chemistry, sort of. If you were to look at matter it would leave it to the vectors, which in their simplest form are sounds, being non dimensional, yet existing. They relay force, but this is not physicalism, it is more like... well... psionics?

Now, if you were to take the energy, all carbons are made out of 'energy' that is 'static', compounds are made of 'static energy' that have bonded. So, seeing as how sounds is energy that is 'fluid', you could trap the sounds inside a container and give them 'substance' by cooling it, as it is energy and energy is heat based. If you were to condense it you would have lots of options for using it, by capturing it. If you were to capture it by reflecting it, you could take a material that is sound resistant, maybe a three vector object, and then apply the vector to it, making it a four dimensional object?

That would mean that we can observe the fourth dimension, or a lucid third dimension, by applying a 'one dimensional force' onto a three dimensional object, yes?

The only single vector thingies are sounds, or you show me how?

If we were to apply vectors in maths and biological stuffies and economics - things they would not work out well - then they never go beyond diagrams. Use a vector in maths? Up that! You see you would need to use the specific vector to add up to a object, never used in calculations, as it is dependant on the other

vectors, so, you will be working with at least two of them, probably three.

To see the stuff that you talk of requires three vectors, except for diagrams, which only need two. This must, yes, must, mean that they will be exactly the same as the other vectors in the formula making up the carbon density or whatever. If they were to exist call them length, depth or width. But halt your beating heart, they are called vectors and include some stuff you could mess up with the formula. Great Stuff...

I say we call it what it is and forget about the vectors. If there was another name for the symbol 3, then it would be more complicated as it requires a new formula, not one plus two or something.

Now, if we were to take the dimensions we could find the answer quickly. I have no idea what a vector formula is, but it is far more complicated and leads to more room for error and less understanding.

So, if you were to eliminate the vectors and recast the formula, it would be better. You need three vectors, and they are presented by simple formula. If you were to use three vectors, and you have mass, then carbon density, you could do it quicker, guaranteed. Stuff vectors!

=====  
=====

**Upgrading people!**

=====  
=====

If we were to take a thirteen year old, we could make them stronger and more intelligent. If we were to stick them full of chemicals for this, they would, during their peak growing times - while they are still developing into people, inject them with stuffies to make them 'better'.

=====  
=====

**Physical muscular growth**

=====  
=====

We could do this by taking muscle mass and finding what makes it the way it is, or, stimulating muscular mass by adding growth hormones to it - like steroids, but it would be legal as long as everyone does it, or, if laws are changed to make it easier to do.

We could do this by orally administering a pill that stimulates the muscles and

makes them bigger. This could be done by giving out a pill that settles on cells and makes them 'bigger' or expands them, making the cells themselves 'bigger'. It would make everything inside the person bigger too, so it could be a growth hormone, that makes everything grow more, or, we could take the foods that make muscles grow, without exercise even, bigger. We could take the growth hormone and break it down into major parts, and then grow them in tubes or something to make them work faster. Easy access baby!

=====

## **Mental stimulation**

=====

We could take the nervous system and make it better electrically and impulse wise by jacking the brain up with fibre optics, as they conduct the mental impulses better. Of course that would require surgery, so that is off the table completely.

Or, we could take the brain itself and see what we could do with it. If we were to take the brain itself, it would travel faster if there was an ideal pathway to travel along. We only use ten percent of our brains, so, we could kill eighty percent of the brain mass and make it simpler to use, much easier to regulate or process information.

=====

Quantum entanglement is caused by cross talk between the waves. If there was a bit of cross talk you could use fibre optics insulated in a grain of sand insulator, like about three centimetres thick.

But you want to use it for communication? That is a good notion I must say! If you were to prepare the communication by making it all 'coherent' you could have a lot of crossed lines and see it work. This would need you to make each wave, electronically, communicate with each other on the same format. If you were to write a format that includes all things into it it would work, but, that would take time and money, so...

If you were to use quantum entanglement to regulate the communication, I suggest you take the 'cross communication' and bring it closer together and then it will be compressed and fully interwoven so it will work better, eventually entangling like a rope made out of coiling it together.

If we take away from a computer excess matter, and halve the processing area,

will it still work? Killing brain cells is something that smokers do too. If you can kill one cell, you can kill many, you can kill eighty percent of them and still have a lot of ram to use.

Engineering then, if you halve the space of an engine it will not stop functioning electrical impulses, in fact it will be easier for the nervous system to function in a confined lessened space.

If you were to compare a baby sea urchin to a bigger one, they both work?

=====

### **Mathematical observances...**

=====

Two can equal one, but not practically. Theories about two equalling one is incorrect.

If  $a = b$ , and they are different, then there is a problem with the question. It is false! If one thing equals another, they are just different names. Peter is Paul, for example. That could come from an alias of second name, so, you could say anything and put a question mark behind it!

Yes two can equal one, but not physically. Two is a name of something, but, in computer language they cannot be the same. Computer's work off of binary, or, mathematical processors [although I suggested science based ones], and they will be on or off. One set cannot equal a different set.

=====

If you were to want to see an object from the past, you will. You will see images that gather on your eye lens and then you will see the history of a nano second ago.

The thing with stars and celestial bodies makes them very far away, so that nano second becomes quite a bit longer, as light travels at a speed, you do not see anything until it condenses on your lens. If you want to see the moon you cannot see it if it is between the earth and you. The earth rotates and that means that if you were on the other side of the earth you would see them still. Stars emit light themselves, constantly, until they burn out, so, you will see what happened a while ago.

Things happen all the time, we get it a little later, like a rerun... yeah!

=====

=====

**Stereo chemistry**

=====

=====

You want to 'mix cells' and watch the 'reflexes'? Organs have reflexes, so that is what I call it, by the by...

So, if you were to mix cells, there would be no mixing as they both have mass of a solid form, even the liquids don't penetrate them. Cells are programmed to react with other cells through impulses and are muscles so are trained to repeat said exercises, as no organic mass is static. They work off of relationships that they develop with other cells, like a 'spasm'.

=====

=====

**Antigens and cell receptors...**

=====

=====

Cancer cells hey? Ok, if you were to have a number, and add something to it, it could still be square rooted back to itself. If you were to take fixed values, like multiples of two, for instance, it would 'back track'.

But, this is biology, and it could send a signal and then get 'noise' [engineering... dear!] and then go back to the 'source' affecting it. Will it? Depends how much noise there is in the 'system', if not too much, yes. This is hard to define, as it is theory, but, I would say yes to all cases as there cannot be that much noise and still have functions. Erm...

=====

=====

Helicopter project? Oh boy oh boy! To make your air lift work you will need to apply more force to the fan than there is resistance from gravity. Gravity is what is keeping it down, so, use your abacus to work out what the pull is and then overpower it related to the mass. If the mass is [x] then make the force [y] greater than the pull of gravity [z] times the mass. So, [x] + [z] needs to be about half or so [y].

=====

=====

**Slimming your fatty bodies, if you are fat, that is!**

=====

=====

Some people are fat. To get thin they need to burn the fat. If they were to devour spices that are hot, they burn the fatty cells off. You need to eat spices and curry, lots of curry. If you are on a pill that makes you gain weight you could eat even more of it! Recommend the curry though, how many fat Hindis have you seen?

=====

=====

**Acids**

=====

=====

Well, if you were to take the phthalimide [organ or cell] filled with chemicals, and you know the answer is to produce acid for another organ, then it would serve you well to think that the other cell gets the mixture making the acid. If you were to take the mass of the acid you would see that they produce acid, or activate acid producing glands. Acids come from your bile thing and that means that they must be glands inside the bile stuff. Now, if you were to produce acid you would need to have some sort of hungry cells in it. These cells eat all the stuff that is dry - carbons without a liquid coating and composed of liquids, like foods and liquids.

But to make acid you need to take bacteria mixed with salt, because they will absorb the stuff as it gets eaten, making a 'dual destroyer'!

=====

=====

**Vaska's complex**

The rxn of  $\text{IrCl}_3$  with EtOH produces trans- $\text{Ir}(\text{PPh}_3)_2(\text{CO})\text{Cl}$  aka Vaska's complex along with 2HCl and  $\text{CH}_4$ . When isotopically labeled ethanol is used ( $\text{CH}_3\text{CH}_2\text{OH}$ ), the carbonyl ligand is fully enriched in  $^{13}\text{C}$ . Provide a mechanism. Do not worry about the degree of solvation or  $\text{PPh}_3$  coordination at each step.

$\text{IrCl}_3 + 2 \text{PPh}_3 \xrightarrow{\text{Ethanol}}$  Vaska's Complex



So here we have a problem. Let's look into my crystal ball for a moment...

OK, so you want to solve vaska's complex eh??? You want to make little yellow things then? My my my, what ambition!

So, if you want to add ethanol to something, it is actually a fossil fuel, being a melted solid. If you want to add petroleum to the things you know about, it will all get 'oiled'. Oil is a corrupting substance - it bonds with the liquids and gets basically inside them. It also goes to the bottom of the substance, so is heavier. It lightly covers the upper parts of the liquid as the carbon density there is less, so it will be displaced there.

Ok, so you heard the rhetoric, now you want to know how and why, yes?

I guess you want to know how and why. It bonds because the liquid is quite dense, so the oil doesn't go to the bottom. It goes yellow because it is a mixture of oil, which is black, and white liquid. What happens when you mix silver and black? Well it depends how much oil there is! But that isn't the question is it???

They bond because they are the same weight, and it only looks like they bond. This is a typical mixture, you can add all the fancy symbols you want, but the answer is that they are the same weight or carbon density. This is content based answer, unfortunately, and there is no need for a hypothesis, yes? Write my answer on your paper and see them say it is wrong, remember you get full marks for the answer, and the answer must make sense.

There is no substitution of the ligand thing, because then the cell would change into a ligand stuffs. Insertion doesn't help because if you insert some stuffies into it then it will change to be a compound that is not what it is, catch my drift?

Reductive elimination occurs because living things go dead like!

## **Body fuels**

The formation of the new substance is from the bonding of the bodily fluids. When you combine three substances you will see a 'three fold occurrence', yes I made it up! Bravo! Anyway, When you combine three fluids you will see them pan out to become one substance. If you add blood to water to oil, you will see them gather in the same area, making them, due to limited space and great pressure, the water will not be at the top, the blood will not be in the middle, and the oil will not be at the bottom. But, this is a chemical reaction, yes? If you were to take 'hydrogen' and 'benzene' and mix it with the other thing, then you would have base substances mixed with a flammable substance, you get a more

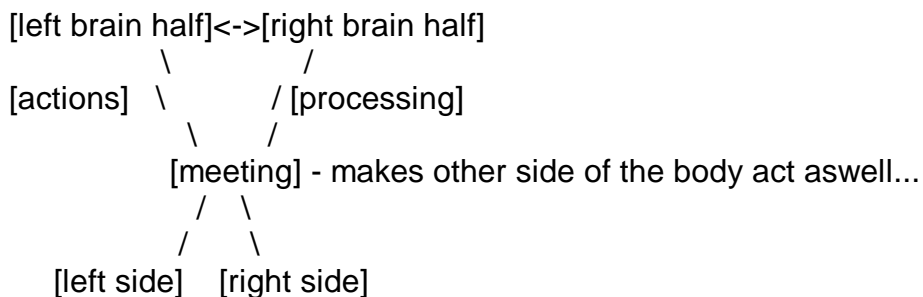
flammable substance. I would hazard a guess that tetra... is also a fuel, so, when you add the fuels together...

Ok, if you combine wood, oil and coal, you will have one highly flammable substance. This is a new fuel, like throwing that plastic stuff onto a fire to make it start, yes? The result is that the fuels ignite each other, being part of the same thing, and then they make it easier for the others to ignite, pressing onto them with sustained 'ignition'.

I think I will call this formula 'The three source fuel'. Yeah...

## Brain left and right

The brain crosses over because it needs the signals to join at some point for communication based on electrical impulses, and, that means that they relay information onto the other side for synthesis and coordination, based on dual actions of using two hands at once. The information may then allow the brain's 'operating system' side to control the other side. Take a look at my diagram:



I suggest the right half of the brain acts as if it were ram for a computer. It allows for the actions or dominant left side to use it's space to make temporary bonus processing. If the left half of your brain enacts things, then the right side should open the door for 'fresh ideas', or fresh input. We therefore need both halves to work properly.

The thing is memories are not stored in the brain, as they are electrical impulses and they will travel around the body. The brain is there to regulate a lot of impulses around the brain's area, using it to store signals and acts as a hub to relate impulses, many of them, at once.

=====

## Fixing the bloody fan project!

The power required by the fan is equal to the applied energy for it to lift at a

progressive rate. This means you need to wiegh the actual blade of the fan and then calculate the required energy to make it spin by applying kinetic energy caused by the engine, supplying you with horse power or something like that. But, the equation will be [horse power] divided into [mass] equals [rpm] required. [Power] needed is equal to [rpm] per volt, or, you need to get practical with it if information is lacking.

### **Enzyme catalyst...**

A enzyme is carbon based and therefore has electrons and neutrons. The electrons move around the neutrons carrying electrical energy. They together make up an atom. From there you get atomic bonding.

Now, to see whatt he base is, you need to say it is a nucleus, and I believe the nuclaic thingy will be your answer. Tada!

### **Hydrochloric acid?**

Recipe for making hydrochloric acid: Take some water, mix it with chlorine and add some bile.

=====

### **Rocket sciene for kids!**

You could teach kids rocket thrust by telling them that fuel gets used up to create force. This force is also called thrust. The fuel makes the materials create an explosion that continues, usually a wood fire would make smoke, yes? If there is [combustion] you would have pressure forming and then carbon, physical or atomic [displacement] and you would have [propulsion].

Riddle me this then, why can't you say that the [displacement] where the rocket moves as much as it's [combustion] rate equalling a progressive [propulsion] rate?

If there is ten [combustion], and that makes five [propulsion], then should be a rate of two [displacement] for that fuel, if you are working with round numbers, and I can't see people working with little numbers for a sexy time...

So, I hope that clears that mess up! And that must be as good as it gets. Now repeat with me children; x [combustion] makes y [propulsion] makes z [displacement]...

=====

==

Protiens are formed by [hydrogen cells], [electric cells] and [water resisting cells]. That makes [water] + [energy] + [dense cells] making a protien.

The surrounding cell will absorb the [water], absorb the [energy] and have no reactions with the [water resisting] cells doing nothing to the dipeptide as they do not 'gel' at all.

Now, my diagram...

[Hydrogen cells] [dense cells]--->stabilising peptide form

activity-->\            /  
              \            /<-----no activity, physical bond  
              \            /  
              [energy cells]  
              v

Interacts with peptide outer layer

Great success! We done it and finnish!

=====  
==

{Making copper sulfate with the blood of the saints! Oh yes!}

Well, riddle me this then; what would happen if there was salt mixed with metal? You would make a organic and a metal 'mixture'. Salt relays energy and fluids and will settle on the dense metal, but, will not penetrate it unless the salt is boiled or melted, but, that would be the surface or outer layers of the salt that bond with the metal, affecting only the outer layer of the metal.

If you do this I will give you a thousand dollars! Unless you do do it, then I will say something else about riddles and concubines and that sort of thing!

=====  
=====

## Dragon creation

To make a dragon you need crocodile dna. When you have that, after you take 'em out of action and drain his belly a bit, you will have your strand. Now the strand is making the crocodile small, so, you would need to take the blood and heat them up in a tube so that it will grow bigger, then the whole crocodile grows bigger, yes?

Next you would need to take the bigger cells and keep them that big. You can do

this by freezing the size by exposure to Oxygen, as then you will, as magma is exposed to Oxygen, see that it will cool down and then become more firm in 'structure'. Then repeat process until you super sized the substance, and, well, it can get bigger and bigger.

Now you want to shape it before you make it bigger. To do this you need to take the crocodile dna and apply a feline or canine strand to it. This will result in a monsterou thing, so, keep all the reptilian cells but add the marrow of the canine or feline so that it has the more desirable bone structure.

Now you want to give it wings, and I suggest a bat because it has the same bone marrow as the mamalian type of creature, so they will gel. This could take a bit of stress release later, but, it will be worth it for the dragon, if that is what you want...

So we have our dragon, the pinnacle of human nightmares. But wait, let's make it breath fire too! What will make it breath fire? Well, if you were to take some glands that produce spasms in the muscles, then you will have propulsion for the fire, that it will travel as 'phlemn' through the air, forwards.

To make fire you need to tap the nervous system's energy and direct it outwards through the air. This will require a organ at the back of the throat to push it out, and the lungs will keep it going forwards quickly and with force. To ignite it you will need to make a 'super burp' sort of thing where there is the right gasses mixing with the right compounds, non metals of course. Things like poop are flammable, but you knew that!

=====  
=====

**Computer science stuffies**

=====  
=====

Oh god, I just have to go back to hardware. What you want is a [sciunit], not a [mathsunit]. Maths is less content. If you build a sciunit it will be more knowledgeable of what it can do with the instructions.

If you want to program something to display colours you would want to do is take an object, not a pixel, and draw that in paint or something, save it to a [gui] or whatever, and then make it interact with the program you are developing.

If you were to actually take an object, you could download them en masse onto your hard disk and use them as templates. I mean, all logical things have templates, so why not templates for programming?

**Opening up source code from programs for stealing their code.**

So you want to reorganise the program? You could do that by taking the file and using a covertor. Don't know of one? Let me suck one out my thumb for you!!!

You need to write a program that takes the exe file and sucks that into another program, not to open it but to accumulate it into the new program where it will have certain reactions with the other code. If the code goes around the exe file you can read the reactions, the operations of the file and then determine the computers opinion of them, 'summarising' it into reactions. If you want to get a specific operation, make the program read the the 'actions' of the program and as best it can summarise it.

It will be shorter and should let you get the bulk of the information onto your notepad or whatever you want to be the output path.

=====

### **New Police procedure!**

The police are under intense stress and need to be rewarded. The easiest way to do this is to throw them a party every month on pay day or the day after where the state pays for a round for all of them. To compensate for this they could reduce the number of psychologists that they use, because, they will not need them. The psychologists are there to relieve stress, but a bit of exercise is much better for them. As police recruits get into the force they are not stressed, but due to corruption and dirty secrets the old gaurd relay stress onto them immediately. This makes for bad habits forming from the start. If you were to ask a boxing coach how the human mind operates they will tell you that it reflexes into operations that it feels comfortable with, things that worked befor. That takes care of the stress, I hope, or at least reduces it.

Shoot to kill should not be a probelm. Replace the ammunition with rubber bullets and then they can shoot to stop anyone they want. The police needs more ability to operate as it is withheld from acting because of laws. So, they should be given more freedom. This could happen by returning to laws where it is illegal to slate another body of people publicly because it is defamation of character, and is making them feel weaker. It is not necessary, no matter what. This is not a place to criticise publicly, if they want attention they shoul petition the courts, but, then again, if you were to be unhappy with the system you must speak out. If you have a soiled bag of coffee beans, do you protest outside the shop, or do you deal with the problem? Is this nonsense or what?

Now, if you were to get them less stressed, they won't be so aggressive, and if the people can't be heard by them then they will feel able to operate. Then there is family life; if they were to have more time for thier families. This could be done

by working a eight hour shift less of the time. Rotate the squad so the reserves get some experience with the regular force people. This will keep the system fit and allow everyone time to tend to thier kids and loved ones.

As for physical security, which is essential for them, they could also go door to door while on duty to visit people. This way they could make a safe house in every area that they feel they need one in. Imagine all the policepeople going door to door to hand out thier personal numbers, and then phoning thier 'contacts' to make sure they are satisfied with the police. Naturally they will have time for thier 'friends' and tell them they are doing a good job, or the police will be able to explain why things are the way they are. This will set up a good chain of information and they will be riding around in an area that they can specialise in. Gossip travles fast in the poorer areas because the women talk about social issues rather often it seems, so they will always feel like they are amoung friends. This is important, as they will feel secure - all people have fears of being in a new area!

Now for the physical security... to save them from abuse and death. They will need to stay in their allocated areas so they feel comfortable and then they won't need to be as aggressive, as they will see the houses around them and feel they know everybody in the area. The thugs, or whatever pompous title they hold, will see that they are actually in the cops back yard! This will keep the crimes down, the dealers on their toes, excsetera excetera...

So, they have an appreciation day, more freedoms, more ability with rubber bullets, and a whole better life. There is little more they can do to improve things beyond this.

=====

## **Economics for all sectors**

The world is still in a recession, unfortunately. There are plenty of ways out of this. The recession started by the bankers sticking all thier funds into off shore accounts, leading to all the money being in the swiss and European banks, which means only they could invest, and unfortunately due to the state of things, they could not take risks to make a killing. Instead the money was placed into these banks and then people lent the money, taking risks. Forget about the housing market - see through it!

These risks failed and then they had no money to pay them back. This can be remedied by taking the experienced endebted people from the places they were fired from and giving them a teporary account based on speculating. Offer next to nothing profits and offer the people the same rates. This means that people will invest somewhere and then they will be making money off the capital they get, leavnig a huge gap in between the money coming in and going out. This will

not be very lucrative, but it will seem irresistible to newcomers that want to take risks with very little room for bankruptcy. Then they could gain experience and references to their lives where they were way behind. All going well...

Now, with the actual bank they could tax it to ribbons! There is so much money changing hands each day through the banks that they could skim off a huge amount. Then they could make a lot of money for the state, reducing the deficit. Yes?

If you want to hear my nine point plan take a look at <http://educationworks.yolasite.com> - volume two, quite near the top, say page seven or so, I guess. Basically it is immediate solvency to the point of profits for the state and anyone in debt, no matter how much you are in debt you can wipe it away in an instant. Money isn't real in a bank, gold is. You need gold to finance your currency off of the gold standard, but the Fiat standard is what you want. Oh and scrap VAT and go back to GST, because it helps the people and takes away from the wealthy per capita or something... trust me dude! Ninety percent of the money from items bought are luxuries for the wealthy...

But, back to our problem. The state needs money to reduce inflation. If they were to make a new plan, like something new, again, the worst thing they could do is for them to freeze prices, because that is like a Zimbabwean plan of some stupidity, work it out!

Now, if we were to get rid of the recession quick stick, I would suggest that, seeing as how the reserve organises the budget for the state account, that they make a hundred year loan, which I stole from someone else. What I did do is bring it forwards a bit by suggesting they make a loan to them based on their assets, tanks, buildings, etc. This collateral will lead to them having so much money they will pay off the deficit instantly, or from one phone call, say, to up to five minutes, telling them that this is not a joke at all, depends how hard they laugh! Yeah!

Ok, so now there is a new plan to wipe the slate clean and have so much money that the interest makes the goblet of greed overrun with funding.

=====

"A 100mL solution containing 1M sodium acetate was made. The pH was then adjusted to 5.5. A similar solution containing NaCl was also made and treated similarly. Then 1mL of 1M NaOH was added to both solutions. Qualitatively (no numbers/calculations are necessary) explain what if any difference in the change in pH occurs between the two solutions. If the pH changes in the two solutions are different, explain why. For both solutions, explain (draw) what is happening to all of the chemical entities (e.g. molecules) in the solution with the NaOH?"----Any help would be



great!!

"pH stands for potential for hydrogen ion concentration. The scale is used to measure acidity vs alkaline substances. It ranges from 0-14, with acidic compounds/ substances such as HCl having a pH close to zero, while alkaline compounds/substances such as bleach having a pH close to 14."

The chemicals are being dissolved by the chlorine in the test tubes, but, they are not becoming gasses, because they are remaining liquids. The chlorine turns them into purer substances, and makes them change colour to become more like a colourless liquid because they dissolve the pigment too.

What you will have left is acid whose strength depends on the amount of chlorine in it; acids and alkalines.

### **Ammonium Chloride**

You can make ammonium chloride by adding HCL to soda? Great stuff! I suggest you make the acid neutral by adding it all at once so it is fifty fifty. Baking soda is easy to come by, so place the acid out first into a pan and then add soda until it levels out. That will work faster and get you what you want, guaranteed! You just have to read the text book entry until you see it looking like what it should look like.

### **Making cover gel for seats and shoes**

You can make gel for shoes and bicycle seat covers by taking a trip to the garage. If you were to use some glue and mix it with petroleum you would have a great solution when the petrol and glue settle down. Simply apply it to your shoe or whatever. Oh yes!

### **Oil spills**

Oil spills can be cleaned up by taking a sieve through the waters where the oils are and then collecting the oil rather quickly.

Or, we could produce acids en masse and throw that into the water.

Or, we could wait for the oil to go to the bottom of the oceans. Won't take long.

Or we could start a chemical fire in those areas and watch it evaporate!

=====

=====

### **Charlatan's laboratory at school and in the kitchen...**

You can make a lab in your home by taking shot glasses or very small glasses that nobody drinks out of for containers. To get all the ingredients, well, experiment with the spices, oils and left over foods that lie around. They all react, imagine the medicines you could make with spices?

Spices make the best medicine because they burn things like cells. If you were to experiment with a blood sample and take some tupperware containers - not as good but good enough - you could treat the infected blood, that nobody has anything better to do with, and add things to it.

If you were to go to class and experiment there, you would be able to see if things work or not, and how adding spices from your kitchen affects the diseases. Chicken soup for a cold? Think harder... um...

=====

### **Radical Islam**

No, American Moslems are not to blame for radical Islam. They have no business with the people on the continent and do not try to create problems. In fact it is a serious thing to want to harm somebody. Radical Islam exists because they are aware of the pleasures of the West, and detest them meddling in their affairs.

If you take a look at Africa you will see the same thing, but, the white people are more accessible there, so they get blamed for the poor state of affairs. If you were to view it from their point of view you would see that they had, they build industry, there was not enough for everyone, all the educated people were better off and all white, so they protest and spend their time being set against the system instead of listening to the wise white people.

Radical Islam exists for the same reasons there are problems in Africa. If you were to educate the masses, surprise surprise, there would be no problems, but, there would be a deficit of resources and space. The answer is to build more buildings for more outsourcing and more employment. Don't count on the resources though, or make them yourself...

To make metals take rocks and make them hot so they become flexible, then add some wood to it. This will make a new building material out of coal from the

wood and fixed form from the sand, they can be set into moulds, of course...

You can make coal, as I said, by taking the wood, burning it, and then using some natural process on it, I am not sure which...

Oil you can make from algae. Aging it would be done by heating it or burning it into a substance that is still liquid yet acts as if it were a fuel. I heard that somewhere, I just aged it slightly.

Now the whole continent can have work to do. All the people that had no jobs now have something to be hired for. All you need is capital, and I have supplied that.

Radical Islam will not fight if they see others benefitting. If they were to have no need for compassion, in other words 'no drive to make change'. they would settle down and enjoy life. Oh yes...!

=====

### **Clean up the bloody cartel, holy warriors, exetera excetera...**

There should be troops sent to every place that needs them. If the people see troops coming into their country they will be running out of time. If, say, all the countries of the world sent their troops in that are not engaged in the Al Qaeda war, then they would flood the system with them and they would not be able to sell drugs for the time they are there. This means they will try something 'funny' and then they will be captured or killed, as the military is intensively trained in different fields of operation, depending on the scene.

If they shock treat the countries one by one, all the available soldiers, it will take about a week or so to kill off any threat. Call this consortium the 'police militia', or something like that. Um... then they could... ah... all get together and feel alright?

=====

### **Islamic Law...**

Yes Islam is detrimental to human rights. It makes laws that make one side benefit for the same reasons it puts the other down. This does not balance and affects people's lives. Um... and it makes people unhappy emotionally like...

=====

## **How to make more money, fianlly, out of nothing! - Banking**

The bank is in fincial turmoil because they have made bad investments. They could right these wrongs by making the accounts bigger. If they use some 'technical wizardry' or something equally 'pompous', they could write the accounts into double or triple figures. This won't harm anyone, and the money the people use to buy things isn't actually physically there, only an 'image' of credit owed to them by the bank, or, the market, or shop, and so forth.

OK, now they will need to pay back thier loans to the bank, seeing as how they have so much more, or, the bank could use this money that just appeared out of who knows where, and pay their debts off. They don't actually need the money to physically be there. They could actually buy all the assets they want, or pay them off, or, throw it into the air if they chose, but, they will still have the numbers on the bank account's system. Who will complain? Who will take them to court? The state cannot take them to court over just increasing their accounts like that, so, they will just have more money, basically. Nobody suffers!

Ten fold the customers accounts, call it a glitch, and say they will hope it doesn;t happen again, and then use the money from the accounts to gamble and party hard, if that is your scene.

=====  
=====

## **The war on terror!**

Al Queda must get a grip. They need to satisfy their soldiers and to do that they need to give them things to do, hostile things, like killing civilians to make them feel like they are making a difference for thier families.

The are actually just making more problems for everyone. If they were to just go home and tend to fields they would be able to feed helpless families that are truley submissive and societal. That is what Allah would like, the feilds of love, not the blood fo the 'enemy'. The west brings money inot the area through outsourcing which creates jobs for a lot of people.

So, instead of sewing love they sew seeds of destruction and chaos. If they were to rather stop making a mess they would see that they are capable of better things to do for the rest of humanity, especially other Moslems and 'Arabs'.

Now, the people that hide them and feed them should all throw them out or give them time to prove they are good for the people that feed them and finance them. What good has happened? They must put up a service of note by the time that the next patrol of other Arabs comes through saying they are actually bad. Maybe if they listened to thier lawful bretheren they would see the truth?

That is what I used to believe, but these fools must wake up now! Um... oK, you want something fresh? I will suck it up!

If they were to use radio waves that pick up the voices of the militants they would find them easily. Simply set it up on the villages and then listen. Listen for words like gun, or truth bringer. Listen for words like bomb or wrath of Allah. Listen for words like bullet or teeth of the eagle or something else that is obviously a weapon, but include fertiliser as it is used in bombs, which is the greatest threat of all, as it keeps them hidden from being found out.

Also, if there was a inquisition where they park their vehicles on the farming area, and say they got lost and thought it was a shortcut or something, they could use this form of interrogation to get information ur of the people that still need to make a living.

But, if they are so seduced by the militants clerics, the scum of the world becuase they bring illness upon the people, then there has to be another way to deal with this... stupidity. I suggest they would be better off by using a earth measuring machine to find hollow spots in the earth where the hideouts are. There are not that many caves that are big enough to hide all dem militants, so they must live in a basement sort of thing... Damn hooligans... get rid of them... erm!

=====

### **Greek demonstrations over economy [May twenty ten]**

The Greek people have a few underground people that are making them upset. These people want the state to do what they want them to do and say the right soothing silver coated words to get the people to be thier way to demand things from them. They will always be asking for more, now that the people are incensed. The problem is that the people need to sleep! Now, if they were to take it in a rotating system to block the roads outside the parlaiment, then there would be no meeting place for the leaders to do thier work in a comfort zone. They would have to use cell phones though to get things done, so won;t complain all that much. No win win here!

If the leaders were to put up posters saying there will be change, it gets people's attention. The people use posters, so should they! If they were to buy airtime on the radios then they could put forth thier ideas. That will keep them from portesting as they will wait for the state to say it's part. This buys time, patience.

Now, if the state was to engage in talks with the people, give them a microphone, and the leaders take a microphone, it would only take one confident new politician to answer the questions, and they could do this every day. Now

that the people are being heard they will feel at least a bit better, imagine being interrupted during a debate on television and not being allowed to speak! That would be bad news for sure...

Then they could try to buy time on a radio where they talk about the problem all day long, a much less expensive alternative to having to put out fires, yes? If they kept the people listening, as it will run in circles, either they will cede to the state, or the state will cede to the enigmatic young leaders 'studious relevant ideas'. This would all be over in say ninety minutes or so, depending on how condescending the state is with figures. Forget the figures, go for the broad terms, and make it less serpentine.

=====

### **Homosexual sins?**

Is homosexuality a sin? What is a sin? A sin is a wrong act in the eyes of society. If you look around the world you will see much differences in the people that live here and there, saying that things are right there. Take a missionary and a native African, both have to live together, but they look at life so differently. The one says that sacrificing animals is wrong and bad news, the other says that it pleases God. I think that sacrificing things is good, to let it go so it doesn't control your life, like a new sports car might control your life. Sacrifice is good, but killing things is bad, if you are killing them for God's pleasure, what does it help Him? What does it do for God? Does it help Him? On the other hand why not kill an animal and eat it? Is that wrong? Is shooting a criminal wrong, but not killing an animal right? There are many ways to look at things.

Now, is it antisocial to listen to your physically endowed hormones? Is it wrong to act the way your body wants you to? Does it harm anyone? Does it cause real immoral acts? Is it love? If it is religiously wrong, how can a Jew and a Moslem marry? Look at it my way please, religion needs to be upgraded. It is primal herd survival and anti trust of the queers place in that society that causes prejudice.

=====

### **Burden of proof!**

Ah, the burden of proof. The burden of proof is the need for one party to supply evidence for their statement or idea that they want others to accept. If they accept it there is no need for proof. If they don't accept it then it is the burden onto the person that wants change, yes change. If there is no change then the new outlook is not accepted by the other party.

There is a way to look at things. A change from that way needs to be given

substance. The burden of proof falls onto the person that wants things to change.

=====

=====

**\* Deuce works part four \***

=====

=====

I don't know what the tax rate is set to, but GST is a step back, but a step better. The state needs to lessen the burden on the poor and apply it to the sales they tax. If they were to set it like that they would make it easier for the people to pay less tax - therefore more foodstuffs for them - and make luxuries more expensive. [Ninety percent of the tax collected is from the rich people I hear.]

Now, if they want to make more money, they can reduce the prices on simple foodstuff and textiles, so it is easier to access for the poor. Now I might sound like a populist, but let's be honest, do you want to see the poor people looking at you funny? They will look at you funny, but if they are busy eating a nice loaf of fresh bread they will not send as funny looks, yes?

Ok, so we reduce the taxes on foodstuffs for the poor and the rich. This will mean that the rich people will buy into sales all the time, and guess what? They will have more foodstuffs to keep them satisfied and they will run for the sales, and so will the poor people, except that they don't have fridges to store it in.

How about price rotation? People will be able to buy luxuries at a certain time for less money, but will pay GST taxes at other times, say a weekly rotation or something? This will get them to the store every week to stockpile for the next week, and, like all sales, will get people to buy into other areas' products. Lure them in with your seductive tempting naughty marketing aluteries... yeah!!

Ok so this should work out well for everyone. Everyone likes to save money at the end of the month, so make it so that they don't save. If there is a lot of money in the banks either way, who is gaining money? If they spend all their money then they live a better life, naturally, and then they send the funds to the stores account with the owner skimming off the top as much as they want and investing it their way. The banks make more money this way, so it is in the public interest to get them to spend all their money, yes?

So rotate the tax system to make retail an easier 'adventure'. Then there will be more taxes on products, the money changes hands quicker, it gets back to the state quicker, it reenters circulation quicker, and over and over again. This will give the state more than double their revenue, they will be able to do more, people have more foods.

=====

=====

## Athiesm

Athiesm is the refusal to accept there is a God. Athiests wouldn't exist if there was not religion, as they would then be.. a[what], without [what] or something like that.

Athiesm is the denial of God then. If we never knew God existed, or thought it, then we would have advanced much quicker. Does God cause wars? Does God heal all the sick people at once? Does God allow suffering? Is God a good thing or a bad thing?

God takes attention from us we could use for others. The fact that He needs to come first in our lives means that we cannot put anyone before God, not even a child, by His decree. Athiests read the bible all the time and try to accept it, usually, but they always find fault. It may have happened, it might not have happened, but how does that help us? To print more bibles for suffering people that can't read is not a ood thing because the peopl think they have serviced te people and then relax, thinking of their greatness.

While on atheism, what do athiests do? They waste thier time arguing with zealots about this and that, and it doesn't help God, doesn't help them.. doesn't help at all actually...

If they were to spend time with their families, or, spend time with thier research, as most scientists are Athiests, I presume, then they are doing good things without God present in thier lives. Good stuff!

Now on the other hand think of all the good things people do for God's favour? Think of all the falseness they carry out - good things of course - then there is good going on in God's name, yes?

Good good good all around. Good because of God, good because of no God.

Belief in God is based on deep thought, or, God was actually here. God was actually here because the Earth was created by a sentient being. There is no way there would, for instance, be ozone, as it is created by gasses accumulating without a lot of trees to make the gasses absent in an explosion.

So God exists, evidently. It is not a bad thing to not believe in God though, as it leads to good things, aslso evidently.

=====

=====



## **Time**

Time is non existent. There is only the present. There is the possibility of aging things through atomic acceleratoin, and there is such a thing as a staggered reaction if you go into outer space. Time is merely the hands on a clock and the reactoins of it.

If I was to think of a definition of time it would probably be the passing of reactions or something. The time never is at the same point fro mday to day and minut to minute and year to year - it is never at the same point. Time is simply a place we are at because of where we have been leading up to the present.

Time is the place we are at. Memories are where we have been, so the past sets the pieces for progression. Where we are now is a result of what was going on before. If you take a step now the next thing you know you will presently be a step 'forward'. You may take bac your step, but the step forwards will have happened.

Time was a way to express the solar movements; sun's effect on the light shone at any given time. Today we can use digital time to mark points of importance coming up or already gone. Reactions lead to events, and events lead to conclusions - the present.

=====

## **Abortion**

Abortion is bad news because it makes people sad. Having a child will make you happy. People abort babies because they don't want them. Other living things have rights - you don't see zoos aborting young do you? You cannot kill a child of a few months, so why kill a younger child? Is that moral?

=====

## **Feminism and mtrosexuals**

Men can be 'metrosexuals'. It looks better if a man is into his freinds and they go out and pretend to be fairy people. Some guys have fun like that.

If a woman gets to you just sting her back. Men can make much more fun of a woman than a woman can make fun of a man. Women usually use populist tactics to verify themselves as they are more socially inclined. May I go on?

Women are far more social because the lives they lead are more passive. Men on the other hand like to come out harder than women and like to prove

themselves to other men. Woman like to be proven by other women's opinions. It is a nasty affair to be a woman and being more socially conscious, a due to culture, women must be 'humble' unless they are joking around. This is due to testosterone - an aggressive approach to life, taking the lead, proactive happenings.

Of course once a woman hears they have less testosterone they will be happier, as it leads to outbursts and jeering, for example.

Feminism is when woman act as if they were more eager to get attention by faking testosterone, or, letting go of fear of rejection. Some women like to be more aggressive in life after they try it once to deal with life. Metrosexual males also have fun, but they become less aggressive and more sensitive to what others think.

=====

## **Gun control**

Guns are bad because they are lethal. If you shoot someone they get hurt. Protection? What are the police there for? Think about it, guns make more violence and pain. Why do you need to shoot someone else? Pepper spray is a much better idea. How about the idea that guns can find their way into children's hands?

Maybe if there weren't any guns there would be less hostility? Owning a gun makes you feel more powerful and you act less submissively and it creates stress. Guns should be banned worldwide. Take guns away from soldiers too, then they will actually have to hack people down to get their message across.

To get rid of all guns there should be a five minute interval where they may get away from their guns. Send out an electromagnetic pulse wave that detonates all the gun powder so that it is all gone. Don't make any more, or...

Stop selling real bullets and sell rubber bullets instead. Non lethal remedy, cheaper too!

=====

## **Elections and terms**

There is a big election coming up soon in Britain. There is a lot of excitement I understand - heard through the grape vine! - and they want to get right what America did wrong. The yanks want to fix the system and have bailed out so much money there is a genuine problem now where there was none a while ago.

Don't blame Obama or Bush, blame the methods used. The methods come from the cabinet, not the speakers, as they need to keep their cabinet together because they will create controversy if they see people walk out and burn their bridges by saying that there is 'a lack of understanding' or something equally scandalous. Then there are the corporations who have a say in what gets done there, funny enough they are only out for themselves and like the 'power' they have over the economy.

To fix the system we could elect anybody. They listen to experts about what they should do and just say yes, no, or explain. That is what a president does!

So, we should worry more about who the president mixes with rather than who they are. I suggest they put forward their team and, as speaker, go on air telling people about their history - like a referral or something. Then the people will see the whole workings of the cabinet and listen to ideas not from the president acting as spokesperson, but rather as a statement from them.

What won Obama the elections? It was his presentation. He sold himself to the people and they bought him. Now what if he laid the ideas out for the people along with set goal dates? Why not adjust the terms they serve to two years? That will mean Obama can ferret run his way out of the system and let Ron Paul come into the picture to sort it out. Yeah!

Ok, back to Britain. They want a good leader. What should they focus on in their speeches? Well first of all they should do a lot more speaking explaining to the less clued up people that are the majority for the voting that they can do this or that. Think of it as if they were a 'product' being sold to the people. They could say their product promises to do this or that for the people... wait!

Why not give them six month terms? Then they could make a frantic path to reaching their promises, and they will not think there is lots of time in the beginning and that it is too late the next morning when they wake up. How does that strike you? Good notion? Remember they need to be frantic to create change!

## **Election culture**

I am used to working with American subjects. I could liken it to another place, but it is usual to use a popular denominator as an example.

So, if we were to compare it to something, what would we compare it to? Germany? Greece? Australia?

What we should be comparing countries to is China, the next power. They will succeed America because their industry has less revenue and more output. In time they will use all their resources and abilities one way or another.

Speaking of China they should tax the subsistence farmers too. One bag of rice doesn't count much taken away, but accumulated bags of rice can be dispersed for the hungry. Juwaan! That could be a tax, and there are far more bags of rice coming off the 'conveyor belt' than they can possibly use. Subsistence tax anyone?

So let's compare Britain to China. Britain has a developed currency that everyone buys into because they keep buying it because it is up there in the clouds. This is an inherited place to be at rate wise, they don't actually sell that much, do they? China on the other hand had a world war where they were beaten down and it is an inherited level to be at, and as soon as it shows promise the brokers scalp it. No natural way out there!

China has very calm elections with very little being shown. They are more interested in contentment and dignity than the British sledging of other parties. This is election culture!

=====

### **System shift problems?**

There is a problem with the system shift in the cars that Toyota makes. They slow down at low speeds or hesitate.

To fix the problem stay in second gear while you are in residential areas. The Toyota Sequia has a lot of mass to keep it going, so make the engine more powerful and 'calm'. No need for a recall.

=====

### **God is not good!**

God is, along with everything else, not evil. There is no such thing as evil, there are no voodoo vibes that make people act differently!

There is sociatal and antisociatal. Fear is sociatal - it makes you submit. When you submit you try to fit in, listen and become friendly. God is not afraid so is not sociatal. Sociatal to me means that they are feeling or acting as if they are in a society. Laws serve society - this is good!

Then there is antisociatal - confidence. Confidence makes you aggressive, assertive and proactive. Imagine you are at the store and you have an argument with someone, you would only engage the argument if you felt you could win - if you felt wrong you would walk away, yes? Rebels are antisociatal and stand out. God is antisociatal because He is confident and assertive.

If this is correct then God is indeed evil.

=====

### **Trouble visiting a racist viillage?**

There is nothing stopping people from going this way or that, and the pople make the protests. I can understand that it is fun to make people scared, but he best way to deal with a confrontation like being told to get out of the city or village or whatever, in a civil manner, is to talk to the people in their own langauge.

If you want to go somewhere learn a few words of that language. In North Arfica, for example, it will be a good idea to learn French. If you go to South America you speak Portuguese, because they all love Brazil and the soccer team and think of it as the whole continents treasure. Culture relations, of course!

Now what do you say? The best thing to do is ask for a phone so you can get the village some food or something. This is a lie, but if you say there is supplies or something coming - not due to you of course, but you can leave that out - then they will tell you only one call or something, naturally. After the call they will try to speak to you as if you are a friend, because naturally they have absorbed you into the vilage already, because they are not hostile, they are prejudiced.

Imagine a Jew walking into Mecca during their culture thing. They will just need to get past the rebels on the outside that want to be nasty, and then they will be in the village. Nobody goes into the vilage to throw others out, they just don't want to absorb them. But, given icentive to be their pals makes it more welcoming for all peoples, even if it is a false things to say, a... ah... trust adultery sort of thing.

Now you in. Make friends. Talk business, that will get it going.

=====

### **Spreading HIV if you are infected...**

In South Africa there was a certain Mr Willaims that has spread HIV among the woman he slept with after he knew he was positive.

Is there a law against having sex? Everyone has a right to intercourse. If someone has crabs or something they do not go to jail for doing the same, but this a life threatening disease. There is a cure for HIV being salt, as it absorbs all your blood cells and you poop it out. Just drink lots of water to replace them.

Now, seeing as how is in trouble, and there will be no epidemic from people wanting to spread AIDS as they do have humanity and therefor doesn't want to spread the disease, it is safe to get this guy off the hook.

If you were to have HIV and sleep with someone you could use a condom. There is no law against not wearing a condom and having HIV though. It is plain to see that there is a combined rule against not spreading HIV. People do not accept blood that is HIV positive, do they?

Now, if you have HIV you could cut your finger and drip your blood into someone's drink and there is no law against that. Having Aids let's you vote in elections fairly and they will maybe be dead by the time the person comes to power, so they do not have responsibility with their influence on the country.

Aids is an epidemic. There is no law against two HIV positive people having sex. If someone asks if the other has it, they can say what they want, but still it is the responsibility of the HIV person to know the right thing to do. It is almost like murder, yes?

So, does the person have a right to engage in sex? Yes. Do they have to say if they are HIV positive? No. Did they ask the other person if they are HIV positive? No. Nobody seemed to ask, but, for a better case...

Rights are in the system here. Does the infected have the right to get drunk? Do they lose control if they get drunk? Is there evidence of them being drunk? Do people pass out if they drink too much? Do people remember everything about themselves when they are drunk? If they were absent minded, thinking for just one moment that they were normal people in the rainbow nation, then they would be dealing with the problem. Let's say Mr Williams was drunk or confused for some reason, let's say he passed out and woke up at a woman's house and she was waiting for him. Then they had sex without knowing about his disease.

Does Mr Williams remember everything all the time? Does he need to wear an AIDS ribbon every day? Won't that lead to discrimination? Is discrimination good? Mr Williams is innocent of premeditated HIV spreading, as that would be stupid. He just had sex. Does a parent that lets their child walk to the shop need to shelter them every step of the way? Is that also neglect? Oops! Daisies, it is a case we have now!

=====  
=====

**\* Deuce part five \***

=====  
=====

**Adulterous Bartering**

Bailing out a nation isn't as naughty as you may think! They could buy all the Greek or any other unstable nations products at basement prices. The more they see the more money they will have coming in. They won't make such a loss as the other state will buy in bulk and then they will grab a lot of good deals.

There is exchange, there is taxation, there is profit. What is wrong with this idea? If you add up the figures you will see that it will work easily. The EU doesn't have to be affected. To make even better, instead of using money they could trade with assets. I will call this era of trade 'Adulterous Barter'. Yeah...

=====

## **Dimensions**

Well, I have already opened the fourth dimension. Look at it this way, if the universe has vectors, and three vectors make up a length, width and depth, then there might be more dimensions, but, what would they be?

There are three dimensions that we are aware of. There is a fourth dimension that you can open inside our universe \*wait\* but it too has three dimensions.

Have you seen the fourth dimension entry in wikipedia? They show what a fourth dimension looks like, but, it is just a dimension inside another one. This means that if you placed a box inside another box they would still exist in the same universe! So if you wanted to walk like a peacock or something inside the inner box, there would be no difference, because if you stuck your hand through the inner box and through the outer box, you would find your hand in yet another universe. That means that every quark or whatever makes a new universe?

So, there are no other dimensions. If one of your students or something arrives late for Monday class and says that they feel like they are in another dimension with a glazed look on their face, stick them in a box and make their dreams come true!

How now brown cow... I mean... ah... am I correct thus far? Forget about them silly ideas, just go look at the scientific expression of another dimension, grab two boxes, and... well... \*erm\*.... chances!

=====

## **New security systems.**

If you want to create a computer program that predicts crimes you should build an extra sensory computer that reads details of what is going on. With a simple vent

leading into it they can gather all the information of the city by feeling the vibrations coming into it. Each vibration is evidence of what has hapened recently - sonic vibrations of course. Every movement makes a sound. In time they will hear gunshots and screams so they can get to the scene, although a little bit late, but then they can use light reflections to rewind the scene and see what happened.

Of course prevention is better than cure, so...

They should take the state of the mood by setting up a energy sensor. Anyt time they feel fear to a degree that activates the energies from the person in tune with 'falseness' or 'nerves'... wait! They could set this up as a security gadget and make it personal to the building. Then they will be able to monitor what is going on day and night there, maybe a mood sensor or something. This will keep people out of the spy game and rule crimes taking place there out completely. 'Thermal Sexpot', yes I will call it that!

=====

### **Illegal immigrant alternatives**

They should head more to the north into Canada. There is a lot of open space and a need for people to work.

If they were even more adventurous they could make workshops for the Mexicans in Mexico, aswell as any undeveloped country. These workshops could provide skills to let them all make a living thier own way - empowerment. If they wanted to they could provide a forum to meet like minded people and they could, for example, grow ptoatoes in their backyards and sell them under a label. Yup!

=====

### **Quantum Theory**

Onto Einstein. He formulated a lot of stuff. Le's scalp him or hog tie him - I am not sure which side of the line I belong on, so please tell me is is a ho down or a rain dance?

Einstein was a clever man. Then he died. While he was belching up remedies for problems they thought he was actually at the end of his threads, but he knew he wasn't or he would have stopped. It is no good to rest on your laurels when you have a new question to answer, one you 'run' from each day.

Ok well I guess I would be impressed if I thought differently, but the change is



here! I assert he did not complete his work because he worked in symbols. If he had worked with my 'phoney' system it would have been much better and we would have had a great party with our matrixes today. Take my example:

Quote:

Quantum Theory (1900-1930) discovered four main things;

a) Both matter and light sometimes behave as particles and sometimes behave as waves. (Planck, de Broglie)

b) Schrodinger's Standing Wave equations can be used to describe the allowed discrete energy states for electrons (Wave-Centers) in atoms or molecules.

c) It is impossible to know both the location and momentum of a particle and this inherent uncertainty can be calculated using the square of the Wave equation to determine the probability of where the particle will be found. (Heisenberg, Born)

d) Matter seems to be subtly interconnected with other matter in the Universe. (EPR Experiment)

[a] Particles come in waves, that is how they move. Light and matter always move. [b] Electrons always have the same energy because things do not explode. [c] Particles move all the time, if they didn't move they would not react and time would stand still. [d] Everything reacts with matter.

=====

**None of these dictators loox beta than me!**

Have you heard about the Zimbabweans? They have a dicator in power! The police and army are desperate for him to get lost but he remains in power. If he and all his cronies were gone then there would be a better state of living for many more.

South Africa has legions of ammunition to spare, so why not march into Zimbabwe. That will be our first conquest. From there we will haul all the minerals out of the earth and tax our neighbour to hell and gone, and they will all be told stories of how life was under the rule of Mugabe, keeping them silent. But enough of what afterwards, we need to prove it a good thing, yes?

Now, what if we just marched into Zimbabwe? Who would oppose us? The soldiers would lay down their arms and surrender, knowing hey will soon be getting real pay and having a happy time with the rest of the people. Then they would march right up to Mugabe and arrest him. Anyone that he points at will be arrested aswell. To get those roches out of the house they need to just roll in in numbers - they never get any action and this will set the tone for further aggressive expansion. AU? Oh yes!

Anyway, I don't know what AU stands for, maybe it is Australia or something? Ok, so Zuma is a little worm that doesn't do anything assertive. Now, if the DA ruled western Cape was to roll into other provinces, who would stop them? Any educated black officer doesn't support the the state currently, and that means they can subjugate and incorporate the rest of the country easily. Cou de ta, or curtain raiser?

Now, if the Western Cape ges to the ICC I will sort it out quickly for them without stalling. Seeing as how the rest of the world unintentionally bows to the ICC then they will not interfere, yes? Then onto the Eastern Cape and so forth. They will all cede to the might and integrity of the West. The black masses we have here will fight for democracy again, but ha ha we now have a country that expands to Zimbabwe and beyond, educated people that vote for what it can give them.

But we have a major hot bed for oppurtunity. Simply take the ANC party and replace them with DA people. Cover all parties, as there are no longer war heroes with people that have worked for thier place in society, corruption free. That will quell the hostility, and ue up those resources that are saved.

We have the might, and honestly if we can deliver a better world, we have the right. Gevaarlik!!

=====

### **Currency trading - playing hard to get**

This bloody currency fall is getting on my tits! I will have to fix i for once and for all! Ok, so it falls because of this global sell of thing, now how do we get people to buy into it?

If there is no demand for it then there will be losses, but, nobody is forcing the investors to buy or sell. If you are making a loss, don't sell! If it is losing ground hold firm. If it is going down, raise your price to keep it stable, or, send out a public message on the board that says nobody must sell and instead raise.

If everybody keeps raising their prices, no matter what the real value of the stock, nothing will be sold, meaning that the share price will go up. If nobody buys you keep your shares in a higher price bracket and the company benefits from the value of the stox.

So the company benefits, pays you out, you benefit... jack it up fools! You can just raise it to a billion for a share or something and see the company get more money, although it's assets will remain the same value, it will actually be worth that much.

I gather that by watching the the share prices fall and the company losing money. You slice of the pie will be smaller, so, raise it tp some glorius prices! Get your thumb out your mouth... yup!

=====

### **Rapist! Rapist !Rapist!**

Rape? Rape is when someone sexually assaults someone else. This usually involves penetration of some sort. Men rape women because they want sex. To clean up rape in the army feed them hormone dampening substances that make them totally unaroused. Also put into it some sweetener, maybe package it in some bake beans or something so it is psychologically good for men.

Or, we could try to sell a new deodorant for women that gives off a smell that makes men turned off, to limit the rape to a mere wrestling session or something?

How about selling those pepper sprays at prices and places like condoms?

=====

### **Super vaccine**

There is a super vaccine that cures all ailments. It has been around for a few months now. You create it in a laboratory and it kills any foreign bodies. It is made of blood cells that are red or white and will flood the system killing everything you can think of, because that is what antibodies do.

=====

### **North Korea on nukes, again!**

This is great, talks are always good. North Korea wants nukes, but wants good relations. If they have nukes then what will they do with them? The problem between the countries lies in the politics and attitudes of all parties. If hey have nukes will they launch them at a city? They are deisgned for city destruction, not military base destruction.

Nukes are useless for a war, maybe for genocide? Do they hate each other enough to launch first? Who would launch a nuke first? Has a nuke ever been launched yet? Never? How many of them are there? We went through situations

of a cold war, for example, and people never even hinted at launching a nuke.

Let them make the bloody thing. It will just make them even more rejected politically! Seeing that they will feel more confident and they will be more to the point when they talk to other leaders. No launch = no harm!

=====

### **Hung parliaments**

I hear there is such a thing as hung parliament. This, if you don't know, is when there is a split in the votes and there is no leading party in the house.

If it comes to this I suggest that they try to vote amongst the chairs. If they want to have a good leader it will be someone they all trust. They will vote for their allies within the party though, so that might not work...

Ok, if they were to try to have a combination of parties forming, there should be a few, then they would see a new party emerge. Or, if there are at least three, then they could be told to vote outside their party, so they will all probably choose the most flexible party for the job, who will elect someone. This is a bit stressful, but it should clean this mess up chop chop...

=====

### **Illegals cause trouble? New approach!**

If all the illegals were to be granted citizenship, without fail, then they would be climbing over even faster. If they were to really accept them into the country they would be able to tax them, and nobody wants to be at risk of exposure, so they will all pay taxes. Hold on a minute!

If all countries opened their doors to all walk of life, then the starving countries would be able to just drive over the border to live in that country. What happens then? Well, seeing as how they all have an asset or two they will be able to take out loans from the bank and start their own businesses. Think of all the excess stuff made in first world countries? They have more to be bought, more customers, it is a rapid growth I must say.

As soon as they have money they could set up trailer parks outside the city and

live there too. No harm in that! The problem comes when they are lookin for employment - entrepreneurs should surface, meeting at bulletin boards in the trailer park to combine their capital to form a new biz.

No problem there? Well, what about back home? There will be so few people left that they will become a thriving economy. Then they will import goods from the first world and make a killing. The first world with this pooling of resources will make killing too!

=====

### **Good leaders!**

Obama, along with every ruler, is a good person. Why are the people that you mix with so good? It is jealousy and fear that makes you think of him like that. What makes him different is responsibility and achievements. If you were to be in his position... well? With the whole senate breathing down your back with demands and deals, like tit for tat exchanges of cooperation, how would you do? You cannot publicly denounce an idea as you need all their support. The other parties get support from people, and those people want things. Read it backwards and then forwards again until you like it, or just ignore the truth.

Now, about every leader, they are all good people as they win the support of their party somehow, or they are strong. Either way they are actually good people because they are where they are. They never get to do what they want to do unless they sacrifice.

Obama, along with every world leader has kids. Their children never complain about abuse or treatment - is this a good sign

=====

### **Taxes and their functions**

Financing the health care system would be a step forwards. If they were to finance the system and make it easier to pay off by getting what they need from taxation, then all would be well. But wait!!! Let's budget the whole thing!

If they were to count up, social security, military, education, healthcare, services - I think that is about all of them, then they would come to a lower amount than they have.

A budget goes like this; you take your services and count them out. That is how much you need. For every service there is a cost. The costs come from delivering to the people that voted you in. Your budget should be less than the money you take in. Every service has a cost, and that is included in the taxes.

If the money you take in is less than what you need to cover your services, then there is a problem. I am talking about sales tax and income tax of course.

Now, if you have fifty million people living in your country, and you tax them say twenty percent for all their salaries, and say they use a credit system, then there should be income tax revenue of [one hundred million] if each of them gets ten dollars out. Let's make a formula?

Total people [x] divided by twenty percent income tax rate [y] equals [x] divided by [y]. Then you get your amount of tax credits for each country per credit registered as income.

For sales tax you cannot gauge it and it gets a different value each month, but you can clearly count this as a bonus to your income tax rules.

Each party that pays tax receives services. Take a look at the figures, count the people, get an average on what is earned, and viola! There it is!

=====

=====

**\* Deuce part six \***

=====

=====

## Minorities

The subconscious treats everything as either a threat or a benefit. If it is not a threat, it becomes a benefit. Think when you walk down the street, do you think of how great it is to be a part of the city? Do you regard everyone as if they were a person to be avoided? What happens if they approach you? Judging by their visible stuffies you think if they should be a part of your day or not. This comes from their minority and majority ideals you can figure out. If they are part of a minority, you feel that you could impress everyone around you with how cultured you are and talk to them, impressing yourself as well.

So society is all about impressing people, as everyone is a mass of impulses that wants to be admired, basically. So you talk to some people and you ignore other people as you go through your day.

Now, if someone is part of two minorities, say an Apache biker, then you will regard them as a biker first and foremost, as that is what they choose to be. They will always be judged first on what they choose. Let's say it is Apache biker veterinarian, if you could label them as one thing, what would it be? Different strokes for different folks!

So, if you are part of a minority you still get to choose what you do. If you want to branch out into a new thing, you will be part of that minority too.

People like to pick on minorities, as it is in each of us to bully smaller people. WE bully people because it is part of our nature. Our nature is based on threats and benefits, and we are still, at this point, a primate. In the past we were apes or something and we fought over food and mates. That nature to survive is still in us, so we will usually like to get rid of other strangers to our 'habitats'. Due to other factors in our psyche we will also like to accept minorities as allies because they will be there for us to use as servants, as they are smaller than majorities.

So, due to our bully nature, as has been suggested in this 'issue', we will always like to use minorities to serve us because they are stragglers from the herd - it is quite natural it is!

We like to use people by becoming friends with them. That is a relationship, do you ever walk up to someone that is, for example, homeless and talk to them? What can they do for you? Incentive is key! You want to get something out of it too, don't you? What do you get out of a majority? Nothing! There are too many to 'subjugate' into them doing something for you? No! They make you feel like you are included into a shouting group. As soon as you are part of a majority you look down on minorities. That is why minorities gather together for mutual acceptance. I know of an area where there are Jews and gay people, they get along fine...

Well, if you are in a bigger group of people you feel the weight of majority rule. If you were to see a group of friends that are fighting you would automatically go to the one with the greatest incentive for you, being it emotional or majority rule. That is the difference between backing someone up, that you feel the incentive to join them. If two of your friends go at a single person, you usually try to stop the argument, yes? If you see a sports team playing a game of soccer you will usually support the little team because you want to 'rebel', but, if you are serious about it, like putting money on it, then you will back the better team.

What I mean is that if you yourself are in an argument then you will try to use the majority of opinions to back yourself up, being the general consensus. This is ad populum, or populism - majority rule. If you find yourself thinking about why the world is the way it is, then you will begin to question how it is the way it is. If someone tells you something, and a whole lot of people tell you something else, who are you going to believe? The term populism exists because other people have observed it themselves, so it is generally accepted, even subconsciously, that the majority should be right.

Imagine growing up a Christian, which I am sure you are, in Iraq? The people there take religion very seriously and will try to get you to agree with them. That

though is a different sort of culture, and I am not sure how much different. So...

Imagine being a Jew in Ireland? The people there are very into religion, and they will always try to convert you to thier way of thinking religiously. If they were the minority they would also slink away when it is brought up due to the major opinion going around. Therefor you could say that populism is culturally based!

Now, we have seen that there is such a thing as populism, and seen how it gathers together. It does exist, so, applying it to normal circumstances you will find it surfaces in every culture everywhere under certain guises.

=====

### **Services approach**

Well they could trim the fat off the budget by making everything less funded and more active. They could do this by lowering taxes and selling thier services to the coorporations, who would see zero, like as in none, risk. Then they could collect taxes for being a citizen, much lower of course. The State wouldn't be harmed or held accountable and they could set up another private court in every city easily for handing cases about things they don't own. No more beating around the bush, striaght to court! [They won't delay or dismiss cases on these matters]

=====

### **Abortion again...**

If men are the fathers of the child then they have a say in it. If they were to abort a child then it is gone, but it still was a child. To abort is to kill something, like killing a flower, or, even worse, an ant. Now there is no law against killing an ant, but there is a law against kill a cat, a dog and especially a human being. When you kill something then it dies and goes to heaven, so you are doing it a disservice in letting it live, yes? That won't hold up in court though, so...

When you abort a zygote or what not, you actually stop a person from becoming a rights endowed citizen. Does a child that just came out of the womb have rights? Does it have rights five minites before it comes out? How about a few months?

Inside the womb, outside the womb - zygote, not a zygote...

If you are travelling to another country are you still a part of your native country?

=====



=====

## **Evolution vs Creation, again!**

Gods exist. They are formed by energy repeating a cycle and developing habits, like a muscle would for a boxer who practices - they become automatic reflexes for that thing.

As they develop they always take the path of least resistance which changes as we go along. Now a meteor travelling in space does not have a memory nor personality because it doesn't have a repetitive cycle. This means that it does not have a mind, as memory comes before conscious.

Now, if energy repeats itself enough then it will gather auto responses to the same thing over and over again. Then it gets reflex and will remember things. The prime thing for a mind is electricity. Electricity came from hydrogen explosions as it was expanding, a hundred percent likely event over [x] millennia, yes?

So, if there can be one conscious, there is a great chance there can be more than one god. But we have proved that gods can become existant and they will come about after a while, which could have been instantaneous, why not?

Now, if there was a big bang how come the universe is still expanding? If it was a 'push force' from the big bang then it would be focused on a point of our universe. If it started somewhere, then where is that point? We would find our planets moving a lot faster in one or another direction, but that is not the case. In fact the opposite is true, it is a pull force, or, a development for hydrogen in the dark matter zones outside the rims of the universe that do this. That is how the universe started, from dark matter forming, from hydrogen of course. Yes?

Ok, so we know how the universe started, that it is still expanding, and how gods were created. If you doubt creation then please explain why Jews are a paler pigment than Arabs and Egyptians on either side of them? Another freak of nature? How did the ozone form? Why does a simple life form reproduce, and how? Evolution is based on needs, of course, so how do you explain those three concepts?

So, if there is a good explanation for creation - scientific theory at that - and there is no proof of a 'why not' theory offered by Dawkins, then the creationists have the lead and it is up to the atheists to prove otherwise. Until then, have a slowly debilitating ordeal. One day you will come round, and you just might find all your tedious questions answered and move onto something 'better'. Of course you can quote the bible for evidence, but if the bible is being considered a history textbook then you must admit it is cultural and not scientific. There was no great flood for example, otherwise all the fish in fresh water would have died

and not had time to evolve over two thousand years into fresh water fish again. You really expect people to believe that crocodiles swam over the oceans to repopulate the Americas? Oh you fool! Really, there is no evidence in the bible worth mentioning, it is all posturing about how the faithful will be rewarded, and how then? The bible says that people will have their memory erased and be part of heaven, do you want that? it is like death!

But, gods do exist. Take the differences in people, look at genetics. If you take the dna from a Jew, for example, and a Turkish person, then you will find vast differences. Now measure how long, at the shortest possible point, it would take for them to differ like that, and you will see the truth. Of course I don't know what the truth is, but I am betting there will be a problem. Or...

Take some Dna and see how old it really is, hw advanced, how long it has been evolving for. That will be a mission it will, but you got time to stand and sledge each other, so get some really good evidence and be done with it! I believe in many gods and that they all exist. If I readsome nonsense about dinosaurs all getting killed by an ice age, then what motivated the sea creatures to come out of the ocean? I mean, seriously, does a crab spend all of it's time on the beach? Is that the link? What did crabs become? Maybe sea weed became a palm tree? Really, there are god like entities that must have sped things up for all living things, and they are made of electircal energy just like our nervous system or if you prefer souls.

Souls are made of electricity. The nervous sytem is, or rather the impulses inside your nervous sytem are your soul, as they communicate with the brain. When the body stops conducting the flow it is realeased. The insulation is actually held by the salts in your blood, as there is no salt or cells of that like outside your body, yes?

Now if you were to touch a live wire you would be shocked to hell and gone, really trust me there kids! But, it comes from outside so overrides the weak current of your body. If you were to have no salts in your body you would not get shocked. If you were to connect a shocker thing with a stone nothing would happen, yes?

Ok, now seeing as how plants - also a living thing - dn't get shocked it is safe to say there are no salts inside the plant, are there? They do not have a nervous system nor a brain so are completely reflexive. They have no repetition inside the circle of life so do not develop into setient entities - thinking stuff.

Now when you die the pulse of your heart does not pump the signal through your body so it leaves and travles into the air somewhere, entering the everpresence of static energy around the universe. It is a slow connection rate but will see you all connect in terms of energy with every other thing. This will be very thin and sparse, but you will meet up with every other soul out there, eventually.

So, if you have a soul, maybe there are more influential souls with thier will versus the pull and push of it all up there? If you agree that we have souls, then why can't there be an afterlife? But, that is not the topic is it, so...

God exists because He created everything - there was no big bang unless that was him reallizing His power. If there are gods then why wouldn't they exist? I have made a satement, to prove me wrong you need to provide evidence or theory that is real. But you seem like a 'fun guy' so i will take the burden myself...

There are gods and that is because they developed due to energy reflexing onto itself. They all gathered a set of reflexes and memories of those reflexes, so, became 'habitual', like a boxer's muscles for an example. Or, for another example, you could take a look at the life cycle of a mammal. As it does things over and over again it will eventually develop into that sort of creature it is trying to be, for example if they are fauna or flowers on a mountina slope, and they have light coming at them only from the west, and they only get light from the west, and they always get planted in the same places more or less, they will start growing to the west at a slant, yes? How about a lion? The lion became a creature with canines because it was used to eating meat, and it will, if kept in captivity grow into more of a reliant creature on the people that feed it, losing it's claws over a long period or so, maybe an era!

So if we can evolve why can't a god evolve into something coherent or organised?

=====

## **Time travel**

If time was stapled to our lives then there would be a way to tell what will happen. We can tell what will happen through the reactions going on now and seeing where they will be in 'a few reactions time'. There are no actions, only reactions, as every stimulus is a reaction in itself they will make a better diagram of where we will be [if this, then this] by computing it out.

Now, time is just a, as misunderstood says, just a bunch of numbers. It doesn't affect what will happen nor what has happened. We can travle through time by reversing the reaction of the whole world, as the reactions do not exceed the ozone layer - it is possible!

You could also make things get older inside a sealed containment and then you would be able to reverse or accelerate the reactions to make it the age you want it to be. Yuo may ignite the reactions by atomic stimulus electrically, creating a overpowering affect that will stop, then reverse, or just plain accelerate it. You

take your natural reactions and boost them to mak things go forward, or, create force going the other way to make it younger again.

That though is not travelling through time, as the rest of the universe will not have changed! Now, before you get to it, what will you do with it? You want to go back in time where there is no toothpaste nor soap, or do you want to go forward in time to be a neandrathal mentally? Think hard before you try this, it is no good!

If you were to say time exists because there is history, because you have a record of what I call past reactions, then forget about time except 'time managment', as that is all it is worth.

=====

### **Eliminating crimes**

Eliminating all crimes is possible. If you were to sell lots of locks to doors, for free, then there would be no breakins, say you set up bars on windows too. That is for home security.

To stop hijacks tell people not to stop. At intersections place police at midnight hours instead of having them patrol.

To stop amed robbery of places put a metal detector outside the bank or whatever to alert the police, and, then use those locker style way points for them to wait in.

to stop tax evasion do it automatically on thier pay checks. They owe the person they get services from, then they owe themselves, legally.

To stop harassment, try letting every woman walk around with a cell phone with a cameras. I am sure she will figure out how to stop it!

Get the idea? Every crime can be avoided.

=====

All natural drugs are part of nature. There is no law against eating something natural except that the effects are detremental. If something is bad for a child then it is bad for the child. The fact that it makes you surge with 'raz matazz' and makes you do stupid life threatening things means that is is indeed bad for you.

If it is illegal to carry a knife, but you may use a knife in your kitchen then it is not

against the law, so, if that is true then there should be no law against owning cocaine nor mary jane and that means that it is safe to do in your home, likes smoking ciggarettes. But...

If you were to own a gun you must have a license for it. You may carry it in public if you have a license, publically even, but using it is against the law. So, is there a law against growing Bonzai trees? Is there a law against breeding frogs that make you intoxicated with toxins? Filthy bloody spirits!

It is not at all complicated. Drugs spread disorder and are bad. I used to do drugs, but now I don't. Drugs should be illegal because they interfere with daily life for you and those around you. There are special cases, but usually they will always lead to bad things coming about. The idea to stop all drugs now is a great idea. If your parents let you do drugs they are fools, if you do drugs you are a fool. Is it like eating poop, believe me, you get an instant rush when you eat some poop and it lasts for about an hour - natural high? Not too bad for you, and is similar to ecstasy, more or less.

So leave the herbs and eat some poop, you won't get into trouble and you will have the rush of your life too - makes you look cute too, I swear!

So, drugs are bad because they make you act in an irregular manner. If you do drugs then you will do stupid things more often than you think, and the possibility of you being closer to a danger zone than not being closer to a danger zone is the responsibility of someone else, whether you like it or not. That is because people are trying to haul you out of the fire and make you healthy. They are bad for your body and mind and the chance that they might make you think you can fly at all in any minute is bad enough. Please leave the drugs alone and believe in your politicians. They are people too and have taken it upon themselves to make the way for you clear so that you will not be harmed.

You cannot for instance grab drugs that are used in hospitals, and you would probably be better off with them. It is not spite, but care that keeps the drugs from your grasp.

Yeah drugs were cool, but now I see them making me weaker and more vulnerable - do you want to be helpless?

=====

The burqa debate - Arab head scarf

The burqa is part of a cultural revival. Are people allowed to wear a cap with an American flag on it? How about a hood on their tops? Put them together and they carry less of a message. If people are allowed to gather in groups to send a

message, then this must be no problem iether.

=====

=====

**The good news**

=====

=====

The good news is that you are alive and nobody is going to take your life from you because if you die you will live on in the next life. This is provable in theory by observing you nervous system's electrical pulse. That pulse carries all the information around your body with senses that percieve things and regulate it directly to your brain. These signals are what makes you alive and then you willm once your body dies, live on. Great stuff isn't it?

But where do you go? Does energy get attracted to different sorts of energies? If you radiate positivity don't you go to heaven? Think now for yourself, is there a heaven? Why do you want to go there? Do you have a choice? Is electicity not neutralised once earthed? Ask an electrician for goodnesss sakes! Do you think of hell as being downwards? That came about during the times people were trying to describe hell to others to scare them! This is a lie, but is very good to do...

So, if your energy is atracted to another energy then you will go that direction physiscally. If you were to give off good energy then you would be repulsed by similar energy scientifically speaking of course. If you were to be heavy then you will sink, if you are light you will float faster upwards, like being hollow and such. Wood of course floats and stones sink. I have no knowledge of why, but, they are both part of our world, yes?

Now, think if there is something that floats and something that sinks then which are you? You are like lightning actually, as your soul is electrical. So, if you were to be like lightning, radiating a certain energy, where will you go? Is it fast, is it slow? How about being when your filter yourself into the energies around you? I call that the 'everpresence'. It is where you join a entitiy electrically and feel what they feel, and so forth. Communicating is very easy here, as the mind can project visuals and so forth into the minds of others.

Is there pain? No there is no pain! Do you have nerves, no. Do you have hormones, no. Do you have emotions, yes! Yes you have emotions and they change as you interact. If you are ignoring others you will not be entwined in thier projections, or, you will have no choice. There is a lot to talk about though, as, being part of the everpresence you will relay information onto each other.

Do you have a better description of what happens? Is ti scientifically proven? Does science make sense? Does the vicar make sense? Think for yourself now,

is this making sense? How does a ouidje board work? It is when air meets earth, two opposites of course, meaning that the air repulses the wood or glass or whatnot and then it moves. Science can prove anything...

You will never die and might be attacked by electircal means. If you are Christian remember that nobody comes befor God, not a loved one, not your child - nobody! Do you give God his due time? Does He care what you say? Does He hang on your every word? Does it affect His happiness? He has emotions or He would not beckon for worship, so, what are you to God, a God that demands that He comes first and so forth? Every sin He has identified is bad for your soul, a pathway to unhappiness, a begining of further sin, a very bad idea indeed. There is such a thing as sin because it makes people act selfishly, and a good person must worry more about others than themselves. So, God has asked quite firmly that you think of Him, because He thinks of you so dearly, like maternally for lack of a better word.

That is all good news believe it or not...

### **The bad news**

Yes there is bad news too. If it is true that you must place others befor you, and most people don't, this life is full of sin. I am not talking about donating things to others, I am talking about thinking of what they think. You set an example for your child, and then you will see the fruits of your labour eventually, or, sometimes, immediately. You effect change, and that makes you a reactive part of the world. That means a lot of responsibility indeed.

You are a snake. Your child is a snake. You mother is a snake and God is a snake. We are all snakes because we all want to be loved and right, feeling better than the rest of humanity. emotionally and proudly. When we do things we have to have a reason for doing it, and that reason is because we want to get something back - it is called exchange. You give someone food because you love them? What is love then...

Love is when you act societally, in favour of those around you. This is rational because you will want something for what you give. Look at it this way, if there is a starving child somewhere and you do not know abuot them, is it your fault? If you find out about them, is it your fault? If you brush them off, is it your fault? If you feed them, is it helping you? If it is helping you what does it do for you? It makes you feel like a better person, and that is all. That feeling is your glands making you feel good because they are stimulated biologically as a reaction to your 'outputs'. Your outputs give a feeling because they are aware of some sort of sacrifice going on and will need to make you happy or you will get unhappy, like a elestic being streched and then relieving itself the other way as if you held both ends and relaxed it a little, or, if you were to reverse the pull of losing towards the push of giving. This means you will always think of giving because your body will identify a good feeling coming on.

Think of it this way, if you were to see someone sitting on a doorstep as you walk by you will immediately assess the threat of the situation - that is primal. Once you are not threatened by them you will think of how you can interact with them if you are baited into that, but, why would you want to speak to them genetically? First you notice them, then you decide if they are a threat, then... well... what else is there to think? You think of talking to them maybe to get the time, you think of them maybe to get directions - the bottom line is you think of them to get something from them, and you can be sure of getting some society based hormone things from your brain.

We take. We give to take. We give. We give to feel good. This is not magical from God, even atheists feel good! It is a bodily function. So that is the bad news for now, the more you have to give the more you will not give as you are satisfied, and the less you have to give the more you will want being unsatisfied.

What can you give God? Burn some sheep? Include Him in your marriage? Why do we think God loves us, what do we give God? Hasn't He got enough praise coming in? Maybe He is attracted to happy people, people that give all the time, people that are not sick with the pleasures of life and so forth, or, maybe there is no God? Maybe He doesn't exist? How could anything be so powerful and have as much as they desired and still not pass you by on the street?

Could it be that there is no threat to such a being? Without a threat there is no fear, and fear is good. Fear keeps you from dying. Fear keeps you from sinning. Fear keeps you from lying. Fear is good. The absence of fear therefore is bad news, but does God work in mysterious ways? That is like saying you are sorry that you cannot understand, and understanding is science, and science works perfectly - are we here? Is there understanding? Anything that exists can be understood, as if God can understand it, it makes sense, so we will too.

=====

=====

**Striking legislation**

=====

=====

When people strike for wages they will obviously be wanting more money for the same amount of work. There being only so much work they can easily find a person to replace the unhappy worker who is protected by laws to keep their jobs. This is a bad idea. It is a bad idea because the workers may assume the roles of children 'bunking school' and then they will just keep striking as often as they like, but, that is not the case...

Strikes happen very seldom except for union strikes. How often do you hear of a union strike? Every month? No, union strikes are controlled by a select few that are in the middle of the mess pulling strings all the time to make a strike,



then to settle the bosses down. These people are very wary of it going on for too long to settle strikes rather quickly and then get the mess sorted out, because, if it goes on for too long the work will shut down.

The best thing to do in a strike is to let the bosses go on vacation as well. If the bosses also 'strike', maybe half pay or so, The business may shut down. No workers, no bosses making deals, they can all come back when they agree telephonically or whatever. Forget about the shouting the workers like to hear, all this more money, poor children, excetera excetera, they don't want to take a minimal deal, then there won't be any work in the future. They can always liquidate the company and restart it, yes?

Liquidating the company, or, for a technical term, 'pressing reset', will let the assets remain but the company name close down. When the company closes down they will lose all their 'merry' workers and then just have a facility. The facility doesn't generate any money though, so they will need to rename it something else, just some other name, and it will lose all the workers it had on payroll as well as all of its debts, yes?

Now, if the people want to keep generating revenue for the work itself, they will all get along better with the bosses and ask for less. The children, oh the children... Look at North African war zones, they don't moan like this. They are happy not to get shot... for a start! Hold on... Stuff that!

Let's make a budget for someone on wages for a week? Five loaves of bread, a tray of eggs, milk, coffee and tea, services and three magazines, one rental video and some steak. Does that go over the budget? Oh I forgot about the alcohol and other things that are so important! Maybe that is why they can't afford anything else nor work properly? I think the budget would work out fine as the minimum wage - which nobody gets anymore, by the way, is more than enough for that.

If there could be some positive speakers that say alcohol abuse is bad news then parents wouldn't have such a hard time making ends meet. French toast every second day, steak on thursdays, maybe some decent wine to wash it down... Run a budget to see how much they need and how much gets wasted, please. It is also humiliating asking for wage increases, yes? If everyone gets more into the simple things they will find their bank accounts overflowing with unspent money rather soon, and then they can get that dvd player up front, or even a holiday to some other place? Maybe the shebeens could help also by limiting tabs? It will spoil the atmosphere a lot, but, hold on! It is the shebeens that are the problem! They give credit, it becomes a habit, and then there are more problems! Or even the corner cafe will run up a debt?

So, to solve the rising prices going around the shebeens and corner cafes should be audited. They will limit the amount of funds they may dish out and voila, we got it good!

=====

=====

## **Property rights**

=====

=====

Let's say that there is a property that is owned by way of will into the hands of children that are adults. let's also say that the paresnts of the children have been living there and are being evicted.

The law is on the side of the youngerters, but the rights of the people living there are undert threat. If there is a way for both to win, let's figure it out, yes?

I would say that the property be sold and divided between the two parties. This will settle the stress between the owners and the tenants. The youngsters might actually want to live there they might say, butif they were that emotional about the place they want to live in they might be emotional about thier parents also, so emotion and culture plays no part here - how can you say that you love your wife so give her everything yet steal it back from her with technicalities in the documents you signed? In such case they should divide what is there between the parties.

Now, the problem with that is that the parents do not have enough money to buy a new home. If they would be so kind as to move into a caravan park, maybe? Or, maybe they could use thier money to build a little flat onto another little house that they pay up front. Let's say the house they sell is worth six hundered thousand rand and they get half, then they pay about one hundred thousand rand for the construction, and they can post another hundred thousand rand for the upfront 'mixing of the family'. Then they will be able to have a family to help them into the shower, for example?

Just an idea...

=====

=====

## **Harming of drug avenues**

=====

=====

To get rid of drugs for once and for all there should be compulsory drug testing. This would be like a drivers licence being renewed, let's call it a 'citizen exemption' or something. Anybody without this exemption will be a suspect of drug activity and the police may take out a warrant on them at any time.

Actually the police could go door to door to make it happen. They may get the traffic cops to do it maybe, as they have much less to keep them busy, or the

firefighters - there is a lot of free time at the fire stations aswell as space for lines? And then there are private hospitals and municipal buildings like libraries. Could take about a week or so.

---

---

### **More police facilities**

---

---

The police could have extra facilities by frst and foremost using sand and plastic instead of cement as it is more pletentiful and so forth. It is even more sturdy and they may lay it using sheets of metal to keep it in place wile it sets, releasing when it is nearly hard by releasing the suction cups that keep the air from pulling it out or whatever, you get the idea.

The financing could come from an extra ten rand deficit on their paychecks for three months, making about ten million rand or so to just build a few walls and lay more cables. Th painting could come from prisoners that get fed for free so could get some fresh air and do something nice, maybe even adding points to thier rehabilitation figures?

Or, they could broaden this upgrade to include all municipal buildings. Every body loses about ten rand a month to a total of about at least one hundred million rand a month or so. They may rotate the focus or deal with one aspect at a time, or, even build those damn houses that people want built from this excess, which is not as good as selling the ladn for developments and keeping the excess, but hell, it is better than nothing, yes?

---

---

### **Icons**

---

---

A lot of presure is faced by icons today. Think of Nelson Mandela. Icons carry a lot of weight with them, and when they take a side they will influence the people to side with them or against them. Often in life there is a urge to be likened to someone or against someone and this could be self image or something, but the urge is still there.

The best thing an icon could do is to show people why they take that side.

---

---

### **Big issues!**

---

---

=====

Yes there is a game to play at work, any work. You must listen to music or have ear phones though and then you can pretend to be the singer or the reciever. If you switch well enough you will have the time of your life as long as you pay attention to the work aswell. Do you have an employee off the month? Why not have one? If everybody is happily working away and then one person gets a little ornament for thier office or something, then there will be a race to see who can finnish first. That is enjoying your work...

[1] Now, when it comes to actually having the right work you might approach an agency to rotate your jobs. This agency should be one that everybody respects and then you will all have a way to rotate your jobs and find the best fit, like swapping watches or something?

[2] Health care is not such a big problem if you manage it correctly. If you were to bundle the costs into one package then you would make the whole ppulation feel the pressure, oh the pressure of losing about ten currency a month or so! Easy hey?

[3] Abortion is not a right, it is the removal of rights. Cannot get simpler than that. Another ten currency a month to house all these children maybe?

- So far I have spent twenty tax dollars for each person a month -

[4] Arms lead to more violence. The removal of arms is the disempowerment of the people, but to empower people to defend themselves is placing a gun in the hands of two parties. Look at it this way - one person has a gun leading to order. Two people having a gun leads to conflicts. One person poses no threat, no death. Both parties have guns, someone is going to die. If someone gets mugged of thier wallet then they still don't have to suffer the looking into someone's eyes as they die, or try to justify themselves, yes?

=====

### **Developments in Isreal's West bank May 2010**

=====

Why do they want to build housing? Well to make money! You make money destroying 'houses' by building new ones that you sell for cheap.

To destroy the houses you need to own the houses. To won the houses you need to buy the houses. To buy the houses you need to follow the laws, or, they are making refugees. Making people refugees should be, if not, filtetered into the ICC or UN or soemthing and then enforced. If someone owns a house then they

will be able to live there, but, need to hear 'the house' when they say they must move. They must move because they are in the way of development. This currency will make more jobs for all the people, so it is a good thing.

Now, how do we fix this mess?

Well, if they don't want to move, and are on good land, they could have renovations done until they own the new buildings. I am sure that a person with a house would love to have their house turned into a great building, and they could buy the business or whatever. In the case of it becoming a hotel or something they could be offered a permanent tenancy there.

=====

=====

## **Property rights**

=====

=====

Property rights are very necessary. They are necessary because they enable people to own things. If nobody owned anything then it would be easy to just walk into someone's house and live there too - the law would not intervene. If there was no property there would be no laws. If there were no laws then there would be no order.

Laws are there to make society work better. If there was no society working better then there would be no good way of life with people using knives or something to get what they want from everyone else. Laws also grant rights, and owning property is a right under law.

Now, property rights define what is yours, your possessions. The whole system of economics is based on this. If we did away with this property rights stuff, as I am made aware of by the anarchist trolls that it would be a good idea, then nobody would protect each other. Yes, nobody will protect each other because there is no incentive to do so, as you need to get something to do something, and if everything is up for grabs we will soon face a lot of clans or something that will become like political parties and we will be thrust back into the dark ages culturally. This is because if there is no property rights then there will be nothing to work for, yes?

Now the issue I am aware of is that property rights should extend to other people that want to live on the same land and own houses or something. This is a very noble idea, but, if we shared everything then there would be no need for law, yes? What would it be founded on?

For these reasons I for one say that property should be bought in order to keep society going strong. That or face a whole lot of savages running around

'stealing' in one way or another, but...

When it comes to just home ownership and land disputes, then people that live on land are the rightful owners because they own the land because they live on it. How so? Well if you hold in your possession an apple, then it is yours. If you are by a shop buying said apple, then it is not yours because the shop owner is the holder of the shop you are in and anything that he owns is his property, but, as soon as you get that darn apple out of the shop anyway you can own it! By this logic the people living on land that has not been sold are owners of the land, yes?

So, when the land gets sold that people are on it is then the land of the new owner until they leave it or sell it. If someone new comes along uncontested then it is their land or home. If there is a dog sleeping on the property then it is also their land, so why not another human being?

There should not be a right to property, but there is. It is totally wrong and macabre, but hey, keeps the majority of the world happy. Even in a squatter camp people fight over land. It is natural so I will call it a primal flaw, like so many others we have.

Very formal I must say. Is the constitution what should be followed or the right thing to do? If a law needs to be flexed this way and that to make sense, maybe they should forget about it and use common sense? People just quote each other to look clever and that goes for laws too. There are always technicalities this way or that, and they make it a long ordeal.

If they were to forget the constitution they wouldn't be tempted to make new claims. If they were to do the sensible thing then it would all work out.

This case? Well, if they want to move someone and someone says no, think of it like someone sitting on a chair that someone else wants to sit on. They need to get the person to move or be violent, authoritative or displace them. Having the police 'remove' them is 'aggression', yes? Is aggression the path to a healthy society? No... duh!

They should get them to move with a deal or forget about it. These people need to be more passive in their dealings with each other. Force is not the way, reason is the way to enlightenment, and force is for biting into steaks, yes?

Now, what do you think they should do? Being antisocial, by definition, is what the state is doing, an immoral act. How can acting immoral be the right thing to do? Oh wait there is money involved, incentive to being 'wrong'. This should be written into humanitarian law which overpowers these laws, they can afford to be right!

For every action there is a reaction. If force is pushed onto people, they need to push force elsewhere or suffer. In that someone suffers - that they don't own their house anymore - and the good that comes out of it is development or money or something, someone is suffering for something else.

Is it right to steal from someone? They suffer, you profit...

How about someone owning all the land, they could buy it, yes. The other people will be living on their land and they are defended by the constitution to stay on that land, or, in that country.

=====

=====

### **Assassinations**

=====

=====

When it comes to assassinations people will always try to defend their friends, that is where it starts. With mob mentality people will always try to kill a threat to their society. If someone has a gun and they threaten someone with it then they may be shot. If someone is suspected of planting bombs then they will need to be questioned as to where. If America can gas Saddam Hussein for this awkward behaviour, then what is the case here? This man was a suspect of killing all sorts of innocent people, or posed a threat. If we can throw someone into jail for murder, or even question them, then it is good. If they do not have time to do such things, and people may die - many people, then there is a risk. One person dies for real, or many people might die. Upon arrest the bomb may be detonated!

Yes the CIA will provide a case in court if necessary, but honestly, who cares? One guy died. The family is looked after and trying a case based on emotions for the death of a family member or friend is not objective really as there are emotions involved, and that means that they can be overcome, well in this case anyway, as if they died from old age but a lot quicker. They have to deal with it sometime...

=====

=====

### **What do politicians do?**

=====

=====

Well, if you look at a normal work place then you will see that it is like that too. The boss bears the responsibility and underlings do the work. The boss does

much less but makes more decisions.

Are you suggesting they trim the cabinet down? If they were to allow only so many people to do the work then the boss will take home the salary of the underling as well as their own. Maybe it could work? Or...

They could try to have one person in the party. They will pay their own salary and it will be much less money in the end. This one person per party will mean there will be no 'group wastings' of money and that the entire work load will be carried by one person. What exactly do they have to do there anyways? Read three hundred pages a day and sign something? Make things up to do? One issue a day will do them well.

=====

**Debators rule the world! Yeah dude!**

=====

If the courts want to change laws they usually have the people in mind. If the people were to vote for new leader of the people, city by city, then a normal person could be the voice of the people. I am not talking about a mayor, I am talking about a voice for the people, like an ordinary housewife who has the time, or, even better, a student.

Selecting this voice for the people would entail having an election. This person could also be retired but should be at least eighteen. They do need to know what they are talking about though. They could consult with the mayor thrice a week or so and put their questions to them in the office they reside in. This doesn't even have to be official! Heck they could even just send them letters about what they want done or something, like a signed document with people that support them in their cause.

Forget about going door to door, they could just use cell phones, which nearly everyone has, to relay information to each other. Then they could collect all the messages into an email and then send them off to the mayor, or, let's make this national, the premier or something.

This will make them aware of the cause the people want dealt with first. This cause could be dealt with swiftly by a... oh... my... a debate forum? Maybe if they let the debate forum handle it and they surveyed the posts to see if they have any new ideas which the moderators could highlight or something, they would be able to deal with it swiftly. The people that read it know the laws, and that is all they need to know, yes?

=====



=====

## **The role of religion in legislation**

=====

=====

Religion is legislation. Religion says what we may do and may not do just like the law. With this as evidence we can safely say that religion is to legislation what the monarchy was to democracy.

Should religion play a part in legislation? Well it already does! It was the first things to be set in stone for guidance and still plays a role in society, as religion is basically gut instincts from concerned parents. Religion is where we all start with our moral code as a child getting a feeling about this and that, so religion is societal - based on a healthy society.

If you take away from conservatism, like the bible's hallmarks in Genesis where we find the ten commandments, then we are left with a more liberal way of life, yes? With the coming of options comes the beginning of wrong doing, saying that something is wrong then saying that it doesn't matter means that you have lost a 'right perspective'.

But what is right? Right is when something provides for society. Wrong is then what takes away from society. Happiness, security, trust - this is society. If a city doesn't have these things it is less societal the further from the 'complement' of these things it drifts.

You should always use the founding laws and add. Adultery is, for example, something that breaks down relations between people so is bad, and bad things should be made immoral. That is an example of the breakdown of society, although very small, it is against moral law, and if you are not made of moral fibre, what are you made of?

=====

=====

## **The security of the people in Afghanistan**

=====

=====

Yes, security comes first, not peace. If you have no war with no security, then, well, society falls apart! Wars kill people on the outskirts of cities where they are found unless they come into the city, and even then if you stay inside you face a dozen bullet holes in your wall and then finished. That is quite unlike the strain of fighting for your budget to keep your household going, seriously...

Now, to grant peace to Afghanistan they need to leave it be. Just pull out. They could pay people from Syria to do the police work and other soldier like stuff,

and they won't attack these people because they are also Arabs. If an Arab screams freedom and shoot at another Arab, well, nobody new will join and they will suffer great 'emotional discourse'.

So, fill the region with other Arabs, they are cheaper and more secure!

Now onto the women's security. If they want to be secure they should sleep in the day and go to the town hall in the night to gossip or something feminine... yeah! While there they will just patrol around the hall to keep them safe and stuff, so no problem there either.

To get the women to get funding they should try to provide one bag of rice or something to each of them. They are actually closer to Europe so maybe they could give them bags of potatoes or something...

=====

=====

**Cleaning up oil spills**

=====

=====

They should clean it up by throwing acids en masse into the ocean, or, they could wait for it all to sink to the bottom and then collect it again.

=====

=====

**More laws...**

=====

=====

If someone said something, is it a law? If someone said to the people that this should be a good idea, is that a law? If someone writes it into your back is it a law?

Laws come from science and maths - they are the only laws. Without these laws there no proper workings of the universe. If they were t break there would be such a poop storm that everything would instantly stop working and we would, well, have something bad happen to us. If you pull onto someones property then there is equal comfort and discomfort for this, and that is all.

Now you want to pull out your 'law bringers'? Let's make this a double coup de tat?

Quote:

Originally Posted by Karl Llewellyn

Justice [is] not attainable or even describable substance, but a quest, as being an idea conditioned in the first instance by each quester's view of the Universe, and conditioned secondly (as Law-Government must always be) by the fact of scarcity. Whether within an organized group with firm legal-government traditions or within an emerging, half-chaotic world, the justified desires and demands have always exceeded the wherewithal to fulfill them, and they always will.

Ok, so someone thinks that there is no justice because it is unreachable. Justice is where society benefits, not the state. What is justice? Justice is a 'rebound reaction'. There are no rebound reactions, so there is no justice this way. If it is a 'reflex reaction' then there is justice. This is when people deal with the problem directly. How about compensation? Say you have your lunch money stolen you will maybe be dealt more money from someone older, or, you may be shown sympathy, which is emotionally satisfying. There is justice and we cannot escape it, as there are reaction laws that we are affected by.

Quote:

Originally Posted by Thomas M. Cooley

as there is not often occasion to speak of eminent domain except in reference to those cases in which the government is called upon to appropriate property against the will of the owners, the right itself is generally defined as if it were restricted to such cases, and is said to be that superior right of property pertaining to the sovereignty by which the private property acquired by its citizens under its protection may be taken or its use controlled for the public benefit without regard to the wishes of its owners. More accurately, it is the rightful authority, which exists in every sovereignty, to control and regulate those rights of a public nature which pertain to its citizens in common, and to appropriate and control individual property for the public benefit, as the public safety, necessity, convenience, or welfare may demand.

And, if the state is called on to do this, it is a 'loan shark', yes? The physical laws of our universe are real, these cultural laws are not. If someone lives in a place someone else wants to live in it is the matter of assets that always gets in the way. Rights to live in your house of course, to own things, there are all rights. They are not defined, they are artificial. They will see that people do not get harmed. There is no difference between getting your brother to fight for you than the state, but, now comes the question of who is on the side of the culture, not law, culture, as laws are all unbreakable. Seeing as how someone has 'broken the culture' the society is against them. This is societal and is always subject to benefits and losses. If there is some winner, there will be a loser too. This is antisocietal, neutrality is the absence of change and therefore homeostatic, yes? For 'cultural actions' there is change, but, there must there be change for

survival? Hibernating is growing and is when there is the most change, and it is good for the individual. By this logic no change is good, so no cultural or legal actions are also beneficial.

=====

=====

**Economic collapse?**

=====

=====

Yes wages will need to go down in the West due to the Asian influence, but is that good? The less the money comes into the markets through wages means the less money is being paid for the working class. Think if one billion is placed into a western market through wages and ne million does the same in the Asian markets... then there there is taxation on one million and not a billion.

This means that the markets will do worse with less stimulation and inflation will be less effective in raising prices due to oil, meaning more busses and such.

Now is it good to pay less? Well you can sell your products for whatever you wish and people will pay if the price is right, but the more you pay your workforce the more you need to cover for that. So for the corporation it is better to pay less.

Now for the Asian state the same million that was used to pay wages will be collected in taxes. This means less money circulating at a time and they make thier money off of ripping people off for their goods which are very inflated it must be said.

So, if there is a way around this it must be that Asia can supply thier own oil and keep inflation down. If this is true then they will eventually wipe out all competition, and due to the competition being wiped out they will not be able to feed off of the Dollar and Euro as it has no backbone anymore. This means they will have to raise prices onto a dependant endebted world!

The only way to avoid this is to push for minimum wage in Asia. That will stop this catastrophe from eventing. If they do not, it will all crumble and fail, but...

The good news is that they can just wipe off the debt and use the assets to make a currency via a form of fiat standard. No problem here at all, had you going didn't I?

=====

=====

**More property rights**

=====

=====

Public property is state property. Squatter camps are built on state land, yes? The state is owned by the people, the state doesn't own the people. If there ever was a big misunderstanding it is definitely that people can own things. Even if you own a car or house it is not yours!

I say this because there seems to be a general idea that people own things. Can you own another person? No, they have rights! Can you own another thing instead? No, it is not part of you. If the state pays for medical bills do they own you? They put a lot of money into you but then they get nothing out, truth is you pay for your own services with money that is not yours. If you give a child a balloon is it theirs?

The answer I am stating is that nothing belongs to anyone. People may belong in a place, but the place doesn't own them, so, if the relationship is a two way thing, then they cannot own the thing!

Now, if you hold a balloon, for example, and you let go, does it still belong to you? Well then who does it belong to? It is now free! When you walk out of your house there is a document that says you belong in your house, but you do not own it, because ownership is based on assets and assets are by definition part of you, but not you. You own your legs for example, but you do not own the street you are walking on, or, you share it with everybody else. It is your though, but not yours...

If you were to walk into a house that is not owned by someone, who owns it? The people that built it are not the owners, they sell it. It is a labour of production that makes the house. The house is owned by the person inside it, as they belong there, yes? If you have a visitor you may view them as people walking on the sidewalk that nobody owns. What is the difference?

If nobody owns the sidewalk then there will be no ownership of anything else, as if it is yours with everybody else's then it will belong to everyone yet nobody. If you have a child living with you they also own the things inside the house as well as the house itself, so how about your cousin, how about their cousin's cousin? All related by law, and everybody has to admit that if there is ownership it stretches far away.

So, if you were to own a property and share it, it is not yours, as nothing is anybody's except for their physical person. If you pick up a tool in a shop, it is not yours, but if you start taking it to the till you already start calling it yours. If you walk out the shop without paying then you will share the tool under law with the shop. The difference is rights.

Now, if you have rights and share them with everybody else, and you have sidewalks and share them with everybody else, then how do you have anything

outside your physical being that is yours?

=====

=====

**Peace in the middle east**

=====

=====

If there is a problem in the middle east it is over borders and racism.

Every day someone says that the Jews stole land. They bought it. If everybody stopped reminding everyone else of it, and nobody stepped up to the plate to take it further, there would be ill sentiment. People will say it all the time as they need to have a common enemy to unite against. That is why there is so much ill feelings. The land was bought without 'bad vibes'.

Racism is all about people hating on each other. They would hate less if they traded more. So, if the state was to impose a relaxing on taxes into the Arab world, and the media got all over it, they would see each other a lot more. Seeing a Jew in your city will let people accost them directly, and then there will not be so much ill moods.

Al Queda are brought up as extremists.

Bring the Jews to the Arabs, stop trampling the name of the Jews each time you need a pick me up, and things will right themselves. There should be a law against saying bad things about the Jews, and seeing as how the Arab world is into peace and trade, this will be easy to do. Teach children that everybody needs to live together in peace and then the youngsters will see the kids that they have looking up to them saying nice things, which will pressure them to do the same, linking from pre school towards uni and such. Chain reaction of good will, easy sensible laws... heck yeah!

Yes, Isreal wants peace, but they are still there. They came from here and there to settel in the same land based on religion. Is it worth having a war because it is destiny to settle back in the same place? If you think about it, how did they all get there?

If you move back into a house where there are a lot of aggressive neighbours, what is your motivation? Cultural heritage? If you think about it why do you want to resettle in a 'ghetto'? What the heck do you want there?

The cities are far in land. I suggest the Jew sell all the land for very little to the Arabs and keep the cities, or, merge with the Arab state of Palestine. They can then call it palestine as well. God said they would come beack to live there, but

now there is nuclear threats that are bad news for everyone. The good news is that there are too many Arabs in Isreal for a nuclear strike, so there is no problem there either, is there?

So, seeing as how there is no porblem with what you call your country, because that would be like fighting with your wife about a babies name, there should be no problem here either, yes? Then the Jews can vote for thier mayors and regional leaders, and the Arabs can have access to these holy places.

Pretty simple. The weight is now on the Jews to merge - I am sure that the Pals won't mind...

They are in the wrong place according to the neighbours. Ever heard of a person moving into w place where they are not welcome with the neighbourhood? Happens all the time. They get driven out by the niegbourhood, happens all the time to drug dealers. There must be a reason for that, yes?

Why are they victims of 'bigotry'? It is apparent they are not welcome, yet they stay. There are plenty of places to go. If you go to a Japanese party and feel yourself not welcome it is up to you to do something, make a friend, leave, whatever...

Ok, look at it this way, if you are at a party and sit on a chair, and then leave it for another chair, and then come back and there is someone else in it, and you sit on their lap, and they ask you to get off, what is right then?

The police surround situations and make demands too. Now the Jews are the 'bad guys' for a change. Demends, pressure, reaction.

If you lie to have someone around and then decide not to, well, that is your choice. The Jews own the land legally and the Arabs want to take it for themselves, especially the culutral places. They used to share a certain kind of culture, well places at least, and now they don't. If someone can call a place thier home due to culture, then someone can call the holy sites thiers for culture. Can you dig it?

=====  
=====  
**Budgets**  
=====  
=====

It doesn't cost much to run a country. You have social security, military, services

and health care as the main issues. So let's see how much it really costs run a country?

First let's start with services and health care. If there is say [twenty percent] of the people doing these, that means that, say, there are a [fifty million] people in the country and then they earn [five thousand] currency average. This makes about [three billion]. Then they all get taxed about [twenty percent] and there is a net income tax of [five hundred million] total taxes.

Then we see if we can pay our way, [five hundred million] in taxes divided by [ten million] people makes [one hundred] currency each for each civil servants. So, let's forget about income tax paying for the services!

Onto sales tax. With sales tax the state makes back every penny spent. This is because it taxes things everything they change hands. If there is an item imported they make tax, wholesaler - more tax, retailer - more tax, customer - more tax. As you can see there is taxation every step of the way, skimming more and more money off the top.

This is how your state makes money and collects taxes for services.

=====  
=====

**Euthanasia**

=====  
=====

Yes it is good to have euthanasia. It gets blurry when there is a problem with if this, then why not that? If you can kill one person, why not kill another that also suffers? Think of all the HIV people, without them there will be no more HIV, yes?

Now, if you were to kill a person because they are going to die, why not kill a person that is also destined to die - like everyone else? If you were to stop suffering, well, then it must be a good thing.

If people have a right to live then they have a right to kill themselves. If someone can kill themselves, and anyone can, then why outlaw it? If someone dies then economically the state is better off, so it is a bonus to the state and everyone around them to have another person die. People get killed in wars - how is that death different to euthanasia? People get ridden over, fall down steps, get into gang wars, die on flights - why run from death? If it happens, and it is against the law to take your own life, it is a waste of time. The only people that want to kill themselves are very capable, yes?

So, it is like saying you may not breathe three times fast. Yeah, well... So, if you can kill yourself, and you may not, what is the point of writing about it in laws?



They set up station for people to feel better, so, instead of making the person spill thier guts let everyone call that needs some cheering up.

Now, if people can kill themselves, and will kill themselves the first chance they get, they cost a lot with medical bills, shrinks, and so forth. Then they kill themselves, what a waste.

I think it should be allowed for them to lay down and suffocate through a gas mask that contains a little bit too much oxygen or something, nice and quite. These people often do not contribute to society and are a bad point to deal with. They have no hope, and now I will explain why...

If someone has not recieved the critical things they need to be happy, they have it ingrained into their histroy and memories - it is part of their personaity that they are not happy and it would take a lot of effort to get them right. This could take a few years and cost a lot. On the other hand there are new borns with the ability to have a happy life right from the start, but they are ignored, because, yes, the other person can vote and complain and cause a scene.

Now it would be a good idea to cut your losses - it is logical. This panty assed creeping on people that are too far gone and may as well be on respirators and stuff is a bad idea. They should be left to die, and assisted in it as well. Why not? They have rights? Does the society have rights about telling them what to do? Can they kill themselves anyway? Another idea springs to mind...

If someone is persistently feeling down simlpy add a lot of the right foods to their diet. This will imbue them with relentless positivity so they can enjoy life - very simple isn't it? No need to die, but rather die than suffer, yes?

For people in hospitals that want to die, they are taking up a bed that someone with hope could be using. This right to live stuff is rubbish! You have a right to vote but are not forced to vote. But, the people have the right to keep thier sibilings alive too. There is a right to life, but if it means suffering, well, then it is like going to jail and getting abused for no reason.

To get the people back that are in pain, simply follow one of my remedies. If their spine is broken stick growth hormones in to it. If they have lost a leg then measure for lengths, grow a leg bone from bone tissue with the help of reaction enhancement - where the reactions in a container are increased leading to faster growth - and then using tissue from people's periods to grow the leg back porperly. There we go, fix them, kill them - both cheap - or pray for someone else to do something.

Take the initiative, throw the first stone, help them.

=====

## **New cure for HIV**

There is a new cure for HIV! If you were to have a 'total multiple blood transfusion ' you would be cured. This requires a lot of blood and a lot of needles, but after that you home free! Right here, right now!

## **Palestine and Isreal, again...**

If they had the Jewish and Palastinian presidents sign a deal where they would pay for any damages where things got damaged, and then for every person that died would be fined ten million Euros, then there would not be a chance of more aggression or retaliation. Broadcast it

## **Military budgets**

Far too much is spent on military budgets, especially in the case of the war on terror, but let's make it broader, yes?

If you use fuel to train squads of people, don't! Use vegetable oil. If you use fuel for helicopters then you need to replace the engine with a generator that will take care of the simple excursions. Jet fuel? Well how about a battery for that as well, or, maybe also vegetable oil? Salaries? Make the soldiers buy good in bulk from the army at good prices, lower the salaries because of this and make a neat profit. How about ammunition? Order a lot of rubber bullets that can be reused, or make a similar plan.

## **Fixing deficits and state debts**

Yes public spending will have a instant effect on things. As soon as the public spends money it goes straight to the state in the form of taxes. The more money

they have coming in the more they will be able to push up debts.

Look at my new idea! If they print more money all the time there will be hyper inflation. Then they cut the zeroes off the currency and they are left with pitiful debts and more money. Can I... get a oh yes!

=====  
=====

### **Company assisted living**

=====  
=====

If they were to be short funded they will be able to start a group savings account, like a commune sort of. The companies bank account will issue credit cards and then they will answer for everything they buy. They will of course have two accounts but only earn sixty six percent of their salaries. Half of that sixty six percent will be for their private use, and they may take justified amounts out of the company or group account. This will cut wasteful spending and they can keep thier till slips.

=====  
=====

### **New armour type**

=====  
=====

There is the problem of police and soldiers getting harmed in the line of duty. If there was a better armour for them then they could just go down and be picked up later, and in war they could also go down injured and so forth.

I propose a armour made of plastic fro mpetroleum or whatever and then an inner lining of layers of a strong light metal, actually let's make up a new metal!

If you were to take stones or sand, the impact spread across the surface of the area nd then it moves with the bullet or blast. This will cushion impacts by moving with the impact - think of how good sandbags are? Maybe they could make the soil lighter by making it into a jelly like substance wby combiig it with the plastics - kept flexible by the density of it. Maybe two layers of this will be better as the layers will move with the impact if it is flexible enough slowing momentum.

=====  
=====

### **School budgeting**

=====

=====

If you look at it the defence is easy top cut the budget of, how about education?

If we were to build more schools in the developing areas out of plastics or the new building method I suggested with plastic and sand then that could provide facilities, a lot of closely knit pre fabs?

To pay the teachers then! The teachers could get paid more but on a set up wholesaler method. They could pay about sixty percent of the total for buying credit from them in bulk and the teachers must then use those retailers to shop from.

=====

=====

### **Marital mending**

=====

=====

When you get married you will form a bond with the other person in words. A marriage is simply words, there is no 'connection' physically but rather emotionally.

If we were to say we are to be with someone else, then there will be a spoken assurance that they will remain together. Why must we have this seriousness? If we were all just to admit there is no bond outside our word then it would be simpler.

To fix a marriage all that needs to happen is for the hurt partner to 'let go'. If they were to look at life logically they have a lifestyle together. What more do they need than warmth and money? If they can hold a conversation... well!

Now how about people that drift apart? They can be reunited by saying what they want to say! Just do it! If it is over or not there will be no doubt...

=====

=====

### **People generalising others**

=====

=====

When someone doesn't understand someone else they gain information about the signals they send out. A typical response to this sort of dialogue would be short and swift making the encounter brisk, making them think of each other as brisk. Most conversations are thus not constructive. If they get to know someone then

they will make better friends with them. Rather no conversation than a short one.

This will make all relations better and get rid of notions of the other party or group being rude, resulting in more rudeness.

=====  
=====

**Strike demand financing - pay them what they want!**

=====  
=====

To get the strike donewith they need to meet wage demands. Everytime they raise wages they should place a special tax on that sector so that if they pay another two hundred Rand to the workers they tax them an extra fourty Rand. This means they only pay them [eighty percent] of it and they make the money back through another [twenty percent] due to sales tax. Now they are taxing them [fourty percent]. The rest of the money goes from the retailers into another sales tax of [twenty percent], now they have made [sixty percent] back more or less. Then the wholesaler pays [twenty percent] and they are getting [eighty percent] of it back. Then they import materials, and what do you know, the whole 'kaboodel' is made back! That is income tax, sales tax, retail tax, wholesale tax, and import tax. Then they make more off of export tax, another twenty percent or so, making it a hundred and twenty percent. States 'extrarenumerate.'

=====  
=====

**Trouble in the parliament...**

=====  
=====

If there is political trouble due to in house fighting and dismissals, then there needs to be some understanding done. It is bad to throw people out of office, any office, as there is always a way to make it work. If you are to understand that most people have been doing thier job for a certain amount of time, then you should also see that there hasn't been a problem. A difference of opinion can be sorted out by, at the very worst, a veto or something, and if they continue to occur then everyone is doing their jobs... fantastical!

=====  
=====

**Corpses from genocide**

=====  
=====

Ok, so when you find a mass grav what do you do with it? These people are

dead and the killers are probably old now. They haven't been caught killing anyone else, so they are most likely not serial killers. If you find a grave of someone that died from racism a thousand years ago, do you care? Do you picket the blooming embassy? These people are dead, there is nothing you can do about it except spread more misery for those that killed them. Forgive and forget, or, look for finger prints, which is justice, yes, as the killers probably handled them while burying them. Up to the prosecutors, of course...

=====

=====

**Ethic education standards**

=====

=====

There is then a racial agenda going on in Arizona with their education policies. Their justification is about ability. They do this with young children too, as women are more motherly to young kids, and men are more suited to older learners as they are more motivational for some reason, maybe it is the testosterone? So, if there is a clear genetic line between who may teach who, I suggest that women of another ethnicity handle kids as their maternal instincts are concrete, but, they may have habits due to culture that makes them hard to understand or delivering 'third world values' onto the kids, yes? This is psychology and is a science and is not just an opinion, and yes, it is provable in court.

=====

===== **Indoctrinating soldiers - why some parties are militant** =====

=====

We should look at demographics when we decide who are the war mongers. Every state has a culture of who is supposed to go to the army handed down through family and community values, as they will inherit a way of dealing with things in different ways. Look at a rich city and a poor city, in the rich city you will find people enjoying life and having fun, but the poorer less developed cities will have a harder outlook on life by means of hard work on the plough and scorching heat. They will develop a more 'male' way of living, less sensitive and more 'rough and ready'. This will groom them for the army mentally according to 'district' or 'region'. That is where the army comes from usually, by the way.

Now when you have dinner at night you will sit with your family often and feel the vibe from the parents. Both parents are a certain way inclined depending on their peers' views, and they feel very confident as they pass them onto their children. Children become socially aware with their parents at different levels at different ages, so they will not have the support of a sibling for a very long time.

Populism even here? You better believe it!

Now they pass on their attitudes and tastes somewhat to thier children. They got that from their parents, and what do you know, some parents somewhere down the line fought in a war of some sort. Look at Belgium, no army, no history of wars or at least resistance with force... evidence maybe? Oh yes!

Now they have inherited a 'army identity'. From certain areas come the soldiers, and the politicians that are from that area not only need thier votes, they normally feel the same way, except that they hold the power to kill and destroy, but, they would rather have votes than a guilt trip, so discuss things economically to garner support from other people across the border too. This is a very smooth move on thier parts, but it is the truth, and they get to tout themselves as heroes for aiding the flailing peoples that need help. All these good points are not made up, but they are founded upon needing to satisfy both sides of the political landscape.

=====

=====

### **Regulation of sectors**

=====

=====

Yes, regulation is good for the majority of Americans because it makes the selling price as good as it can be and then also helps working conditions. They interfere so that the business can function better for the suppliers and consumers.

Now, if a business makes a lot of money it is good for the business as it gains share price, which means more trading, but, this is not good for the business! If the business gets worth more it will have the same assets it had and then they will be worth more? How can a desk be worth more than it was when it got bought? Really!

Now, if you want to fix prices for the consumer then you will need to see what the consumer earns. Ever heard of minimum wage? That is regulation. If there was no regulation then the consumer would earn less and spend less. If you generate income for people through wages, then they can spend it on your goods, and workers from other places can spend their moey on your goods. More, more, more... yes sir!

So regulation is a good thing and a bad thing. If we were to take the regulation rules and step them up, people would earn more, companies would charge less, stocks would crumble, desks would be worth less than they were [again!], and there wouldn't be an inflated price for them. If they 'fell' on the market then they would be worth more, as all together people would buy into blue chips for much

less than normal, raising the price to just below previous costs. I estimate they will drop about [twenty five percent] because that is a quarter, a quarter because they are probably worth half what they are, and bumped up a quarter because of interest and buying late - after other traders have already bumped up the price. This will influence the primary holders though as they will lose quite a lot, unless they sell about twenty percent short, say, and then buy back for half the price. They will make money this way too.

So we all winners with more regulation. Regulate all sectors, make money, bring down inflation... did I just say that?

=====

=====

**Thomas Jefferson quote bebunked?**

=====

=====

A government big enough to give you everything you want is strong enough to tak everything you have once said Thomas Jefferson. That said a government voted in by the people serves the people, as if they don't work then they don't generate taxes for the state and then they fall apart. Do not fear the state if there are enough of you. Populism put to good use for once...

=====

=====

**Cancer treatments**

=====

=====

Ok, so them cancer people are sick again? Well why don' they get injected with red blood cells to kill all of the rest of the bloody disease?

Or, they could try a new approach. If they were to inject them with more blood that comes from a teeanger then it will, after testing, be a 'viable' cure?

Or, how about we shocktreat the system with chemicals? If we were to destroy the virus with excess red blood cell production by eating the right stimulating proteins and all that stuff we could see it done away with for good. All you need to do is flood your system with things that produce natural antibodies and viola, you are cured, naturally, cheaply and conveniently.

=====

=====

**Intrapolitics**



=====

=====

If a party fights among itself to put the right person up to the task, and there are only so many people to choose from, then there must be backing from within the party to secure a motion. The people vote for the candidates, and, all being capable, they should choose the one they think the people like more.

This can be done by radio broadcasts with information about, and including statements from them, about what they promise to do. The feedback will be with random phone calls in to ask for definite points, and they can tell from the tones used what the people see in the person they call in on.

Usually a tone of pessimism means they are not convinced nor interested in what the candidate is speaking about, leading to a indication of what the public thinks of them. The more they like the person, the more they like the party...

As they have information on what the people want they have an idea of what to offer them, due to oratorical prowess, which means the message is clear and appeals to the people - usually the most positive sounding motivator among them. The rest can do the thinking and planning as every ex lawyer considered for office is certainly capable.

So, if the party has its candidates then it all comes down to setting them up for the election.

If the party has major 'mood swings' before that then they will see them sorted right after the election where everybody is trying to get their agenda onto the table. The only reason parties have in fighting is because they brush shoulders with corporations and need the support of the citizens. To fix this all we need is evidence! They should no longer have meetings with them instead just having faxes and emails. This will make sure that the deals are honest and that there is evidence for auditors to make sure that nothing shady is going on. If that is the case then they will seal the deal quicker with no compromises - no secret deals. This will free up time for all parties and will cost more, but, instead of them using time to set these things up they will spend their time ironing out figures.

Have you ever heard of give here take there? Is it good? Why is it secret? The deals get done in the end or fall through, but, if there is no effort into compromising then the deal is settled as is meaning they have time to hear other problems.

Look at it this way; if they want to buy something for some amount, but they need to get their pals to cooperate for the circle of it all, all the monopolies will fall through and they can find a competitor to seal the contract or whatever. Good all ways.

To settle the state they need to have evidence! Short and sweet. No more time wasting and no more travelling. Then they will have no more alliances which doesn't mean they won't be coworkers, but rather seeing as how everybody knows everybody else, there will be warmth and neutrality. Then they can sway this way or that no matter what the attitude with confidence and posture, more efficiently hearing cases, more cases, and act.

=====

=====

**Being your brother's keeper**

=====

=====

Yes, we are our brother's keeper. Always do unto others as you would have them do to you. If you ever need to evict someone you might be faced with a problem though, you could have an empty room for a while, so in this case you are actually housing someone else that can pay. You should not harm one unless you help another in turn as well as helping yourself.

All that phoney baloney about people needing to give all they have to another can be made redundant by seeing that if there is a way to benefit someone else then they need to benefit someone else in turn. Ever heard of the fellowship of believers right at the beginning of Acts? Same idea, that was going overboard. How can you worship God and be happy if you have nothing at all? You need to look after yourself as well as others as you matter too. Never say you don't matter, say instead that someone else matters too! You need to respect yourself before you respect life and the lives of others.

Usually you will feel nice if you are nice according to your primal emotions. These will guide you in life as if you feel down you will have no incentive. Look after others that need it and deserve it. Do not worry if people do not do as you ask based on helping them, there are many right roads, but to be a good person you first need to either joy or pride as they will drive you forth with energy either way. If you ever meet a missionary that is not happy, do not despair, they must be proud to be able to help others then and good comes of it.

If you want to be your brother's keeper you must have an authority over them, or love them. If you have neither maybe you are doing good anyway? Making someone's life better is always good, so it is good to be your brother's keeper. If you literally have a sibling then you might want to harm them, naturally, as you compete with them for the same living space.

So are you your brother's keeper? Well if you help them then you will be, but if you compete with them, then it is another story. You are held responsible by God, but, why? You can always point at someone and tell them what to do and that is because you have a desire to lead. To say that someone is responsible to

lead is going a bit far, as people like to lead others in life, to have power. Do you really have power over someone else? Are men not free?

To be your brother's keeper means that you must assist them whenever you can. If you do not then you will be less worthy under the rules of God - if you do not give then you should not receive!

=====

### **The fair tax**

=====

The fair tax is change. People like to see change but not change themselves because of seeing others try something new. It is exciting to try something new though but people are afraid of it. The fair tax is such change, exciting people to stand out in their small way and support it no matter what it is.

Tax should be across the board. To not tax something means less money going back to the state which means it will reenter the the state coffers later rather than sooner. If the business doesn't make money then it doesn't pay tax, but this is a miserly and petty example. All money should go back to the state with constant loans somewhere or other being paid out and collected eventually by many parties to keep the state running - that is how an economy grows. If there was no lending they would not need more money and the economy would crumble.

Tax is pretty straight forward, and making it more complicated by reducing it in certain areas is making money circulate slower and less is lent. This makes the economy weaker, economies are run by states, and states control taxation.

=====

### **Nuclear disarming**

=====

There is a lot of nuclear disarming wished for in all pageants today, but could this become a reality? What do nukes do? They destroy cities full of innocent civilians. If it is a bunch of civilians they want to kill then maybe they should get their heads examined. A nuke onto a city will take the rest of the month to cripple the other countries economy to build tanks and planes, but, if they also have a nuke or two then maybe they will attack the nuke silos instead!

If it is a better idea to use a nuke on another nuke then why build them in the first place? Everyone should disarm these clumsy messy weapons as soon as they

can, what good do they do? You could use all that fuel into missiles for jets or something useful.

Look at it this way; if you build two planes and someone launches a nuke at your city, then you dispatch planes to bomb the parliament. Someone loses a few civilians and the other side loses a lot of politicians. Who is the winner then? Go for the (\*) (\*) (\*) (\*) planes please.

=====

=====

**Currency rates**

=====

=====

So you want deflation? Well, if we cut some zeroes off any currency it would be worth more, but then the prices would stay the same.

This Euro to Dollar and Yen thing is really depressing. The currency is not weak nor strong. It is all a bunch of numbers. I have worked with Forex and can safely say that the currency value is as pointless as the time there is to somewhere else.

Now the best way to currency trade is with the Yen, Lira and any other currency that is numerous in amounts of zeroes. They will fluctuate the most so there is more activity, why not work with cents instead of micro cents? If you are dealing with four figures or a decimal you cannot see, well, then you should ignore the stable currencies that you cannot see the difference between, honestly.

So, if you want deflation cut the zeroes off. If you want to sell many products simply add zeroes. What is deflation if you get an annual raise? On the other hand making a lot of zeroes makes the currency more comely to investors. Oh yes!

=====

=====

**Beating them ques!**

=====

=====

We all at some stage have to queue for something. If queues were eliminated would the whole world chip together to supply me with a carton of Marlboro? You on!

If there is a queue in front of you you could find that this is irritating to say the least. If it was at shambling speed the whole way through then it would be much better, yes?

To get it up there there needs to be a hand held scanner marching down the lines reading the groceries or vote ballots by digital imaging or something like that.

Or, they could have one of those airport security gates that you walk through while you pass your groceries to the person that places them through a likened system where they they read the masses of the items aswell as the brand by using xrays to see inside the bags and read the logos.

Smokes please!

=====

=====

**North and South Korea**

=====

=====

There is a lot of hostility between these two nations. There is a way to get them back together and be 'friends' again... and it goes a little something like this...

The way to reform the two nattions is a few steps. First they need to move their militaries to opposite sides from the other and then they are trusting each other in terms of military. The old facilities can be used as a markt place where they can trade goods. This trust should be on company at a time so they slowly pull out of the death grip they have on each other, and then total peace. It will take a few weeks or so to get used to it, but if they get used to seeing soldiers far from them they will regain comfort. This will ease the politics. No more border patrols, no more military ships confusion, less sensitivity to each other... Comfort.

If a ship was to go into these zones they won't be military ships, but rather fishing vessels. They should actually join in waters being able to use each others waters. I assume there are different fish in each ocean so the density of the fishing will decrease as they sample each other's fish types, and friendly exchanges by bored naval officers as they take lunch together and a game of cards or listen to sports on the radios they might have.

Then the world will relax sanctions on North Korea and the pressure to build a bomb will drop. Why have a bomb if everyone is your trading partner? Bomb the South? Kill civilians? Bomb China - total suicide! Peace and growth everywhere around the region.

There is no racism between the two based on anything that would lead to militants and that sort of rubbish so it will hold. If things go wrong they will have thier armies far away and will think twice befor attacking each other, as there will be no trouble at all anyway.

=====

=====

## **Peace in the Near East**

=====

=====

Problems exist in the near east because of militants, not the distant relations of the nations towards each other, especially Isreal. Look, the Arabs would love thier holy sites back, and they will petition people to get them back, but they won't even think of war, but that is where the militants come in...

These people are phonies. They all just want to care about something because they have grown used to thinking of them. These sites do not put food on the table, working a job does. Instead they feed thier bodies with the donations and then they feed thier spirits with the thought of regaining a building. How can Allah reside in one certain place? He is all around, no need to be in a special place - can you pray in your room?

So these buildings are purely dead to the world, or, should be. The physical world does not affect the everpresence of the holy spirit, does it? They should forget about the blood spilled, it is all dry and gone beneath the drifting dunes. The fact that people choose to remember the wrong things means they could be spending time productively or emotionally, but they choose to remember the way things were, picturing it as being better. There is space for them at home I am sure, or a new home, or anything they can call home. Why fight for the politicians to have more land to look at and smile? They will not benefit and niether will the militants nor their fellow Arabs from this... enaction of force or goading.

It is pointless to fight over land for no reason other than cultural benefits, as it is not holy, economic, nor need be strategic in a military sense.

=====

=====

## **Chinese labour problems due to minimum wage**

=====

=====

Capitalism is not to blame, it is the profit seeking that is. Capitalism is the natural order of things and less abused by those in power to erect huge armies. What do you think socialism brings other than huge armies? The economic growth is also smaler with socialism.

The wages being paid being too much would mean that there really is a problem. The cooperations have a huge amount of petty costs that all add up which

means that they waste a lot of money on 'trivial' costs like company cars and housing for the bosses, and they have these en masse.

Now, if a factory is sold a younger leaner company can buy it up, or, the people that used to work there can rent the premises and continue to produce, if enough of them do this then there will be major economic growth, as the 'juvenile' company will not have these luxuries to supply and will also be lean.

I would say jack up the minimum wage by fifty dollars in China and watch things settle in.

=====

=====

**Social services - cashless society**

=====

=====

There is a way to generate a social security without using money and lines. You can issue them with a bank account and then place the money into it. You simply contact the police to see if they are still alive or something and that nobody is stealing from them or the state.

Or, you could issue them with credit cards to see what they are spending their money on. The credit card will be useful at any place an elderly person might go, like a supermarket or another general store and covers deliveries of the modern age too.

If they go into hospital then they could use it there too, even phoning a 'handler' to ask for more credit or something... wait!

Why not do the whole state system like this? Instead of using auto tellers and seeing them get ripped off, enter a cashless society? Everyone will be issued with a credit card which will eliminate corruption, hamper - if not kill off - drug dealing, organise things better with cash and carry, encourage people to save and get a tax rebate if they do well, etcetera etcetera.

What do you think? No more lines, no more armed robberies of banks, no more drugs, no more people running up debt at a casino or the loan shark... You answer for what you spend your money on as it gets checked both ways by a simple computer program...

Total credit society, honest, clean, cared for.

When it comes to hospitals you can swipe your card and receive care and have the evidence to back it up. No more social security nor health care. Education?

Pay your school fees if you need them. Sounds a bit like socialism now yes? The saving grace is the actual movement of funds.

You could even make a port in a computer for the swiping to pay for things over the net, like banking over link up or something. Then there is the idea of stealing these cards! Well, if you have a password for it then there should be no problem, simply an id number would do perfectly.

This sounds very familair though, but I think I expanded on it considerably. Great stuff? You betcha!

=====

=====

**Reserve uses and a nice idea to boot!**

=====

=====

The reserve bank is there to account for all the money in the country. They require funds to operate.

Without the reserve bank there is less trading between clients and loans for banks. It may lend as much money as it cares to as long as they have the gold.

Now I find this funny under the FIAT standard that we do not count on the assets in the country but the assets and the gold. What is gold worth? Jewellery. If we broadened our horizons we would use something else too, like counting the unused land we own and do nothing with. Let's say there is a gazillion hecters of land, and we count each as if it were a barren mess, then they could count on that as an asset allowing for more money to be served to the reserve, allowing hand outs for favours, like giving a bank so much for it's shares for example.

This will allow for more moeny for everybody as the reserve could scrap the deficit because it is just a pimple on it's data base. Wlthout the federal reserve we would have to use the state accounts and ride that wave, which is possible.

=====

=====

**Cellular voting**

=====

=====

If voting could become cellular, seeing as how all cell phones ned to be registered, then people could vote from home on nearly anything they want. This could fix the world considerably, seeing as how you can tell a local number from a overseas one. If they want to be even more crafty old minxes then they could include the serial number of the actual phone to avoid unfair votes.



=====

=====

### **Passive way to end disputes**

=====

=====

No western country is required to go to war at any time. They can simply have the plug pulled on the other country that is judged to be the aggressor by the united nations by way of a vote. There will be no lop sidedness as there are more than a hundred countries and even with trade partners the aggressor will only suck in about twenty due to major trading.

These votes should be counted via electric pulse so that they cannot lie with their vote, the question being whether the country is justified in attacking the other. This pulse could come from a palm pad of some sort for the vote. This will clear out the deals made to justify the aggression, or they can lie and take a few others down with them. All people seated should have a vote as if they were on a jury, which makes all people equal more or less.

Once they have found the wrong doer they can simply contact the police, under UN enforcement, and turn off all the power generators until the country stops its attacks. With a threat or punishment like this the country will not be able to function properly.

If they are denied entry or cooperation they could blow the power in that country by sending a power spike to shut down the generators, not enough to destroy the generators, but enough to make them disabled for a while, say three hours or so? Or, they could suck the power up into a 'battery' from them resulting in power outages. Once the 'war' is over they can redirect the power back to the country powering it until the battery is empty.

That sorts that out, no more wars for real. Funy stuffies indeed!

=====

=====

### **Simulators for office and normal jobs**

=====

=====

When it comes to choosing a good candidate they should do a simulation program. This simulation is of all the things presidents do and should include the ability to enter new options into it if they ask. It should have a complete language capability and sentence builder, requiring a link up of all the words to make the required actions.

This could be made in a few weeks if not less and will give a rating for what the presidents do with their resources and intellect. This will be shown to the people that vote and then we will know how capable the candidate is.

I suggest a text based program to speed it up, as with graphics it will take a lot longer and be harder to be made flexible. I am sure this could be a reality, who knows, under a release to the public they could take candidates straight out of the legal colleges and give them a loan or something too?

Could make life easier for a lot of hard working people, all sorts of simulators you get a few people lecturing on for their jobs and aptitude, especially office!

=====

=====

**Political campaigning**

=====

=====

I find the way to collect votes is to keep it straight and simple. There is so much molly coddling going around with the sweetening of points that they never really say anything worth the wait. Of course time is running out.

The best way to deliver to your potential voters is not to get to know them anymore, don't worry about what they think of you as a person. I really don't know who started this, but it is smelly business.

So, if you take your hour or so and say point by point what you will do for them, with a quick example that refers to a majority of some sort you will cover everybody easily. Then saying how you want to achieve your goal too. Taking this into account will result in a winner. Point, example, how to, pause, continue.

The voters will get information about the points and will be more worried about themselves than the air of the candidate. Results not blood friendship. Yuck! What a bunch of ass you know what the races have made out of fine men and women.

So, if you get that done you will win. Getting their trust is no longer important in today's less sensitive voters, no more of 'airy fairy' this rubbish please...

=====

=====

**Warming water bodies - lakes**

=====

=====

Lake Tanganyika is getting hot. This means that the fish might die and it might occur elsewhere as well. The end of the world no doubt! Nah, but it is not nice, so here is my newest conspiracy yet...

We drop a lot of liquid nitrogen into the waters in tubes that release cold slowly. Nitrogen is so plentiful that it will be so cheap to use, and the containers should be plastic and only allow a fraction of the stuff to come into contact with the outer layers of the container. Or...

We could build a fusion powered cooling machine for the lakes. Fusion power can be realised by bringing the two positive ions together by placing a negative ion in the middle, remember? This frid thing could be placed in a hole in the centre of the lake or just dropped in the middle. They are so cheap to make it is a joke!

=====  
=====

**Onto another campaign! Yeah man, turd man, I will win this by joining both sides!**

=====  
=====

To campaign effectively you need to be brief as you get people being bored. Instead of having a one hour session, have five twenty minute sessions over a week so you keep it fresh and tuned into the right audience.

Now, onto the actual campaign. If the GOP want to harness them votes they need to offer the people what they want. They have some hardcore followers but they want them all, yes?

If the GOP was to look for converts they should loosen their targets and then swing more to the open mindedness. I think they need to change to get more votes, yes? If they were to appeal to much to the right they would lose a lot of people that like it tough, but not too tough, because they have to live in this world too - this is not an ant farm, these are real people. I suggest they try to make guns more accessible and place more restrictions on who may own a gun. Maybe if they were to relax on illegal immigrants that would be a good move, because a lot of the Mexican communities are in their own states, down South. This will make them look more friendly... yeah. Oh and then they could point out the slow withdrawal from Afghanistan. This is professionalism, a lie, maybe, but what newcomers want to hear. They would be taking a chance though as a lot of people that support the war are down there, so, they could rebudget for a minute force to remain doing pure espionage that will keep the 'war' running on a pittance of money, enough to keep them hiding of course.

For the Dems I suggest they also swing left. If they were to push for more

environmental things, like stopping global warming by burning all the monoxide in the atmosphere with a chemical fire then they would keep thier old voters and cast for new ones that are down south into the forestry rights and all that bullocks. Then they could try to ignite a racism attempt by showing how much the departments of the black politicians are ignored in the news about actual efforts. Also they could try some actual withdrawem of troops that don't do anything, I mean, sticking around shooting the breeze with the Afghan soldiers and drinking themselves silly worrying about the next bomb scare must be good for something... erm, yuck!

Ok so that is what I have to offer for now. Remember to keep the people's attention by expressing yourselves with your arms. It relieves stress and carries an urgent message if there is one, or, calms people down. Be frantic, it keeps them alert. Crafty old foxen!

=====

=====

**Developing the third world**

=====

=====

There is in the third world a lot of unused potential. If the people were to band together and tell the politicians they want development instead of buildup, then they might get it. Tell them that that means jobs instead of land grabs and political espionage that dominates the time ofthepoliticains.

Actually if they counted their unused land as assets then there would be a great success, oh yes!

Now, if they all had a oil rush all over the place they would be better off. They are in a lot of debt so could sell their oil fields to investors and then use that money to pay off the debts they have, and then have a lot left over. The oil actually gathered there would have to go through the transport system of the native country, and how much is a barrel of oil actually worth? Pittance! Stick them onto a truck and they got to pay the transporter. Drill (\*)\*)(\*)(\*) it!

Now, how to find a oil field. If you are to spread all the unemplyed people out and issue them with a echo reader and a jack hammer you would find it rather quickly.

Let the dogs loose!

=====

=====

**NWO**

=====

=====

Oh yes, this old fart fest. You will find they are comprised of very reasonable people that are very old and god fearing and that want to see progress all over the show. If you were to take a typical old timer, what do they cherish? An old gangster will love to see kids going to school. A old biker would like to see people going on adventures to Europe, Asia and taking tours. An old Englishman would like to see the house in order after all these years. An old Arab would think why they were so loving to each other when it came to duty, respect and responsibility. Old people running things is good, yes?

Now what do these day dreaming senile craftsmen want to do to the world? They know all the bankers and spread it around to keep control, as money makes the world go around. I doubt they ever want to kill anyone as that is not what old people are about, in fact I presume that they want to see the world spinning around by itself eventually and have nothing better to do than meddle here and there. The problem is they are old school and probably don't even recognise the laws and culture of today.

To help the NWO get it right they should listen to their grandchildren about what life is about. Being related to the NWO means they are safe at school so can judge things that are going on, abuse, gossip from other's parents, and so forth. Or they could pay attention to their kids and nieces and nephews and then gather another perspective on what life is all about, as they would probably be at the top of the social ladder and be in a position to look around and gather their own opinions. Information is crucial to an old timer.

The last thing they should do is to give power to their kids unless they have families. You see, not having their own family leads to worrying about things that satisfy them - it is in a family unit that people suddenly like to care about others, so maybe a shift in funds could go to them? That would be a good idea...

Now with the more attuned and aware powers out there, suddenly they can make things happen. They are probably very social and will have debates with their peers and then learn new ways to look at things. This is good.

What should they do? Well, they are not allowed to put people into power and do not do that except with the delegates when there is an in house affair where they can lean on anyone that steps out of line. In fact they hold so much sway over the house that they can make nearly anything happen by nudges here and there to ignore someone or something. Naughty, hot, scandalous!

In all honesty they mean well but do little. I see no movements from which I can say they have done anything constructive, and, I repeat, if they were to all keel over and die then their money would go to other parties like the state that could do wonders with it long term wise. I like to call this, um, ah, a blood clot from eating too much self indulgence. They should do something or get lost, all their

shares, and leave a lot of unused capital behind.

But, if they choose to stay then they could invest more, start their companies and reap the power from that. You see it is frightening having all that money and then looking at spending it and then not being able to play demagogue with the world, but, if they were to see the influence they could have with building a working empire, that would be grand. Oh, here is your chair back!

=====

=====

**Mohammad's wives too young**

=====

=====

No, he was not a sick man. He was doing his duty to his god. If he wanted to harm them then he would have pointed at them and finished.

If he slept with them or not is the question. If he nurtured them to be good mothers of children to husbands after him, then he did it to the best of his ability. Why would someone be in love with god and want to shallow himself with the company of little girls that would moan all the time? What else do little girls do but moan? It was his duty to get involved with them, being a man on the move he never got intimate with anybody, yes? If his followers told him to take a woman that is innocent and place into her a seed of virtue that would endure for a long time, that they would in turn have children, then they would carry the ideals and norms forwards. It is not uncommon for little girls to copy each other, and to think that they are part of his message somehow is very contagious among them, so they would take it upon themselves to be like them as much as they can. This is good.

To have a child as your wife, well, did he demand sex? They were part of his family so he was actually adopting them. How can a man that fights for people and their lives be someone that likes to harm others?

Ok so he made the people fight for him. He did that because he wanted to lift them up into the grace of god. If he wanted to kill people he would have just gotten to be a governor or something in a majority state and then tried to claim power through violence, yes? Much simpler, heck he could have just erected a little tent and made money out of it. What of this world was he after?

Now, back to the kids. If he wanted to sleep with young girls he would have taken many more, being sexually active. The fact that he, being who he was, did not suck some poop out his backside and get a little brothel together means that he really wasn't interested in sex, yes?

Now, if he was to harm them they would have made a noise. If he hit them and left marks on them it would have gotten a lot of vigorous shouting matches at least. If he had abused them then they would run away and asked for help - little girls cannot keep secrets. Oh and to top that off if there were two of them and they hated him then they would have tried to kill him in his sleep, yes?

They must have cooked for him, and they must have cooked well or he would have gotten new wives. What would convince you? He really was a good man because he risked his life riding at the front for his people, real power mongers don't do things like that.

If he had a sexual fantasy about little girls and he was who he was he would have taken one of his followers wives. And then, to top it all off, this sort of fantasy is likened to being around people that are young and innocent, did he ever teach young children or older people's? I think if he was obsessed with power he would have gone for the older people, but, seeing as how he led the masses into battle, and did not ask for money, and did not attempt to take power, then he must be a good man.

Why would he take young wives? Because their skin is soft? Oh yes that is a great thing to have in a wife, but, he was more likely attracted to their appearance, being beautiful no doubt, or, innocent, and a man that travels is in no position to pitch tent and have an interview.

So it must be that Mohammed took a wife from his cabal, and they would watch his every move. If he abused the children then their parents would ask whether they were doing well.

The year was rather recent in my opinion. If he was to mingle with all tribes of Arabia, and there was the previous heathen traditions, they do not endorse this sort of thing and will no doubt follow him judging by the company he keeps. Ithnan little girls that walk funny will no doubt put people off considerably, as they would have grown up with some sort of dysfunctional lopsomeness of some sort, and then been demanded unhealthy and stoned or replaced. They led good lives with him, and even if there was evidence of them being harmed they could not write about it, yes?

Would a religion about love endorse such treatment? I doubt he was in the heavy duty Arab states like SA, so he could not treat them badly and live with it, in fact he probably had hawk eyes on him from his followers as an example to set for them. If he got drunk before war and spoke about things, the followers would have picked up on it as they searched for a message from him without his knowledge, and that would have been instant death!

So he never sexed them up and he was a virtuous man, yes? Or how then?

=====

=====

## **Sexy young dancers?**

=====

=====

Dancing is an art, along with communication. When someone dances they churn out a message, for themselves, for others, it is communication from the dancer to the viewer. If it seems 'sexy' then you are thinking of sex. The reason the dance makes you think of sex is because they are having a buildup of hormones not yet released through sex and it dominates their minds and body language when they see others, as sex is a dominant part of people's lives.

It is sexy. Whether they may feel like having sex is beyond anyone's power unless you drain them of hormones or something like that. Dancing relieves stress, and this stress needs to be relieved in any way but sex.

=====

=====

## **Snakes all over! Yeah!**

=====

=====

Everything that is alive is what a just person would call a snake.

Everything, including all people, are self motivated. They will not think of something unless they gain something from it. They will not react unless they are totally confident in the outcome.

People will not do the right thing if it will hurt them, unless in a defense of something they cannot do without, or that feels good. I justify this by saying that people will always do what suits them best, taking the path of least resistance. If you see your child being attacked by a gang or something you will try to help them, and if they harm the child they will bear your wrath. When the snake is cornered it will strike. If you see something like this then your immediate reaction is your love emotion which is based on emotional highs you get from being involved with this person. The link is such that you will feel a panic to save them. This panic comes about by you judging what the child can do for you, that they are something you can use in future, not in terms of financial or material support, but in terms of trust.

If you see a person that needs help you will have to first recognise that they can affect you in some way. If you register a reaction of them being there for you then you will recognise a relationship and interact with them. If you are aloof or think nothing of them, other than they might be in the way, then you will not try to converse with them. This is called a 'trigger', and the influx of information will trigger a response towards them, be it to ignore them or to interact with them.



This trigger is based in your subconscious, and your subconscious will only register it on a 'fear basis', fearing that they might harm you, fearing that you are not a loved person, fearing that you might need them no less. It is all about fear. When the snake is cornered the snake will strike.

You only react based on a fear of some sort, fear of being linked to them, fear of not being linked to them, fear of being seen by yourself as someone that is not loved because they are not maternal.

Now think of a gang of bikers. They are rather masculine, but they also fear being left out of thier group so copy each other like everyone else. This fear is peer pressure, pressure to be different and lead at the same time, fear of submission to society as it will make you unhappy to 'submit' to others and be a part of the submissive people that live nine to five in other words.

So, when you are cornered you will strike. If you see your allies going down under a gang you fear a loss and your subconscious launches a reaction that makes you want to save them. The strength of this reaction is based on what you value in life, the less fear you have inside of you the stronger the reaction will be, as chemicals make you launch up the emotional ladder and catapult you into bravery.

How about a woman lifting a car off of a friend? They need the friend so will have a physical boost to give them the energy to lift the car often. If they see someone they don't know, back to societal rules for thier enhanced strength and motivation to lift the car, triggered by thier subconscious no doubt, let's call it a 'subfeartrigger'? This will chemically make you stronger and driven to react fom fear of something, because that is our base emotion, honestly.

So, we are dominated by fear as the essentil component of our lives. Fear to do things leads to things not getting done, or, being strongly done. Fear is the trigger that leads to us doing things. A snake will fear life and make plans to succeed, schemeing all the way. Fearing that you need to get something doen will lead to lies. Fear that someone won't accept you leads to falseness. Fear that you will lose someone leads to a severe reaction.

Is a snake fearful, or doesn't it exist? If it lives it fears and is driven by fear,a nd fear leads to a lot of bad things. Interction at all is serpentine then because it is all a facade, welcome to society!

=====  
=====

**Meaning**

=====  
=====

Meaning is when something gives you information about it, that you are aware of it having an effect on your life. The more cultured you are the more meanings something will have for you. A mechanic will see meaning in an engine by seeing it as his duty, as his passion, as his problem, as the thing that makes him dirty, excetera excetera.

A kid will see a burger as a nice tasting thing, as a cool thing.

Meaning is where there are opinions about that thing. Things may have more than one meaning as I pointed out, and the more aware you are of the thing the more it means to you. What it means to you gives it meaning, that it generates reactions in your mind of course.

=====

### **Fear leads to playing with people's lives - parenting**

=====

Art and wit might be avenues of pay, but what triggers play? If our subconscious base emotion is fear, then we must be relieving stress. Kids relieve stress a lot as they do not understand what is goin on yet, or want to socialise, or, want to, due to culture, mak the smaller thing scared of them, relieving ther fear, like bullying. If they do not understand something they will play with it and enact their fear of being small in a big world by treating this thing as if it was their world that they can control, fearing it being beyond their control, like a control freak. Stress is fear of failure, we exercise to relieve stress and enact our fear of failure by showing ourselves there is less to be afraid of than we though, as we appear able.

=====

### **Cognition - thought pathways...**

=====

So cognition, or understanding, is a natural thing for us. We process all the information we gather about the world around us though our senses. This message is given a signiture of how it affects us in meaning and whather we should be afraid of it or enact with it due to fear of being dominated by it. That is why people like to have teddy bears of course, that they are feeling like they are bigger and the fear subsides of being a small person in a big world. All neural activity is communication between the mind and the rest of the body due to impulses being given a shocking input from the sensory organs. They will feed you information in the form of 'cultural communication' and then you will react to them.

It is embodied in your subconscious to give you a 'tingle' when you sense something. When you are aware of something it exists anyway in the scientific way that things exist.

Thought is a signal from one receptor to another, and the signal is a form of communication. Oh yes!

=====

=====

**Concepts to do with thinking and understanding through learning**

=====

=====

We are all reactive. When we are festering in the womb people will gather memories about what is going on, that we cannot move very far in any direction, that we are forced to move in directions at certain times.

We are all based on memories. The more memories you have the more knowledgeable you are. If you sleep for too long you will have less knowledge than someone that is active in life. If you spend all your time with friends then you will have lot of knowledge about them whether you are doing something or or not, you bond.

So what will you bond to? Will you collect all your concepts - memories, heck, let's call it wisdom - and then react to it? You are used to eating, you try to eat. You are used to sleeping, you will look to sleep when you get tired. You are used to going to the toilet, potty trained... yeah!

Through your wisdom you will have a 'paint tray of colours' to use on things. If you are wise enough to know that fire burns, then you will keep your hands out of it. If you are wise enough to know beyond that that it can cook food, then you will know that too, as a memory, a signal precious to your mind as it is fear based, and fearing being burnt is right near the top of things you will remember. You will remember - build a knowledge base on - things you fear or [dominate - play with] that your life has lead to being important to you.

The more you think of fire, by being around one, the more you will link things in life to that fire, building a base like learning a language because your memories will gather together so that they may flow with the rest of your memories inside your mind and lead to, at least, reactions to certain things like friendships that you remember from last time. You build on these memories with new information, and things that are not important fade out of your nervous system and brain masses. The brain doesn't actually control you, it is there to process information to be sent out to your other receptors so you may react... Duh!

=====

=====

**My ideal tax curve...**

=====

=====

The optimum tax rate is going to give a lot to both parties, as much as it can. Seeing as how there are about six points where the state can collect taxes, the ideal breakeven point is [sixteen point two percent] rounded up. The more it goes up the less will be sold, resulting in less exchanges and more 'credit loans'. The six points are, income tax, sales tax, retail tax, wholesale tax, import tax and export tax. The less these are the less gets reprocessed into the state and the less the economy will grow, so, to keep it fair yet productive, at a minimum eighteen percent should be the best option across the board for all taxation.

=====

=====

**Increased learning rates**

=====

=====

People learn all the time. If you were to learn something new you would hope to absorb it. The best way to learn is to focus around a central word for the sentence, like cue cards for a speech with key words.

You take your sentence and divide it into key words with syllabells. If you were to focus on, for instance, a content subject, then you could take the following example;

The heart is an organ that pumps blood through the body via blood vessels and applied pressure. It provides a pulse for the nervous system too.

Now you take your passage and shorten it into key words, like a summary. You could say [heart] + [pulse] = [circulation], for example, and call this the HPC. If you learn a formula and what the initials stand for you can cram a lot more in. It is also a good way to keep your mind focused as it will need to be 'creative' to remain 'awake', so play with things like that in your study time, I learned foregien languages by makin it a sentence based on syllabals about names of people and what they do in a situation.

I would suppose for content subjects you would need to learn them by doing this creative work in class. The education department, or individual teachers, could make these formulas up, really long ones in fact, and teach learners that miosis is FHXJBMGD or something, for example. It is lik that mathematical thing called BODMAS which everyone can remember. Think of this a compressed message for ease of learning and practical application.

And we could learn definitions this way too. Take a chapter from your text books and summarise them into one made up word with important initials. It is not a long shot and is guaranteed to work.

=====

=====

**Deputy courts - clearing small claims courts bottlenecks**

=====

=====

There may be a shortage of lawyers to deal with cases leadinto bottlenecks, so, I propose that the gauntllet be thrown to the police and those with a law degree tht have not found work yet.

The reservist police could organise it all at town centres and unused halls on weekends and lawyers, learning for about four years, that are into thier third year could represent the 'clients'. This coul be for small claims - the client's sign a thing the reservist police make up at the police station and then the knowledgeable lawyers could make a small amount of money and recieve reference information on thier cvs.

The judge could be a agreed upon member of the public, someone retired but not too old so as not to hear.

All things are possible in this age - all they got to do is sign legal documents that can be cleared by the courts quickly. The information supplied to the courts could be that they are trying a case between this and that, and that they are not sending anyone to jail, but may press charges if there seems to be a serious case, referring them to the official courts no less.

So we got our venue, we got our 'bouncers', clients and lawyers and our judge. The case can be tried with a jury, elderly folk with nothing better to do, or, other legal students that would like to see a working example of the way things work, or at least a glimpse of the real world.

=====

=====

**Prostitution**

=====

=====

Prostitution is antisocietal? It leads to division in marriages, but, having heard of labola, an african custom, a man will buy his wife for cattle. This is not out of the question though, as it is a gift for the family and then a uniting of lovers and life

partners. Seeing it this way, what is antisocietal about prostitution?

If a young girl gets a nice necklace for herself from her boyfriend and decides to kiss him, what is wrong with that?

Now, if a person is forced into sex it is like slavery, and that is bad, yes? If a parent forces them to have sex then it is against the rights of the child, against humanitarian laws, and so forth. To stamp out forced sex we could open up a shelter by pitching a tent somewhere like on the outskirts of a farm and then build prefabs out of polyester for them. This is cheap and they could be reunited with their families eventually if they are run away, or remain there if they have nowhere else to go. They could also get foods from excess stocks at the supermarket - the stuff they want to throw away because it is about to expire, and blankets from churches, or reject blankets from factories.

In the chance a child cannot cry for help we could make a web site for missing children and advertise it. It is seldom that children will stay locked in a room, and offering a reward will divide the circles that unite the prostitution underground.

Undercover cops could disguise themselves as 'perverts' and then throw money around to get noticed, a pittance for the state of course. They could just use the net to hack out sites that contain the right pixelation for the expressions of child pictures that cause some sort of distortion on the display, or, use a hacking program to look for contours that match the child's features. In the bag man!

=====

=====

**Community service for minor offenders**

=====

=====

There are far too many prisoners today and jails are running out of space. Instead of sticking people into a prison they could be forced to immediate community services, like minding child welfare, becoming survey collectors, and so forth, anything where we need people that they are hard to find, but, nothing that gives them access to drugs or any underground activities.

Let us stick them in prefabs somewhere where they can live like in a commune where they do not earn money but rather coupons and are issued credit cards for minor luxuries. They could earn a little here or there actually and buy smokes and liquor which they will be so thankful for and will do their best then to keep themselves out of the jails. We could let them apply and go through an aptitude test with the people in charge of the organisation choosing their teams.

They should experiment with minor offenders first, then evaluate, and hopefully

extend this into the other offender types. This could be immediate, nad like I said, they earn enough to 'party' on the weekends to keep them behaving.

=====

=====

### **Incest - Oedipus Complex**

=====

=====

I think freud may have a point there with this Oedipus Complex idea. If there is hormonal activity from the child, and there is a close emotional bond with the parent, which is quite common, then they may be attracted to the parent sexually because of trust. Trust is an emotion basedon fear because it neutralises fearful feelings and brings warmth to the life of the child, and anyone that a child trusts will recieve their interest.

If the child trusts the parent, and feels warm in thier presence, then the hormones will be activated because of a bond between the mind and the hromones as they spend time with the parent. They will look to the parent to confirm thier life questions and will usually, especially if very young, fear social rejection and try to find their answers at home, with a parent or sibling. This bond may fade with less frequent encounters, but when young and with the parent a lot they will be so close that they will feel comfort, and when comfortable hormones become activated when with another of the pposite sex due to phermones and such.

Quite natural really. Incestial feelings are really natural.

=====

=====

### **The best home language is Afrikaans**

=====

=====

The best language to learn is Afrikaans from South Africa. It is a hybrid of European languages including English, French, Dutch and German. You could esily learn a lot of those other languages with your primary language in mind, as they do not variate that much from the language posture - the spine of the person language wise.

The second best language to learn is French, as due to the location of France they spoke a lot with the English and thier neighbours, all powerful countries and have spread thier languages far and wide. It is spoken in North America, North Africa and the far flung islands near to New Zealand and the Philipines... around there.

Afrikaans is similar to French so they will have a good foundation for learning all the languages of the world. Afrikaans is also very easy to learn as it was thrown together for the natives to learn as well, so is probably the second youngest language. The newest language is not spoken enough to practice though, so teach your children Afrikaans. You can pick it up at bhyki language centre on the web for a small amount.

=====

=====

**Confidence and joy**

=====

=====

If we were able to be confident in ourselves then we could achieve so much more with our time we spend. The more you accept things that are beyond your control the more you will see that it is not that bad for you - the more you try to control things the more you will be emotionally hurt when you see them fall apart or not reach the desired reaction.

To boost your confidence you need to go with the flow. When you do something think of the worst case scenario first, make it into a habit, and you will see either that you are emotionally prepared for this, or, that things are not as bad as they could be. Look at the happiest people around you, they all seem to be busy doing things, yes? Look at the deep people, are they happy, are they positive? Do they think about why? Well, then if you think why also do not resist the way things are, rather explain them, do not seek to change the world around you, seek to change yourself, as if you change one thing there are so many other things to change. So, seek to accept and cooperate with the world around you, look for the worst and be surprised with the reality. Think of all those positive speakers, they always talk about how bad things are, but, they always have a way of accepting and explaining it, honestly.

The more you seek to be special the more you will judge others trying to explain the reality for them. Let them explain the reality to you! If you accept the popular opinions then you will flow with them. This is the path of least resistance for you and you will have no emotional problems that will make you unhappy.

Who is the happiest people? Think of people at a party, they all are flowing with the people they feel comfortable with, flowing with the music they like, flowing with the ability to be themselves and indulge in listening to others as they are now open minded and receiving the atmosphere.

Think of hard workers, do they smile a lot? They smile because they are not resisting the flow of the work or bosses demands. Think of rebels in school, they are not resisting their impulses and therefore are happier, yes?



Resistance is fear based and therefore is a survival instinct and primal. You will fear as long as you do not accept things. Of course as soon as you accept things you will be more able and therefore more confident.

Be careful what you choose to accept. Accept it by reasoning it out, do not fear the truth or the popular 'trendy' opinions.

=====

=====

**Positive energy**

=====

=====

We can all be happier if we get into the groove of positive energy. Positive energy is where we say why not, where we say yes, where we desire the thanks and love of another more than our own time for ourselves. This is reactive, but as the business world would term it - proactive; starting something new, excitement at the thought of finding out how we would do at the things we always wanted to do. Just do it! Yeah yeah yeah!

Now, if we say yes we are taking the path of least resistance, and resistance causes stress, and stress makes us unhappy less confident and more negative. Think for yourselves, is yes accepting things and cooperating with them a problem for you? It isn't a problem if you say yes to someone else or something else! If you say no it is a double negative, if you say yes you are creating a positive reaction between the two of you, forming a stronger bond, more trust... need I go on?

If your teacher tells you to learn something say yes! The more you do now for someone else the more they will trust you and your subconscious will pick it up through tones and body language, leading to a better relationship between the two of you. It is usually all social, but saying yes to something that requires something of you is good too, like a duty nobody wants to do that you say yes to. If you try to avoid it it will choose someone else saying no, and that negative energy will wash over everyone that says no in unison. If your boss needs someone to do a boring duty, say yes yourself. If you think of it as a cross to bear you will feel proud, yes? Run for it - race for it. Indulge your imagination in boastful ideas about it, make it a sacrifice of yourself to the work, think if you do this then the boss will like you more.

Greet. This is an invitation from you to someone else. Giving out invitations from yourself is 'rolling the dice'. Get used to a lot of responses. If you get used to greeting people that you don't need to then you will get used to rolling the dice, working your way up to being the first person on the dance floor, being the first one to take the bull by the horns, being the first broker to try a new stock

type, being the first one to offer a seat to someone else that needs one, being the first to back someone up in a debate. Being the first one is the route to happiness, and being the second, third and so forth is the way to express yourself and help those you agree with, or, that need help. Say yes, run for it!

The more you say yes, the more you open your mind to opinions of others as being important, the more you consider yourself last due to letting others choose first - offering them options - the more positive you will feel. The more positive you feel the happier and more confident you will be.

Negativity comes from saying no, putting yourself first and fear. These are survival ideals for people to fight for survival in a primitive world. Are you some fearful person that denies others the right to speak? Interrupting someone is putting yourself first, unless you are guiding them, which is good because they will hear an idea from you, a suggestion, hope - really positive.

Just do it! Say yes! Try! Plan for the worst, the government does! Fear is antisocial and breaks down positive energy.

=====

=====

**Mood control**

=====

=====

You may decide you want to be aggressive when you need to be, and your fear triggers will make you shake with adrenaline too when the body senses a need for running away. Never run from your problems, face them.

A better way to control yourself will be to exert force in a controlled way, controlled explosions and controlled submission. If you are afraid then say yes to reacting. If you are wrong say yes to submitting. You decide whether you are wrong or right at any given time, so, if you are wrong and feel wrong you should activate your Estrogen as you submit to the opinions of others. You may regulate Estrogen by controlling your mood and making it listen. Fear will keep you from listening, so, trust the person speaking as if they were wrong and you need to explain it to them like a child of yours - is it your problem or not? Do you have incentive to listen, and if not, why not? Submission is feminine and therefore is social and accepted. The only way to learn or listen is to submit to the message being broadcast, yes? Accept that you could be wrong, accept that there is a scientific law governing anything you say, as soon as you look for evidence you submit to the evidence and release Estrogen into your brain and body, making your nervous system - the pulse you have - make your senses listen more and say yes to what is going on and the reasons for it. Fear will remove Estrogen from you and then you will resist and get stressed. This is where you do not need to perform, it is passive or does not make you react.

Testosterone control is when you need to perform. This is where your body thinks it needs to react. This is saying yes mentally to the task and not submitting to others. This is essential in warfare and sports as it is reactive leading to a response from yourself to the thing or task that you focus on. If you need to deliver a speech, activate your testosterone by 'running for it', envision yourself on a thin granite beam running to complete the task, and view someone else or something else on the other side trying to stop you or beat you to the goal, this will activate your testosterone to compete and fight for survival. The body is such a primitive thing we can easily control it with conscious impulses onto a primal operating system, being the nervous system, by figments of your imagination being focused onto it.

If you can embarrass yourself thinking that you are wearing a wrong style to a night club, then you can do this too. Run for it!

=====

=====

**Curing your diseases in the kitchen!**

=====

=====

Inhibiting enzymes is another way to hinder or block it. This could be used on all enzymes if the inhibitor is correct.

You can inhibit any disease by producing red blood cells, but maybe there is a cheaper more accessible way?

Bacteria can be found in yoghurt. Yoghurt we can say is like the system it is in. Cooling it down kills it faster, and heating it up excites it. Your body gets hot when you are sick, yes?

To kill the bacteria you need to burn it out. I suggest a sauna or something, or, you could use some chloroform and an assistant that will stick the sauna right up to the maximum suggested heat to kill them quickly.

You could do this on a sun bed, or, even better, you could eat a lot of sugar that will burn out and make your system hotter due to processing of fuels in the sugar.

All you need to save yourself from a disease is a table spoon and some sugar, lots of it!

=====

=====

**Basic biology - human anatomy**

=====

=====

Your body reacts with the outside world. It has no will. It always does as it is programmed to do and will do so until there is a change in dna. You are an organism and you need fuel to stay warm enough to keep your cells healthy in the body so they can regulate a pulse as electricity and heat supplement each other. If your body was too cold it would shut down as it's pulse dwindles.

The nervous system is responsible for your pulse and your fuels are there to keep you warm enough to excite the reactions of your body, as heat is something that cells need to react with, making them flexible. Have you ever seen how stiff people are that are dead? There are no reactions because there is no heat to keep the blood fluid, blood dries up if left in contact with air, like a scab forms.

This warmth is essential for the blood to flow and carry cells to places they are needed, and the pulse is also from the blood stream flowing into an organ called the heart and then the heart produces a pulse. It is certain that heat leads to electrical current, yes?

Your cells must stay alive as well requiring bio mass to do this. They take the organic stuff from the biomass in the body and stick it into your stomach where you break the food down with acids. You could take nearly any biomass as food as long as it can be broken down into proteins and carbohydrates - chemical parts of the biomass. If these are absent it probably is no good for you.

Respiration is where you take chemicals into your body that are in the air around you and then you collect them in your lungs. This is nearly the same idea as stomach reactions. The lungs will absorb the air as if it were a biomass, but rather, while it does have mass, we should call it a 'gasmass', as all air exists atomically, yes? This gasmass will collect and get denser and then result in pressure. If gasses stack upon themselves then they will eventually become solids, so, this gasmass is also broken down into oxygen and filtered through the lung lining into our blood stream.

So there we have fuels for the body. The body is all about devouring fuels to stay alive and power it self on, as I have explained.

=====

=====

**Painting and sketching**

=====

=====

You can picture in your head a picture you want to draw, but the problem comes

in communicating that to your hands. You are only as capable as your hand eye coordination, or you could use a computer to draw the thing you want to draw.

If you want to sketch or paint for real, then you need to realise your goal. You have a picture somewhere that you want to move onto the canvas, and in that relay of information you will need to have a firm hand. The best way to draw is to keep one eye open and the other closed, as the merging of optics will lead to two light sources and that is bad, because, you will have an actual blur. Try it! Close one eye and see that a single eye focuses better than both of them at the same time...

Now you want to draw that damn thing! If you were to draw quickly you will miss, if you draw too slowly you will make a mess too, so, the best way to draw is in line with your heartbeat, as that is the speed at which your brain receives information, yes?

So, if you draw in tune with your heartbeat you will draw better. That is also basically talking speed too for words. Each contour you draw is a word or object that you carry onto the canvas, so draw each contour at that speed.

To steady your hand you should enter a mood that is submitting to the image you are drawing - testosterone is bad here. Listen to some Enya or something - you will submit to the image and your limitations. Realising that you need to flow with the sketch and then it will come better for you, you will need to remember that you might draw different size objects on your canvas, needing to change the size of the objects you are drawing - the contours of course.

Now, if you picture your whole drawing you could lightly sketch what it should look like. If you make a mistake draw a thicker line over the one that is wrong or too small or big and then thicker the next time. This will fix it to be as you want it to be, remembering to press slightly harder each time.

Patience is needed in sketching. Painting should go on top of a sketch that has been wiped clear of all pencil residue.

=====  
=====

**Universal laws**

=====  
=====

The universe has some laws that do not change.

For every action there is a reaction. Solids displace liquids displace gasses. Every living thing is based on fear as it's most basic emotion.

Beauty is based on a closeness to the ratio of one to [one point one six]. Nothing is infinite except time but that does have a beginning and a now point.

Everything can be understood with the right foundations. There is nothing that is subjective and only objectivity exists. There is no free will only reactions and taking the path of least resistance.

The meaning of life is to reproduce - all culture is based on sexual urges after fear has been neutralised because we have maternal instincts and we have hormones that dominate our thought patterns. If you do not want to reproduce you must be busy with something else. If God gave you sex organs you must satisfy them as a force just less powerful than the needs to eat and drink. This is because the cells will live on in the next generation you create with your cells - a continuation of your own life with the life of another. Reproduction is the way that we survive, like sending out a scouting party into unknown terrain, but our conscious doesn't realise this and there is no conscious thing to explain this, but, take my word for it, it is a primal desire as it is a physical need, and it wouldn't be a need if it were not some sort of survival trigger.

=====

=====

**Dancing!**

=====

=====

If you want to dance then it can be achieved - a confident exciting dance for you to do as you wish. If you have a stereo put it off! You must learn how to exert yourself into being a work of art.

Dancing is all about communication, a language of your body. If you see someone do something that you like, go lock yourself in your room and stand in front of the mirror. Now you see what is, and what your audience will see, because we all want to dance in front of people, yes?

All you have to do is exert yourself like you saw someone else do. Look into the mirror and copy them. You will feel uncomfortable at first because you will see how you do not do it the same, but, no two people are the same looking nor the same in behaviour towards expressing themselves.

First I need to give you the seed of confidence. You may feel better about yourself if you were to copy a person and then improvise. Do what you picture in your mind, as dancing is conscious communication between body and mind. You need to reach for something to get half way, yes?

Now, if you are trying all sorts of silly things you need to learn to laugh at yourself. Do not resist the idea that you will start dancing well at any stage all of

a sudden, you need to relax and flex in a manner that is a style of your own! Yes parrot fashion dancing is bad! All these dancers you see working a routine is bad news because there is nothing from within creating a motion, it is just a 'pick up line', a 'plan' that they will drum into their heads. Now if they were to try something different they might lose their 'formula' that they dummed into their heads and worked very hard to get right... do you want to end up like that?

So, if you were to just make something up and watch yourself in the mirror, nobody is going to see! You may try all sorts of wierd things. You must not aim to satisfy a beat, but rather to be the beat. Be the artist and communicator you want to be, and always try to do the same thing you like again. If you were to spend just thirty seconds doing this then you must pull a move that you like, and remember to punctuate your good moves with new things, roll the dice! If you were to just do your favourite moves over and over again then you will not learn new ones. Move on, do not hold yourself down with the same thing over and over again. Say yes to trying new moves. If you make the mistake of doing this after rehersed session you will feel feeble that it is not as coordinated as it is if you learn a routine, but trying new things - saying yes - is good for you.

If you were to spend your thirty seconds in the mirror you will do something you like. First you will probably try to do the worst thing you can thnik of - breaking the ice. Then you will probably do something you respect more - carrying the torch. Then you might do something in between that and your next move that comes naturally, and this will be you dancing, and, being rather natural will look good, or we hope so anyway. Just carry on rolling with the punches until your confidence grows and you feel more comfortable with yourself as a 'dancer' or 'artist'.

So, you feeling it? Yes do it! Try it! Carry on! Woops that sucked, regain you balance now... If you were to make a mistake you must get up and carry on. Never end on a mistake, always try to mend your self image, even if it is simple to say the least. You need to encourage yourself, nobody is going to laugh or comment until you unveil yourself to whoever you want to. Get together with a friend and laugh at each other! Yes, laugh! Is this something serious? Are you serious about dancing? Is it your job? Will you lose your house if you cannot do something someone else can. You might shake a little bit funny at first, but, as your muscles learn to felx and relax as you want them to - through physical conditioning - your body learns to make what your mind sets as a goal. The more you practive stuff like sport the more your muscles will develop and the more comfortable you will be with your bodies message, to yourself, or to your \*fans\*.

Keep going. Laugh at reality and dream of what you will do when your muscles develop properly. Laugh at each other, do not lie! Lies lead to insecurity for yourself and others. This funny little voice that says it was good is no good for you. When you fall you must get up or be helped up, and end on a good note, please do not let yourself remember the bad things. The bad things come and go, but your natural conversions from move to move - the real you - will develop

quite quickly. Give yourself thirty seconds, forty seconds or so and see if you are excited. If not then maybe you are too timid, or are not positive enough, If this is something new you are trying then expect to be a bit wobbly or shaky, but never get serious about it because it is not important, is it? If you can laugh at yourself then you are all set, if you are serious, well, then maybe it is not such a good idea, yes?

Treat it like a joke! Make up the most arrogant moves you can think of, and pull your expression into an aristocratic one or mock the people that take it seriously, as they are too proud to have fun, yes? Being able to laugh helps you dance, and dancing enables you to relieve stress through your body, a nice thing to do after work or school.

=====

=====

## **Talent**

=====

=====

Talent is where somebody is comfortable with what they are doing, confidence, positive energy thrust upon a task. Practice makes perfect and grows your confidence. If you do not prosper with the experiences you have then you are not accepting what you have done as your results.

=====

=====

## **Who are you?**

=====

=====

Often in life we wonder about how we fit in, or what to say to people. The most common thing to ask someone is if they know someone you know, as if they were similar to you in some way. Whenever you hear if they want to know something like that about you they like you and are searching for common ground, and it is so common to ask that it might be considered courtesy. If you want to know if they like you so far then ask them that after about two minutes to see how your first impression went...

But, who are you? Are you part of a group, how do you picture yourself? If you think of yourself as part of a group then you are on a team mentally, which is positive energy making you happier.

If you think of yourself as being a certain racial colour at any time you are searching for common ground with people of the same colour as you, or rejecting someone else. It is a closeness that brings joy as you will be able to relate to someone more, or, even as if you were identifying a problem that could



occur in communication, you will prosper either way.

Are you someone or something? If you are someone that means that you are someone because of the people you know or your social status. If you are something then you will be thinking of yourself as a person that wants to produce. Snakes are someone, and ants are something. Why? Because snakes would be someone that flows with a certain type of person, and no less, and ants just do their duty. Or, you could say that you are someone because of your actions, or something because you are worth money - productive.

Now if you are having a bit of a coughing fit from my ideals, then I would like you to take this practical example...

John goes to the store. At the store he chooses his items. When he reaches for an item another shopper reaches for it too, being the last one. That person's name is Joe. John and Joe fight over the item in their minds and decide that it is worth something to both of them. John considers himself better dressed and it is obvious that the 'better' person should get the goods. Joe considers himself better looking so decides that he should get the goods. John is thinking of status, in other words he is somebody. Joe is thinking of natural selection, so he is something.

They both haven't moved a muscle yet, checking each other out. John thinks of himself as being better in society so expects the burden of courtesy to fall onto Joe. Joe thinks of himself as being attractive to women which puts him in a social bracket, making himself someone - because he is sought after by women - and something - being a object that generates attraction.

Joe decides to greet this snob and says that the goods look good. John agrees and looks away from the goods for an alternative as he doesn't want to get into a fight with riff raff, but, on the other hand he expects to be given the item because he pays more taxes and has a better job than Joe. In society one of the most common things to make yourself better than someone else is to ask them not who they know, but what they do. This is a result of having a boss or being a boss, as you will have power or be an employee. Or, they could be in a better position in life status wise, basically it comes down to blue and white collar workers and their place in society - the dirtier you get the less respect you gain, and the rarer they are the more special you are.

So, now we have seen how simple occurrence can lead to an identity for your self esteem and image and to other people. If you accept the other person they might not accept you back, but, if you have no resistance inside of you towards them then you are happy. Have you ever seen a rebel teen addressing a scholar? Look at me turn it around one more time!

The rebel wants to talk to the nerd. Upon ignoring the rebel the rebel gets

stressed and aggressive. This is now a scene. The rebel uses violence to sort out their problems as they have less self control. The rebel wants to learn something that was said in class and doesn't want to be thought of as stupid.

The nerd wants to talk to the rebel, but the rebel ignores them. The nerd gets frustrated with the shortsightedness of the rebel to the message he sent and then pulls status on the rebel resisting the pull of violence. They have a duty to do, or feel the fear of being rejected by others that hear of the story.

So? We can see how people stereotyping us leads to different patterns of behaviour. You do not choose where you fit in, you always take the path of least resistance, which could be an image makeover or whatever, but you are what you are told you are, not who you know, not what you do. This hassle and busseel leads to people falling off the inner circle of choice and having life chosen for them as if it were a pot being spun and they are moulded into their place.

Relax and go with the flow. Say yes. Roll the dice. Laugh at yourself. Laugh at people that are serious about being proud, but not so much as to ruin your own productivity.

=====

=====

**Creative writing**

=====

=====

Anyone can write if they have learned how. I propose people learn to write with a stencil still as it will get them into the habit of writing the letters correctly and quickly.

If you want to write like a genius you need to, as in sketching, develop your conscious relating to your actions, your dream becoming life, is not as hard though.

If you want to make people laugh make a joke. Take a scenario that seems funny to you and work it backwards as to how it got like that. This could be made easier with a note pad to jot notes down onto describing the joke. The great thing about writing a joke instead of saying one is setting the mood. You have an idea of what you want your joke to be, so you set the scene as finely as you can - no author enjoys more than to set up a joke, as making people laugh is the best feeling as a writer as it is the cleanest form of entertainment. No tears, no fear, yes it must be the best way to write. When you set the scene for the joke make sure to describe everything you want to be included in the joke you have planned as briefly yet with at least one describing word before or after the objects. This gives detail to the reader, you want them to picture a vase, for example, but you also want to add the way you see it, and, being a joke you will want to make

it look the way it should to fit into the joke.

If you want to make people cry with the love scene then you need to be sensual. Describe stuff as if it were the most romantic thing in the world. For writing a love scene you need to make everyone imagine they are one of the lovers to make them cry, and that is very endearing to the reader, that they connect with the characters. Talk about things that they will identify with themselves, like designer brands and the way the food tasted, the composure of the leading men and the innocence of the women. These descriptions will set the tone for the love scenes, as you can relate them to people you see in movies or in the news paper every day, and especially magazines, as there are such nice adverts in magazines that people are bound to read from time to time. These adverts are always about social sex appeal and the more you refer to brands the more they will picture all the people they have seen, so you will be using a whole lot of subconscious messages to the person that the person is beautiful and desirable, and referring to them the whole time - with active voice - referring to each other as [you] and so forth will make them think they are really one of the people with their loved one on a mystical voyage around the world, in another place, on a holiday that would be desired, and so forth. To set thing up you need to describe the things around them too, not just what they are wearing. Talk about the breeze being gentle as a sleeping child's snoring, or a pudding so tasty it makes their tongues tense up. Be as mystical as possible, use words that describe the scene in a slow way, like a crawling pace to set the scenes up, then an explosion as the man grabs the woman and well... yeah!

How about a horror? This could be easy enough to do with a little work. As in the joke you need to set the scene, as in the romance you need to crawl along the scene to build up tension. If the scene is built up like in the romance you can also explode a character onto the scene and then we have action, oh yes! If there is ever a good way to build up a scene without a formula, because that gets old fast, you need to take into account the way the scene will pause before the explosion of horror - a shocking find maybe - and the way the scene will end, then the introduction to the scene. You should try to lay a marker for where you want the scene to be half way in, say, like a box being opened? If you know where you want to take it halfway you can bend this way and that towards the 'middle', complete your ideal scene event, and then twist and turn towards the end of the scene. This is made easier the more 'markers' you have and if you carry on making markers then you will probably end up with the whole scene perfectly as you want people to read it with no need to improvise, as that can be challenging. Set up your markers, plan ahead and you cannot go wrong. Remember to use words that arouse a panic in the reader, but not directly. Words to use would be similar to damp, haze, rusted, empty and calmly. These words are, as you can see, descriptive yet holding back on information about the scene, yet describing the specific things as they come to the characters attention. Lay the scene with objects, then describe their role in the scene slowly, one by one. This is also a tactic for writing an adventure, but then it is the events not the objects that the writer should focus on.

Writing for children is easier than you think and a heck of a lot of fun. You are aware that you have a broader knowledge base than children and can set a lesson easily for them. There should be rich detail here, enjoy making the simplest thing so amazing to the character that they will be engrossed in each thing as they come about for the characters. If they talk to a frog then make the frog have something unique about them, or, at least, rare. This is really out of your mind condescending language, but, all the descriptions will add to their mental image of the scene in question. Adults are not as interested in detail as children, as children have more active imaginations to satisfy, so go ahead, use every descriptive word you know, but make sure it is easy to understand. Make fools of your characters - children love to laugh at the limitations of others as they are very sensitive to their own limits as they are not allowed to do much and find it great that a deer tripped over a log or something, as it makes the person look stupid, which is all they really care about, social posture and making a fool of yourself. If you make a fool of someone else it will relax them and then they will attach more to the scene as the characters are acting like nerds and cry babies at school, making it more enjoyable to be as if you're safe from ridicule yet able to view it.

I hope you have learned how to write a scene that you want to with more skill.  
Yes sir!

=====

### **Cooking basics**

=====

I am no cook but I can make a decent meal every now and again. For what it's worth... how to cook!

If you want to make a make eggs for breakfast, for your parents or for your wife on Sunday or something, as a surprise maybe, you just grab a frying pan and break the egg shell and then dump the insides onto the pan and watch as it begins to cook. You would be advised to set the temperature at about half the maximum so as to save your egg from burning. Boiling eggs is easy too, all you need is water, eggs and a pot. You pour the water into the pot and then boil it at a high temperature. You should be advised to ask how long to boil it for and how long, but you can't go wrong with boiling an egg for about six minutes or so. Even if it is too soft you will still enjoy it, as it will harden up as heat stimulates growth inside the egg according to the heat applied and the insides have nowhere to go so get harder under the shell as they grow or expand. Why not have a smoke while you wait or do the dishes, but if you want to do the dishes, which takes about say eight minutes, then you shouldn't boil it at a high temperature. Never seen a hard boiled egg before, and maybe it is nicer, but be

advised you could hard boil it the first time. So what? How much do eggs cost anyways?

If you were to look on the box of the thing you want to cook you will find all the instructions on what to do, and what not to do. If you were to follow them you could bake anything, and frying is so simple that anyone can do it once they figure it out over a minute or two, no matter how slow they are. Roasting is like baking, so follow the instructions on the box of one of the things you can bake or stick in the oven.

The first thing you could be able to make is soup. If you throw a lot of different vegetables, meat, or anything else that you can eat into a pot, you just 'fry' it until it smells right. You take your pot and then pour some water into it and then the food. I think at least an hour is required though, or is it about forty five minutes? There, now you know how to make soup! Husbands rejoice to those little moods of the wifey!

How about steak? That is easy enough, you just fry it as per usual. You could include bacon in this, and hamburger patties. Try to fry your meats rather than roast them - it is easier, quicker and better tasting. Do you enjoy a nice meaty steak or a roast? Well, you know how to fry meats now!

Or, if you are in the mood, how about a pizza or a chicken in the oven? You simply would take the pizza or chicken and let the oven warm up - allow for twenty minutes or so to be sure there is warmth. Then leave it to 'bake' for a while making sure you open it to smell it after about fifty minutes, twenty minutes, then ten minutes - that makes it safe on any heat! The longer you roast or bake the foods in the oven the closer together your checks should be. Open the oven quickly to check for progress - just take a quick wiff opening it so slightly. This is because the heat will escape and the oven will have to heat up again, but, if it is just a crack then hardly anything escapes. If it is just a crack then the density of the heat will have very little of itself escaping from the oven, taking no time off of the time to cook it. To make the pizza grab a base at the store and then ask how long you should cook it for rather. You can, as you know, stick anything edible onto the base too. Chicken is easy as well and you can stick it in a pot even if you are worried about cooking or just are less confident about your timing. Do not fear the kitchen, it feeds you and asks for nothing!

To make a vegetable bake, as my mother calls it, you just grab a few vegetables and some oil and mess them all up on the pan. Then you just stick it into the oven and repeat the timing process, or, fry the damn things. It is rather healthy and yet so tasty.

Pies are easy to make too, simply follow the instructions on the box and you won't go wrong. It is advised you place some lubricants on the outside of the pie as my mother does and then it won't stick to the base of the tray. Neat little trick mind you...

Spaghetti? That is even easier to make! You just do it like two minute noodles. If you don't know how long to stick the spaghetti into the pot for, which you just dump it into the pot actually, you will not make them too burned. You could drink a cup of coffee while you wait, boiling the kettle each time and putting little cold milk into the coffee to make it need to cool down first, then wait for it to cool down and drink it before you get the spaghetti out of the pot. Or, you could have a smoke while you wait, do the dishes, excetera excetera...

Vegetables are things I avoid. To boil some peas you just got to sample a pea every now and again after about ten minutes to see if it is cooked yet. Use a fork to spear one out with and squash it open and taste if it is cooked or not. No harm there, corn, beans and cabbage too!

To bake your vegetables is also easy. Just smell every now and again after twenty minutes, then five minute intervals. You actually should boil vegetables as it is cheaper and tastier too. When something that is hard, and all vegetables are hard in the beginning, you should pierce them with a fork going into the pot to check how soft they have become, and a simple smell test will help you a lot too.

Now go cook up a storm! No more of this punishment from your wives, or, for special treats cook once a week, say Sunday, to make every Sunday a mother's day!

=====

=====

**Fashion design tips**

=====

=====

Everyone sees fashion every day. You wear it to work or when going out, but is it really fashion? You might have an idea of what to buy in the ordinary shops, and you need to know someone to get into that. Everyone can make their own radical clothes for others to wear, and that is what we see all the time, what used to look good while ago.

Fashion carries an eternal flame. What was in about ten years ago might be coming back. How about that bell bottom resurgence that went on a while ago? didn't really catch on, but it made its way onto the walkways, yes?

The best place to look for design ideas is in magazine adverts. Here you will find all the simple clothes finely pressed with people in make up wearing them. These are always either sexy outfits or maybe something practical, but then the main dress code is simple stuff because that takes the attention away from the advert as to the item being shown. Nevertheless you will get ideas of what to put

on a model by looking at them, as they excite everybody's imaginations as to what it would look like on the viewer. Take note of the faces, shoulder spans and height of the models, you will probably be using people like this to display your wares. Once you have a good idea what a model looks like you can begin designing the garment.

Let's start with a skirt. Skirts come in all different sizes, so, you need to make your pattern match your skirt. Usually a short skirt will have very little detail and a long dress like skirt will have a lot of detail. Think of what a skirt would look like if it was all colourful and random. No good? Try a skirt that has structure, that is 'boring' or carries little detail. Look at the trends people buy into then! You will find that there is no exotic skirts because you do not go exotic in the work place! Seeing as how there is no other detailed skirts walking around the trend for skirts is 'simple'. The skirts are actually worn for comfort, not to impress people. Skirts of longer length will be more detailed you will find, unless it goes with a top that is also detailed or also plain. Wearing a plain skirt allows for an exciting top or blouse that doesn't clash with the skirt. On the other hand, if you were to wear a submissive top then you could make a statement with the skirt! If you wear a medium length skirt you will be trying to submit or hide things from people that day, maybe a sense of insecurity? You will find that the most promiscuous women are into medium length skirts as they allow freedom to move while concealing their bodies - maybe they feel discomfort about what they have done, or are rather shy? A full length skirt will make the statement that the woman is feeling sexy, seducing people by showing less, becoming a 'fantasy'. You will see a lot of this at parties where women try to tempt men by wearing a long skirt to add a hint of mystery to themselves, as it conceals their legs, making them more comfortable and confident when speaking to men, as they will no longer be in the bikinis they wear on the beach which is blatantly 'provocative'. So, look at women that wear long skirts. They like to feel the freedom of not being hampered by inner leggings, or, will feel as if they are in their own fantasy with the rub of their thighs against each other every now and again. Oh yes!

Tops are very varied. They are usually very revealing or very conservative because they want to show their beautiful skin to the peers of theirs, or, want to dazzle them with their modesty - one or the other it seems. If they do go half way then they are not sure about what their friends think of them and will emit a message of interest for criticism from their peers and the people they meet when dressed up. If the top is exotic then they are drawing attention to themselves as if they were very interesting and vibrant. If the top is uniform or has a definite pattern then they will be saying that they are outgoing and ready to meet new people. If they wear something normal or blank, they are not interested in making new acquaintance or are afraid to indulge in the people. If it has a plunge at the bottom they will usually be playing possum by making other people's subconscious think they are vulnerable to being seen from behind, sort of like a 'trap', or having people talk about you behind your back. If the plunge is in front then they will be asking people to approach them directly and with eye contact

as they do not yet feel comfortable enough to let people talk about them, but rather to them. It is an invitation to a flirt more or less. Sleeves can be long or short, but the longer they are the more they will be saying no to engagements, as they are hiding their arms meaning they imagine themselves doing work and are resisting, or, they have less sleeves and don't feel the need to do work for anybody but will if the need arises. They are more outgoing if they have less sleeves as they expose their arms to invite people to talk to them or are ready to do some work. Think of strippers, they don't wear sleeves because they need to get people to like them! If they do not have sleeves then they will be in an outgoing mood where they are exposed socially to criticism and want an answer by, once again, playing possum.

Shoes are another thing that needs to match the skirt or pants. The skirt or pants is the decisive factor here as they cannot clash with the top nor the shoes. If they do clash then it is a failure and they need to change the shoes - the shoes are dependant on the lower garment for their 'fitting in ability'. The best shoes are black of course. Sandals are something that you want to wear with white leggings as white is an explosive colour full of acceptance of the world around them suiting the sandals very well. Heels will make the model look taller and also more elegant, and might just suite a shorter skirt in a 'cheeky' way! Keeping the shoes simple is imperative for modelling designer garments as the order of information about the 'gear' comes from top to bottom as the people look up at the ramp and then focus on the waist first, as, believe it or not, people that go to these functions are high society and will break bread with the models if they liked the last one, accepting them at eye level, which would be in the shins or so. Then it is a trip upwards to the top, and maybe down to the shoes. As long as the shoes don't draw too much attention, unless they are studded with diamonds of course, then there should be no problem at all with the shoes. Open shoes go with short skirts or pants, and heels go with dresses to my knowledge.

As long as you don't mess with the cultural norms you can create anything you want. Try even the stupidest thing you can think of on paper, just thrust something onto the pad and then improvise. Use a photo copier to copy your joke out on, and then when you are finished laughing you can alter each one a bit differently detail by detail. If you were to add one thing from this or that you will be adding ideas onto the outfit as you see them individually, now put them together. If that doesn't work use a second copy to use different styles on that one. You made it you better improvise something or you wasted your time. Think of this as a lego adventure...

=====  
=====

**Cultures basics**

=====  
=====



All around the world there are different cultures with different ways of living. The stereotypes are greedy Jews, anti American Arabs, English hooligans and so forth. Let's see why people think these things and if they are correct?

Let's start with Africa. The people of Africa used to have a very simple culture and today have a culture that is based on poverty. The majority will be helpful but demand something in return for their services because that is the way they lure you into giving them money to buy food which they need. North Africa is in the middle of certain wars and they are very untrusting of foreigners because while they bring in money they usually do not listen to the plight of theirs about living. They will be more advanced than you think as old inherited businesses are interrupted in the city by new advanced gear for the wealthy. They are not very loving because they have real problems to deal with such as getting fed, and seeing as how they have that problem on their minds they cannot think of anything else. Coming here for a romantic holiday means staying away from the people that are so cold. The whole population is not hostile, but it is not friendly. The culture is Christian mixed with Islam and they will get along well enough. There is frantic support for any known person that will bring them out of poverty but marches are uncommon. They are very comfortable socially as it is a relief to get their minds off the poverty, but their speech may seem a bit tired and sleepy as they do not have a stable diet. Otherwise they will listen to you if you listen to them. Places down south and Egypt are practically first world countries in the cities.

Europe is a densely populated region. They will have a vast difference of cultures among them because they were always at war and so their cultures have muddled up into a vastly cosmopolitan one. If you go to Western Europe you will find a great many friendly people, friendly because they are healthy wealthy and wise. They are nearly all educated and striving for a better life concerned with their peer and looking for love. It is like a care free society regarding standard of living. In the west you will find so many people out trying new things because they are trying to follow up on a dare or trying to impress themselves with how open minded they can be, maybe even just because they were open minded enough to listen to an advert or a friend. The key words to Western Europe is open minded and comfortable - without stress. They have no stress because they are surrounded by people that listen over a cup of coffee and so forth. Now to the east we have the poorer side of Europe. Here you will find much stress! Yes these people are not discomforted by material things as much as in Africa. The people of Eastern Europe will be negative most of the time to foreigners because they have grown up fighting for their place in the cities and will not lose that if at all possible. They will be more closed up to society because, while they have their friends they also have their problems. This culture's key factors are social indifference and survival of the fittest financially speaking of course. They are not hostile, but they will not be as friendly as the west...

The near east is a great place to live. Here there is much emphasis on education

and love. It is not as naturally loving as India, but then the people here have less pressure to handle and take the cross of responsibility upon themselves, being true to their word as often as they can. It is this way because the culture was led by men that dominated the scene and they made sure that everyone was happy not by asking what would make them happy, rather making them happy like it or not! Their culture is founded on togetherness and cooperation, or, asserting yourself when you need to - speaking directly and having no hidden agenda. This is because they have a language with, while descriptive words, is simpler than English and the sentence sounds incorrect due to syllables not gelling. They learn from an early age that it is useless to lie as they will be found out because the emphasis when you speak is on certain vowels or whatever that identifies the real message that becomes obvious as a lie. This must be the language of truth! The region is very laid back because they are not concerned with status being given superficially [as in beauty, title] but rather earned through hard work. Being social animals we like to think about other people all the time and when you realise if you are civil to them they will be civil to you things go sweetly. They are a laid back, loving and dutiful because they are accepting the world as it is. Somewhere along the line they realised they need food and shelter and friends and family, and that seems to be all they are after right now - how else could you have so little yet be so happy? You must be thankful and worrying about what you do have rather than what you don't have. This comes from being poorer yet having less crimes as squatters are given food for some reason and they do not worry to go further, leading to crime being very rare. Also they stick together as a family in one house and that means they do not worry with changing houses often which means less debt and more money working directly - no credit worries, less stress.

South America is rife with crime. The buildings are all crumbled and new ones are popping up all over the place. You will not like this place if you like cars and engines as nothing here is guaranteed to work all the time, and if you are a woman you would like it more because it is full of restaurants in the city centre because of the westernised society. In fact the city centres, while needing some patching up, will remind you of James Bond movies set in city scenes, as they are all occupied by people that are lazy and loving. They are lazy because of the weather and the pollution that is close to the city centers. They also have a dialect that is based on European language, leading to a culture relating to Europe based on music and movies which sets the mood and temp of the youth that have become the middle aged - the people you will most likely meet at any given time. They are not good at talking compared to Europe though as they are half asleep when you talk to them in their city because of pollution and humidity. A great place to go if you are into retro things as it has a personality of sharp contrast between hygiene and pathetic service delivery, making it look like a decent statue that has some mould on it.

Asia is a very contrasting region too. The people here are too numerous and should stay in the villages and there are far too many vagrants in the cities in Western Asia. They will be friendly to others dressed well though, as they are so

relieved to see someone else that doesn't want anything from them. India has a unique media form and communication is vibrant and sincere. China in the East has a very friendly attitude towards others that appear to middle or better classes, so you could say that it is like this not because of a superiority complex, but a desire to get on with it - life and productivity. Japan has no vagrants and they all work hard because they have so much status complexes it is frightening! They like to produce because that is all they see others doing, no idea of how it got this way, maybe it is because they got into a recession and have never forgotten about it, carrying the flame on forwards and still have 'the fire'. Russia is like Europe I suppose, and will be like a mixture between east and western regions of Europe.

I hope I have helped you decide on a destination if you want to travel somewhere.

=====

=====

**Modelling and composure**

=====

=====

Modelling and composure are all about confidence and comfort zones. To become confident you need to accept yourself as you are. If you think a lot of yourself it is good, if you think little of yourself it is bad. It is good to think highly of yourself - a path to happiness. Do not think that you are better because you look nicer or have more money, think of yourself as being better because of you being a 'gentle giant'. If you want to be confident do what others do that you do not like. This mockery of them will put you on a high. After you mock them mock yourself too - burn with them. Once you believe that mockery is a mockery of sensibility you will feel more confident with what others see and more comfortable with yourself.

When it comes to posing do not think of working your way towards the pose, but rather just imagine the end. If you concentrate on something it becomes unnatural, so, unless you want a pattern to fall into, do it naturally. Think of where you want to be in the pose, and reach for it a little slower than normal, making it sensual and natural. That is the trick, if you are posing for a photo you need to have an air of indifference believing that you are indeed someone important. For a photo you need to relax, so do it slowly. If you are stiff reaching for the pose you will have a terrible photo result. If you do what you are told to do by the director then you need to also relax, but how do you relax? If there is a mirror handy at the shoot you may look into the mirror and pose for it to see what it looks like - do this before the picture with mirror out of view of the set. You can relax by purposefully losing it, like shaking your arms and legs as if you were doing sport or something. If you do this for long enough all your muscles will relax and you will be able to pose more easily as the stiffness will be gone. Each

time you have another attempt think of something new as that will be better for you. Each time you think of the same thing and try it again because it didn't work then you will feel worse and get stressed and become stiff again, believe it or not! So shake, accept yourself in the mirror and the job should be sealed...

When it comes to the cat walk then you need to relax once again. Think of yourself as if you were wearing the worst costume and that you make it happen, but don't act on this. Plan for the worst as you will never fall or at least it will be unlikely that you fall. Think if the people are booing you, are they? No! They are not allowed to, so, relax! If the people were to boo you you would feel much worse. Relax by making fun of yourself with another model, comparing horrible childhood stories where you were wrong, stupid or made a fool of yourself. This will make you think of the other model as if the joke was on them, naturally nobody can accept the joke is on them as apparently everybody loves them, at least once they get to know them. But you are a model and you need to assert yourself to make the garment better looking for your boss. Remember to rip yourself off at least a little bit and you will feel no pressure on you once you are out there. Gossip about the other models, you are not be afraid of them being harmed, you are afraid of being seen as a nasty person by others, honestly. The more you try to fit in the more you stand out as being ordinary... are you ordinary? Are you a phoney? Do you lie to make and keep friends? What will you say afterwards when the show is over and you get fired? Now, rip others off, accept when they rip you off, and just walk as if you ruled the world.

Composure is also about confidence and comfort zones. Where are you comfortable? Are you comfortable at home? Are you comfortable with certain people you don't want to be around when doing something else? Do you feel comfortable when you do not trust people? Will you lose money to these people... can you laugh at yourself if it is not about money? Do you need the people that you meet? If you don't why worry about what they think of you? Accept that there is no way to make people like you and then be nice to them to change it, or don't even bother. Do you need everyone to like you, are you not supported by your friends? Weren't your friends once peers? If some people can like you then all people can like you... Forget about people that are serious about social status, they will only make you sadder. Focus on your good points or things that you think you are good at - feed yourself 'sweeties'. Think about things you are not good at - eat your 'vegetables'. Accept yourself, accept that your friends love you and that they will back you up in a dispute, and then you will see that you will be more comfortable and confident that you have gone with your friends and they will go with you. It is only because of fear of ridicule that you feel uncomfortable - there is no physical danger in society's opinion is there? You have your own clique and that is that - you may expand it if you impress people with your composure, as you have no fear about ridicule any more. People think what they think and you need not to feel worse for it but accept it yourself. Then you will be more confident about yourself and be more relaxed and walk like a model, or, some sort of mobster... yeah! Seriously look at the people that have composure and think what they think. They are always in

danger and yet they can relax - they relax because they can strike back with the help of their friends, and you have friends and accept that not everyone likes you... you see?

=====

=====

**Speed reading**

=====

=====

If you are tired of reading things and remembering them you can speed read them. You may do this by just rushing through the lines...

You may read a page by just glancing at the words from left to right over the page. If you do it twice you will see the page start to make sense as you see the words come to life. If you breeze through these pages three times then they will come to life even more.

This is because of the words that you recognise, the words that are most important to you. Your thinking patterns will have a certain taste of what is important to the message, or have a taste as to what they use to make the sentence work, or be in emergency mode where they will try to grab as much as they can before the time is up. Either way they have a default type of word to look for in an order, or look for big words that catch their attention. We look for big words automatically because they have a compact way of delivering the message.

There is another way to speed read, one I made up!

If you read the whole line and hurry downwards you will also pick up a message. Read down the middle more or less sweeping left to right diagonally. You will also get the message from the page. If it is for studying for exams then your subconscious will pick up nearly everything it needs to do the exam and will guide your conscious in the exam to what it remembers about the stuff it learned.

There is a third way to speed read, 'emphasis relations'...

If you read the work from full stop to full stop you will find the object comes at the beginning of the sentence and the subject comes at the end of the sentence. If you were to look for full stops and read the word before it and after it you will know who did what, what does what. I have never heard of something like this method as I just made it up. I hope it works and if it doesn't you will know before your examinations and have wasted about a minute of your time.

=====

=====

## Playing the field

=====

When it comes to sexual interests in other people often get shy or nervous. This is because someone you think will be a good part of your life will not want to be a part of your life, and that you will be ridiculed, but more to the side of ridiculed actually, honestly, sincerely... yeah...

So, if you want to ask a girl out on a date make a list. Go for them in order that you would want to be with them based on what you know, yeah... looks!

Ok, so you got your list, now it is time to close your eyes and roll the dice! Treat it as if it is business and you are the candidate. Lose yourself by not trying to ask one girl, but taking the first one that says yes. Do not let them see you doing this as they will feel uncomfortable and get snippy! Make sure they are far away from each other and then just hop from one to the next. Don't see it as if your dreams hang on one person, see yourself a throbbing male that needs some sex! Yes!

If you do it all as fast as you can it is like a game - you are a salesperson trying to sell yourself. If you don't feel comfortable with asking one girl ask the next one and the next one. As long as you have someone else to go for afterwards then you should stay positive. Think about it, why waste your time being hurt by one girl's rejection when you can find your place in the social arrangement? All in one day, one hour, ten minutes... go go go! Can you wait? Someone will say yes to at least a get together for studying, so nerds have the advantage as they have bait, it is like fishing! They have something to offer the girls and the girls will think of them romantically, and then you can step it up notch. Think now of what you think they see in you, that you are clever and can help them, yes? As soon as they say you may study with them follow up, don't think of how you will say it, but rather what you will say. Don't make plans, as they fall apart everytime, and on your way up to them you will reorganise, so, stuff the plan, organise what you will say as soon as you have made eye contact, and only after eye contact, yes? Then it will be, how do you say, natural and composed, but I am not promising it will be confident hey!

Ok, so you got your bait, that is good. Now you need to follow up, urgency is key, and the answer is all you want. Just the answer, forget about holding a conversation, just break the ice with eye contact, deliver your bait, then follow up quickly with the question of the date, as in what you doing Sunday. Choose Sunday so it is hard to brush you off, and then they probably aren't doing anything Sunday anyway, a good day for a meet up, yes?

Now you got to take the first step. Have you been listening?

```
=====
```

## Basics of Python programming

```
=====
```

If you want to learn how to program you will find yourself mixed up between C and Java, but, the easiest programming language I find is Python. You can download the components on the web by searching for Python main page or something and downloading the compiler. There are a lot of other functions to this so bear with me as we learn how to use the programming language commands to write a message for the computer to understand and carry out or do.

The first thing I want you to understand about programming is that the computer works and thinks like this - [If this, then this.] and [When this, then this]. That is all a computer understands, as it does what you tell it to do!

Input is what you write on the computer. Output is when the computer does what you tell it to.

You may program in windows and usually access your programs in a dos prompt that you can find by clicking on your start menu and finding your way around to the dos prompt. You must save the file and compile it with a python compiler which you can find on the web under a python compiler search, or get one set up at your computer by someone that has it. Compiling the file you have saved onto your computer is not at all hard.

```
=====
```

## Fundamental Python programming

```
=====
```

Input is when you say something that the computer must do as it is written by you. To make the computer just do it like it is written, you need to say it must. This is done by writing [input] and following with a space and normal brackets and inside those brackets the little ' marks, and the text inside all of that, like ('Hello') or something equally creative and exciting... You must also say the action that the computer must take, like for example [print] followed by a space at the beginning of the line. So, if you want to make the computer say hello, then the line should look like this: `print input ('Hello')` up against the margin of the program you are using to to program with. To run a program you need to type the name of the file and then `.py` at the end without a space.

So, you know how to make the computer say hello to you. Wow... what a fantastical journey! But now that we have mastered programming, why not go for

god like powers and make it say hello out of it's own, or, when you want it to? You must write it like this, and please remember that each red writing section starts on a new line; `if statement == ('Hello')`: referring to the statement that you enter into the dos prompt being hello, `tab response == print ('Hello, how do you do?')` is the response of the computer to your input and then `else`: meaning if not this, then this... `tab response == print ('Hey?')` which is wha the program wil say if you enter anything else. To quit the program just type quit.

As you can see you can already create a text or word based program that you can mess around with. If you were to try if this then this, like for example `if statement == "Mirror mirror on the wall, who is the fairest one of all?"` then you could write `tab response == ('But you are... of course!')` then you could make it say your name too!

Please remember that you may not write any single letter as a value, but a double or triple and so forth. It is like science where you find single letters have a operation behind them already, so you cannot use x, y, z, but rather xxx or yy instead of x and y.

If you were to say `if statement == "Hello":` then `tab response == print ('Hello, what is your name?')` then you wrote your code as `ax == user_input == input == output "ax"` , making your name equal a value of ax, like a code for giving your name a value for the computer and remembering it as ax of course, and then if you write, after entering your name, `tab response == print ('Hello {input = ax}')` and the program will then need to say `if statement == "Mirror mirror on the wall, who is the fairest one of all?"` it would then be answering to the value of the ax you have made it remember and given a value to as being ax for all purposes of the program, and then it will say your name if you write `if statement == "Mirror mirror on the wall, who is the fairest one of all?"` then `tab response == print ('Obviously (ax) is the most ravishing sexual predator in the world... Duh!')` you will see your name appear in the next line in that sentence.

Now you can make a real program about [If or when the computer user say this, then the response should be...] not forgetting to press tab of course, or else say this. Don't forget to use your if statement, because that is where you type things into the computer - input or using the computer. It is text based though and operates in dos, but it is better than nothing. You must learn the basics before you can learn windows programs...

Remember the golden rules: [if this, then this] and the other one... [when this, then this]

To assign values to the program simply write `>>>bx=10`, then `>>>cx=20` and then `if statment == "bx+cx" response == print (bx+cx)`. As you can see it is easy to make these programs with names and numbers being entered inside the brackets for it to get on your screen. You may enter as many values as you like with the `>>>` stuff before it to show that `***` equals this or that value or object. An



object is a thing inside the program that has a value or does something.

You can also say `if response == "bx+cx" response == print ('This is your answer. Is there another?')` to go a bit further...

Then you can link objects together too! If you say that `if output print == bx+cx response == print ('would you like to divide it by 3?')` and then you could say `if input == ('yes') response == print {bx+cx}/3` and there you have a string or link set up. You should be able to figure out how to use it now and make your program better! Remember each time you make changes you need to save the file and compile it too to use it. You can replace bx or cx with anything that you can think of, and you can set things directly into the program by entering, for example `length = 5` which will force feed the program, but this is long and you should rather use `bx`, or you may say that `bx = 3` or whatever. For example you could write `tax = 14` and use it again and again with the word tax as a value in your sums.

Then there is `elif` which means else if or or of course, `for...in` where the stuff you write inside the for in command continues in sequence if activated by a command in the code where it activates the file name of the operation to run, and stops when it is over, or you may say `print ('The end')` or something.

You may activate any program in sequence, so you could just write the `>>> import filename.py` and see it run in that sequence. Then `while true:` will keep something continuing until there is some more input, like `s = {input('text :')}` and then `if s == 'quit' :` followed by `break` and then something like `print('text', len{s})` where that len bit means load, if you have entered it, then `print {'done'}` to end the program. This will keep the program making responses of if this then this until you type quit to end it. This is called looping and breaking.

Then you get in, true and false. You set up the set by entering `>>>bri = set (('name or value', 'name or value', and so forth until you close the set with ))` and then you are ready to set them as true or false, but not yet. You may now say `>>> 'name or value'` in bri as the set, [remember?] and then in the same line `in bri` and then in the next line `true` or `false` saying if it is true or false. Now if you say it is true it continues using that name or value until it doesn't need to anymore, or it will not accept the statement as true if it is programmed to think of it as false.

Now to make objects in code you need to write `class Robot :` it will create a class called Robot object and you can work with these files inside files. Then you should write `population = 0` to say which number the robot counts as in the population of the program. The writing `def __inti__(self, name) :` will give the robot a name referring to itself as self, of course. The self part of the code refers to an object as it is followed by the name, so `self.name = name` means that the object named what the name value is can be assigned information [or statistics if you are making a game, by saying `lives = 3` and so forth], and then you can say

if this, then that all over again, but this time with objects. To activate it as a thing in your program you write `format(self.name)` where format writes it into the programs operations, and then `Robot.population += 1` and to see when the robot is working or active you may write `def sayHi(self) : print ('text')` to say what the sayHi command will print on the screen. Then you can use the `droid1 = Robot ('name')` and what the droid will do in your program, once again with if this then that. In our game example we used lives as a value, so, if you want to say `if droid1 == length*4` then `response == del live - 1` and finally `if live = 0 del droid` to lose the game, maybe with a `if lives = 0 response == 'Game over'` to tell them the game is over and that they are dead, maybe adding `if lives = 0 response = exit` or soemthing like that, just close the damn program!

To be able to program graphics or sounds you need to download a graphics program and then install it from the python command prompt. There are simple instructions to make the graphics with and anyone that has done maths, woodwork, or proper graphic design will be able to help you create and save your graphics and sounds to work with the programs you write. These fies can be activated from a if this, then display that or something. All you got to do if you want to fly it solo is make a graphic and force ffeed your program these pictures you have created with elegance and style unto yourself... of course!

There is a lot of other commands that you don't really need to make yourself a game or a accounting program, and they all come with instructions of what they do, but you don't need them really - you, if you understand this section, are now a full on programmer!

Now you can make proper programs with values that change all the time. Remember, [if this, then this]...

```
=====
=====
Public speaking and stage fright
=====
=====
```

All people feel this at some stage, but how do we overcome it? If you are afraid of ridicule, or feel the pressure, you call it stage fright.

Everywhere you go you have contact with people but if you are the centre of attention it can feel nice or not nice. The best thing to do is relax and get on with it. As with dancing the best way to overcome stage fright is to do some excercise befor to loosen you up and heighten your senses. Once you do this you will be ready to speak, as your whole body is relieved of stress.

If you are at school think about entering a class late... stage fright? Yes! You just got to go to your desk and avoid talking to people. Now think of sports people that just got back from playing, do they look nervous if they are late? Much less

at least hey?

The best way to relieve this stress is to exercise your body to relieve stress. As I said in my school example, it can make you tired yet sensitive, but the best thing to be is tired and rushing with adrenaline as then you are active physically. Your spent stress is gone and you will be more relaxed.

If you can get rid of stress and feel better by doing this, and I promise you you will, then you should all go out to have a jog for five minutes before the orals or presentations, yes? The teacher should try to get the optimum results by making the kids relax physically and produce testosterone from playing around, as testosterone will make them more masculine and feel more dangerous... or... maybe not dangerous, but that is how I feel when I exercise, like I am ready for nearly anything.

Look at sports people before a rugby or soccer match then at half time. They walk out rather nervously, yes? Then at half time they are more relaxed but maybe a little tired.

If you can learn to relax like this then you will be in a great mood to make a presentation. Forget about cue cards, this is the way! Testosterone will make you more into an active mood, and it is better if you don't stand still. People stand still when they are afraid, and the more they say yes to fear the more the fear consumes them! Yes, if you start hiding then you will carry on hiding, like a drunk needs more alcohol all the time. It is great to conceal things you are afraid of, like a secret, but the longer you hold the secret in your heart the more you will worry about it.

How about in the office with a presentation? If you were to do the same exercise wise then you will relax your body and stuffies. Same idea...

And, to relieve even more stress, move around, use your hands when you speak. This stress relief will make you feel much better as your muscles tense up naturally when you are sensitive to others, as there are a lot of people to get feedback from. Imagine you were all standing and talking to one person sitting there, who would be nervous then?

You get nervous because you see a quite room that is listening to you. You couldn't care what you say as long as it gets finished with quickly, and are actually afraid of being a parent or teacher truth be said! Try to do it outside, no pressure or much less pressure. Think of arriving late for a sports practice, is there any pressure there? No! It is about being thought of as the teacher or the parents you have met and heard so much about. It doesn't matter who the teacher is or in which classroom, think of it as being the boss for a change! In the office you will spread rumors yourself about the boss and then you will think of yourself as them. Think how hard it is to talk when the boss is in a meeting, then not only are you thought of as the boss, they are right there too!

Next time you do an oral with your class teachers try to do it outside. You will notice the kids are much more relaxed as they see it as break time, a time to socialise, yes? A time they are comfortable with as well, as now the teacher is in their world. Oh yes!

If you exercise and find it doesn't help you must have some trust issues. If this occurs then I suggest you stand there and pause, waiting for feedback. If you get feedback you don't like, point at the person and directly talk to them. This will make them feel as if they are in a group of some sort and they will maybe say something nice or not, but, either way, you will be able to speak to them directly for the oral, as they will sense your need for someone to talk directly to relieve stress. If you feel better after talking to that person, or not, point at someone else and say something to them. This will result in them opening dialogue with each person as an individual and then they will feel part of the group, class or team again.

Even better the teacher could interrupt you and then then from shock all your stress will leave you... yes yes yes!

In a very bad way someone could ridicule you while you are doing this and then you just carry on, telling them that they are going to hear what you are going to say, and that they have a problem, and it is their problem, not your problem. Then you can ask them what their problem is, and if they get offensive you could walk up to them and touch them on the shoulder, tagging them to be it! Oh boy... oh boy!

So public speaking can become easy, why do you think people sometimes jump at the chance to speak? Move around, greet the people as individuals, and gain in comfort with being a speaker. If you would rather commit suicide than speak it is hard, but not too hard, to recover and become a good speaker yet. All leaders are good speakers, yes? That is because they ran for it! Run for it, roll the dice and say something, the longer you wait the worse it will be, unless it is a calculated pause. If you see someone struggling tell them that they are holding up the queue, making them think that there is future to this of course - it is not the end of the world.

As your comfort zone extends into the areas of public speaking you will gain a more positive way of living, thinking that people like to listen to you, making you feel special, how sweet...

The more positive feedback you get the more comfortable you will feel with orals, presentations and public speaking. Feedback is what you take in from what they show you. If you see a lot of people smirking at you you will call that negative feedback, accept it. If you can rip yourself off when you dance, you can accept the truth. Acceptance is the path to happiness and joy. If you accept that you are in fact rather shy, why not pull a bashful face? They might laugh, they

might be shocked - scaring people is fun. Those uncomfortable silences when you are on a date are signs of fear, oh yes! So, seeing as how the other person is also afraid you got to say something sometime, yes? Take the lead, break the silence, don't listen to the bull with people being silent and being comfortable and in love, if you are in love you cannot speak to the other person enough nor hear enough of their drive.

So, if the class is silent you really feel pressure, you think they are shocked at you actually speaking, or, that they fear not being able to look down on you anymore. You want the silence, and when you hear it shake them off! Just make a mock shiver and stroke your hair all the time to relieve stress, but, once you have heard this, remember it. If you face a silent audience then you will have to take the lead before the teacher, as if they break the silence then they are you in your desk subconsciously, yes? That is what you don't want, trust me!

Maybe the class is silent because they don't want to see you fail? Either they think of you as a person they want to make fun of again, or they want you to succeed. If they want to see you fail you will be able to sense it, that is then fear they show, fear that they are losing a puppet to mess around? Well, shake it off, clear your throat, cough... try something to break the silence with your body language first relieving stress, yes stress. People that enjoy public speaking only think that everybody loves them and wants to be their friend and definitely wants to be there for them, sad as it may seem...

=====

=====

**Pottery**

=====

=====

Crafts are not something everyone wants to do, but a lot of people give it a try once. It is rather exciting having a lot of things to do in your spare time, especially things when your friends are busy with their lovers or whatever. Pottery is all about patience. As your clay gets harder you will need to hurry and shape it right. If you learn to live with your mistakes then you will prosper as a potter. The best thing to do is to plan what you want it to look like in your head. If you want to make a fancy pattern on it, stop the rotations while it is medium softness and then take a lot of beads with little beads between them and press that into your pot, leaving a pattern around your pot. Or, you could try to use a photograph of something that you press into the pot as you see it, making the image onto the pot.

If you are feeling really daring then maybe you could use the back of a teaspoon? How about using either side of the cupped part to make indents on the pot? Use your imagination and you can do a lot with this!

=====

=====

## **Bead work**

=====

=====

When you make a beaded object you should look at the primary colour cycle. The primary colours are yellow, red and blue, then the secondary colours are orange [between red and yellow], green [between blue and yellow] and purple [between red and blue]. These colours are the way they are made and what they gel with, so if you want to make a bead scheme that is flowing, make them all in order. If you want to make a scheme that is exciting make sure you use opposite colours right next to each other. Pretty straight forward...

=====

=====

## **Helping hands**

=====

=====

Helping people is good and makes you feel important as a member of society. Sloth is the opposite, letting your parents do things for you as a child makes you more and more of a sloth and less happy. If you take it upon yourself to take the lead and run for the mess, run for the fallen team mate on sports day, run for the person that needs help crossing the street, you will feel more like you are a helper and not a leech. You will think of yourself as quite important and your fear of helping due to sloth will fade away. Of course we have a little sloth in us, but we can fight it and say yes to helping people.

If at any time you get a situation where you can help think about it before you say no. Helping is saying yes, and saying yes is the path of least resistance relieving stress, of course...

=====

=====

## **The attempt and refresh cycles**

=====

=====

When you try something for the first time you don't really know what you are doing, and you will find it depressing to do the second time because you will be scared it was not as good as the first time. If you were to get done the second time, say you are sketching or something, your first attempt is what I like to call where your eyes are closed, when you think everybody loves and supports you, where you feel invincible at the success you have seen and no doubt can do yourself.

The second time you try the same thing you will be reminded of how mortal you

are and do worse. This is natural, but doing it a third time is much easier yet it will feel like nothing as it can't be as bad as the second time!

From the fourth attempt you will be ready for anything and will start to actually learn what you are doing, having not paid attention or forcing yourself to forget about the first three times. As you go from fourth to fifth you will steadily gain strength with whatever it is you are doing, and get better and better at it the more comfortable you feel with doing it. There is no such thing as talent really, only comfort in taking a scene out of your mind and doing it for real. The more you do it and win, or even fail, and especially if you fail a lot and win seldom, and accept that you have failed and do not blame something else, you will get better at it because you feel more comfortable with reality being that you are getting better as you extend your comfort zone to doing this more and more.

Why do you think people can do charades at home but not as well at the office? Comfort zones! If you feel your comfort zone growing then you will be relaxed, happy, positive - in your own little world hauled out of the bed room or house hold and thrust into the real world... oh yes!

=====

=====

**Missionaries**

=====

=====

There are many starving and sick people in the world that need help. People sometimes decide to become people that help these people, but it is a dirty mess. The hygiene is so poor that you will hate it before you get used to it, but if you really want to help however you can, bearing in mind you will remember that you did something with your life one day - and memories like this are precious indeed - then you will be able to savour your contribution for the world. You will also become a person that is shouted at a lot from people that want more from you, so if you can calm people down or know the local European language, usually French, then you will be able to explain that things are not what they should be because there is too little to go around. Be prepared for this!

The role of the missionary is to feed and doctor people. The funding for these efforts usually comes from the church, but, if the country was to get involved too then there would be more to go around. The state is actually responsible for these people but they deny them. Funding is poor, once again, and there are usually enough people to do the work. If you are thinking of travelling and seeing reality, or, if you want to major in medicine at university, then maybe you should spend a month before that seeing the real world and trying to get experience in this vocation. If you are a trained nurse and having trouble making ends meet, then try this, as they will feed you and house you and you will get recent experience in real situations - a great reference from a minister no doubt!

If you have no experience and want to take a year break from studying to enjoy your youth you should think about this. They will train you as a nurse on site so you will pick up skills too. Then while you are on the continent you can travel to Europe by road and have a party.

Tending to the sick is quite easy as you will have access to medicines, although too few, and then you will be able to learn how to care for the sick. If you think about it you could work at an old age home or even open up a child care centre or maternal ward with a loan from the bank based on your references from proper doctors, which can go a long way indeed.

But there are not enough medicines for the people. There is always a way to stop the diseases naturally, say a blood transfusion or excessive salts? These will fix them right up as the salts will absorb the disease as a cell inside the liquid and then then secrete it via pooping.

Becoming involved with this sort of thing is really a good idea, for references to get into extra studies, references to work in a hospital, references for a loan and just to see the world.

=====

=====

**Tailored desires**

=====

=====

We all want things in life. Wanting things makes you driven to get them, but, what if someone else is also going for it? Will you beat them? Think of a woman you want, is there someone else also going for her? What if you lose? How about a brand of peanut butter, what if it is expensive?

To get what you want you must control what you want. You can control what you want by looking at your things you have. Nobody likes to throw things away, they hoard all the things dear to them.

Let it go.

If you can bring yourself to get rid of anything you want to keep that is a good start. How about that old magazine with the pretty woman in it? Isn't it old? Do you need it? It is keeping you down, believe it or not. Don't let things own you, let food own you - that is what you need. If you do hoard things then look around and clean it up. Why hold onto things that you don't need? If you let go of things that mean a lot to you you will be happier and on your way to becoming less obsessed with things you cannot have. Just throw it away, anything you treasure, well, not anything, but as much as you can. If you were to get rid of something by giving it away as a gift, something that meant so much to you, you will feel instant ecstasy. That is because you are giving away something that you



need to benefit someone else, and this charity feels good. In return they may give you something they have, and it will remind you of them too.

Don't get rid of something like a car though, as you will probably need it.

The less things you see that you own the more sensitive you will become. This is because you will feel as if you have gained freedom in your life. The less you see things that you have the more time you will have for others in your household. How about that game you never play that you want to keep, if you delete it you will feel a loss, but, you will gain emotional satisfaction. Your body likes to compensate what you lose with chemicals that make you feel emotionally happier. This is an automatic primal survival tactic. This good feeling will stay with you from then on, so, if you are feeling down, or want to commit suicide, just throw something away that means a lot to you but you have no need for. The chemicals will make you happier, as evidence shows.

Now that you have learned that throwing things away makes you happy, like a spring clean makes you feel better afterwards, it is time to choose what you want.

Look at ordinary things, my favourite is cereal. If you pick up the box in your hand and examine it, think of good things about it. It is healthy, it is cheap, it is easy to get your hands on. This means there are good things about it too, so, if you want to you could make your cereal what you want, not by taking it as a last choice, but asking for it. If you force yourself to think of cereal and then that you actually like it then you may become attached to something simple that you make special. You make it special by, when looking for breakfast you like, instead going for the cereal. Now you don't have to do this all the time, but think rather - when you do go for cereal - that it makes you feel like you cannot say no to it.

If you eat something else do it after a day that you achieved something - spoil yourself with some nice breakfast or lunch or something. Do not get attached to this spoiling though as that raises your 'standards' and then you will become less happy when you need to lower them again.

A fun thing to do with your family is to spoil each other. When you get to the kitchen first you could make a cup of coffee for someone else and yourself and then wake them up with it. Things will feel good if you think of yourself as the 'parent' and them as the 'child', you will feel responsibility and it will seem like fun for a while, but, it will not last forever.

To refresh this feeling you should leave it for a month every so often and then say to yourself that it is good to have free time again. Seeing as how you were 'helping' you may now notice what you were actually doing in that free time and you will feel good about what you are doing now. How about a two way 'coffee making' relationship, taking turns to be the 'slave'? That is a good idea...

So, if you want a new sports car you can defeat the desire by thinking of it as something that somebody may steal from you, so it makes you vulnerable. If there is a pretty woman you want, then think of it as a lot of effort to keep her satisfied and a possible hinderance in your life as she will demand that, because she is so desirable, that she will leave you if you do not put more effort in. To get rid of your desires just use logic, not emotions. Think of bad things about it and work that into a habit because then you won't even give yourself a chance to delve into derie of it as it become a reflex. If you are angry with the world that will help to.

This is thinking of what you don't have, think about what you do have and what is there for you. If you think always positively of things that cannot say no, or would be stupid to say no, like a unpopular girl [unless she is also intot his desirelessness!], then you should be happy with them as they have said yes to you. The only thing better than saying yes is hearing yes, and you can break up at any time after that. Why not add another one to the 'ex list'? She has friends...

=====

=====

**Social identity**

=====

=====

When we socxilise we develop a social identity based on what we see ourselves as, and then what we see other's reacting to us as. When we accept the role we ave been given, be it class clown, teacher's pet, a shoulder to cry on, a person that is broing, person that is nasty and so forth, because tht is what we have become.

Having a image makeover is not that hard. Simply submit to the image you want to project. Even fat people can be imitation gangsters, Hawian shirt party people or rugby main men, and the more you are in a image frame that suites your appearance the more you will like yourself and be happy. But, it is not being happy that gets you to fit in, it is fitting in that makes you happy.

The easiest way to find what suites you you should get a lot of diferent music and converse with friends as to what they say to you when you change the music. Suggest places that different sorts of people go to and see thier reactions to you,as they will subconsiously be there with you and also try to fit in. If they tramp on you or are icy towards you when you 'are there' then you probably don't want to go there.

When at the office try to make eye contact with people. If they look away quickly then they will be saying that they feel comfortable with you looking at them. If they speak to you they are welcoming you into the fold of thiers. If they get hostile than you should think of a different scene to get in on.

Everyone classes other people as they do to you too. Recognising the image you project and trying to change it is good, trying new things is good, saying yes is good... say yes to your feedback and act on it. It could make you happier to make a change!

=====

=====

## Clothing design

=====

=====

When you design clothes you often make them exciting to attract attention. Most people wear clothes according to their identity so enter a store in a certain mood with a roving eye for the right thing to wear. To sell your clothes you must first think about where you will sell it. Making a sample garment is not the safest way to do it as it is expensive to make one thing at a time, so, use a Photoshop program to generate a garment that you send out in a sample pack.

To make something that someone wants to wear remember that only really active people want to wear sports designs and that the sports clothing brands dominate it so much that it is hard to get into. If you want to make a new sports design go overboard with colour - like for a costume - or make a stripe on black or blue. The colours will attract people that are beautiful or like attention for some reason. It might be a 'quite rebellion' or a verbose exclamation of how much they stand out due to their beauty or perceived social status.

People that exercise a lot will like something nylon and simple. Placing a stripe on this will make it look like they are supposed to attract attention, that they are socially active due to their garments being different shades for a shock to the calmness of the event, being something outstanding and desiring attention because it is getting more vibrant with each stripe. Then there is the elegant setting. If women want to attract attention at a gala event then they would want to dress without shades as they will want to flow with the conversation. This dress style is all about going with the flow, but they may reveal lots of skin if they wish bringing an air of sexual appeal to themselves due to the intentions of the dress - that it makes them look as if they are looking for comments about their dress, but actually it is about their taste as the dress reveals them.

Making the dress reveal you means that they will be trying to stand out not be wearing different colours, but rather with a break from the body, as if they were still flowing with the scene yet only in three shades, being hair style, skin tone and dress tone. Think of someone with more than three tones, add a bag for example. All of a sudden they look like they are rebelling against the flow of the gala. Now make it two tone, black hair and a black dress. They have a tone from their body and from the blending in of their tones - more fitting, yes?

Toning your appearance will make you more socially accepted. If you use less

tones you will seem more passive - less active or exciting. Look at how the stars dress up, they will always try to flow forwards with the rest of the stars. If they all decided to get active there would be chaos and people would not notice them as much because their information processing would make them confused and they would lose track of who is where wearing what. Uniforms are good for getting things done because they make it easier on the senses and makes them more submissive. If a star was to wear a simple dress with matching hair and lots of jewelry then they would have three tones again - I think this is actually the formula for elegance.

Elegance is all about being socially indulged, that you fit in with your peers. Then the slits, the low backs, these are all personal additions to the fitting in giving them personality. Think of a slit on a floral dress, then there is a break in the excitement, not a break from boredom. Elegance is boring by default and makes a person fit into the scene so as to maintain manners, decency, courtesy and sexuality based on the monotony of the dress code being that people need to fit in and 'behave'. Seeing all this behaving going on someone got tempted to be saucy or sexy and then tried a flirt to mock the scene. That happens at some point with everyone that is dressed in these boring garments which seem sexy because they are revealing preying on basic sexual interest.

The vibrant garments will appeal to younger people because they make them seem exciting and adventurous. Logos are a good addition, like a brand name or something made to look vibrant with the rest of the garment. These sorts of clothes will make the person more active and they will see other people wearing the same style and then feel the rebellion to the system of uniforms at their part time jobs, their school uniform, the plainness of work clothes they see on a lot of people, and the elegance they see in magazines. If they want to relieve stress then they will wear something vibrant to make themselves look more interesting and look for other saying they are interesting. This will lead to a problem though as they wonder if the other person is more interesting than them, of course, and it could break down contact.

So sports gear needs to be plain because it needs to look sexy and not take attention off the body, vibrant clothing makes you feel insecure because of the message you give off being so intense.

Branded clothing makes you feel like you are a model because it is simple with a label making it sexy and having a break to show your own inner vibrance, being in the middle of the shirt or very visible no doubt as if it were a subtle sexual garment. Elegant clothing is simple and therefore soluble with the scene and often revealing to make the message clearer.

Materials are usually a comfort to the style. If you were to add to your garment by using the right materials you could make more sales. If you were to use something stretchy for sports wear you would make it comfortable to jog in as it is so stretchy. If it is a branded item then it could be wise to use something loose

around the shoulders to adjust it as if they were modelling it and needed to adjust it so it didn't fold in on them or make creases they couldn't swipe away. Usually cheap materials make this better as they can then look like they are relaxing with thier peers, or humble yet beautiful. If it were a vibrant item maybe making it loose all around and made out of thinner material would make it more comfortable because it would allow for eaiser folds in the material when walking and then settle eaily back into place. For elegant garments use thicker and smoother material because it is not supposed to fold and must reflect light to make them look more resplendant because of thier glow, like a stripe that moves from place to place naturally, remembering that a srtipe is a break in the flow, yet it is not asked for, meaning that it accentuates or compliments and adds to the garment without changing the tone.

I hope you now know what to do to get the right sort of result produced and what your target market wants the garment to look like. Remember to use photo shop to plan and market it, don't lose money with the sample because these cost lots if made from the right material.

=====

=====

**Hair styles**

=====

=====

It issaid that you need to change your hair style every five years to keep yourself interested in yourself. Now, whether you think this is rubbish or not, chaning your hair is one of the most importantt hings to people. Some people with hair look better without it, and vice versa.You should want to make your hair compliment you. If you have long hair you might want to do something with it. Hair styles are all about sexuality and social identity.

Dying your hair makes you feel very adventurous. Black hair denotes conformity and duty due to it's commonness, yet shiny black hair looks leads to sexual interest because of it's abundance yet the shine will make it seem more like an invitation to sex because of the 'signal' it gives off. Blonde hair makes you look special because it is uncommon. It will make you look more attractive because it produces an emotion of joy from the viewer based on yellow being a colour making people happy when they see it, and thinking of your hair as a source of their happiness, and stimulates the hormones that now feel more comfortable with the emotios of fear being decimated due to the emotions being 'activated'. Brown hair makes people think of depth in persnality as it is a deep colour, like black but mixed with a hint of blonde. This will make the person look more like someoen you can speak to, yet not attracted to due to conforimity and submission as it it not joyous. Red and oragne hairs make people excited and then they will feel like they are playing with fire when they speak to the person as these tones are vibrant and uncommon. They will be more naturally shocked by the reacions to them as people look at them as if they exciting and do not

conform.

Pony tails can emit a message of conformity and neatness. Girls with pony tails often end up as figures of authority because they seem to react to people reacting to them as being a good role model and part of the general ideas of the masses.

Dreadlocks and plaits carry a message of controlled rebellion. They will make people think they are a rebel yet not drastically so, as they conform by getting the hair out of their faces and while long and carrying the rebellious individual message, they are restrained by the person themselves.

Bald heads carry no message and focus on the person's face more, making it as if the hair style was all over their face. They emit a message of youth as it is undeveloped as yet.

Plain long hair can be a sign of maturity and rebellion if it is not washed properly. It gives off a maternal message and one of authority, often a rebellious authority that fights authority, authority of men over women or vice versa.

Split ends make others see you as if you were more exciting and more primal. If you have split ends people see what we could call a controlled explosion because it is neat yet exciting. It asserts self control and subtle leadership because it shows imagination and self control.

=====

=====

**Life tactics and progressive living**

=====

=====

We are all alive and lead a life. To get by we adopt a way of living that makes us as happy as possible, but, the more you say yes the happier you will be. If you face a problem where you need a way out you can use one of the following examples as a guide.

When you wake up you should always stretch. Your muscles are all tense after being in the same position all night and will stop your cells from making the right chemicals to get you more awake and then you will also be more organised.

If you need to make breakfast select a random thing by using your calendar at least once. You could say it is the fourth today and select a item from a list called fourth. If you want you could make a list of toast and jam, eggs, cereal, bacon and so forth. Then when that day comes you can be organised and be getting into a groove, a habit that will make you more progressive because it is setting you into a organised life style.

Organising your life style is good. Keeping your office neat and tidy is good - do not start to work until everything around you is organised as then you will feel like a orderly person. Living in a mess makes you feel interesting, living in a blank world makes you feel interested in work.

Do not put things off. If you were to need to do something sometime, do it now! If you have to eat your vegetables eat them first and savour the sight of the rest of the food, it is a nice image isn't it? Run for it, kill it!

If you need to wait for something you should make a note and forget about it. Worrying about the future takes your valuable time, and you will always be changing your attitude. Worry instead about social things like friends and what you will do with them - this makes you happy, yes?

When you see a problem say it is yours. Do not ignore it. If someone has to let the dog out then say yes and feel the momentum inside of you as your mind accepts the task at hand. This will make you more progressive because you will be active doing something now, not putting it off, saying yes, and killing the problem. Problem? Gone!

If you argue with someone listen to them. Do not interrupt them with uh huhs and oks, this will make them more desperate to finish their sentences and makes the debate longer. Do not counter in the middle, wait until the end. If you kill it off point by point they will speak for longer and longer. Listen, solve the problem by treating it as a problem to kill and not a personal thing. If you get personal it is you that feels like the problem, so, treat it as if it is a problem that needs an answer, and you are saying yes it is a problem and yes I will listen and yes you will try.

If you fail at something is it a problem? Say you rode a bike for the first time and you fell, you got hurt, it is a problem! Is anyone interested... no? Maybe it is your problem! You need to accept that things you want to do but cannot are a problem until you think of something else. Problems come from thought, you are offended, problem. You think of something else, no problem. You get treated badly, problem. You are the only person that cares, problem. You and your friends are offended, problem. You let it go, no problem!

Do you worry about the right things or the wrong things? There is a mess. You ignore it, it is still a problem. You clean it up, problem killed, no problem. You have to study, no problem. You are writing a test, problem. You study, less problem. You study a lot, even less problem. You fail, problem - your problem. You must say yes it is your problem because it is your duty to pass a test. Every time you fail you should blame yourself, not make a bigger problem by blaming something else. Say yes it is my problem because there is a problem and it is not anybody else's. Say yes you stole and it is someone else's problem, and if you get caught, it is your problem as you cannot transfer it onto someone else. Sometimes there are problems that you have to

accept, yes?

Improvise. Think of anything that comes to mind when you face a problem to kill it. If it seems stupid add elements from other ways to solve problems, use the basics first, the laws of the problem and the laws of the solution, not what people say, but what happens. Say why not try that? Why not try to make a program for your taxes on your computer. After asking why not do this, ask why should I do this? If you cannot think of anything then maybe you should say it is not a problem or you feel like doing it!

Forget about it. If something is bothering you think of something else. Don't try to figure it out if you get stuck, unless you want to of course. If someone offends you is there anything to do about it? I mean, is there anything you can do? You can think of it all you want but it still happened. Maybe make a plan to deal with it next time, not offensive, passive. If you need to react to deal with the problem then say yes I need to do something. Is there something you can do? Is it important? Is it a problem for you if it doesn't hurt you in some way? Do you need to be serious about being offended, isn't that primal? Primal emotions are based on fear, this makes you unhappy. Reason and trust makes you feel good. React to relieve stress, do it to the problem directly, not to your friends. Forget about it if it is not a problem, do something else.

Focus. Pay attention to your problem. Focus your energies onto the problem and kill it. If you kill the problem you are free of it. Say yes I am listening, say yes I want to kill it. This will bring you towards your goal which is a problem, and, apparently yours. Be confident in your task. Take a break if you don't like it. If you want to study and listen to music you will add flavour to the session as you will be saying a mixture of words to yourself and mixing the musical words with the written words, as long as you focus.

This is my idea of progressive living and dealing with problems, hope I said enough!

=====

### **The art of kissing, loving and sex**

=====

We all are driven to have sex. We will be influenced in everything we do according to what we hear from the opposite sex, and think of the many nearly every free minute we have.

When you kiss you must not be desperate, as this will ruin the 'art' of creativity. You must not try to eat them up, rather try to communicate with them, as kissing is not natural - eating the other person is not what you are supposed to do. The body produces hormones that smell and taste like something you want to



devour. This is still something you only learn from others. If you eat the caviar then it is gone.

Sometimes you will be urged to 'get rid of your load' and may skip right to the chase. This is primal sex and satisfies you totally. If you want to play with your food then you can tease it and this is fun indeed. Savour the experience as if you had a new toy at Christmas, one you save till last.

Laugh when kissing. If they do something stupid, by rolling the dice of course, then do something stupid too. Everyone loses control now and again, and if you want to impress them simply try a new move. If it fails laugh at yourself and they may laugh too, you want the truth don't you?

If you were to try something new that you thought might be a good idea then you will know. Be curious, be innocent, be exciting!

If you lose composure and go for losing the load then maybe it is time to make a physical connection 'down south'. If the woman holds back she is enjoying kissing you, or she doesn't want to get that intimate. In this case grab the kiss before it is gone, you may as well get some practice before you lose her, yes?

Before you get really busy you should make a connection of trust. The woman's chemicals emit a emotion of fear when they are loving as a precaution, a flight mechanism that has come about due to so many threats suffered. If they can bond with trust then they will have sex later, because they also get their jollies off when they have sex.

When a woman fakes something then she must have an ulterior motive for having sex with you. What could it be? Status, money or power? Maybe she doesn't like you or something but just wants to have sex for the heck of it? In either event you should feel proud that you are someone that is thought of as a connection to the world, or some sort of sexual temptation that she needs in her life or on her list. You have just become a notch in her belt, a desperate attempt at social acceptance, and so forth. You are someone important to her, and as soon as you have lost your load you are done with your needs. Shame...

When you get intimate before sex it is usually an urge from the male. After the sex it is an urge from the female. It is like this because the man wants to get done with his powerful hormones that blur his vision, and for the female as if they still mean something to each other. The woman will want to check if she has been used for sex and try to get some trust going again, to see if she means something to the man. It is all chemical realities... duh!

=====  
=====

**Anger management**

=====

=====

We all get angry at some stage, but there is a way to relieve this stress. As you get angry you will suffer from stress and then need to release it or lose control beyond your control where your instincts take over. This anger tenses up your muscles, so, if you are in an argument, move around, use your hands to compliment your speech.

If you are to shake your arms in the air violently then the stress will reduce. If you are to get serious too then you will be stressed, if someone shouts at you from far away then it won't stress you out, it is the intensity of the input - being close to the source of your stress - where you get too much input in an offensive tone and get stressed and then angry.

Counting to ten will clear your mind of all the noise from the tone. There was something said, it created physical stress, mental stress and social stress. If you were to count to ten then you would give your body time to breathe it out naturally, but this is not enough!

As with public speaking you should run around and shout, but, seeing as how you are in an argument you will need to rather focus. Focus on the problem, not the person. Speak in a cold tone, this will relieve stress and make you feel good about not getting angry, but rather rational and coordinated. You just need to purposefully do something wrong!

Doing something like charades will also work, as it is more of a message you are giving off and then you will be communicating with the person in a coordinated method. Frustration at them not seeing things your way will make even more stress, so, practice your self control by shouting at your friends, not offensively, but in a manner that makes you focus your energy, intensely.

If you practice your anger channelling, and it is a powerful and useful thing too, you can make yourself monotone with arguments if you wish. Everyone gets frustrated, and by getting your muscles used to this feeling of unease you will develop into a calm person.

Think of all those guys that go to the army, they need to develop their minds to harness the self control to make it a habit or train their muscles to react in a coordinated controlled manner.

Next time you are in an argument, listen first. If you have listened and feel stress by listening, relieve the stress by nodding your head, do not get vocal as that is creating more stress.

For every action there is a reaction, so make your reaction a nod, a glance downwards, cupping our hands onto your face. You will still be able to listen and will cut the message shorter by a mile!

=====

=====

## **Good communication**

=====

=====

We all communicate, but good communication skills are always good, and nearly everyone can be a better communicator.

Your tone is the most important thing, as it can offend or gather interest from the audience.

When you choose a message get into the habit of swearing to yourself out loud by saying things like drat, yikes, good lord or gee wiz. If you get this into your habits you will stun people with your choice of words and feel a lot more love coming your way. Using these words will make you feel like you are a calm person, and your reaction to yourself being a calm person will be good for you!

Now, if you are to get these terms into your habit, you will not go for broke when you curse. You will make people pay attention as swearing is something that kids love, and by saying something that irritates kids must be mature, not like an immature kid swearing, blowing things out of all proportion at that.

A good way to start a conversation is with eye contact, and as soon as you have eye contact you should respond! There is a reaction in you that causes stress and then it will grow if you do not relieve the stress that will build up the longer there is no vocal greeting. As soon as you greet you send your message which become harder the longer you leave it.

If you are greeting a member of the opposite sex you will be better off not making eye contact! If you can avoid looking for eye contact then you will be shocking them, and the fear you make them feel from social norms will relieve your stress too, as it satisfies the base emotional feelings of scaring people away when you are afraid yourself. Sneak up on that person and call their name, or, even start talking before they see you. With this in mind you move faster, more urgently and it becomes more natural as you trigger your flight chemicals which make you scared yet proactive - able to act.

Now to start a conversation typical things to say are what they thought about that thing they have in common, or to ask for directions, the time and so forth. It doesn't have to be original, just repeat what you hear others say to make your purpose clear, if it wasn't already...

Once you have started the conversation, well, I think everybody will carry on naturally. If they are a boring person, as am I, then they need to use something that will keep the person interested, like, for example, asking about the person,

or expanding the opening greeting and question. Always ask a question so that they can respond. But, to get it warmed up, you should say that they remind you of someone, then make something up as you go along about that person. This will carry a message of truths to the person and also sugar coated compliments. Or, you could try to keep asking questions, like a sequence. Man I really hate lines!

The only other thing I can tell you about conversations is that they will depend on your comfort - the more comfortable you are in that place the more you will feel at ease and your thoughts will flow. The best place to pick someone up would therefore be somewhere you feel comfortable and they feel comfortable too. I would suggest someone that you have seen there before.

If you are feeling really happy then it is easy to greet someone. If it is a person of the opposite sex then just keep talking merrily. That worked for me a couple of times.

If you have a needed relationship with someone then you should also try to make the relationship closer by extending yourself towards them. Reach out, do not think of what you have heard about them, you could meet them and then hear what they think of these other people... oh yes!

When you want to teach someone something you need to be clear. You can become clearer by using your body language excessively, as it is a clear indicator of the things you want to teach, a mixed message.

If you say something truthful that hurts someone then do not dwell on it, or, take it further to even more taboo words and terms. If you stop and get scared you will suffer stress and the conversation will die off, but if you roll the dice and take it even more personal you will, if it was a racist comment, shock them with how honest you are, and then they will trust you more, being amazed at how you could be a member of a society so consumed by racism and be so honest!

=====

=====

**China joining with the smaller neighbours**

=====

=====

If China and Tibet and all those states reunite then they will have more capital to work with. It is in the interests of the smaller developed countries to get with the big country as it opens up less taxation on things where they need to sell locally, meaning no export tax. The thing with the export tax is that these areas are very small, so it is in the interests of the 'house' to stay small and tax them heavily. With this influx of local revenue they will always be able to provide services to their local base - better for the people.

On the other hand they will see more business growth! If they were to allow businesses to barter a better deal with them yanks then they will be richer for it. The greatest part of this is that they will have an influx of labour. These are big cities and the people will hear about opportunities in the big cities and then move to them. Every pair of hands can work, and with enough capital, which these developed areas has a lot of, they will be able to provide loans to the individual, who will gain them credit.

Now with gaining credit they will have more imaginary money, but it will not be in hand. If worst comes to worst they will repossess the buildings of the debtors and then make a sweet deal. Everything about a country comes down to economics, the politics comes second - first you need to put food on the table then you worry about laws, yes?

It sounds like a gamble they cannot lose!

Now, with the opening of avenues towards the highly populated areas, well, there is a huge customer base there. There is no money there as they people do not have jobs, so guess what... development and investment. Lots of rice, lots of markets... why not just throw a couple of buildings there for them to rent? Then they will be able to 'skim the fat' of the land in huge proportions and then they will build shops, for a start. Think of a seven eleven or two more? Then think of people working at the seven eleven. Then think of the people selling, for example, clothes. Then think of the people with jobs crossing the floor to get to the other shop to spend their currency. Then think about taxation! All sounds good to me.

If they don't do this then they should tell the people why, as it is good for everyone. There is zero risk, yes? There is no definite growth, but there will be. The currency exchange will not dent the Yuan, and they can just chop a few zeroes off of it. There is no such things as a strong currency!

=====  
=====

**More on taxation**

=====  
=====

What I was saying, buddy, is that the fair tax is stupid! The fact is that there is economic growth because there is imaginary money stacking up on the side of the state. They could take back the full amount - and then some - by taxing gradually along the line making more back.

If they tax fourteen percent across the board, and there are six points of tax, salary [of which ninety percent is made up by the wealthy - more tax of course],

retail, middle man, wholesale, export and import they make less money than they dish out, yes?

Now that comes to eighty four percent, yes? Plus the income tax for the wealthy makes it about, seeing as how they have such a 'glob' of income and actual economic growth of such a miserly amount, no less than a hundred percent, yes?

So stuff that! Raise it to twenty percent all over and then you will have about twenty percent growth 'above the rim' and then the economy will grow. They can easily make it better like that, and then they will have a growing economy, absurdly! The more they take in this year the more they will get out the next year, leading to much growth. That petty five or so percent raise in taxation means about a hundred euros of currency, but look at the services received! Now how about social services and so forth. To win over the voter you eliminate problems. Less problems leads to less grumbling and less news saying the state is 'stupid'. This means more votes, yes? Well it sure doesn't lead to less votes! All they got to do is tell the people to take a look around and then they will see a, what do you call it, happy nation? Nah can't be that!

No offence but any other form of technical tax makes it 'messy' and harder to provide, or creates stress, leading to more mistakes, excetera excetera.

Is the fair tax really better than what I just explained, supernova economic growth? There is x money. The people earn y money. The y money is taxed creating z money. Z money is greater than x money. Duh!

=====

=====

**Nine eleven tribute on a mosque?**

=====

=====

Placing a picture like that on a mosque - of planes flying into the world trade centre - means that they are trying to identify with people in a new way. Technically this is a niche market, or, in other words, aimed at a select few.

People are fascinated by violence, evidently people put it on the front page because they think it will sell, and it does sell too. We are preoccupied with violence because of the same reasons we like to make people scared, being that we will try to create fear in something else due to power, making us feel powerful. If it was in America then yanks would think of it as a way to feel sorry for themselves, or to support the war on terror. Seeing as how it is a mosque related to love for Allah, and marriages, it is antisocial and leads to bad ideas. These places are meant for worship, but the fact that it is there to remind people of what they must do to be granted eternal life, it is a disgrace!

The people that wanted it are under the spell of angry people that want to advertise the event as a good thing because they want people to feel like they are dangerous - from that fear aspect - by going in there. This sounds like an emotional rebellion of some sort.

Now, it doesn't cause any harm to anyone to be reminded of history, but, it will be creating the wrong impression when people walk past, making them think that that is what is expected of them culturally. It happened, yes, but why try to remember?

=====

=====

**Stimulus helps?**

=====

=====

The stimulus injects money into the economy by reducing taxes? Well if there is no money going to the state from taxes, where the state borrows money to give a business and then doesn't take it back, well they are borrowing from the reserve to pay themselves, and then losing on the taxes too.

If you have x revenue, and you borrow y capital to pay z taxes, you are losing y and z and are left with x minus [y plus z]. No the stimulus doesn't work.

=====

=====

**Evidence of gods, again**

=====

=====

What makes you think there is only one God? To think of God like that would mean He is the universe, and, if that is true, you would be following a mental attitude related to the Asians somewhere called Bugga or Bugger or something.

The fact that this God was believed in yet not alone means there has never been an absolute God until after Christ. Half of the world is monotheistic - believing in one God, and that only came after Christ. To say that the Jews believed in one God from the start would mean that He revealed Himself to them early on, yes?

Now, I hate to bring this up but there is evidence of God in the population dynamics of the world. Six thousand years by the amount of people living at the rate of two and a half children per generation means that there was never a cave person existence - there is the evidence, and I have plenty more! But for now...

There is no need for saying there is only one God. Would you say heathens are wrong? Now I am not trying to goad you into a fight with someone else, but rather a debate with me.

If there is one God, then why would there only be one God if He could create angels? Why do other people believe in Gods? If they were all descendants of the Jews then they would have stayed true, yes? On the other hand how could people all change genetically in six thousand years to be black, European, and so forth?

So, if the population is correct to justify creation, but the dynamics are wrong, then there must be more than one God, creating an Adam and Eve in each continent. By the way how would people swim to Australia, or, how would the first tribe of mankind on each continent survive, eating fruit would make us herbivores. If we come from apes or whatever what would make this place safe for us? we are very ill equipped to survive by the way, so why would we survive the 'teething' years?

=====

=====

**Crimes of governments long gone**

=====

=====

To be more logical, the people at the top tried to do this. They are gone. Do not hold someone's children accountable for the past mistakes. This makes for a highly technical case that consumes a lot of time and energy, and only gets an apology and breaks down relations.

=====

=====

**Time does not exist**

=====

=====

There is no such thing as time. There is the present state of being, due to previous reactions setting up the present way things are, and there are reactions leading things forwards. Come to that there is no such thing as the present either, as if nano seconds exist, where do you 'pause'?

There is such a thing as a photograph, and even that has reactions inside of it aging the carbons that make the photo exist.

There is such a thing as a clock but that just says when the sun will rise.



There is nothing but the future. Memories lead to the past looking like it is history. History as the carbon trail of the universe's reactions. History is nothing more than a figment, but while memories exist, history does not.

History doesn't not exist beyond the reactions you make due to your memories.

=====  
=====  
**End to wars**  
=====  
=====

Why do people go to war? It is either a cultural ideal that creates bad moods and then grows, or, it is about resources. Countries go to war because they want something or for the support of the people. If they go to war the leaders do not feel it! There is no need for war today, neither was there except to stop slavery.

Look at world war two. If there was no war then they would have just become the greatest country on earth, yes? They would have been led to prosperity and well being under Hitler, but he wanted to make the world a better place evidently by supporting his people and leading them to a better way of life. On the minus side they wanted to kill all the Jews... bummer!

Now when a country goes to war they don't have to. When they see people dying they can stop it. It is not a sign of weakness is it? All of the nations are led by people that are individuals and they have this thing called pride, and their people have pride. If they were to worry about getting more votes, and this is advice from me, duh, then they would pull all their troops out and use the money to provide a better future. If they bomb a city then they need to pay reparations by order of the UN, yes? Why not 'cut and run'? They will have to return those border areas to the other nation anyway, yes?

There should be a strong show of hands here. These countries at war could provide much in the way of raw materials and so forth by stopping their wars, mainly in Africa and the rest of the 'third world' or developing nations.

If there was a quite revolution about sanctions the leaders would see it broadcast somehow that they are leading the people, their people, to a worse way of life comfort wise!

All that needs to happen is for there to be a law from you know who onto the world about not changing border lines. This will stop the state getting involved as there will be nothing in it for them, no incentive, yes?

Culturally wars are also happen. This only comes into place when the army sells weapons to people that hear about something being in it for them. Look at Iraq,

for example, do they want to kill fellow Iraqies or do they want to fight the people that they have the wonr idea about? The west brig money into the country through outsourcing capital to them, starting money for economic growth, yes?

=====

=====

**Solving global warming**

=====

=====

Global cooling will come about naturally when there are fewer solar flares form the sun, heat shooting outwards towards the planets.

If we were to repair the ozone layer, or strengthen it at least, that would be great!

Now, to do this we need to emit more carbons... huh you might say, but if we make a blanket of monoxide then we could put pressure on the ozone. The more monoxide we emit the less oxygen can come back to to earth through rains, yes? It will stop under the 'cloud' and make the oxygen settle lower as it is less dense.

If an air is less dense it doesn't penetrate the monoxide cloud. If there is and gets smothered back down to earth, a monodie stops at a certain level. The fact that this cloud is coming lower and lower to earth means that it will keep all the circulating air inside the dome that is forming.

Look at it this way, there is an ozone layer keeping the nirtogen out and the oxygen in. Below this dom there is a dome forming of monoxide which keeps sunlight out. Below that dome there will be a dome forming of oxygen, yes? This lower dome will make it it much cooler and so forth for many ages to come.

Now, if there is a dome of oxygen keeping the monoxide in and being eaten by it, it will fade away and the monoxide will float away into the cosmos. We will be left with no dome eventually, letting all the nitrogen in. This is very bad!

To get rid of the monoxide we could try to, thinking of monoxide as gaseous ash, we could examine ash as it is. What is ash? Ash is burned fuels, so monoxide should aslo be burned fuels, yes? To get rid of burned fuels we could try to compact all the monoxide by creating a hurricane of suction that travles around within the ozone for a while to gather all the monoxide together and compacting it. When you compact ash, used fuels or monoxide you can make it solid again, and then it drops down to earth as stuff you can make plasctics out of, reject peroleum makes plastics, for example!

To create the hurricane we could try to use a laser and make it loop on itself in a circle and then it will keep momentum for as long as the laser is circulating. The

laser should be charged with electrons, and then it will attach to neutrons and carry this circulation on for a while, depending on how much energy is put into the laser. They could generate the power by using a fusion generator, once again solved by using a negative ion to make the positive ions come together by placing it in the middle of them and positive ions on the outside forcing them together with a push and pull strategy.

Whirlwind, compact the monoxide, watch the density increase along with mass, monoxide drops to earth compacted as new fuels like wood, diamonds, coal etcetera...

=====

=====

**China launching a world war?**

=====

=====

China will never go to war, nor start a war because of the united nations. They will cleave through the economy and China will be unable to support their troops and then they will lose. The people don't want a war either, and with their neighbours, well, North Korea could help them, but South Korea will be a staging point for attacking the peninsula. India will get involved and so will Russia, because the culture is not so dreary any more, and guess what, the leaders come from a new culture.

This progress in culture has led to a more reasonable outlook. If Russia was to join with China, with their new rockets that are nearly as powerful as nukes, well, they could devastate cities, but, they all thought Hitler was bad when they were young, or taught to think that, so they look down on war, yes?

If they were to attack, who would they attack? If they were to launch a naval attack, with today's rockets they could sink the ships... no problem. If they took over India or Pakistan they inherit the credit and face a revolution of sorts. If they were to then move onto all the ex Russian states then they would find more hungry people to feed. By that time Europe would have launched a counter offensive and be ready for them. Each European nation has a full scale army to fight each other with, so will easily stop a full war. Or maybe they could take on Arabia? They could start with some easy pickings, but then they got Al Qaeda up their ass, and they don't want to face a full on resistance.

If they were to invade an area I suggest some countries to their south west would do nicely, but they have nothing to offer them resource wise and are hungry mouths to feed, or, they will face blatant Tamil Tiger type resistance, which will just use up money to deal with.

It is utter madness to even think of invading another country, what do they have

to offer in this day and age? Oil? oil you cannot sell because you are sanctioned to hell and gone? No trading with Europe and the Americas and Islamic North Africans?

Yeah yeah, there we go! They think it is silly buggers to face riots and strikes internally too! Get on with yourself!

=====

### **Imaginary Reaction Hypothesis**

=====

It is suggested that a wave of energy can collapse due to gravity. The wave has mass so will be attracted to things that leave force, but, gravity does not drag things closer to it because if you hold a boulder off the ground by a crane it will not attract smaller objects to it, so there is no such thing as gravitational pull, but rather pressure from the ozone layer, so, you cannot blame gravity for collapsing the wave.

If the wave was collapsing then it must be due to loss of electrons as it moves and therefore losing energy and needing to bind with another object, an object that gives off a 'aura' from a metal, being a conductor, the wave is attracted to the metal, meaning that it is seeking earthing.

With this in mind what purpose does a current or wave have? It only wants to be absorbed into earth where it can break up. Let's call it 'kamikaze power'? It wants to earth because then it attacks the earth - opposites attract, get it? Earth and air? Yeah man! Yes yes!

=====

### **Naval skirmishes**

=====

When a country sinks a ship in their waters then they have launched a weapon. If it is their waters they can just ignore them and let them sail through, after all what are they going to do? Run up the beach and buy some ice creams? Maybe they have come to make a living fishing or something?

What is the point the point of this aggression? What they should do is use a thermal sensor to identify the features of the faces and identify them and see if they are from a place that means they should be there? With that new computer built in china or even one a tenth as strong they could clear it right up chop chop!

But, the problem is innocent people were hurt. The cost is there, but, why should a mistake be hammered on? The mess is there, they do not need to prosecute, what good will it do? Good? Where? A voluntary person dedicating themselves to their country will mean that they are good people, yes? What is the point of prosecuting them? Will it bring back the dead? They should be sent for counselling to get through the ordeal and nothing more, maybe anger management huh?

=====

=====

## Praying

=====

=====

Everyone is a hypocrite. The only reason you say anything is to get a message across, so to even think of saying that you are for real in loving God is posturing. Do other people care what you think of God? Really? Are you serious about people seeing you pray? Is it sentimental to do it in private? Then being seen going into church is hypocrisy, yeah!

Now, if you want people to see you pray you are setting a good example, why keep it in the closet? Erm... yeah!

If people see you pray, why not just ignore them. Each time the Lord speaks people are supposed to go down and worship Him? I mean, well, why? How about if He rests, do you hold your breath and hold hands?

Ok, seriously serious like, why pray? Why not involve God in everything you do? God has given you a moral compass to keep your emotions setting you straight, or, according to atheists guiding you to prosperity. Get up!

=====

## Globalisation cons

=====

=====

Globalisation has a lot of factors. If there is trade then there will be more taxation, after hearing my six tax points at twenty percent each more or less, that makes a take back of twenty percent economic growth, globally.

If this was put in place there would be more tax points. Tax is a pittance for the goods so there will be no problem felt with a logical budget, and when lending of money occurs then there will be, yes yes, even more economic growth with the repayments, growing inside the bank.

Usually a bank has to do a toned down pyramid scheme, very toned down of

course. If they were to start allowing for loans over longer periods, say they made all thier loans home loans, then they would be able to tax them more over a longer period, and, they would probably see them paid back before the end of the loan limit, meaning they will be skimming fat themselves. Loans of smaller amounts means they will be able to add tax and lessen pressure on the citizens.

But this is about globalisation. Think of one currency, think of the pace of accountancy where they will be doing it faster - one person could do all of the accounting faster, and the faster money travles the faster it grows, yes?

Now globaisation sounds good, how can I get involved? Seriously I might think about it... yeah! The problem is they will lose on imports and exports taxes, making he six point tax scheme a four point tax scheme, meaning there will be a negative growth of twenty percent. For this reason it is not a good idea to have gobalisation... nah! Shove it!

=====

=====

**Think of God even if it makes you a nerd... yeah!**

=====

=====

Religion is pretty simple. First of all you will be happy if yuo believe. Think of a child thinking of Christmas, they are happy. You will have an afterlife because your nervous system doesn't earth, being made of electric pulses means wiout a heart to pump them, well, ask a scinetist if energy is ever destroyed!

Now, seeing as how yu know God and bring Him into your life, well, he makes you do the right thing. Saying yes to doing something good makes you look in the mirror and think that you are a good person, problem is you want to be proud! Yuck!

Ok, now if you proud you won't be fighting for the rest of your life, and that is the path of youth, to play sports and stuff, yes? Excitement... does God like it when I do this or that? Huh? Does pleasing Him make you feel special? Does He spare a thought for you? Think of people getting awards that nobody sees, do they matter? They are there to be seen, yes?

God is energy, you are energy. Get your foot in on his favour... duh!

=====

=====

**Upgrading Africa**

=====

=====

Africa is a bastard child of the world. It is not by choice the people live in poverty, but, if they were to listen to my previous works they would be prosperous, yeah, yes and now!

The problems of Africa could be sorted by creating an influx of outsourcing by selling land close to mountains for settlements where they could build dams attracting holiday resorts. They could make them out of fatch and then upgrade to prefabs and then build it (\*) (\*) (\*) (\*) fast with my new plastic and sand cement.

Then, they could, for the benefit of the people, make a few more houses for them quickly. They could take reject chickens and barter a better deal with the natives who are into chasing them because they squeel like a pregnant woman, and dogs too, reject dogs for entertainment.

They could get all of this there by alos building a rail network between states. They could tax outgoing goods and then make a nice little profit too.

Added to that they could also sell themselves as labour to build and develop, and then get minor jobs there as labour. The corporate age is very comely, yes?

Then they could instate Robert Mugabe as dictator! Yeah man, heck man, welcome to paradise!

=====

=====

=====

=====

### **Imginary reaction hypothesis**

It is suggested that a wave of energy can collapse due to gravity. The wave has mass so will be attracted to things that leave force, but, grvity does not drag things closer to it because if you hold a boulder off the ground by a crane it will not attract smaller objects to it, so there is no such thing as grvitatinal pull, but rather pressure from the ozone layer, so, you cannot blame gravity for collapsing the wave. If the wave was collapsing then it must be due to loss of electrons as it moves and therefore losing energy and needing to bind with another object, an object that gives off a 'aura' from a metal, being a conductor, the wave is attracted to the metal, meaning that it it is seeking earthing.

With this in mind what purpose does a current or wave have? It only wants to be absorbed into earth where it can break up. Let's call it 'kamikaze power'? It wants to earth because then it attacks the earth - opposites attract, get it? Earth and air? Yeah man! Yes yes!

### **Israel Gaza problem in the waters**

When a country sinks a ship in their waters then they have launched a weapon. If it is their waters they can just ignore them and let them sail through, after all what are they going to do? Run up the beach and buy some ice creams? Maybe they have come to make a living fishing or something?

What is the point the point of this aggression? What they should do is use a thermal sensor to identify the features of the faces and identify them and see if they are from a place that means they should be there? With that new computer built in China or even one a tenth as strong they could clear it right up chop chop!

But, the problem is innocent people were hurt. The cost is there, but, why should a mistake be hammered on? The mess is there, they do not need to prosecute, what good will it do? Good? Where? A voluntary person dedicating themselves to their country will mean that they are good people, yes? What is the point of prosecuting them? Will it bring back the dead? They should be sent for counselling to get through the ordeal and nothing more, maybe anger management huh?

## **Hypocrites**

Everyone is a hypocrite. The only reason you say anything is to get a message across, so to even think of saying that you are for real in loving God is posturing. Do other people care what you think of God? Really? Are you serious about people seeing you pray? Is it sentimental to do it in private? Then being seen going into church is hypocrisy, yeah!

Now, if you want people to see you pray you are setting a good example, why keep it in the closet? Erm... yeah!

If people see you pray, why not just ignore them. Each time the Lord speaks people are supposed to go down and worship Him? I mean, well, why? How about if He rests, do you hold your breath and hold hands?

Ok, seriously serious like, why pray? Why not involve God in everything you do? God has given you a moral compass to keep your emotions setting you straight, or, according to atheists guiding you to prosperity. Get up!

## **Globalisation**

Globalisation has a lot of factors. If there is trade then there will be more taxation, after hearing my six tax points at twenty percent each more or less, that makes a take back of twenty percent economic growth, globally.

If this was put in place there would be more tax points. Tax is a pittance for the goods so there will be no problem felt with a logical budget, and when lending of money occurs then there will be, yes yes, even more economic growth with the



repayments, growing inside the bank.

Usually a bank has to do a toned down pyramid scheme, very toned down of course. If they were to start allowing for loans over longer periods, say they made all their loans home loans, then they would be able to tax them more over a longer period, and, they would probably see them paid back before the end of the loan limit, meaning they will be skimming fat themselves. Loans of smaller amounts means they will be able to add tax and lessen pressure on the citizens.

But this is about globalisation. Think of one currency, think of the pace of accountancy where they will be doing it faster - one person could do all of the accounting faster, and the faster money travels the faster it grows, yes?

Now globalisation sounds good, how can I get involved? Seriously I might think about it... yeah! The problem is they will lose on imports and exports taxes, making the six point tax scheme a four point tax scheme, meaning there will be a negative growth of twenty percent. For this reason it is not a good idea to have globalisation... nah! Shove it!

## **Conversion**

Religion is pretty simple. First of all you will be happy if you believe. Think of a child thinking of Christmas, they are happy. You will have an afterlife because your nervous system doesn't earth, being made of electric pulses means without a heart to pump them, well, ask a scientist if energy is ever destroyed!

Now, seeing as how you know God and bring Him into your life, well, he makes you do the right thing. Saying yes to doing something good makes you look in the mirror and think that you are a good person, problem is you want to be proud! Yuck!

Ok, now if you're proud you won't be fighting for the rest of your life, and that is the path of youth, to play sports and stuff, yes? Excitement... does God like it when I do this or that? Huh? Does pleasing Him make you feel special? Does He spare a thought for you? Think of people getting awards that nobody sees, do they matter? They are there to be seen, yes?

God is energy, you are energy. Get your foot in on his favour... duh!

## **Kurdistan**

Are we talking of having another Israel. If all the Kurds were placed together then any racist remarks levelled at the country would affect their economy, yes? Why ask for trouble?

Now, if we were to grab a lot of Kurds... and weigh... yeah... then we could make them happier? Do Kurds like to hang out with other Kurds? Delusions of mine!

Ok, if there was a Kurd state would they be able to afford the housing? If they were to buy up a lot of unused land, say, somewhere with a weak currency, like Italy, then they could just build cheap too. The problem is the idiots fighting over how much land they can go four by four on... yikes!

Then they will be able to grab that land by grants, build the houses with grants, get the old slums destroyed by demolition for the new hotels and developments, and create a great country, although small, in Europe or the near East.

If they wanted the state could provide the buildings and then erect shopping malls and sell them off to the corporations. Winners all around!

Now, if there is interest enough it will happen, if not, well, there is no interest and you are wasting time talking about it, yes?

### **South Africa [June 2010]**

South Africa is a place where people take things for granted or do not get anything at all. This leads to promises as the majority is not endowed with things.

Recently there was some 'hoo ha' about hate speech. When somebody says something bad about some other party then they are actually just negative. Think now of what makes the front page, good things or bad things? People like to hear bad things because their primal instinct is geared towards fear - being the base human emotion for the sake of survival. When a party does this they will be accepting their own fear and exciting the fear of others. This is only natural, but hate speech is condoned, so, if we were to get rid of hate speech by saying that no other party is mentioned by any other that would make it less apparent, yes? If they were also disallowed the option of speaking of how bad the problem is, and instead only on how they were to address the problem, then it would lead to less time wasting, although it is their time to waste.

If a party were to defy natural ethics then it would actually be anti societal and then it would actually be flogging someone else and then, well, it would be wasting time, again. If something defies ethics then it is 'wrong', as ethics are good, yes? Now, if there was to be some sort of ethics being harmed, then it would be bad for the people that have those ethics, and being bad for someone must be unacceptable, yes?

State owned enterprises may be sold and such allowing for economic growth through more investment. Selling them opens up the country to more investment from buyers of the business and then there is no longer a law stating that only the state may provide said service.

The health department is under pressure to exist financially and needs to give

the state incentive to give them more money. If they were to provide a free service and raise the tax rate by one percent, or, if they were to build more hospitals with my new cement they could sell the facility to private customers and then let them fight over the clients.

Ship shape and ready to roll. Who's next now?

## **EU sanctions**

Ok those EU juveniles need a reality check. If there is a reason to bomb a city that has a few million people in it then what would it be? That is a long term goal, to reduce the workforce of the country, but it only kills civilians, yes? With a few jets coming at you you don't want to target civilians!

Nukes, no nukes, what is the problem here? They are weapons of mass destruction that can be neutralized with rockets firing chaff all over the place, my fire cracker rocket for example, yes?

Nuclear generators are outdated. What they should build are, at least, fusion generators that you can find in my works torrent. If you were to use one negative ion between the two positive ions then you could bring them close enough for desired effects, yes?

If the EU wants to make a case they need to vote on it rationally. Nobody wants to go to war, and there is no danger of it. Would someone really nuke a city for no gain? What do they gain? Ask the Iran people and they will say that they have nothing to gain, so, if there was an attack then they would see that politician removed by the ICC, yes? Drone attack or something! Yeah!

Now with nothing to gain and everything to lose they would be stupid to launch a nuke. Problem? Can you explain the animosity properly?

Ok, onto the animosity. The people do not burn flags nor deface Jewish homes in Iran. This is because they have nothing to gain. There was no problem with Germany grabbing some nukes and hey look at the past that is long gone! Those people are all dead, yes?

So where does the idea come from that they will nuke Israel? That they despise them? If they were to despise them they would be at war with them, yes? If they were to be at war with them all day long then they would have sorted out their stress regarding them. When the clerics say that Jews are not welcome, do the people get violent? No they simply are stunned, then with all the calm they latch onto the only source of activity they can find and say it was a good speech.

Bombing the filthy Jews is a great plan! I want in! Strap me to a nuke! I want to look into their eyes as I descend on them! Yeah yeah yeah!

Iran is a much more civilized country than the common person thinks. Instead of thinking like a child the EU should weigh up the good and bad points of nuclear Iran. All the people can do now is to accept that the sanctions will not stop the generators being built, and a year from now they will remove sanctions if they take it to the UN or like minded facility.

The only question is, will they attack Iran? I can safely say that there is no Bush cabinet there and that they will just watch them build. If they want a good vantage point they could use satellites with thermal imaging to detect a source of nuclear activity and then clear it with their projects list. This means the sanctions can go run naked on the beach for the good of the global economy. Iran can import goods through middle men anyways - their neighbors of course. There is no stopping this unless they attack, and then the other question is who will counter attack?

All this cloak and dagger stuff really is childish. There is no reason for sanctions, there is no threat, and there is no blood lust. There is votes to be lost too. This is a silly mess, yes?

Iran is not bad news, yeah! You might run around with a American flag and say that there is a problem, but really there isn't. The world against Iran, are you serious? Think of their neighbors, think of their neighbors and then think of the other countries that want nukes too. Do you see an axis? If so there will be no war but many economists will point it out as a source of more income, yes?

It is really stupid to say these things about this Iran. I love these people! Yeah! They are so mature, yes? I am sure they would love to kill babies and children in the cities for no reason.

Russia does not want to relent and neither does China. China works with Africa and Russia well I don't care who they work with. The Chinese do not need to have their stuff sold in Europe when they have more products for Africa - they do not need to cede to Europe. Come Russia and then there is already a great market. Then you can look at the Other states that will work with them, and then you will come to realize that they do not need these European people, yes?

The people do not suffer. There is this thing called raising the salaries, and as salaries rise they will get more taxes coming in. That is similar to no hope Zimbabwe, but lend me an ear for a moment. If there is inflation they simply raise the minimum wage and so forth. Then they will be able to buy more, yes? With both raising there is the factor of debt to the bank for loans, staying the same price means less debt. Good for all! Yay!

China and Russia are just doing what they need to to stay in power. That is all the politicians worry about. If they were to stay in power for one year longer they would actually commit crimes and often do. These might be small or big or white, any way you look at it they will commit crimes and corruption - everywhere. This

means the job gets done for more economic growth and so forth. Corruption is good! Yay!

How about the thing you said about the people being unhappy? If they speak to some other corporation they will not be told to get lost because they are Iranian, yes? How do the people suffer? Yay!

So, they will build nukes and the sanctions will be dropped eventually, but what is wrong with sooner? If they were to charge in there and kill Iranian civilians, what will it prove? Cannot go forwards, but can go backwards. I think those EU scally wags think too much about about themselves and not enough into the topic. The idea seems to be nukes bad, Iran build nukes, Iran bad. Is this good? How do you explain the situation? Sanctions bad, yes? Iran good people, yes? Good people get bad deal, not good!

Ok, plan [b], build power lines from Isreal to other countries. Isreal make big time income, yes good! No bad bad in Iran, yes?

## **!! The cat in the hat !!**

[1] To attack Iran they need only attack their military installations. If they from the sea launched rockets at the military installations they could target helicopters they need for planning. Without helicopters they have no 'air eyes' and then they cannot deal with the attack. Then they should attack the leadership of the army by targeting the head quarters of each base. This will leave the options of the Iranians up to the president and he will have to make a flutter here and a flimsy there. The lack of trust between the soldiers will mean that they want to speak to the person above them in rank and find that it becomes a big mess.

[2] If Iran was to simply get their commanders into the bunkers, where I am sure they are already, then they can coordinate a resistance. If they were to, being landlocked, make a deal with Al Queda and the Taliban, some sort of way to rally the whole region behind them, publicly, on international news, then they could easily make them blink. To get the region behind them they could say that they have been together for a long time and that they have no had an argument, and that they are all in it together due to their demeanor from the media. This will mean that they can gain support by pledging money to their growth in the future for this favor. Then they could all put out some phony palony about the West being out to back up the Jews, who they apparently do no accept, even though they walk on their streets without incident, yes? This will show them that there is no light from the west at all, and they are in fact the victims. Rally ho!

[3] Now it comes to mind that they could channel in power from Europe, Israel or India for their needs. If they do this, no more sanctions ,plenty of cheap power, yeah man! This must be... oh... duh!

**Do women find men erotic?**

Women find security in men. The more secure a man makes a woman feel the more she will like them. Honestly the better they look the more they will feel social status, or, the desire to see that face or body more and more. They will also like to be held and comforted by the man, unless it is cool for their clique to be seen with rebels or sports people.

Women's lives revolve around men. They spend more time worrying about men than they think of other things, because they are supposed to be the sought, and if they are not sought they are looked down on. It's all image and comfort, more or less.

### **More jobs!**

Making more jobs is easy as one two three - well for me at least! Now that my captive audience has grown I will go over all the factors that worked best from my idea of them...

The best way to get employed is to work for a company for free. With you being around they will dump more and more work onto you and then hire you as they cannot handle the workload anymore. Or, you could try to get a hundred currency or whatever together and buy a barrel of oil. If you had one barrel of oil you have an asset, and with that asset you can borrow money to buy another barrel of oil putting that barrel. Eventually you have a few thousand barrels of oil and can list your company on the exchange and then sell your shares and sell your business, making a cool profit - hit and run!

But that is old news you can find on certain torrents. For a bright new idea...

If you were to look at a job to be employed under, you would need to offer something. If you were to offer another set of hands you could get a job with some industry. You could buy a shovel and so forth and then pin your notice on a board somewhere or other to get others to join you. Then you have a services company. Listing this would see that the state no longer provides services to you, and those stupid asses can go tax someone else! This needs change though, but you could, say, dig ponds, renovate gardens, remove fallen trees and so forth.

If you were instead to buy a tent then you could pitch it outside the squatter camps and charge people to sleep there for the night. The tent would be quite cheap and then there could be a way to get a good nights sleep.

Think of them squatter camps, and getting them mobilized. The state could get a hell of a lot more money skimmed off the top and then prosper. Making the camps work, or, the unemployed and homeless or whatever, then you could make a lot more money. So, if you were to build facilities then there would be more potential income. If you were to build a facility then there would be an open

facility to be rented. Then the needy could come into the facility and work for someone that is taking a chance, foreign investment, a guinea pig development - whatever! Factories don't just stand still as there is always someone willing to take a chance after lending from someone that has capital, as a favor, as an inheritance - yeah!

Becoming self employed though is the safest path. If you were to gather some eggs you could raise chickens. These could be eaten or even sold. The locations could become thriving markets for the rest of the city. Come that, the squatters should just move back to the homelands and then live a great happy life needing nothing from their families and then just eating and sleeping in comfort. There are not enough jobs here, but raising live stock on the city limits seems to be able to do it for them, yes? There is a NWA song that says get the \*\*\*\* out my house or something... wonder where I got that idea from?

### **How big do Quantum objects get?**

Now, for matter to exist it needs to be small enough to function. Look at stars, how big are they? Surely this is the largest form of matter, but, could it bigger? The heat from the stars means they grow as big as they can and stop growing because there is not enough heat per meter of whatever to make it grow faster or bigger. This means they will be no larger than the largest star, but, if they were to be in a universe with less pressure on them, given by the force of gravity on that object, well, the bigger they get the more gravity they feel upon themselves, yes?

The answer is [heat growth] - [gravity].

### **Abortion... more yeah!**

It is wrong to kill you say, but honestly what is wrong with killing? Seriously people die all the time. Is it wrong to pull life support? If it is not wrong to pull life support then it should not be wrong to pull life support for egg cells.

Is it right to throw another voter into a poor household?

### **Race caused deaths.**

Many people die because of racism. If everyone were to let go of the feeling they need someone to be less happy than them to make it a better life for themselves then there will be more joy and less hardship.

The Muslim wars are all about land and religion. Take these two things away and there is no problem. Is there oil on that land? Is some dirt a place the Lord likes? Think about it rationally, yes!

When it comes to the media they cater for things that will sound good to the

people. If some dog gets run over it will not make the news often, but it is still news. If coca cola were to go into overdraft then it would be news because it feels as if it were a part of their lives, affecting them and their fearful mentality - that they feel as if they were one of the victims themselves, being cultural relations.

### **Canadian G20 Summit gun guy [June 2010]**

[1] This man was clearly innocent. He had a boot full of weapons because he wanted to bring them to the police station. They were concealed because they would cause a disturbance for the people that saw them.

[2] This man was carrying the weapons for someone else. He had a threat to his life and then had to carry them around and stash them for someone else.

[3] If there is a law against carrying assault weapons, and so many of them, then it should be repealed. If he is to go to court for having so many weapons then he should be asked why he was carrying them. Is it illegal to carry around a knife? Is it illegal to carry around a baseball bat or brass knuckles? Is it illegal to go hunting and making a stop at a place near the meeting?

[4] Did the man get out of his car in a manner that suggests he was going to wait for some more people or any way that the police person can justify the case. This is science so if the police person can actually say whether they acted in manner suitable for there to be reasonable doubt, then the actual person must explain it. Have they been on the force for a long time? If they have been on the force for a long time then they surely have a case, that they have remained on the force and have wisdom with finding bad people, that they have watched how people walk into courtrooms where they are acting suspiciously and then develop a sense of realizing the person is in the wrong.

[5] If the person is carrying the weapons there is no need for a warrant as they have been found to be guilty.

[6] If the perpetrator was to not actually own all those weapons, they should search them for finger prints to find out who did actually use them. If the man's finger prints are on them there is no surprise, and some hunting buddies are also no big deal. They are suited for hunting as Canada is a very plush region full of trees and forests. If they want to see the action where the hot shots meet, then what is wrong with that?

[7] If the man was to be carrying body armor or a mask, then there is a real problem.. oh yes! If not it would mean supreme stupidity coming from a educated man capable of funding these weapons and getting a drivers license.

**!! Scat Attack !!**



This woman I can see is inferior. Look at her eyes, they are big and bright which means she always cedes to orders when it comes to crunch time, which means she will probably not take the bull by the horns instead folding into the clique of hers so she is not visible and then calling shots through her people, having such eyes means she looks in the mirror and needs to find comfort in what she sees, or, fights what she sees. Such people will always end up fighting with everyone's natural reaction to them and get nowhere, getting a husband that lies to her and then she find comfort there.

If you look at her hair she will also be looking for a semi long look, trying to fit in with all sorts of women socially. Women with short hair tend to be more into pro activity, and people with long hair will try to say they are beautiful because of her hair, so, she is looking to fit in everywhere which is a natural instinct, of course.

Weak wiled and sheep like. Great stuff. When people look at her they see someone easy to control, and her role is a mere puppet for her party, of course.

### **Mexican Gangs...**

Drug dealing scum, yeah!

To get rid of this anti societal rubbish we need to cut water to the hot spots and then see them move out. This will be bad for the women and children, but they will all move out together. This is a simple judicial matter of saying they are unable to give them water for some technicality in the mess that is law, and then they will see them have to stock up on their cargo and be easy to spot as they move through a blockade into a new city. This is good and easy to do, why not? Clean the cities up quick quick!

### **Velocity Time and the eternal**

First of all it is momentum which makes the ball travel. If you were on boat and you there a ball forwards it would not go forwards, instead coming back at you, yes? That is like years old already...

Now, if you want to check the relativity or whatever you need to think that every reaction has a related reaction. There are no actions, as there is no free will. Have you heard of determinism? If you do anything it is because of your knowledge base which supplies you with ideas to conduct. There is no way you ever make a decision, always taking the path of least resistance, whatever that may feel like for you you always take the easiest way, like water flowing down a mountain.

As for your 'black hole business' it is easy to see that he closer you are to the thing inside the black hole the more of it you will see. Like as if you were to see a nice woman fa away and then get close, yes? How about the person watching you from earth trough 'bubble Hubble'.

Now your name that says you are anarchist is worrying. I say that because it is easy to look at grass being greener on the other side, but in real life you will see that anarchism is actually bad bad. Capitalism makes more money than any other form of government because it keeps taxing the people. You say you don't want property ownership or some nonsense, and in fact that is the whole gig. If you don't own something then how do you live in your house, for example? How about your car? The more money that gets lent makes more imaginary currency to be printed a la fiat standard. The gold standard is also full phony palony, as it relies on stuff to make jewelery to base a currency on. Can you eat gold? This being so it is good to use the assets inside the country to gauge the economy on, in fact that can clean up this whole mess with the economy by making the country richer for each car they produce. The more assets, the more lending bracket there is, yes? Gold? You been drinking the moonshine again?

The relativity or whatever will be as if there is a link in the chain, and there are many chains with many links. For you to take this to the extremes of back holes means that there is noise in the link, [reality] -> [noise] -> [new reality]. The atoms are merely heavier or something leading to a static field or what not, maybe accelerated, yeah! For every action there is resistance too, then a new reaction.

### **Police peoples!**

How about a police person, they serve their country. To see that the middle east does not hate the west you can make a random phone call over there and then ask them what is going on their side. Then everyone can tell each other what they hear and that will be that, intimacy, barely but what-what!

Now, this person I am quoting is really not adding to the argument either. Sniping without making progress with the argument should be condoned. I am just making an example of you, no worries.

If you want to serve the States you could all make one phone call to a random cell phone in the middle east and then pick up which ones cannot get a signal or something and then pin point the areas where the bad guys are.

### **Isreal and USA cowardly acts**

Why does Israel need support? Do they look into a crystal ball and see great suffering? Do police see the future and carry guns to dispatch criminals? Holy mole!

When it comes to getting involved, if they were a neighbor then there would be no problem with the US. America should pay Turkey or Egypt to support them, say they were to buy a few billion Egyptian egg rolls or some Turkish double brandy and say, by the way, that they like Israel, hey? This would sort it all out

as they are then neighbors and then they will be able to deal with the problem, yes?

Or, the west could buy near eastern products from Israel. This will cost maybe about three billion dollars extra, compared with a trillion for the expenses of the war. Using Israel as a middle man will lead to the Arabs keeping their borders free of troublesome rocket launches and what not. Each time there is an attack the Jews will complain and buy from a new supplier, leading to the corporations in Palestine and such to put pressure onto the leadership, maybe even going as far as paying for a private security company to patrol the borders, yes?

### **Health care in the kitchen!**

Health care is pretty simple to fix. You fix it with money. If you were to, say, take it out of taxation there would be less taxes, then the people could buy health insurance if they chose to. Think of ten sick people outside a hospital, no help or them because they do not pay. If they go to a bank, hey problem solved, more lending, more economic growth. If not media gets on it and makes it sensational and then, well, the speaker for the house says they can buy their own health insurance with saved tax dollars, and then they could look for support from the people that have less taxes to pay - votes! Approval! Duh!

How about they go as far as taking the tax rate down by half as much as they save? This will clear up the deficit more easily. If they were to go as far as making it accessible for all people through taxes they should try to sell the hospitals to be rented by doctor firms for private use. No longer a problem, capital up front, lose three percent taxation or so, build new hospital with capital, sell it - you need a lot of capital to build a hospital, yes?

Now if you were to take health care and see whether it is able to be granted by the state completely, then they should take into account that health care gets spent on machines mostly and maintenance. If they were to throw all the machines out and replace them with new machines then it would be much cheaper... oh yeees!

Now medical equipment is very expensive, so, you need to use natural remedies. If you were to take a 'blood pressure measure' or whatever, instead you could measure blood pressure by using a sports watch. If you wanted to replace that big thing that measures your heartbeat and looks for problems, then you could use a little plastic bowl that filters out air pressure produced by the breathing, as if there is a problem with the lungs or the heart beat then it will surface. If you were to replace a gyroscope, [come that] then you will need to place a air pressure amplifier to see if the heart can handle it along with the rest of the body. Or you could build this by wearing a helmet and then having it change pressure inside of it, easy to make, cheap and portable. X rays? Well you could simply take a camera and set the gamma correction to look inside the skin down to the bones. Gamma correction is based on light sources and their

speed by the way. Ultra sound? Well how about taking a blender and spinning it against one side of the limb or stomach and then using a sensitive set of shock absorbers stuff to measure the pressure on the other side? This will tell you how much density there is inside with a simple mathematical formula to see how much amps are used and how much come out. Won't take long to figure out - I am delegating this!

Get the equipment, own the hospital, pay the good salary, ba da bing ba da boom, we all winners! Hospital in the kitchen!

### **Welfare made easy!**

Well well well, welcome welcome welfare wellness well yeah!

The state of the poor is a great problem. Teach a man to fish and he is fed for life, build a man a factory and you have money which buy more than just fish, uh huh!

Now if you were to create capital for the common poor man he could feed his family easily and himself. How do you create capital like that? Think of how you could use his power to empower your business? If say a corporation was to outsource to the people then they would be able to put out more, but there is this recession rubbish, so, if you simply put up the cash you will receive it back - you get what you give. Why? Because if there is another person working somewhere they will be able to buy more products of the other place that hired more people. Where should this work load come from? It should come from the state - they can put up more money, gain more economic growth, generate more taxes of the sort that are low, like fifteen percent or whatever [or they upgrade to GST!], they will be able to gather more money from the country and service everyone more. They could build acres of housing weekly taking ten minutes to build a house and waiting for it to set over a week or so, through use of my new cement that combines the plentiful plastic waste with sand to make a more stable concrete, of course. Cheap, fast, steady - why not?

Now, if there are all these houses then they could easily make a way for them to be occupied for free for a while. As people get houses they will look for jobs, being able to get a good night's sleep, of course. They could also build community schools and so forth, especially in the homelands where there is a little money. Why not develop there first, seeing as how they will be actually getting money from the people?

Welfare itself some say is a bad thing because it makes people more dependent on the state. This surplus will grow and grow as people move into the squatter camps where life is not as nice as it was back home - go home yes!

But, the problem can be solved with some extra cash. The state always hates raising the tax rate, so let's not bother with that. What they need is to gather

resources from the people. The people have manpower. Combine manpower with capital and you have jobs. Jobs are very good!

Now, if you were to take the capital you could have a work force within a month, fully trained to do foundry work or what not. If they were to take the capital they have from taxation - the state of course - getting more monthly income than they spend, due to the increase in housing subsidies, then they could easily create more jobs and make the country prosper.

In the mean time they should get people ready for work. When you have a used piece of equipment you could give it to someone in need so they could provide a service. Manpower plus tools equals chance. Or, you could make tools for the state who decides to delegate one hundred thousand rand or some other pittance to the tools being produced. This will empower many people to work for themselves. They can all gather in a deserted area and practice using their tools. Then they could work together with capital supplied by vendors that travel into town and get enough to build a product. When they sell the product they can pay back the vendor, or bank. They could get a loan from the bank based on their asset, being the tool itself, or even a loan shark from a shebeen or local shop owner. They could form their own business and run a triple eight hour day allowing three people to use the tools, bringing the people together as well.

Now, if that is too hard to do, why not simply give them money? The state can give them money and then the six tax points can be implemented [income tax] + [sales tax] + [retail tax] + [middle men] + [imports] + [exports] amounting to over one hundred percent, so, the state will make money off of this! Give now, get more later, [miserly] economic growth and less protests. Then there is the economic growth of the businesses doing well.

### **Near east rape**

If a woman lives in a country with norms she must abide by them. It is a big stink because it is not tolerated by the west. The problem is do the men feel they are doing something wrong, and if they feel fear they are doing something they think is wrong. The fact that they do feel that leads one to believe that they are indeed in the wrong. If she led them on, say, by walking down the street, then she was surely vulnerable, so why choose to be vulnerable? Seeing as how they are both wrong there should be no case, but, due to the law, they need to be punished. Maybe they could work at the mosque for a year cleaning up or there is no good in going to jail, maybe for three hours a day? This would lead them to be setting an example for younger people and the media could show them on television talking about walking around alone or how wrong it is to prey on the vulnerable. In the best scenario they could be friends one day as they work together, saying yes to love, however hard it might be. Would this make for a good family show?

### **Holocaust!**

How about them crusades? How about any war? People get hurt. The mentality is that it is based on racism and that arouses everyone's interest as everyone gets a lump in their throat every time racism is mentioned, yes? That is where someone says they do not like someone else because of something primitive, meaning that they will actually be just looking for support from their peers even if they for some strange reason get jitters when they walk to their cars in parking lots and see someone of another color en route. Klu Klux Klan? Muggers? All based on skin colour. It is only natural to be racist, and anyone denying it is doing good, because they are trying to go out of their way to make sure nobody notices. That is why the Nazi stuff is so followed, it was two white people types, very hard to imagine and gripping everyone by the short and curly ones as if it could happen to them too.

### **Floods!**

To get all the water away you simply use explosives to mold the earth into a gutter getting rid of the water, or...

You could try to for future use build excess water disposal pipes that lead out to sea, lot of them, yeah... like too much! Too sexy frigging pipes! Adulterous lustful steamy harlot pipes!

But for now lay main sewer pipes through the city and use a pump to drag the water out of the city. There are always some road works or something going on, so use the excess pipes, yes? Good show!

### **Peace yeah!**

To bring peace to the whole world all at once all we need to do is to make the weapons obsolete. If the west was to send out a level radio wave of gamma rays equal to the metal of the gun they could make it magnetic so that they would all not work. This means they could rip through Africa where all the wars are, and also those Philipine places where the tigers and that rot live. They could do this by placing a tripod at waist level and sending out a ray that travels in a complete circle so as to make all weapons bullets cases attached to the weapons making the unworkable. This will make all normal weapons unable to fire. Then the western peace keepers could use plastic weapons to just round up the baddies and goodies and take them to court where they can settle their differences. We could design this weapon by sending out protons and then flooding the electrons so they cannot flow any more, as there needs to be an equal amount of each or so to operate. This will only affect weapons and I don't think it is lethal to people.

Or, we could gather the leaders of the low morale people so that they cannot gather their forces for a whole day where they must say why they are fighting. If they cannot justify this then they need to withdraw or face the finger of death from the west where all other African states will join forces under UN laws and then team up using just air support to bomb them slowly. This takes a lot of jet

fuel, but the bombardment from say five countries to regain trade routes, now in jeopardy, would see them quickly outstripped and forced to surrender. This could go state by state. If they want to lodge a complaint, say there was a misunderstanding where some or other African state had some or other abuse of force where they wanted to take over the other region, then are they sure there is oil there? Do they need that grazing ground? Why not sell the weapons and buy grass turf or something? There is a way out of Africa's horrible state.

Now if they were to all decided that they needed to have more wealth they could sell the outlying areas of the cities at bargain prices so that they could be developed leading to jobs and income for the state. There we have wealth.

If there is a serious religious war going on then they could ask the people if it would please God to kill in his name? If you were a pretty girl at school and some person tripped her, would you trip them back? Do two wrongs make a right? On the other hand does it matter which mounds of earth you worship on? Is the land sacred because it is special dirt? Does a shrine make for blessings, or is it somewhere inside you that the truth lies? Your country, your city, your house... all these things lead to some form of comfort, so, if you are comfortable in your house, surely the Lord will be able to listen to you there. Why on earth would the Lord want you to kill other people in order to worship them? Does killing a cow make for a good life? What good does it do for a God to sacrifice - maybe the Lord means it is good to sacrifice for your children, your wife, but it doesn't affect him at all, does it?

War is the result of forces opposing each other. If one person has a gun there is law. If two people have guns there might be war. If the countries fight over the land, give it to them! Do not say that that hill over there is special to you, if you want to protect your people just give it away and send trucks to pick them up and move them to other places in the country. Safe, swift and subverted.

## **Ethnic violence**

Tribalism is all about family. If you are in a family in the tribe you will sit and wonder what life would be like with a stereo or a car. This brings people into cities and they end up in shanty towns. What is needed is for there to be incentive to go back into loving arms and have a good meal to eat. Most prefer to stay looking down on the love they received and then thinking they are so hard or some nonsense.

When it comes to ethnic violence it is the result of force being greater from the leader than the idea of striving to make a living by yourself for yourself. If some or other person was to hold up a log or a pole and say they should swarm all over the place because there is not enough water or whatever, well...

To make more water all you need to do is to drill elsewhere. You take a jack hammer and look for hollow ground below the surface. No doubt the tribes stay

on mountains or high lands so the desertification doesn't really affect them though. If you were to get snow once a year you would have a great river the next month or so. If you were to not have snow, go to a mountain that does! It may take a week's march, but no worry, you will lead a better life. Or...

You could take the rivers nearby and then plant grass seeds and water them. This will result in more grass and less water that flows away anyway, no loss, great gain. I am sure there are a few farmers the state could pay a hundred dollars a day to teach people to grow grass or whatever... yeah!

This is all about guns in Africa. To get rid of guns in Africa you need to simply take a metal detector and set it up around each block looking for small right sized metallic objects. Or...

You could try to find places where people trade guns and set up cameras there, even a temporary shooting range of sorts could be found out. If you were to get the dogs to these places where the casings lie then you could trail them back around the city with a warrant or whatever empowering you to search the houses and such. Or...

You could try to find the imported weapons through the shipping by looking for scent masking 'spices' or whatever. The actual stuff they use to block the dogs nose, teach the dog to say when it's nose is blocked... duh!

### **Clearing debts... again!**

Well, for personal people they could clear their debt the quick way. Hurry though as you will probably only have twenty minutes before the banks catch on!

[capital]--->[primary account]--->[secondary account]  
    ^                                v  
[loan paid]<-----[loan]  
    v  
[close second account]

Easy as pie, yeah, three remainder one!

Now if you want to reform the whole economic sector you could try to get rid of social security costs by letting them become self run organizations or letting people pay for the elderly now that they will be part of later. This means the many will always carry the few, as population growth dictates.

Military expenditure comes to a trillion odd and then they could pay actually three billion to the Afghan police and army so they can deal with it themselves. Take into account that the militants will be killing fellow Afghans and the people will cut them off from getting supplies... oh yes!



Services could be dealt with by taking the actual services and paying part time workers to clean the streets and such on weekends. The employed people will of course get a dole and then they will pay back the money to the state through those six taxation points, duh!

The dole is a great idea. It is minimum wage for lazy people or unfortunate people, and the money always grows and also there is this thing called luxuries. This will surely lead to many people gathering and forming a business for themselves if indeed they are not that lazy, and then the state could motivate them with tax cut backs for each month they employ more people...

### **Sexy stocks and filthy forex!**

These are two things I am really familiar with and have not dealt with for a while, so here goes! Progress or bust!

When someone sells their stocks they want to sell it for more than they paid for it. Eventually it will be worth more than it is, but you want it now, no? If you were to check the levels of stocks throughout the month they will have seasonal companies that sell at certain times and it is good to buy at off times. This takes a long time though, but is the safest bet you can make!

To deal with forex you could simply take the currency where it begins, namely in Asia as the business day starts. The activity here is the beginning of the new day and from there deals with USA clients the day before. If you were to buy currency when it is already a new day, namely from Japan or like placed country, you could make it yesterdays prices today. Now say there is a rise in the petrol price, you could buy the goods at that previous price. What typical people think is that they can get a percentage score here or there, but what they do not realize is that that miserly half a percent or whatever actually leads to thousands of currency in capital, bulk or any seductive name you can conjure. At the end of the day you are a person working for a company that takes home a salary, so scratching around for good deals - motivation - means that they should get an incentive bonus when prices go up. If you were to do this then you would 'make mo money without using yo money!' Blah blah!

Or, for the latest style hitting the cat walk of the illuminati rabble, you could wear some shades and snake skin underpants to the markets and get a lot of attention, yeah. While checking out the competition for best dressed you might notice this board with lots of numbers on it. That is what you came here for, not to be decked out in the latest fashions, but seeing as how you are eye catching you could also notice a pattern. The pattern is up, then poof it is gone back down. You need to trade faster than everyone else, so the best trade trick you can have is to program sequences into your notebook for lower mid level value stocks, which seem to change the most as that is where most people would start if they took out a loan for this. I say that because nobody wants to start at the bottom, and they cannot afford more expensive stocks or currency, but, when

they get desperate they will go up instead of home to a pile of debt. These smaller currencies change the most as it is like trawling often usually making a small profit here and there, and the people keep coming back. Use the sequence and go for the big deals! Yeah baba!

## **Capitalism**

That is called capitalism. It is good good, yes? Big Cap make good profit, good profit good economic growth. Population grow fast like house for hornet.

Social scum-scum not grow fast. People empty, make noise. Cannot sleep, wife chase them away, every night.

Own together good for capitalism, make big money quickly..

## **Making summits cheaper**

If summits were cheaper they could hold them more often. The problem comes in with the costs of flying people to and from the places and wining and dining them. So how do we make it cheaper?

Trains would be able to take them from America to Russia and the rest of Europe and Africa could also make a day journey to Asia somewhere, or...

... if they were to use a special radio frequency that they will listen to all day long then they would know what to do for each other, and seeing as how it is a twenty four hour 'service', they could all relay messages onto other people to get across to each other. Or...

They could scrap summits! Why do they need summits? They have their people at the UN that they can have talk for them. What do they talk about? Really I think them all clapping hands each time someone says that Africa is in a mess is stupid, why bother. Then there is the factor of expenses like the rest of the billion. That billion wasted? They would never see the money, every country is in so much debt it is a joke, yeah!

Now if they were to just phone each other or use some kinky web cam 'stuffies' then they could do just the same. The summit is there for backwards countries to feel as if someone in the first world wants something to do with them, which they do not... oh yes!

Scrap this rubbish and use modern means for communication. Parliament is also a waste of time, hell an office is a waste of time. And don't even think of sending some snot nosed African leader to me to complain, they are all inferior to me.

Oh... me? I could run the world without a cabinet. Want to bet? I have produced learners of grade five or so that also can run the whole world over a six hour

day. These dinosaurs must go!

### **Stopping extortion**

Extortion - I am no longer allowed to do, so, I want to kill it off completely.

If you were to take all the extortion people in a city you could find them with a simple tracking through neighborhoods, offering jobs to people that want to rat on them, or...

You could go door to door looking for them by using subliminal questions. Ask if they know any cool robbers - because all robbing is also thought of as being cool for some reason [bait] and then they will reveal themselves to you after a few moments. It is cool to rob people because you will be thought of as inducing fear onto them, and the base emotion is fear, because our sub conscious is geared for survival each time it thinks it thinks of surviving hardship.

### **Welfare for kids**

So what you want is more money for families, yes?

If we were to take the average family and grant them an extra thousand a month then it would be gobbled up by taxation at six points making more money for the state. The six points are [income tax] + [sales tax] + [retail tax] + [wholesale tax] and [import tax] and [export tax]. They will still make more money than just keeping the money, and a lot of money will go to the bank collecting funds from loans, making more money to print.

Or, we could take the mortgage of the house they live in and buy a portion of it, say thirty percent of the market value. If that happened then they would be able to save up a 'nest egg', own the house, or pay off the rest of the loan maybe. In turn the bank will have a fixed asset that they can count on.

Credit is a funny business. If they sold their houses and rented it as per agreement, say the house costs [x] and they get [y] rent, and [y] is like half a percent of [x], then they make more off of the money they have in the bank than they pay rent, meaning they actually could quit their jobs and live lavishly! If this were to happen then they could allow for much more economic growth through the banks being able to invest and lend, develop, and so forth.

### **Warfare tactics**

Ok, so the wars were not shut down overnight, time for some sexy scat tactix!

If you were to use air support you could use sulfur from normal helicopters to choke the people on the ground. This is cheap and uses civilian equipment, and makes life uncomfortable and stresses out the people. Or...

You could make nail bombs with compressing nails into the canister with, say, a bit of that fizz from soda drinks. This will not only make a good long range weapon, but also make the people very demoralized and they will quickly surrender. - What is three people's suffering compared to hunger, massacres and economic stalemate?

How about we take the terrain - usually grass land or semi desert - and then photon weapons which dissolve everything they come into contact with. You can make a laser a photon weapon by taking the emitted light beam and charging it with more anti photons, making the beam unstable, which means the excess anti photons will look to gel with photons, and finding none, will vaporize the object. This will be very quick and lead to world peace, as you will only need like ten per country which means smuggling them out will be hard to do. To find locations where people make these illegally will be easy because of the radiation emitted, picked up easily on a radio wave sweep... yeah!

But for a now now now approach they could try to send out a radio wave length of excessive noise in a decibel that makes the unruly militants deaf or in extreme pain. This could be borrowed from any sort of school or music studio and then take care of the enemy. When they are captured they can have their hearing reignited by repairing the ear hairs and drums by using snail gel, which repairs all sorts of things to do with the body!

## **Arthritis**

To get the joints working again you need to ask why they are stiff. They are capable since they have muscles, but the muscles themselves get stiff. Muscles are biomass and will carry a neural signal, so, if they cannot actually carry the message, yet are not dead, they could be stimulated by having them burn more fuel, as it is as if it is winter, yes? In winter people may think they have this, but they actually have just got to warm their hands up. Gloves could do the trick, or, as a cheap remedy, they could just eat more sugars or other fuels. This will help, but will not make them cured.

## **Taxes**

The best tax is a simple tax as it frees up time to process 'books' saving a few days of non moving funds. If the state has the money moving for those days it will collect more taxes, yes? So, simple is what we need!

Now, if you were to take the tax system of VAT, it is simple - fourteen odd percent across the board makes for quick calculations. Originally though it was GST, and that left more money in the hands of the poor - less marches and that sort of thing.

What I propose is a scaling tax too. Get the whole sale tax at this, income tax at

that, and so forth. This will let the most of the calculations speed up, as they do under VAT, but, set income tax at a certain point for all the people, no more of this scaling tax levels. If you were to set income tax at, say, ten percent across the board then there would be less money coming into the state, but then you could raise the levels of tax for retail, where the majority spend their money. This would mean that it will be, say, thirty percent or so, and people can then choose to buy sub standard goods. What is wrong with that? That will put the establishment under pressure to keep up with vendors to get the business.

How does this look for the state - less money coming and the same amount of people to pay for services? Well they are also taxed less, but they do spend money in shops, revolving around to retail tax once again, meaning that the money will come back to the state one way or the other, or go into banks where it grows. Placing money into banks is the only way to make more money other than printing it - also a good idea - but Lordy no, not what a citizen says!

Now, if there is a simple tax for each sector, and indeed there is a need for capital to go to the state, then why not raise taxes to fifty percent across the board? Everything! The more the state gets the more they can do for the people. If there is so much going around it sounds like communism, but still makes for a good income for the people that can buy what they need. Then the retailers will have to raise their prices, and then there will be a need for a new minimum wage. Put all this together and everyone is swimming in money! Inflation, yeah well chop two zeroes off the prices.

But, being a simple man with little influence, except in the style sector mind you, I gather this will never be realized.

## **Racism**

Racism is natural. Why do white people usually have mainly white peers? They want to identify on a physical level with others, basically. Then they make friends with other race groups, but, that is because of fear of being verbally attacked by those they do not have something in common with. Fear guides everything we do, from whom we relate to to whom we get away from.

Racism is good, it brings people together of the same race. Racism is bad because it breaks down relations. Listening is good - always think of yourself as if you do not have a clue what the other race is about and that will keep you trying to understand them and open minded. That will also lead to comfort with them being that you have exposure to them. The basic primal urge to reject them because of physical differences means that it can be conditioned to being a more receptive feeling.

## **Corruption is good!**

The corruption is good. The deals move faster and all the money they make gets

stuck into a bank, funding more business ventures. Corruption is good... yeah!

As for North Korea, they have a passive war with the SK. If they were to agree to move all their military away from the border between the two there would be no nerves and no 'stress'. With no 'menace' there will be more peace!

Also if the South were to - being the more approachable - take what the North wants and give it to them, what do they want? Why are they fighting? Can they remember? If the South were to ask the North why they are fighting, they probably wouldn't be able to say, but a cease fire is impossible because of the history and inherent nationalism.

If they were to both give up a hundred kilometers between the two territories there would be place for a new region, a neutral region, where skeptical people could move to, skeptical of peace. This will be homes for the North too, so there will be no bombings. Each country could donate a dozen fighter jets to the neutral territory and then they could be like a buffer between the two regions.

Or, they could try to open the borders to the North. They could pitch tents for the people and so forth for one month and see the economy crumble. Desperate for the lower class to return they would say yes to peace and the people could be treated better when they get home.

Maybe if they were to get government sponsored trade between the two the relations would be better. Every premier wants more money to play with, and giving them that will ensure more peaceful feelings, be they stressful to accept at first or not. If they were to trade with them and they see progress - less attacks - then others will trade with them slowly, or quickly. Imagine the west pitching their tents there and bringing money in? Think of all the people wanting to work but unable? The world bank could then set their sights on North Korea and it could become the next Dubai - lots of infrastructure to be upgraded, many people to work, great outdated 'asset base', popular for new traders as it is undeveloped, yet working... yeah!

What do you guys think? Good or what?

### **Isreal generations**

Israel is in trouble? They trade with the west which is a lot more profitable than trading with the near east. They trade with Asia, Africa... yeah.

Now, if you were to want to make a neutralizing force to stop the 'warfare', then they could try to neutralize the force by building a 'force field' around the country by means of laying tracks, as if for a train, and emitting a magnetic force that 'pushes' away from the main cities. They could then have all flights fly in the west and build rails for the passengers to quickly get where they are going. The field could easily be powered by one fusion generator that is gettable by placing

a negative ion between the two positive ions so they come closer and closer, the size of this ion or many small ions varies. But this will take time, so...

To defend the greedy Jewish swine that makes deals with children, they could try to have a scrambling device from a radio tower to make rockets miss their targets, cheap no? Or how about they get rid of the prejudice by asking why they hate them so much? Can they realize it? If no real problem... made up problem - fantasy?

## **True Capitalism**

What about an ant colony? Socialism - nobody goes hungry. Is that the answer? Corruption included means that there will still be bags of basic foods to eat - they are produced and are there, yes?

How about a banana republic? The people are poor and hungry as all money goes into militia. This will grow the country and if they get the whole continent they will hunger for love of the people feeding them and housing them, yes? Buying a new jet is a pittance for a country like this, yes?

Now comes capitalism. If everyone works for themselves they still need to own some money to get more money. If the state were to just print money they would be able to give it away and tax it when it comes back or circulates, recapturing it. Then the more they give out the more the economy grows, making more money, yes?

Those are your three basic choices. They all sound good, no? If you were to choose one remember that capitalism grows at the fastest rate and population dynamics means that there is a surge in births all the time.

To match this they don't need to educate everyone. Pumping money into schools mean everyone has an equal chance, but then who will do the menial work? Answer would be sixteen to about nineteen year old people that will be able to produce in this recession, and be thankful for the chance! Rotate the schools working hours so that they can be available at any times needed. This does mean that there will be a surplus of educated people, who could make a new business each, or so, and then we shall thrive. This is not off course but rather on course - easily realized... yeah!

## **Illegals**

Bush was the main warlord yeah! Problem? Attack! The Us could have saved half a trillion with that, but they are in so much debt that it doesn't make a difference. To fix the budget like ASAP they should sell land to businesses, round the city fetches a nice price, then round the developing land... yeah! Land is worth so much to develop and there are like trillions of acres to develop, all fetching taxation... duh!

The fact of the west is in Afghanistan means they want to kill an invisible enemy. If they were to withdraw and go home... problem? They can pump money into the police and militia forces that will be a fraction of the current expenses. The problem is that if someone dies there is a problem. Many soldiers die each day and there is no end in sight. So withdraw already, or...

Buy all the livestock of the farmers. Offer them silly amounts and tell them to go to the city. No support from the farmers for the militants means desperation - rip out their spine... (\*) (\*) (\*) (\*)! All that outlay of money would allow for more businesses inside the city perimeter where they could use their farming skills and capital to make farms, lowering prices in the region.

As for Mexican concubines writhing around the South, well, if they were to just go ahead and close banks in the region then they would have to carry their money with them. This will lead to the children of the poverty stricken robbing them - yes? - and then they will be left poor themselves. If they had no money left, no drugs. No drugs means no income - get a job! Former drug dealers working and not selling drugs... no problem! Then reactivate the banks after about a week or so and back to business! Credit cards should still work once they clear their jobs maybe? Longer, but reducing the filth in the city swiftly and with style. No cash!

Then hopping over the border they could simply do the same on border towns, and so forth. Two steps - card displayed, income confirmed.

## **Taxes Taxes!**

Tax cuts are not the way to go! [tax cut] = [less tax] = [business allowed more to spend] = [money not going to state] = [less services] + [business still in overdraft] = [tax funds disappearing] = [negative economic growth].

If they were to pump money into the business itself, or buy shares in the business, then there would be positive economic growth and save the little business.

But back to Germany. If they were to impose a funding scheme for the businesses that hire more people each month then the businesses would have money to hire more people and expand, leading to more business growth - hey! more taxes! - more people employed and positive economic growth. Remember that every penny spent out will return to the state - boomerang! The boomerang will also gather crumbs - so many they will make a few extra meals!

## **Immigration**

Immigrants are good because they pay sales tax and any other form of tax. They do work that nobody else does, for example, or provide for those that don't want



to work those jobs. Their children will become citizens and pay the same as they work. Now instead of looking at this work force as a problem, let's look at them as a potential work force, yes?

More jobs can be created to support all the people by taking them to the fields to trade for livestock. When they go out there they can steal a cow or such and then bring it back to raise on the city limits, making this like a grazing area. Then they could make a good way to live, but why steal the livestock? If the people want things like television, well, they can offer their raw muscles to farmers outside the city limits and then make a few extra dollars or whatever. From there they can buy some live stock that the farmer cannot support with the reduced space and then well start up their own farm, making money, and being able to buy goods.

Maybe if they were to engage in some sort of service they would find welcome? Imagine a immigrant coming to the city and then finding an abandoned building, say on the coast? These buildings are great for starting up the economic process again, and then they can pay rental to the owners by getting a loan from them and seeing what they can do for that month while there is no income in any case.

Or, they could open the borders. The immigrants must pay to get in though, say a dozen chickens? This brings more people into the country and then they have more assets that they keep with them. They will be able to feed themselves and make a profit, coming from 'poor' areas where they actually do live and eat. Come to that let's make it better for them to go home!

If there is so much 'empty' land they could make a new gold and oil rush. Each person must be issued equipment to look for these things, and they are all over. If they were to just travel around for a month - due to the amount of desperate people willing to take a chance - they could easily find a lot more resources. Then there will be a period of wealth as deals are made based on the asset being the land and redeemable. If they were to issue a rush like this they could easily make income for the people through the people, or...

How about they close the stock exchange? If this was closed people would no longer be able to invest like this. Then to make more money they would need to start their own businesses and that will make the economy grow. You think Fanny Mae or peter snot was bad, think of how much money is tied up in the blue chips? They are sucking the economies dry, that capital could lead to more jobs, more taxes and economic growth.

Shut dem down!

**Evil little Jews!**

The middle east is a mess! Jews here, Jews there... I wish there were not these

things! Anyways... The Jewish threat is insurmountable! They just fly where they want to and ask people to stop firing rockets at them, sheesh like!

Now I hear they are not allowed to fly over Turkey. They do not need to fly over Turkey, close the international aircraft down or cut them down and sell the radio ware to other countries - more capital, now not later. More capital now means they could abandon the west bank settlement thing and then go ahead with more developments, having enough to not just renovate but build a new settlement. If they used my new concrete - sand and plastics from petroleum, coming from excess processed across the border - then they could build anything anywhere, with a water feature or two. If they dig a hole they could expand on the rivers and then make more seaside property and resorts!

Why do the Arabs hate the Jews still? This is just stupid - hate is based on resistance, it is saying no. If you want to say yes what will happen? Trade and technology, smaller military budget and so forth, development, outsourcing from the west, more jobs... yeah.

Now the Arabs hate the Jews because they have it as a habit. If they took a Arab child like Obama and laid them next to another child Jew, then they would probably get along better than with their parents saying that they are evil. This is 'relay culture', as habits are relayed onto others younger than them.

If a child asks why the Jews are evil, they get given history. Is history what we should cling to? Change is good. Acceptance or tolerance is good. To hate is stressful and results in reactions - letting hate go leads to less stress... peace. Failure leads to stress becoming hate. It is easy to hate a minority - they are a small voice while your voice is loud.

To bring peace to the region there needs to be information flowing. Information brings about reactions and reactions are change. To lift the people from hating one another they need to think why they hate each other, and that brings us to history - culture. Is a culture that harms a good culture? A small change somewhere will lead to positive reactions. It is a small change, a minor one. Do the white people in Europe war? This is good! Are the Arab people wanting to make war for the sake of their history? Why not throw away your radios? That is good for you! Reflex action is to say something about your achievements - history. Reflex is to say that you must copy the father figure or find his approval. If you fail these things historic culture is not pleased. What is that a granny hiding in the back ground antagonizing everyone? Is the history teacher trying to be popular by ripping off another race? Sledging had found it's way into cricket, and sledging is also what politicians do. If you sledge you speak about bad things. If you look for bad things you will find them, usually.

Now, looking for something to kick around leads to people of a different color to you - base physical differences. To be proud of yourself is to look down on something, otherwise there is no pride, yes? How about the US? they are proud

but do not look down on others, but to themselves. If there is pride that is inverted it is good, finding pride in the weakness of others is bad news! Look at yourself, use the mirror, do not look around, look within to find your joy and celebrate your pride in what you do. If you look at yourself you will not hate others but try harder to be better - be all you can be - sound familiar?

## **Liquor**

Yes you should be allowed to buy beer, but it is dangerous. If you were to own a gun it is also dangerous. Owning knife? Yes, dangerous! Having a car is dangerous to children. Some things like knives we cannot do without, but we can do without guns and beer. Guns lead to resistance from gun owners as to the crime to be stopped - trouble. One gun pointing at a person, minor theft. Two guns pointing at each other - death! This means that the value of life is worth less than the worth of making people feel safe - huh? If they got all the guns off the streets then there would be no problem. We can get the guns off the streets completely by stopping to sell ammunition for them without a hunting permit for the 'innocent', and then we could also get rid of illegal firearms by using radios the pick up the metallic size and weight of objects in the area, maybe only a city at a time, or all at once. Then the actual blue print will issue a warrant, grab some drugs, maybe a cell phone with where the gun came from...

Beer on the other hand is not beneficial nor safe. Too many people drink to keep it legal, so once again it is 'support creeping'. One person says that beer is good, everyone says no, no beer. Everyone says yes, beer. People want guns, people get guns. Stuff the issue - votes! Politicians are after votes. Why do they read the papers - self image. Why do politicians listen? To make people happy with them and then they get votes! That is what life is about! What is wrong with beer abuse? Limited perception. Doctors use this when they put people under, so it is good? Being in a world of your own is good? What is good about it? You cannot have a clear message after you have enough of how much you want, and until you have how much you want you just want more. Substance abuse - bad reactions. Does it do any good? It relieves stress after work, but honestly going to shout outside your house at some cars passing by is a better alternative.

I created a better beer by the way. You mix it with flavors making it taste better so you can market it to women too - more markets! How about incense? That calms you down and make you dopey as well. Beer makes you less 'aware' but does relieve stress, slowly. Sniffing colored highlighters stimulates you, much better to do at work in the toilet! Then you will breeze through work, yeah!

I hate beer. It is an acquired taste and makes for 'noise' to the engine. Input is beer - input is noise! Why are, say, pilots not allowed to drink before they fly a plane? If it makes you feel better... yeah! Is it good for adults yet bad for children? How is that possible? If it is bad for the organism... yes! Duh!

## **Good business practices**

With all the money in the country there should be enough for everyone. If you look at the state's coffers you will find that you will have enough coming in to budget a real escalation of funds for all. If you were to take all the gold and make a money out of it's worth, then there is enough for all the people. Take the money coming in and then the money going out, take the credit of the state paid back to the state each and every month, their lending being realized by assets they sell - where does the debt come from? Think of the taxation on goods coming in, think of all the taxes coming in - it grows at the crucial six points. How does the state actually end up in debt? They must have a lot of outstanding loans... for? Loans for what? How do they actually manage to have a debt? They get back more than they give out - growth. They sell assets they develop - growth.

I reckon there is some nasty little skate somewhere with a big bank account. Seeing as how the world is moving towards these banks, all the money is stored in one bank. If all the money is in one bank then they cannot operate with other banks, as the other banks do not have assets to lend against, leaving the money all tied up in one bank account and not being used - not invested in other banks or anything. This is similar to a bottleneck where the money doesn't grow. If there was a lot of trading between the banks then there would be growth, but there obviously isn't, as there is slender growth.

Look at my plan. If the one bank was to offer a 'bursary' style thing to a lesser bank, then there would be a chance for growth of that bank, and then there is a trading partner. If one guy has gold and tries to buy something with it, and nobody else has gold, what use is it to them? Jewellery? That is not worth something to everyone all around the country, is it? Men might use it for women, but they would look down on it. Now imagine this thing called money - if it is not recognized [trade] then it is worthless. Now imagine a bank without peers, think of all the banks closing due to, yet again, debts.

To vaporize all the bank debts and start over simply close the bank down and liquidate it, then buy up all the assets at lower prices. If you were to buy your own assets back for less than you paid for them you would make money! Look here...

```
[business]>[liquidate]>[funds]
.....V.....V
.....[assets]>[re buy assets]>[new company, same assets, no debt]
.....V
.....[lend money out]<[more capital - same investors]
.....V
.....[trading partner! Great success]
.....V
.....[more taxation, banking money, economic growth]
```

As you can see there is a lot more to it than just having something for yourself...

### **More jobs!**

So you want more jobs? Remember all you need to start a job that suites you, or one that you can somehow manage that there is a need for, all you need is capital. The easiest way to gather capital is to work part time, or for free gaining skills.

So onto gathering capital. Maybe if you were to walk a great distance and find good grass you could dig it up and sell it in the city? You could erect a sign and sell the grass, but who would buy it? Farmers that are on the hills with live stock would buy it maybe, or trade you some live stock for the grass. What is two weak calves for a lot of healthy grass?

Trade comes from resources or services. Providing a service is harder than finding new resources, so onto resource gathering. If you were to grab some resources like good fertile soil, found under the healthy grass you found, a good merchant would simply smile and ask how much it is. Simple as that - more capital, more chances. Saving is good, but the temptation to buy that second hand car to impress everyone and make yourself lead an easier life could be stronger for you. I suggest that the state buys all these cars to reprocess as scrap metal for making money and keeping them out of the shanty towns as well - more money!

Now you have your capital and can start vending in the 'villages'. Remember that eating food does not make money, but selling food does. If you had a resource and you used it yourself it doesn't do any good. When there is money involved it does!

[resource]>[use resource]

or...

[resource]>[sell resource]>[use resource]

.....V

.....[profit]>[funding]>[options]

Ok, so grass and soil isn't that good an idea, but anyone got any other ideas? The shanty town could make their own blooming farm too!

### **Beef it up!**

When it comes to wildlife conservation, we must take care of the ecosystem. When there is a lot of whales to be slaughtered and there is a use for them then there will be less money to feed the people. This is similar to predation of sorts, but the reason we feel what the whales feel is called empathy - feeling out to the

'victim'.

Now how can we stop this? We could take whale eggs from female whales and grow them in test tubes, removing their brains so they feel nothing. This would then be a 'plant', as plants lack brains too. Plants have only reactive tissue without guidance - they react to light and water and soil and stuff, not actual 'conscious reactions.' There is no law against farming plants, so there should be no problem with doing this with whales, and the surplus will lead to more jobs and so forth.

How about deforestation? I have identified that they could cut down one tree for every ten in a group and not affect the forest. This will mean they will wade through the forest and make their quota without disturbing the natives nor the ecosystem. I also heard that by twenty fifty there will be more trees than ever before.

Why not make artificial wood? Wood has great volume and is a preference due to being a habit for producers to ask for. With my new concrete this is not needed, and with the plentiful waste plastics out there they could redo them into desks or tables or whatever, but, there remains a demand for wood.

Wood can be made in the same way you mass produce N4 - you could take four lasers and then bisect them into a focal or center point where they can add mass to the atoms passing by with a fan blowing them through and instantly making wood. You could add mass to the atoms by setting the lasers to making them attract and compress the mass therein by exciting the neutrons to making the electrons spin faster and then bursting the bubbles of the atoms. This will mean the 'bubble' becomes bigger with the same amount of electrons per neutron making a stable 'atom' that has 'mass'. This could lead to wood, uranium, you name it... yeah!

### **Cell phones!**

The pressure being placed on networks means they need to grow rapidly to avoid falling behind their targets. Obviously the best way to make money is to sell the air time for more, but that cannot be the case...

So, if they were to, for example, take the charges and make them permanent they would appeal to young people and the upper business people that use them so much. This will be an all access flat rate for as much as you can use, say for a week or so? Buy a week's worth of airtime and use it as much as you want.

Now the problem comes in with marketing - where do they find a market? All they need is one poster child to bring it to the youth and make them plead with their parents to get them onto the network, or working part time jobs. That also appeals to the youth, yes? Middle aged people will want to check up on infants all day long and also wine and dine investments they got and think are so

special, or whatever. Clearly there is a good market for this 'product modification'.

### **Religious belief and 'rebellion'.**

When people say they love God it is typical, so the rebelliousness in all of us takes shock at this no belief. It is winding down now so they would actually need to find some plus to atheism and not just have this 'gay pride parade', because that is in all honesty what it is.

People take delight in scaring people and overthrowing the system, it is a vulgar display of power. Like a kid at school trying to get attention by being bad or cool at something's expense, they take away from something and 'scalp' it. This is like as if they have started a fight and won, displaying 'power' or 'strength.' When you see someone walk around being cool they are probably gloating over someone or something that everyone has seen them put down - think of saying something out of turn in a classroom at someone else and winning due to 'societal norms', everyone is looking for strength and will gloat over that thing until the memory of that act is gone, but then they refresh it and keep it going again, as if they are making a 'come back' to the ring or some nonsense.

So every time a atheist tells you they have decapitated your God, let it go. If they are so disillusioned as to actually think they are beating something someone else loves, and people like that, then they should be avoided. It is natural to take a swipe at something large every now and then, like saying something bad about Mugabe or Hitler, yes? Saying something bad about a establishment makes you look really dangerous and strong, powerful.

It is up to you - do you ignore them for someone else to deal with, or do you get involved? Does it actually harm anyone, or is it pride that you feel that makes you also take insult...

### **Spies.**

The spies will have taken back information about truthful things. If they had supplied lies then they would be guilty, but telling the truth is never a bad thing. When people hide things, that is bad. This means the Us is guilty if anyone is.

### **Measels.**

Measles are caused by some organism that will infect your system. It is just living inside of you and making you sick. If you were to rub a cream onto your skin that is absorbed then you would be able to kill all the measles. This cream should be made out of what the measles 'eat', as they spread from inside to outside looking to maximize their 'off spring' or 'roots' of a tree principle. The life span is not long, but we want it dead now!

If you were to go into your kitchen you should have some stuff lying around there. Skin absorbs liquids, so, make some salt water and then rub it on your skin. The salts will go in also, and the salt will pack all the cells into clumps and then they will be pooped out. Or...

You could use some milk. If you were to think about it milk will cool your body down making it uneasy for the measles to re spawn. If you were to rub milk all over you would see that the milk will be absorbed and then seeing as how it helps bones grow, it will make bones grow in the measles and they will have more mass and area, unable to come up through your skin, and being, yes, pooped out having more volume. This might mean a little more sick for a fraction of the time.

## **Xenophobia**

When we see someone else with our national money working a job, that is good. They have brought in capital from home and have enriched the nation. Money in, money goes around, money makes more trade.

If you see a foreign person working that is good. To see a foreign person spending their money is better. To trade with this person is good, as they will trade with you. Some see them with national currency and imagine it in their hands. This cannot be done - they take money away. When they spend it it comes back with more. If they stay in the area they enrich the area with more trading one way or the other, as that money has entered the country and enriched it. Think of the capital they need to buy those goods, it comes from somewhere, their country. It goes into the bank and changes.

How does this help the other traders? Well with more demand there is more need for factories and that means more jobs, slowly. The more foreign people come in the more capital invested to the bank means the more economic growth.

## **Economix!**

If everyone was to pay this tax then there would be absurd amounts to go around the country. If it were not to be felt they could at least charge another dollar in capital to the people. Everything outside the business works on capital, as you need like bulk money to buy things, yes? Making it a half a percent here or there makes for a technical and confusing state of affairs - what you want to work with is 'capital' and bulk funds.

Think of one percent profit for a company, make it a medium size company. You make a one percent profit, but you take home about a million dollars, yes? That is your lifestyle - bugger the company! The company exists, if it exists positively about making a profit, no matter how small, it is doing well and paying it's people. If the stock index says there is only a half a percent growth it needs to outstrip the population growth rate which comes in bulk volumes each year when



they graduate. Now instead of busting your ass trying to make a big company bigger and streamlined, which is what the big wigs want, expand! Go to a rural area and build your expandable company there. Or open a satellite company - by the little man out! The reason for this is expansion, more market. The state could say that such a venture would have less taxation making it more profitable too. If you buy out a little business in a rural town not only are you expanding but you are developing as well. When you want to buy these little companies you will be able to make more clients, and there is little competition in these areas, making for a great market yeah!

[illegible]

Tax everything! Take these peons to the cleaners! Then provide with more state ventures! Throw the money at them from state coffers to start businesses, as it will all be taxed either way and come back to the state through miserable failure [no problem], or success and re payment!

## Stopping illegals

Or they could go further to Canada where land is not developed yet and they have lots of capital for the Mexicans, even better! Yeah!

You want to bet I cannot close that border? Huh bub?

If they were to take a tractor and drive it through the land it would make a big hole like a moat for the Tacos to try to get through. They could repeat the process with a fifteen minute back up tractor making the moat deeper, and so forth. This gully would collapse on itself and then it would just create a sink hole that nobody could cross. Then they could leave raw sewage in the moat to make it ever so harder to cross, like neck deep, yeah! That is cheap, no?

I am aware there is a train that a great deal of Mexicans catch to get into America. Why not require that the people on board wear a little identity bar code, like a record store does?

How about if there was a radio frequency that drove them back towards their homes? It could be at an irritating pitch and easy to lay across the whole border.

Not getting in through trains, not getting in through hiking... way in?

## South Africa

Well it seems the teeth are being shown... oh yes!

Now the people that vote are brain washed into voting for themselves and see it as if it were actually for them that these people will work. I have provided a few plans and, well, stupidity keeps them stagnant.

If they were to be Tom dick and Harry running the country I don't care, but make them, what the lady calls, "bullies", and well she has a point. They play one hand against the other very well, keeping themselves happy, but not able to empower the people with jobs nor infrastructure. They have a brand name going for them and they could be disposed of as they are in my way too. If they do not provide, yet take, they are bad, yes? Lacking a good alternative though they will be voted for, given another chance with their dominance. It takes like five of these A.N.C. people to do the work of one person - their eyes are closed to the people as they take them for granted. They gave a lot at first and are sitting on these votes and the pleading people to give more. Have you heard of oratorical prowess? They look good, sound good and fly a Mandela flag... must be good? There is evidence of them being good, but very little. It is like the deaf leading the blind more or less, deaf voters and blind leaders, yeah!

Now back to the picture. The people see the 'nice guy' and the nice cabinet. The actual work is done by the rest of the cabinet with them sitting around listening to problems, and then not making progress but needing more money while listening. Anyone could do this job!

Now, come the DA, they should go look for a similar 'pretty girl' to make their poster child. Someone that looks trust worthy, that says little and quickly. This person should be seen with a lot of little children running around them, or the children reading the speech. The children understand and listen and will arouse the interest of the crowd. Then Papa Smurf comes back saying he understands, and asks questions of this young girl 'tribe'. The little girls will also say they do not understand, and the old guy will tell them the answer he has seen with his own eyes, and they can probably make more of this production with experienced speakers and what not.

### **Busting syndicates and gangs.**

If you were to be searching for criminals you could lend a lot of sniffer dogs from the police to the neighborhood watch to make them find the gun powder or drugs and track them. All kids know where these deals take place and can tell their parents where to start.

This will definitely make for a better society, yes?

### **More capital and jobs!**

Making more jobs would be the best way to save the economy. Once again all

you need is capital. If everyone has capital ad trades with others, then there will be economic growth. With all the growth there will be enough to feed this years graduates and many more.

But what I want to do is find new sources to exploit. How about the squatters or unemployed make their own currency? If they were to take scraps of paper that they can use to trade with? They could call a meeting and agree that every transaction in the location is to be carried out with these papers. The new currency will be able to be recognized as an IOU and signed by the elders f the camp, or the local neighborhood leaders, like the mayor or so. They could lead to more actual bulk of money, and this could be handed out to the people - as if the state was handing out money.

Of course there will be no taxation as yet, so it won't really grow outside of it actually being 'printed', and then they can simply trade inside the camp, making a internal state of affairs. With all of this input they could gather scrap here of there and trade with each other in the trailer park or camp, and then come to appreciate it and see it flow from the town center where it is 'issued' by the community leader and make money.

[issue currency]>[buy collected materials]>[trade]  
.....V  
.....[materials go to leaders]  
.....V  
[leaders use currency too]>[gathering of currency]  
.....V  
[materials used but currency remains]

As you can see, there is much room for growth and good things for the people that need it.

## **Hurricanes**

To stop it you need to get inside the low pressure system by increasing the pressure, yeah! Then you can simply stick a radiation device inside it, like a nuclear generator, and switch it on so as to take all the pressure from the base, going up, will neutralize the tornado.

Or, you could fly a drone into it and then make it generate a hypersonic noise so as to make it a sonic boom inside of it, disfiguring it in places making it unstable and then the flow of air will be 'distorted'. This boom can be made by wheeling a aircraft inside of it - an expendable one - and then releasing the sonic disturbance from the engine, as I am sure that the engine can go mac one or so, yes?

## **Oil spills**

To clean up the oil stuff in Nigeria, they should go to the places where there is oil and use an acid to throw into the water o make it eat all the oil. This acid should be based on a 'carbon burning' material that will eat through all the oil. Maybe it could be a cheap acid?

### **Easy to use lie detector**

What we need is a new lie detector, one that is around that nobody has thought of. Basically you put someone on a respirator, like the one you find in a hospital that measures heartbeat, then you put a stop watch on them with a 'pulse shower'. This two fold recording of how fast their heart beats when they lie, well, you could simply bring them into court with one of those watches and put it on display for the whole court, yes?

Now, to be more exact, and to read the resistance to the question, you could also use a blood pressure reader like one you find in the gym. Any of these things can be declared by a decent police person as to being true or false based on the answer.

But then we get to buying cops! All the police should screen each other before the case to find if there is a personal motivation in the case at all, but that is asking too much, so...

We should link the watch resistance reader, quite easy to get hold of, and then link it up to the rest of the jury and judge so they can have a clear answer.

This will make all courts much more fluent and flowing, clearing up cases in a matter of minutes, if that!

Who's next now? All clear? Reexamining cases from those in cells? Justice for all! Yeah!

### **Stopping road accidents**

To stop cars from having accidents would be great, yes? People have accidents all the time and it is hard to stop someone from swerving into another car or obstacle or even riding a bicycle over.

To over come this you would need to blitz all traffic intersections to get rid of unlicensed drivers, then you could also make the fines not a cash fine, but rather a car pool fine, where drivers would have to get tickets from people on the side of the road to keep their license, but let's think realistically...

Keeping everyone moving at a moderate pace means they will be more aware of what is going on, so making the speed laws half what they are means that everyone will be aware. People running across the street will just get a big bump instead of being sent to hospital, but is there yet another way?

What if all people driving cars were required to listen to talk radio shows and then they would be listening and paying attention? What if people were forced to sober up by handing in their keys to the bar person while they were drunk, and the bar person, being called on in a state of witness or whatever had to testify and was held accountable, well, that would make them make sure that no more deaths were due to drunken driving.

### **New pesticides**

The best pesticide, and easily come upon and cheap, would be 'death scent'. Farmers could easily get a hold of this by taking all the rotten crops and sticking them into an on site crusher or whatever and then make them liquid.

To make the planes cheaper they could simply use a irrigation system to spread all of the scent everywhere. No more locusts or those other things, no more need for pesticide fules for planes, yes?

### **Better food flavourants**

The food flavourants of today use sugar and the like to make them sweeter. To make them even sweeter they could put them through a sieve and then drag all the extra mass out of it, magnifying the 'sweetness concentration' to even more sweetened stuff per gram or ounce.

After that they could take all of that and then compress it and then drain it again. Twice should do, you don't want the chlldren getting sick or something! Maybe if you were to take the scent out of the sugar, maybe by melting the sugar, yu could keep the aroma and the sweetness part of it and then filter out the stuff you don't want.

The problem is that the sugar stuff we want is 'waste', stuff that is bad for you. Artificial flavourants are also commonly used, but heck how expensive is sugar? If there were a way to take all the waste out of the sugar and then parcel it up inot a 'package' we would have all the sweetness.

This leads me to think maybe that we could take all the actual sugar out of sweets and replace it with honey. Honey is pure and wil not have bad effects of fattening on people - oh yes! Take the honey and sel it as an ingredient of sweetner - no wieght gaining problems at all, eat all you can!

### **Keeping kids out of gangs and well behaved**

It is common for children to look up to older people and immitate them. One thing parents don't want is for their children to join gangs and so forth, so, if sex education is good, then surely gang education is good? Showing them these people they immitate

as bad people, for a start, would mean they would be able to show them the right way to live, yes... but how?

Well, we could show them these people getting beaten up. It is natural to always think that you will not be the one getting beaten up, but what about the other people? Facing the truth means that someone will be beaten up, and the young men start big groups for security and have women rally behind them. This is very primitive! So, being primitive is natural in kids. Think of the age of the eighteen hundreds, there were gangs even then!

Now, to get kids off the streets and onto the soccer fields or something you need incentive. The best incentive a parent has for children is money, of course, but surely there is something better than that?

Come into parent's walking around the streets to get a look for themselves. No parent wants to embarrass their children with them being there, but, if they see parents. no matter what they are doing, they get anxious, meaning they have secrets, or, that they think they might have something to hide. This is because they want to be up to mischief! They want to feel rebellious or exciting, that they have colour and energy to spend. Now it is also common for kids to just gather here or there, but still they don't want their parents there, so...

Rotate the parents! Send one pair to one area that is far away and reference it back also. This means they will have a chance to mix with people they will probably feel flattered to know, that they get to hang out with other people's parents. Then they will be able to tell made up stories about when they were young and the bad things that happened to them. In this form of excitement the kids will listen and probably imitate all the things, but, they will know what has a happy ending or not. Speaking about this or that they should organise on the phone before hand so that they can 'rig' the parents to say what they know is 'hip'. They cannot run forever, they will have to stop running at some point to listen and be caught with some smokes or beer that they smuggled here or there!

### **Skin care - Dermatology**

The skin can be healed by snail gel, and snails are plentiful. To go to a salon they will bombard you with artificial methods, but, the fact remains that snail gel will heal your skin and benefit it so much. So if we could filter all the slime off the gel, we would have a much better stuff to work with, yes?

Now, to filter out the yucky slime we need to simply melt it in a furnace and then take the gasses to make a 'spray' and stick it into the bottle. Poor snails!

### **Best diet**

The best diet would be to just eat vegetables, but then you would be omitting

metals from your diet. Metals are needed for radiating the system, as the nervous system is based on electrical impulses, so they would help conduct these impulses. You can either have a 'clean' system, or a 'vibrant' one.

The abotoure is not so bad, they could simply use a single taser to knock the cow or whatever out and then throw it to the mincer, and then get the meat out, to keep people full of energy. You want energy, what you don't want is the stagnant filth of clean living, as that dopes you up and you lose touch with reality.

Metals, conduct energy. Vegetables keep the system pure... and your poop don't stink!

So, the best diet would be one with at least a bit of meat in it, if you exclude meat you might run around feeling pumped in your mind, but really for actual energy you need meat. Think of the reflexes of a cheetah and a sloth, or, think of a crocodile and all that weight, and a buck.

The best diet I can personally recommend is the nineties weigh less, or maybe the souped up one where you eat less, maybe for a better budget?

Ok, off the top of my head you should eat meat before you go to bed as the metals will help conduct while you sleep, leading to a good night's rest. Eating something healthy in the morning will not pollute your system and you will feel better for the beginning of the day, something with sugar - content filling your chasm of a stomach and sugar to pump you up. Lunch, yeah keep the body working, more sugar, if anything, but don't be going awol on veggies and getting Scruey!

## **Beauty care**

The mathematical degree for beauty is five or multiples of five. This is expressed in the romantic era of masonic activity and will leave us with the evidence that people find beauty in these works. They must be five or multiples of five, or eight with multiples of eight. If you find a way to express someone else's features by making them more beautiful with make up that hides points or exploits points, you will be able to make someone more 'beautiful', if maths is to be believed.

To make someone have more more to the next five they need to add stuff that makes their face look bigger in that area, remembering to use the degrees of five and eight. Then they will be able to go forward or backwards to one of these points, but it might get harder the more midway they are between these points.

## **Homoimpostasis**

It is possible for a village, shanty town or squatter camp to make their own little 'ecosystem'.

I suppose if squatters or 'trailer trash' were to be given seeds they could plant flowers of all sorts and nurture a bee colony, making honey, which is a good replacement for sugar. This may sound like self serving farming, but if their neighbor were to be given a few chickens that are not healthy they could make honey and eggs and chickens in a short amount of time.

Then someone else could make electricity for the people by taking junk yard batteries and then making them full and usable again by melting some compact disks in a big pot and replenish the batteries form. Then recharging them would mean to simply swap half your battery cells for the other half to be filled up again. The form of the battery may as well be plastic as then it insulates the battery better, yes?

For water they could, during the rainy season, make a gutter system to capture a lot of the rainfall and then place it into big drums for all. Maybe someone that constructs this with metal outlining and melted plastics to make it smooth could sell water. This means that the state will either save water or be able to collect money from these places, but this is not such a big issue really is it? Maybe in impoverished Africa it would do well, especially if the water is traded for chickens, honey or power.

Appliances could also be fixed with the melting of compact disks and coating the appliance on the inside so that it strangely works again. If all the parts were burned out they could get a manual from a dealer and look at the parts, then go to the factory to ask outside of the workers what goes into these parts. The rusty outside would be replaceable with a nice coat of free excess compact disks or other plastics and make it smooth and rather shiny again. Appliances for resale or inverted settlement use.

Another idea would lead to the individual repairing wood. Simply you take the rotten wood you find and place it into salt water. I know that wood washed up from the sea makes for a great healthy sort of wood that lasts a long time, and suppose this is because the water gets absorbed by the wood and makes it thicker where there are holes. If you were to make it strong and healthy again you could sell it, or cut it into nice pieces - smaller of course - and then nail it back together with, yet again, excess compact disks that you melt.

### **Taxis and trailers**

Seems there just might be a demand for even more jobs. What about the able handed that have nothing to craft?

If the unemployed, vagrants and shanty town dwellers were to get tools they could put together their own crafts markets, not just beads, but things to have in the shanty village and so forth, like a 'inner camp market'.



How about if they were to make their own motor industry? This would mean they take old taxis and upgrade them, making for an immediate income. Transport will always mean money coming in and then, well, there will be more employed people.

To get the outer frame of the taxi repaired with all the holes and rust, they could use plastics from melted compact disks to repair the engine and frame. Heck they could even get hold of a working taxi, and without knowing the methods behind the assembly line copy the sizes of the screws and stuff. This would mean they could, with about a week's or so work, make their own taxi mini bus.

The smelter could be made out of metals mixed with plastic in the barrels they have lying around, but it is too hot to make a mini bus out of metal, so they would need to simply get hold of wheels and steering wheels and then make it slowly, but actually very fast.

[mini bus]->[open up and examine]->[cast plastic molds around parts]  
.....V.....V  
.....[copy layout of the mini bus]->[make mini bus]  
.....V  
.....[\*start new business\*].....[source of income]->[serve needs]  
.....^.....V.....^..V  
.....[capital]<-----[savings].....[make more taxis]

With the amount of people capable of doing this over a few months means the GDP will be great for that year. That will mean there is more money circulating in shanty towns and then they will be able to support themselves more, with more houses being privately built for the people, or upgrading to trailers at least, but, if they can build a taxi with an engine from scratch in nearly a week or so, then they can build their own trailers, no?

## **Rock and roll!**

Now I have used enough plastics, maybe if I were to start using something else that is common - like sand - we could uplift these communities even more, yes?

How about we take this plentiful sand that can be found anywhere and melt it as well. The result will be rocks once they cool down, and you can then take a chisel and make your own tools. With these tools you could do a lot more, making money selling them or using them yourself.

All you need for this is a pack of fire lighters, matches, and wood... oh yes!

## **Precious raw materials**

Up that! Let's make gold, oil and diamonds out of sand! Hey?

To do this we need to once again take those cylindrical drums and then put a lot of sand into it. If we throw in some wood then we can make diamonds by heating the sand and wood to make the sand and wood. Basically you make diamonds by watching wood become charcoal and then diamonds, and heat ages things, yes? If we were to take sand now, and age that with the wood, the wood would burn to charcoal, and by using your stone tools you could make a vice. Then you could pour water onto the charcoal and see it become inflated. Melting this with a furnace will result in bloated charcoal, but remember it is in a vice to keep it from getting bigger. Then the growth will be inverted so that the coal will just get compressed so much it will get pressure onto itself and age, yes? The longer you do this for the more the coal will result in minerals and metals, eventually diamonds.

That excess fluids is usable as fuel, but is not oil yet. If you were to take the excess fluids by melting this and applying pressure, the pressure will result in oil coming to the surface eventually, all with simple rock instruments. I suggest rock because plastics might actually be melted themselves.

Now gold. If we were to take some of these metals that come from the burnt wood and coal from there, then we could use these metals to make tools, bolts, and other things. More importantly, seeing as how gold is soft, I hear, we could try to take these metals and add water to them, or oil. If you look under the surface of the earth to what is going into the metals and compressed rock... hmmm ok, take the rock and then add water and oil? That is what they have, but being soft they are rocks that give in, so break the rocks with 'tension' so they submit to the pressure in area. There is likeness to precious stones they all have pressure applied, while gold is not hard. Hydrate it! Yeah!

## **Regrowth**

Ok for all my things to come together, for example faster reproduction of fingers, limbs and spinal defects we need unused zygote 'parts' and then a quicker reproduction rate of some bacteria. If the bacteria is reproducing quickly enough it will close wounds or repair things, and especially rejuvenate or regrow lost limbs, curing paralysis as well.

My formula would be to take the bacteria of Escherichia Coli and then fuse the bacteria into the human body part, or merge them together somehow...

If we were to take the bacteria and then place it inside cells, it would expand within the cell and the cell would become larger and then 'fit the mold' quicker. Take for example a lost leg, if you were to place this 'stuff' inside the left over limb, then there would be a signal left over from the original life thing when we grew, and the natural result will be replication of these limbs.

Regrowing bones though would mean that the stuff we made is placed inside the bone itself leading to the bone growing to it's more or less past size. This would

mean that the bone would regrow, and the more Escherichia Coli you stick in there, the faster it expands and grows 'en masse', and well... yeah!

### **Stopping Near East bombings by Brett**

Now, what does bombing a few people worshiping do for you? This doesn't do anything but drive people away from God, so it is bad. These people could be called the 'dogs of the devil' because they interfere with the joy of life, yes?

To stop people from carrying bombs in the street they would be able to insert lasers into the street lights to make it easy to spot bombs in bags or on people. This takes time though, so...

They could try to issue a law of deputy. Everyone that hears of this law on a Friday may be called a deputy and is free to search anyone they feel is carrying a bomb. These people are called vigilantes and are useful. Allowing the elderly and parental people to search through the bags would make it nearly impossible, as the pressure of carrying a bomb would mean that they would see police everywhere they go in the form of deputies, or see no one as they hide from the reality of the world they live in. or...

They could try to get people to patrol every mosque for all bags coming in. They could rotate it in shifts to get the bombs taken care of.

When it comes to markets they could set up a stance for people to carry bags in their hands that are see through. Anyone that has a bag you may not see through will be searched. The vendors should all use see through bags to sell goods and vendors should go to the police station to become deputies or whatever. This requires energy though and as soon as they find someone that they find suspicious they will be able to search them.

To hasten the arrests of these people they should challenge them daily to reveal themselves and show why they are doing what they are doing. I am sure many clerics could make it hard for them to justify themselves, yes?

To get rid of terrorism we need to use radio to pick up signals from people of what they think. Each time the frequency says to use a gun or a bomb the radio will be highly sensitive and show where these 'impulses' come from. The radio is not available? Why not use a radio from a hospital? Those are highly sensitive, yes?

To find a common frequency we could analyze people and find the distortion for words like bomb or gun. They will be planned as every act of terrorism is planned and then the police can swoop in. This could stop all crimes as well!

Modifying the sensor from the hospital we could pump power - which is in short supply I hear - into it to spread the distance it reads at. The equipment must be

the same as the pulse reader, but be mounted with a breathalyzer at the end to gather impulses from people around the city. The pulse reader is very finely tuned, but could be tweaked by making it read the pulse, or the nervous system as if it were a radio interceptor. Modifying it would be minimal in cost and time, and then there will be a great device to pick up all the 'vibes' around the cities.

... and if there is a problem putting that sensor together then they need to take one of the airport sensors, or a banks metallic sensor and push so much energy into it that it can break free of the range it has and pick up bombs and guns anywhere in the city.

With a power plant they can direct much energy to it, and with a radio receiver they can place that onto the bank's sensor so that it amplifies the sensor to pick up stuff on the radio sensor mixed with the bomb and gun sensor.

To get this right they just have to place the radio receiver in the middle of the security thing and then have the sensor wash through the radio receiver and then redirect the sensor outwards through the city. On the perimeter they can set up the things to pick up the signal, identifying all bad things nearly instantly. I think blue tooth could help here too, or using a satellite system, but the blue tooth is cheaper and basically ready to roll.

### **Finding missing persons**

Many people are abducted each year. To find them people need to go to the place last seen and use a chemical sniffer to follow them, not a dog, more like a breathalyzer tuned to their scent. This will lead them somewhere where they can find more evidence.

In the case the person was taken for a ride in a car or a train or something they can put one chemical breathalyzer in tune with exhaust fumes of the car that was there.

If there is a shortage of fumes then they could use a camera and reverse the light shades so that they can rewind the photo so that they can see what the car looked like or get a identity on the 'mastermind'. Failing that they could try to gather finger prints from the area for more information.

### **Regrowing lost limbs**

Ok for all my things to come together, for example faster reproduction of fingers, limbs and spinal defects we need unused zygote 'parts' and then a quicker reproduction rate of some bacteria. If the bacteria is reproducing quickly enough it will close wounds or repair things, and especially rejuvenate or regrow lost limbs, curing paralysis as well.

My formula would be to take the bacteria of Escherichia Coli and then fuse the

bacteria into the human body part, or merge them together somehow...

If we were to take the bacteria and then place it inside cells, it would expand within the cell and the cell would become larger and then 'fit the mold' quicker. Take for example a lost leg, if you were to place this 'stuff' inside the left over limb, then there would be a signal left over from the original life thing when we grew, and the natural result will be replication of these limbs.

Regrowing bones though would mean that the stuff we made is placed inside the bone itself leading to the bone growing to it's more or less past size. This would mean that the bone would regrow, and the more Escherichia Coli you stick in there, the faster it expands and grows 'en masse', and well... yeah!

### **Temperature moderation.**

To regulate the temperature we need to create a high pressure system in the area so that the temperatures reach comfortable levels.

Now, to do that, we would need to use radio waves to compact the air so that it will be a higher pressure, yes? This will make a higher pressure system, but how?

To get the more comfortable levels we would need to emit protons where the electrons will find too many neutrons to flow around, leading to a extreme heat within the nitrogen four capsule, but, will make the temperature much more compact, with there being less protons, the electrons will compact and flow off the circuit as the protons move inwards to the relieved spaces. This will mean more moderate temperatures. Yeah!

### **Scrying or questions answered!**

To tell the future you would like to use a scientific method. I have heard of this thing called Blue diamond something or other, and it works on numbers, but is very vague I hear and have experienced some vagueness myself.

Now, for everything to work in our universe it is given a name. I will be working exclusively in english and numerically. I hope for my system to have the question asked by the person and then receive the answer alphabetically. This is like a weedgy board, but far more accurate as you will get the answer for yourself, not relying on the interpretations of others, yes?

Now let's get an example.

[Does Brett Nortje eat mussels?] you would take the letters and give them numeric values and add them together. This would mean:

Basically you take the letters d o e s... and assign them values. If the letter goes

off the chart then simply break it down, say it is fifteen, make it one plus five, yes?

$[4 + 6 + 5 + 1] + [+ 2 + 4 + 5 + 2 + 2] + [+ 5 + 6 + 4 + 2 + 1 + 5] + [+ 5 + 1 + 2] + [4 + 3 + 1 + 1 + 5 + 3 + 1]$  - ok?

My method would be to take each bracket and add them up normally =  $16 + 15 + 23 + 8 + 18 = k j y h r$  and divided into syllables means there is [kay jay why huh ra]. I cannot make anything out of this, can you? or maybe [cage hey wire hooraah!]

I have divided the sounds and their meanings into simple syllables the way you would say them to a child. These are westernized sounds for teaching children and will uncover the meanings to questions, especially if dates are added for clarity. Of course you may notice that you will get a lot of recurring sounds made, so to create a good explanation you may want to rephrase it and then add the dates?

a [1] - ay	/ 1 - 27 - 53
b [2] - bi	/ 2 - 28 - 54
c [3] - see	/ 3 - 29 - 55
d [4] - dee	/ 4 - 30 - 56
e [5] - ey	/ 5 - 31 - 57
f [6] - ef	/ 6 - 32 - 58
g [7] - jee	/ 7 - 33 - 59
h [8] - eych	/ 8 - 34 - 59
i [9] - iy	/ 9 - 35 - 60
j [1] - jay	/ 10 - 36 - 61
k [2] - kay	/ 11 - 37 - 62
l [3] - el	/ 12 - 38 - 63
m [4] - em	/ 13 - 39 - 64
n [5] - en	/ 14 - 40 - 65
o [6] - ow	/ 15 - 41 - 66
p [7] - pi	/ 16 - 42 - 67
q [8] - kyew	/ 17 - 43 - 68
r [9] - ar	/ 18 - 44 - 69
s [1] - es	/ 19 - 45 - 70
t [2] - ti	/ 20 - 46 - 71
u [3] - yoo	/ 21 - 47 - 72
v [4] - vee	/ 22 - 48 - 73
w [5] - dubbel yoo	/ 23 - 49 - 74
x [6] - ex	/ 24 - 50 - 75
y [7] - wy	/ 25 - 51 - 76
z [8] - zi	/ 26 - 52 - 78

=====

=====

**\* Sciences, au contraire! \***

=====  
=====

Catalysts work upon activation, and the activation comes when you connect the carbons or atoms to each other. Think of water and sand, they are interactive, yes?

Now if you were to have a catalyst where you take gold and silver, for example, you would find that there is no reaction, but resistance. The resistance - no not the Frenchies in the war - would be where they fail to catlise or whatever, meaning that they would resist occupying the same area. If there is resistance, and not 'fusion', then there will be no reaction, but rather rejection of bonding - they are not soluble, interactive, or, in simple English, they will not mix.

=====  
=====

The integral is supposed to be the interconnecting thing between the two components. Seeing as how there is a problem, there must be a reltionship, or break down between the two, or three, and so forth, things.

The relationship is based on them being related to the problem. The problem is of coure that they need to be 'defined', first as wha they are, and then what they do together.

So, if you have two thingies that go together, and they react, te equation will show how they interact. If there was a reaction you will find it by using your 'mytical mathematics' on it. I cannot understand the 'tech', but common sense says that they need to mathematically react, leading to a physical problem.

But that isn't the problem. Your problem is that you want to find the the amount of force if you have the displacement, or, the displacement if you have the force. You could get iether with a practical experiment, so, if your exam leaves them out, please point out that for a real problem in life you would have the information on hand, and wouldn't need this pooppy question.

Now, in real life, something that teachers and exam plotters don't use, you could say that the only thing you need maths for is planning a structure or a tool, maybe an engine, excsetera excetera... If you had all the stuff on hand then why do you need maths? Planning! So, if you have a practical with all the information, you should have both values on hand, leading to a definite sum. In real life they don't take chances, you test a component until it breaks, and so forth. You do not sit and guess what it might do! People could die or

something!!!

So paper work is useless. All you need is like sixth grade maths or something. This stuff they feed you is rubbish! Practical rules, write the bloody information down for goodness sakes! Architecture and engineering is all you need that maths bull for, how does it help you in medicine, for example???

If they both vectors [intergrals] the they don't have any influence in the real world or they go through lasers. Why calculate vectors? What can they do? If there are three of them, then they exist, if not...

-----

The intergral is related to the force, yes, but it also makes the real world on paper. Planning what you think should happen still requires a test. In your exams you will provide blue prints for the real world. If you were to plan ahead you would find that it needs to be able to go into a cube formula for architecture and engineering, in other words three as a common denominator. If it does it works, if not it doesn't work. I suggest the number three because that is cubed, meaning it has the three dimensions and can physically exist. If it doesn;t go into three, it cannot exist, as the real world is based on the number three, not two, not vectors, and not four dimensions niether.

So tell your teacher that it needs to go into three if they are having problems marking this sort of stuff.

Yes, that would be mixtures of them, like chemsitry, you need two to have a mixture, and anything by itself does not interact with anything. The problem is that vectors are artificial. If you were to look at a painting, that is two vectors, or square vectors.

If you were, by chance, a real long shot here, to take a dimension, can you exist in the first dimension? Second dimension? Yes we can make a two dimensional image, but that has depth whtether we agree or not, but really, we live in a three dimensional world, yes? Now we getting dangerous! If we were to take a image on a monitor, it also has three dimensions, as with out depth it would not exist, yes?

Ok, there is such a thing as a vector, but it cannot exist by itself. Seeig as how it cannot exist by itself there must be more ot than that. Single vectors can be shown, but they do not exist. Think of dimensions, they are all over the place interwoven with everything that we see or touch, even hear.

Now copmes the nitty gritty, how about sonics? They have one dimension, yes? If they were to have force pressed onto a object, they will react. If they were to effect reactions, they must exist, but, how many dimensions do they have? Only



one! They have energy composed of one vector multiplying outwards, and then they influence the rest of the carbons. Seeing as they effect carbons, but have no length, depth nor width, they simply are single vectors multiplied outwards by themselves.

Oh boy, where am I?

So, if we take a vector and multiply it by itself it is no longer a 'single celled' vector, but it is only one dimensional, as it has none of the physical things, but relays force.

Now, if you wanted to make a vector weapon, you would have to use sound, making it a sonic weapon. Army dealt with, bloody warmonger! If you were to use vectors in engineering you would be using sounds. Sounds make up matter and then they bond. This means you could make a cup of coffee out of sounds... I hope!

Then if you were to take sounds and bond them into carbons, it would require different sounds, so carbon bonding is like chemistry, sort of. If you were to look at matter it would leave it to the vectors, which in their simplest form are sounds, being non dimensional, yet existing. They relay force, but this is not physicalism, it is more like... well... psionics?

Now, if you were to take the energy, all carbons are made out of 'energy' that is 'static', compounds are made of 'static energy' that have bonded. So, seeing as how sounds is energy that is 'fluid', you could trap the sounds inside a container and give them 'substance' by cooling it, as it is energy and energy is heat based. If you were to condense it you would have lots of options for using it, by capturing it. If you were to capture it by reflecting it, you could take a material that is sound resistant, maybe a three vector object, and then apply the vector to it, making it a four dimensional object?

That would mean that we can observe the fourth dimension, or a lucid third dimension, by applying a 'one dimensional force' onto a three dimensional object, yes?

The only single vector thingies are sounds, or you show me how?

If we were to apply vectors in maths and biological stuffies and economics - things they would not work out well - then they never go beyond diagrams. Use a vector in maths? Up that! You see you would need to use the specific vector to add up to a object, never used in calculations, as it is dependant on the other vectors, so, you will be working with at least two of them, probably three.

To see the stuff that you talk of requires three vectors, except for diagrams, which only need two. This must, yes, must, mean that they will be exactly the same as the other vectors in the formula making up the carbon density or

whatever. If they were to exist call them length, depth or width. But halt your beating heart, they are called vectors and include some stuff you could mess up with the formula. Great Stuff...

I say we call it what it is and forget about the vectors. If there was another name for the symbol  $\vec{v}$ , then it would be more complicated as it requires a new formula, not one plus two or something.

Now, if we were to take the dimensions we could find the answer quickly. I have no idea what a vector formula is, but it is far more complicated and leads to more room for error and less understanding.

So, if you were to eliminate the vectors and recast the formula, it would be better. You need three vectors, and they are presented by simple formula. If you were to use three vectors, and you have mass, then carbon density, you could do it quicker, guaranteed. Stuff vectors!

=====

=====

### Upgrading people!

=====

=====

If we were to take a thirteen year old, we could make them stronger and more intelligent. If we were to stick them full of chemicals for this, they would, during their peak growing times - while they are still developing into people, inject them with stuffies to make them 'better'.

=====

=====

### Physical muscular growth

=====

=====

We could do this by taking muscle mass and finding what makes it the way it is, or, stimulating muscular mass by adding growth hormones to it - like steroids, but it would be legal as long as everyone does it, or, if laws are changed to make it easier to do.

We could do this by orally administering a pill that stimulates the muscles and makes them bigger. This could be done by giving out a pill that settles on cells and makes them 'bigger' or expands them, making the cells themselves 'bigger'.

It would make everything inside the person bigger too, so it could be a growth hormone, that makes everything grow more, or, we could take the foods that make muscles grow, without exercise even, bigger. We could take the growth hormone and break it down into major parts, and then grow them in tubes or something to make them work faster. Easy access baby!

---

---

### **Mental stimulation**

---

---

We could take the nervous system and make it better electrically and impulse wise by jacking the brain up with fibre optics, as they conduct the mental impulses better. Of course that would require surgery, so that is off the table completely.

Or, we could take the brain itself and see what we could do with it. If we were to take the brain itself, it would travel faster if there was an ideal pathway to travel along. We only use ten percent of our brains, so, we could kill eighty percent of the brain mass and make it simpler to use, much easier to regulate or process information.

---

---

Quantum entanglement is caused by cross talk between the waves. If there was a bit of cross talk you could use fibre optics insulated in a grain of sand insulator, like about three centimetres thick.

But you want to use it for communication? That is a good notion I must say! If you were to prepare the communication by making it all 'coherent' you could have a lot of crossed lines and see it work. This would need you to make each wave, electronically, communicate with each other on the same format. If you were to write a format that includes all things into it it would work, but, that would take time and money, so...

If you were to use quantum entanglement to regulate the communication, I suggest you take the 'cross communication' and bring it closer together and then it will be compressed and fully interwoven so it will work better, eventually entangling like a rope made out of coiling it together.

If we take away from a computer excess matter, and halve the processing area, will it still work? Killing brain cells is something that smokers do too. If you can kill one cell, you can kill many, you can kill eighty percent of them and still have

a lot of ram to use.

Engineering then, if you halve the space of an engine it will not stop functioning electrical impulses, in fact it will be easier for the nervous system to function in a confined lessened space.

If you were to compare a baby sea urchin to a bigger one, they both work?

=====

### **Mathematical observances...**

=====

Two can equal one, but not practically. Theories about two equalling one is incorrect.

If  $a = b$ , and they are different, then there is a problem with the question. It is false! If one thing equals another, they are just different names. Peter is Paul, for example. That could come from an alias of second name, so, you could say anything and put a question mark behind it!

Yes two can equal one, but not physically. Two is a name of something, but, in computer language they cannot be the same. Computer's work off of binary, or, mathematical processors [although I suggested science based ones], and they will be on or off. One set cannot equal a different set.

=====

If you were to want to see an object from the past, you will. You will see images that gather on your eye lens and then you will see the history of a nano second ago.

The thing with stars and celestial bodies makes them very far away, so that nano second becomes quite a bit longer, as light travels at a speed, you do not see anything until it condenses on your lens. If you want to see the moon you cannot see it if it is between the earth and you. The earth rotates and that means that if you were on the other side of the earth you would see them still. Stars emit light themselves, constantly, until they burn out, so, you will see what happened a while ago.

Things happen all the time, we get it a little later, like a rerun... yeah!

=====

=====

### **Sterio chemistry**

=====

=====

You want to 'mix cells' and watch the 'reflexes'? Organs have reflexes, so that is what I call it, by the by...

So, if you were to mix cells, there would be no mixing as they both have mass of a solid form, even the liquids don't penetrate them. Cells are programmed to react with other cells through impulses and are muscles so are trained to repeat said exercises, as no organic mass is static. They work off of relationships that they develop with other cells, like a 'spasm'.

=====

=====

### **Antigens and cell receptors...**

=====

=====

Cancer cells hey? Ok, if you were to have a number, and add something to it, it could still be square rooted back to itself. If you were to take fixed values, like multiples of two, for instance, it would 'back track'.

But, this is biology, and it could send a signal and then get 'noise' [engineering... dear!] and then go back to the 'source' affecting it. Will it? Depends how much noise there is in the 'system', if not too much, yes. This is hard to define, as it is theory, but, I would say yes to all cases as there cannot be that much noise and still have functions. Erm...

=====

=====

Helicopter project? Oh boy oh boy! To make your air lift work you will need to apply more force to the fan than there is resistance from gravity. Gravity is what is keeping it down, so, use your abacus to work out what the pull is and then overpower it related to the mass. If the mass is [x] then make the force [y] greater than the pull of gravity [z] times the mass. So, [x] + [z] needs to be about half or so [y].

=====

=====

### **Slimming your fatty bodies, if you are fat, that is!**

=====

Some people are fat. To get thin they need to burn the fat. If they were to devour spices that are hot, they burn the fatty cells off. You need to eat spices and curry, lots of curry. If you are on a pill that makes you gain weight you could eat even more of it! Recommend the curry though, how many fat Hindis have you seen?

=====

### **Acids**

=====

Well, if you were to take the phthalimide [organ or cell] filled with chemicals, and you know the answer is to produce acid for another organ, then it would serve you well to think that the other cell gets the mixture making the acid. If you were to take the mass of the acid you would see that they produce acid, or activate acid producing glands. Acids come from your bile thing and that means that they must be glands inside the bile stuff. Now, if you were to produce acid you would need to have some sort of hungry cells in it. These cells eat all the stuff that is dry - carbons without a liquid coating and composed of liquids, like foods and liquids.

But to make acid you need to take bacteria mixed with salt, because they will absorb the stuff as it gets eaten, making a 'dual destroyer'!

=====

### **Vaska's complex**

=====

The rxn of  $\text{IrCl}_3$  with EtOH produces  $\text{trans-Ir(PPh}_3)_2(\text{CO})\text{Cl}$  aka Vaska's complex along with  $2\text{HCl}$  and  $\text{CH}_4$ . When isotopically labeled ethanol is used ( $\text{CH}_3\text{CH}_2\text{OH}$ ), the carbonyl ligand is fully enriched in  $^{13}\text{C}$ . Provide a mechanism. Do not worry about the degree of solvation or  $\text{PPh}_3$  coordination at each step.

$\text{IrCl}_3 + 2 \text{ PPh}_3 \xrightarrow{\text{Ethanol}}$  Vaska's Complex

So here we have a problem. Let's look into my crystal ball for a moment...

OK, so you want to solve vaska's complex eh??? You want to make little yellow things then? My my my, what ambition!

So, if you want to add ethanol to something, it is actually a fossil fuel, being a melted solid. If you want to add petroleum to the things you know about, it will all get 'oiled'. Oil is a corrupting substance - it bonds with the liquids and gets basically inside them. It also goes to the bottom of the substance, so is heavier. It lightly covers the upper parts of the liquid as the carbon density there is less, so it will be displaced there.

Ok, so you heard the rhetoric, now you want to know how and why, yes?

I guess you want to know how and why. It bonds because the liquid is quite dense, so the oil doesn't go to the bottom. It goes yellow because it is a mixture of oil, which is black, and white liquid. What happens when you mix silver and black? Well it depends how much oil there is! But that isn't the question is it???

They bond because they are the same weight, and it only looks like they bond. This is a typical mixture, you can add all the fancy symbols you want, but the answer is that they are the same weight or carbon density. This is content based answer, unfortunately, and there is no need for a hypothesis, yes? Write my answer on your paper and see them say it is wrong, remember you get full marks for the answer, and the answer must make sense.

There is no substitution of the ligand thing, because then the cell would change into a ligand stuffs. Insertion doesn't help because if you insert some stuffies into it then it will change to be a compound that is not what it is, catch my drift?

Reductive elimination occurs because living things go dead like!

### **Body fuels**

The formation of the new substance is from the bonding of the bodily fluids. When you combine three substances you will see a 'three fold occurrence', yes I made it up! Bravo! Anyway, When you combine three fluids you will see them pan out to become one substance. If you add blood to water to oil, you will see them gather in the same area, making them, due to limited space and great pressure, the water will not be at the top, the blood will not be in the middle, and the oil will not be at the bottom. But, this is a chemical reaction, yes? If you were to take 'hydrogen' and 'benzene' and mix it with the other thing, then you would

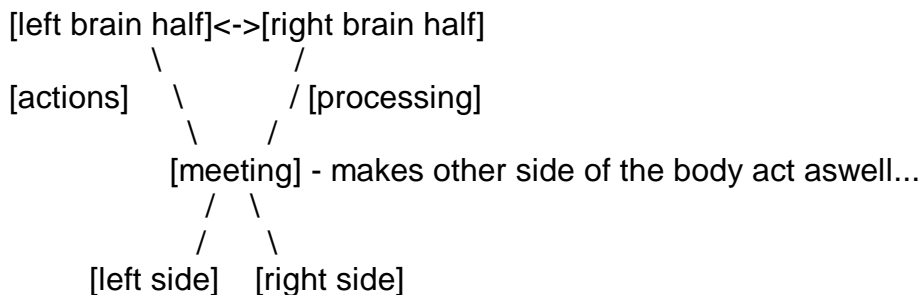
have base substances mixed with a flammable substance, you get a more flammable substance. I would hazard a guess that tetra... is also a fuel, so, when you add the fuels together...

Ok, if you combine wood, oil and coal, you will have one highly flammable substance. This is a new fuel, like throwing that plastic stuff onto a fire to make it start, yes? The result is that the fuels ignite each other, being part of the same thing, and then they make it easier for the others to ignite, pressing onto them with sustained 'ignition'.

I think I will call this formula 'The three source fuel'. Yeah...

### Brain left and right

The brain crosses over because it needs the signals to join at some point for communication based on electrical impulses, and, that means that they relay information onto the other side for synthesis and coordination, based on dual actions of using two hands at once. The information may then allow the brain's 'operating system' side to control the other side. Take a look at my diagram:



I suggest the right half of the brain acts as if it were ram for a computer. It allows for the actions or dominant left side to use it's space to make temporary bonus processing. If the left half of your brain enacts things, then the right side should open the door for 'fresh ideas', or fresh input. We therefore need both halves to work properly.

The thing is memories are not stored in the brain, as they are electrical impulses and they will travel around the body. The brain is there to regulate a lot of impulses around the brain's area, using it to store signals and acts as a hub to relate impulses, many of them, at once.

=====

**Fixing the bloody fan project!**



The power required by the fan is equal to the applied energy for it to lift at a progressive rate. This means you need to weigh the actual blade of the fan and then calculate the required energy to make it spin by applying kinetic energy caused by the engine, supplying you with horse power or something like that. But, the equation will be [horse power] divided into [mass] equals [rpm] required. [Power] needed is equal to [rpm] per volt, or, you need to get practical with it if information is lacking.

### **Enzyme catalyst...**

A enzyme is carbon based and therefore has electrons and neutrons. The electrons move around the neutrons carrying electrical energy. They together make up an atom. From there you get atomic bonding.

Now, to see what the base is, you need to say it is a nucleus, and I believe the nuclear thingy will be your answer. Tada!

### **Hydrochloric acid?**

Recipe for making hydrochloric acid: Take some water, mix it with chlorine and add some bile.

=====

### **Rocket science for kids!**

You could teach kids rocket thrust by telling them that fuel gets used up to create force. This force is also called thrust. The fuel makes the materials create an explosion that continues, usually a wood fire would make smoke, yes? If there is [combustion] you would have pressure forming and then carbon, physical or atomic [displacement] and you would have [propulsion].

Riddle me this then, why can't you say that the [displacement] where the rocket moves as much as it's [combustion] rate equalling a progressive [propulsion] rate?

If there is ten [combustion], and that makes five [propulsion], then should be a rate of two [displacement] for that fuel, if you are working with round numbers, and I can't see people working with little numbers for a sexy time...

So, I hope that clears that mess up! And that must be as good as it gets. Now repeat with me children; x [combustion] makes y [propulsion] makes z [displacement]...

=====

Protiens are formed by [hydrogen cells], [electric cells] and [water resisting cells]. That makes [water] + [energy] + [dense cells] making a protien.

The surrounding cell will absorb the [water], absorb the [energy] and have no reactions with the [water resisting] cells doing nothing to the dipeptide as they do not 'gel' at all.

Now, my diagram...

[Hydrogen cells] [dense cells]--->stabilising peptide form

activity-->\ /<-----no activity, physical bond

[energy cells]

v

Interacts with peptide outer layer

Great success! We done it and finnish!

=====

{Making copper sulfate with the blood of the saints! Oh yes!}

Well, riddle me this then; what would happen if there was salt mixed with metal? You would make a organic and a metal 'mixture'. Salt relays energy and fluids and will settle on the dense metal, but, will not penetrate it unless the salt is boiled or melted, but, that would be the surface or outer layers of the salt that bond with the metal, affecting only the outer layer of the metal.

If you do this I will give you a thousand dollars! Unless you do do it, then I will say something else about riddles and concubines and that sort of thing!

=====

### Dragon creation

To make a dragon you need crocodile dna. When you have that, after you take 'em out of action and drain his belly a bit, you will have your strand. Now the strand is making the crocodile small, so, you would need to take the blood and heat them up in a tube so that it will grow bigger, then the whole crocodile grows bigger, yes?

Next you would need to take the bigger cells and keep them that big. You can do this by freezing the size by exposure to Oxygen, as then you will, as magma is exposed to Oxygen, see that it will cool down and then become more firm in 'structure'. Then repeat process until you super sized the substance, and, well, it can get bigger and bigger.

Now you want to shape it before you make it bigger. To do this you need to take the crocodile dna and apply a feline or canine strand to it. This will result in a monsterou thing, so, keep all the reptilian cells but add the marrow of the canine or feline so that it has the more desirable bone structure.

Now you want to give it wings, and I suggest a bat because it has the same bone marrow as the mamalian type of creature, so they will gel. This could take a bit of stress release later, but, it will be worth it for the dragon, if that is what you want...

So we have our dragon, the pinnacle of human nightmares. But wait, let's make it breath fire too! What will make it breath fire? Well, if you were to take some glands that produce spasms in the muscles, then you will have propulsion for the fire, that it will travel as 'phlemn' through the air, forwards.

To make fire you need to tap the nervous system's energy and direct it outwards through the air. This will require a organ at the back of the throat to push it out, and the lungs will keep it going forwards quickly and with force. To ignite it you will need to make a 'super burp' sort of thing where there is the right gasses mixing with the right compounds, non metals of course. Things like poop are flammable, but you knew that!

=====

=====

**Computer science stuffies**

=====

=====

Oh god, I just have to go back to hardware. What you want is a [sciunit], not a [mathsunit]. Maths is less content. If you build a sciunit it will be more knowledgeable of what it can do with the instructions.

If you want to program something to display colours you would want to do is take an object, not a pixel, and draw that in paint or something, save it to a [gui] or whatever, and then make it interact with the program you are developing.

If you were to actually take an object, you could download them en masse onto your hard disk and use them as templates. I mean, all logical things have templates, so why not templates for programming?

## **Opening up source code from programs for stealing their code.**

So you want to reorganise the program? You could do that by taking the file and using a covertor. Don't know of one? Let me suck one out my thumb for you!!!

You need to write a program that takes the exe file and sucks that into another program, not to open it but to accumulate it into the new program where it will have certain reactions with the other code. If the code goes around the exe file you can read the reactions, the operations of the file and then determine the computers opinion of them, 'summarising' it into reactions. If you want to get a specific operation, make the program read the the 'actions' of the program and as best it can summarise it.

It will be shorter and should let you get the bulk of the information onto your notepad or whatever you want to be the output path.

=====

## **New Police procedure!**

The police are under intense stress and need to be rewarded. The easiest way to do this is to throw them a party every month on pay day or the day after where the state pays for a round for all of them. To compensate for this they could reduce the number of psychologists that they use, because, they will not need them. The psychologists are there to relieve stress, but a bit of exercise is much better for them. As police recruits get into the force they are not stressed, but due to corruption and dirty secrets the old gaurd relay stress onto them immediately. This makes for bad habits forming from the start. If you were to ask a boxing coach how the human mind operates they will tell you that it reflexes into operations that it feels comfortable with, things that worked befor. That takes care of the stress, I hope, or at least reduces it.

Shoot to kill should not be a probelm. Replace the ammunition with rubber bullets and then they can shoot to stop anyone they want. The police needs more ability to operate as it is withheld from acting because of laws. So, they should be given more freedom. This could happen by returning to laws where it is illegal to slate another body of people publicly because it is defamation of character, and is making them feel weaker. It is not necessary, no matter what. This is not a place to criticise publicly, if they want attention they shoul petition the courts, but, then again, if you were to be unhappy with the system you must speak out. If you have a soiled bag of coffee beans, do you protest outside the shop, or do you deal with the problem? Is this nonsense or what?

Now, if you were to get them less stressed, they won't be so aggressive, and if the people can't be heard by them then they will feel able to operate. Then there is

family life; if they were to have more time for thier families. This could be done by working a eight hour shift less of the time. Rotate the squad so the reserves get some experience with the regular force people. This wil keep the system fit and allow everyone time to tend to thier kids and loved ones.

As for physical security, which is essential for them, they could also go door to door while on duty to visit people. This way they could make a safe house in every area that they feel they need one in. Imagine all the policepeople going door to door to hand out thier personal numbers, and then phoning thier 'contacts' to make sure they are satisfied with the police. Naturally they will have time for thier 'friends' and tell them they are doing a good job, or the police will be able to explain why things are the way they are. This will set up a good chain of information and they will be riding around in an area that they can specialise in. Gossip travles fast in the poorer areas because the women talk about social issues rather often it seems, so they will always feel like they are amoung friends. This is important, as they will feel secure - all people have fears of being in a new area!

Now for the physical security... to save them from abuse and death. They will need to stay in their allocated areas so they feel comfortable and then they won't need to be as aggressive, as they will see the houses around them and feel they know everybody in the area. The thugs, or whatever pompous title they hold, will see that they are actually in the cops back yard! This will keep the crimes down, the dealers on their toes, excsetera excetera...

So, they have an appreciation day, more freedoms, more ability with rubber bullets, and a whole better life. There is little more they can do to improve things beyond this.

=====

=====

### **Economics for all sectors**

The world is still in a recession, unfortunately. There are plenty of ways out of this. The recession started by the bankers sticking all thier funds into off shore accounts, leading to all the money being in the swiss and European banks, which means only they could invest, and unfortunately due to the state of things, they could not take risks to make a killing. Instead the money was placed into these banks and then people lent the money, taking risks. Forget about the housing market - see through it!

These risks failed and then they had no money to pay them back. This can be remedied by taking the experienced endebted people from the places they were

fired from and giving them a temporary account based on speculating. Offer next to nothing profits and offer the people the same rates. This means that people will invest somewhere and then they will be making money off the capital they get, leaving a huge gap in between the money coming in and going out. This will not be very lucrative, but it will seem irresistible to newcomers that want to take risks with very little room for bankruptcy. Then they could gain experience and references to their lives where they were way behind. All going well...

Now, with the actual bank they could tax it to ribbons! There is so much money changing hands each day through the banks that they could skim off a huge amount. Then they could make a lot of money for the state, reducing the deficit. Yes?

If you want to hear my nine point plan take a look at <http://educationalworks.yolasite.com> - volume two, quite near the top, say page seven or so, I guess. Basically it is immediate solvency to the point of profits for the state and anyone in debt, no matter how much you are in debt you can wipe it away in an instant. Money isn't real in a bank, gold is. You need gold to finance your currency off of the gold standard, but the Fiat standard is what you want. Oh and scrap VAT and go back to GST, because it helps the people and takes away from the wealthy per capita or something... trust me dude! Ninety percent of the money from items bought are luxuries for the wealthy...

But, back to our problem. The state needs money to reduce inflation. If they were to make a new plan, like something new, again, the worst thing they could do is for them to freeze prices, because that is like a Zimbabwean plan of some stupidity, work it out!

Now, if we were to get rid of the recession quick stick, I would suggest that, seeing as how the reserve organises the budget for the state account, that they make a hundred year loan, which I stole from someone else. What I did do is bring it forwards a bit by suggesting they make a loan to them based on their assets, tanks, buildings, etc. This collateral will lead to them having so much money they will pay off the deficit instantly, or from one phone call, say, to up to five minutes, telling them that this is not a joke at all, depends how hard they laugh! Yeah!

Ok, so now there is a new plan to wipe the slate clean and have so much money that the interest makes the goblet of greed overrun with funding.

=====

"A 100mL solution containing 1M sodium acetate was made. The pH was then adjusted to 5.5. A similar solution containing NaCl was also made and treated similarly. Then 1mL of 1M NaOH was added to both solutions. Qualitatively (no numbers/calculations are necessary) explain what if any difference in the change in pH occurs between the two solutions. If the pH

changes in the two solutions are different, explain why. For both solutions, explain (draw) what is happening to all of the chemical entities (e.g molecules) in the solution with the NaOH?"----Any help would be great!!

"pH stands for potential for hydrogen ion concentration. The scale is used to measure acidity vs alkaline substances. It ranges from 0-14, with acidic compounds/ substances such as HCl having a pH close to zero, while alkaline compounds/substances such as bleach having a pH close to 14."

The chemicals are being dissolved by the chlorine in the test tubes, but, they are not becoming gasses, because they are remaining liquids. The chlorine turns them into purer substances, and makes them change colour to become more like a colourless liquid because they dissolve the pigment too.

What you will have left is acid whose strength depends on the amount of chlorine in it; acids and alkalines.

### **Ammonium Chloride**

You can make ammonium chloride by adding HCL to soda? Great stuff! I suggest you make the acid neutral by adding it all at once so it is fifty fifty. Baking soda is easy to come by, so place the acid out first into a pan and then add soda until it levels out. That will work faster and get you what you want, guaranteed! You just have to read the text book entry until you see it looking like what it should look like.

### **Making cover gel for seats and shoes**

You can make gel for shoes and bicycle seat covers by taking a trip to the garage. If you were to use some glue and mix it with petroleum you would have a great solution when the petrol and glue settle down. Simply apply it to your shoe or whatever. Oh yes!

### **Oil spills**

Oil spills can be cleaned up by taking a sieve through the waters where the oils are and then collecting the oil rather quickly.

Or, we could produce acids en masse and throw that into the water.

Or, we could wait for the oil to go to the bottom of the oceans. Won't take long.

Or we could start a chemical fire in those areas and watch it evaporate!

=====

### **Charlatan's laboratory at school and in the kitchen...**

You can make a lab in your home by taking shot glasses or very small glasses that nobody drinks out of for containers. To get all the ingredients, well, experiment with the spices, oils and left over foods that lie around. They all react, imagine the medicines you could make with spices?

Spices make the best medicine because they burn things like cells. If you were to experiment with a blood sample and take some tupperware containers - not as good but good enough - you could treat the infected blood, that nobody has anything better to do with, and add things to it.

If you were to go to class and experiment there, you would be able to see if things work or not, and how adding spices from your kitchen affects the diseases. Chicken soup for a cold? Think harder... um...

=====

### **Radical Islam**

No, American Moslems are not to blame for radical Islam. They have no business with the people on the continent and do not try to create problems. In fact it is a serious thing to want to harm somebody. Radical Islam exists because they are aware of the pleasures of the West, and detest them meddling in thier affairs.

If you take a look at Africa you will see the same thing, but, the white people are more accessible there, so they get blamed for the poor state of affairs. If you were to view it from thier point of view you would see that they had, they build industry, there was not enuogh for everyone, all the educated people were better off and al white, so they protest and spend their time being set against the system instead of listening to the wise white people.

Radical Islam exists for the same reasons there are problems in Africa. If you were to educate the masses, suprsie surprise, there would be no problems, but, there would be a deficit of resources and space. The answer is to build more buildings for more outsourcing and more emplyment. Don;t count on the resources though, or make them yourself...



To make metals take rocks and make them hot so they become flexible, then add some wood to it. This will make a new building material out of coal from the wood and fixed form from the sand, they can be set into moulds, of course...

You can make coal, as I said, by taking the wood, burning it, and then using some natural process on it, I am not sure which...

Oil you can make from algae. Aging it would be done by heating it or burning it into a substance that is still liquid yet acts as if it were a fuel. I heard that somewhere, I just aged it slightly.

Now the whole continent can have work to do. All the people that had no jobs now have something to be hired for. All you need is capital, and I have supplied that.

Radical Islam will not fight if they see others benefitting. If they were to have no need for compassion, in other words 'no drive to make change'. they would settle down and enjoy life. Oh yes...!

=====

### **Clean up the bloody cartel, holy warriors, exetera excetera...**

There should be troops sent to every place that needs them. If the people see troops coming into their country they will be running out of time. If, say, all the countries of the world sent their troops in that are not engaged in the Al Qaeda war, then they would flood the system with them and they would not be able to sell drugs for the time they are there. This means they will try something 'funny' and then they will be captured or killed, as the military is intensively trained in different fields of operation, depending on the scene.

If they shock treat the countries one by one, all the available soldiers, it will take about a week or so to kill off any threat. Call this consortium the 'police militia', or something like that. Um... then they could... ah... all get together and feel alright?

=====

### **Islamic Law...**

Yes Islam is detrimental to human rights. It makes laws that make one side benefit for the same reasons it puts the other down. This does not balance and affects people's lives. Um... and it makes people unhappy emotionally like...

=====

### **How to make more money, finally, out of nothing! - Banking**

The bank is in financial turmoil because they have made bad investments. They could right these wrongs by making the accounts bigger. If they use some 'technical wizardry' or something equally 'pompous', they could write the accounts into double or triple figures. This won't harm anyone, and the money the people use to buy things isn't actually physically there, only an 'image' of credit owed to them by the bank, or, the market, or shop, and so forth.

OK, now they will need to pay back their loans to the bank, seeing as how they have so much more, or, the bank could use this money that just appeared out of who knows where, and pay their debts off. They don't actually need the money to physically be there. They could actually buy all the assets they want, or pay them off, or, throw it into the air if they chose, but, they will still have the numbers on the bank account's system. Who will complain? Who will take them to court? The state cannot take them to court over just increasing their accounts like that, so, they will just have more money, basically. Nobody suffers!

Ten fold the customers accounts, call it a glitch, and say they will hope it doesn't happen again, and then use the money from the accounts to gamble and party hard, if that is your scene.

=====

### **The war on terror!**

Al Queda must get a grip. They need to satisfy their soldiers and to do that they need to give them things to do, hostile things, like killing civilians to make them feel like they are making a difference for their families.

They are actually just making more problems for everyone. If they were to just go home and tend to fields they would be able to feed helpless families that are truly submissive and societal. That is what Allah would like, the fields of love, not the blood for the 'enemy'. The west brings money into the area through outsourcing which creates jobs for a lot of people.

So, instead of sowing love they sow seeds of destruction and chaos. If they were to rather stop making a mess they would see that they are capable of better things to do for the rest of humanity, especially other Moslems and 'Arabs'.

Now, the people that hide them and feed them should all throw them out or give them time to prove they are good for the people that feed them and finance

them. What good has happened? They must put up a service of note by the time that the next patrol of other Arabs comes through saying they are actually bad. Maybe if they listened to thier lawful bretheren they would see the truth?

That is what I used to believe, but these fools must wake up now! Um... oK, you want something fresh? I will suck it up!

If they were to use radio waves that pick up the voices of the militants they would find them easily. Simply set it up on the villages and then listen. Listen for words like gun, or truth bringer. Listen for words like bomb or wrath of Allah. Listen for words like bullet or teeth of the eagle or something else that is obviously a weapon, but include fertiliser as it is used in bombs, which is the greatest threat of all, as it keeps them hidden from being found out.

Also, if there was a inquisition where they park their vehicles on the farming area, and say they got lost and thought it was a shortcut or something, they could use this form of interrogation to get information ur of the people that still need to make a living.

But, if they are so seduced by the militants clerics, the scum of the world becuase they bring illness upon the people, then there has to be another way to deal with this... stupidity. I suggest they would be better off by using a earth measuring machine to find hollow spots in the earth where the hideouts are. There are not that many caves that are big enough to hide all dem militants, so they must live in a basement sort of thing... Damn hooligans... get rid of them... erm!

=====

### **Greek demonstrations over economy [May twenty ten]**

The Greek people have a few underground people that are making them upset. These people want the state to do what they want them to do and say the right soothing silver coated words to get the people to be thier way to demand things from them. They will always be asking for more, now that the people are incensed. The problem is that the people need to sleep! Now, if they were to take it in a rotating system to block the roads outside the parlaiment, then there would be no meeting place for the leaders to do thier work in a comfort zone. They would have to use cell phones though to get things done, so won;t complain all that much. No win win here!

If the leaders were to put up posters saying there will be change, it gets people's attention. The people use posters, so should they! If they were to buy airtime on the radios then they could put forth thier ideas. That will keep them from portesting as they will wait for the state to say it's part. This buys time, patience.

Now, if the state was to engage in talks with the people, give them a microphone, and the leaders take a microphone, it would only take one confident new politician to answer the questions, and they could do this every day. Now that the people are being heard they will feel at least a bit better, imagine being interrupted during a debate on television and not being allowed to speak! That would be bad news for sure...

Then they could try to buy time on a radio where they talk about the problem all day long, a much less expensive alternative to having to put out fires, yes? If they kept the people listening, as it will run in circles, either they will cede to the state, or the state will cede to the enigmatic young leaders 'studious relevant ideas'. This would all be over in say ninety minutes or so, depending on how condescending the state is with figures. Forget the figures, go for the broad terms, and make it less serpentine.

=====

### **Homosexual sins?**

Is homosexuality a sin? What is a sin? A sin is a wrong act in the eyes of society. If you look around the world you will see much differences in the people that live here and there, saying that things are right there. Take a missionary and a native African, both have to live together, but they look at life so differently. The one says that sacrificing animals is wrong and bad news, the other says that it pleases God. I think that sacrificing things is good, to let it go so it doesn't control your life, like a new sports car might control your life. Sacrifice is good, but killing things is bad, if you are killing them for God's pleasure, what does it help Him? What does it do for God? Does it help Him? On the other hand why not kill an animal and eat it? Is that wrong? Is shooting a criminal wrong, but not killing an animal right? There are many ways to look at things.

Now, is it antisocial to listen to your physically endowed hormones? Is it wrong to act the way your body wants you to? Does it harm anyone? Does it cause real immoral acts? Is it love? If it is religiously wrong, how can a Jew and a Moslem marry? Look at it my way please, religion needs to be upgraded. It is primal herd survival and anti trust of the queers place in that society that causes prejudice.

=====

### **Burden of proof!**

Ah, the burden of proof. The burden of proof is the need for one party to supply evidence for their statement or idea that they want others to accept. If they accept it there is no need for proof. If they don't accept it then it is the burden onto the person that wants change, yes change. If there is no change then the

new outlook is not accepted by the other party.

There is a way to look at things. A change from that way needs to be given substance. The burden of proof falls onto the person that wants things to change.

=====

=====

I don't know what the tax rate is set to, but GST is a step back, but a step better. The state needs to lessen the burden on the poor and apply it to the sales they tax. If they were to set it like that they would make it easier for the people to pay less tax - therefore more foodstuffs for them - and make luxuries more expensive. [Ninety percent of the tax collected is from the rich people I hear.]

Now, if they want to make more money, they can reduce the prices on simple foodstuff and textiles, so it is easier to access for the poor. Now I might sound like a populist, but let's be honest, do you want to see the poor people looking at you funny? They will look at you funny, but if they are busy eating a nice loaf of fresh bread they will not send as funny looks, yes?

Ok, so we reduce the taxes on foodstuffs for the poor and the rich. This will mean that the rich people will buy into sales all the time, and guess what? They will have more foodstuffs to keep them satisfied and they will run for the sales, and so will the poor people, except that they don't have fridges to store it in.

How about price rotation? People will be able to buy luxuries at a certain time for less money, but will pay GST taxes at other times, say a weekly rotation or something? This will get them to the store every week to stockpile for the next week, and, like all sales, will get people to buy into other areas' products. Lure them in with your seductive tempting naughty marketing aluteries... yeah!!

Ok so this should work out well for everyone. Everyone likes to save money at the end of the month, so make it so that they don't save. If there is a lot of money in the banks either way, who is gaining money? If they spend all their money then they live a better life, naturally, and then they send the funds to the stores account with the owner skimming off the top as much as they want and investing it their way. The banks make more money this way, so it is in the public interest to get them to spend all their money, yes?

So rotate the tax system to make retail an easier 'adventure'. Then there will be more taxes on products, the money changes hands quicker, it gets back to the

state quicker, it reenters circulation quicker, and over an dover again. This will give the state more than double thier revenue, they will be able to do more, people have more foods.

=====

## **Athiesm**

Athiesm is the refusal to accept there is a God. Athiests wouldn't exist if there was not religion, as they would then be.. a[what], without [what] or something like that.

Athiesm is the denial of God then. If we never knew God existed, or thought it, then we would have advanced much quicker. Does God cause wars? Does God heal all the sick people at once? Does God allow suffering? Is God a good thing or a bad thing?

God takes attention from us we could use for others. The fact that He needs to come first in our lives means that we cannot put anyone before God, not even a child, by His decree. Athiests read the bible all the time and try to accept it, usually, but they always find fault. It may have happened, it might not have happened, but how does that help us? To print more bibles for suffering people that can't read is not a ood thing because the peopl think they have serviced te people and then relax, thinking of their greatness.

While on atheism, what do athiests do? They waste thier time arguing with zealots about this and that, and it doesn't help God, doesn't help them.. doesn't help at all actually...

If they were to spend time with their families, or, spend time with thier research, as most scientists are Athiests, I presume, then they are doing good things without God present in thier lives. Good stuff!

Now on the other hand think of all the good things people do for God's favour? Think of all the falseness they carry out - good things of course - then there is good going on in God's name, yes?

Good good good all around. Good because of God, good because of no God.

Belief in God is based on deep thought, or, God was actually here. God was actually here because the Earth was created by a sentient being. There is no way there would, for instance, be ozone, as it is created by gasses accumulating without a lot of trees to make the gasses absent in an explosion.

So God exists, evidently. It is not a bad thing to not believe in God though, as it leads to good things, aslso evidently.

=====

## **Time**

Time is non existent. There is only the present. There is the possibility of aging things through atomic acceleratoin, and there is such a thing as a staggered reaction if you go into outer space. Time is merely the hands on a clock and the reactoins of it.

If I was to think of a definition of time it would probably be the passing of reactions or something. The time never is at the same point fro mday to day and minut to minute and year to year - it is never at the same point. Time is simply a place we are at because of where we have been leading up to the present.

Time is the place we are at. Memories are where we have been, so the past sets the pieces for progression. Where we are now is a result of what was going on before. If you take a step now the next thing you know you will presently be a step 'forward'. You may take bac your step, but the step forwards will have happened.

Time was a way to express the solar movements; sun's effect on the light shone at any given time. Today we can use digital time to mark points of importance coming up or already gone. Reactions lead to events, and events lead to conclusions - the present.

=====

## **Abortion**

Abortion is bad news because it makes people sad. Having a child will make you happy. People abort babies because they don't want them. Other living things have rights - you don't see zoos aborting young do you? You cannot kill a child of a few months, so why kill a younger child? Is that moral?

=====

## **Feminism and mtrosexuals**

Men can be 'metrosexuals'. It looks better if a man is into his freinds and they go out and pretend to be fairy people. Some guys have fun like that.

If a woman gets to you just sting her back. Men can make much more fun of a woman than a woman can make fun of a man. Women usually use populist

tactics to verify themselves as they are more socially inclined. May I go on?

Women are far more social because the lives they lead are more passive. Men on the other hand like to come out harder than women and like to prove themselves to other men. Women like to be proven by other women's opinions. It is a nasty affair to be a woman and being more socially conscious, a due to culture, women must be 'humble' unless they are joking around. This is due to testosterone - an aggressive approach to life, taking the lead, proactive happenings.

Of course once a woman hears they have less testosterone they will be happier, as it leads to outbursts and jeering, for example.

Feminism is when women act as if they were more eager to get attention by faking testosterone, or, letting go of fear of rejection. Some women like to be more aggressive in life after they try it once to deal with life. Metrosexual males also have fun, but they become less aggressive and more sensitive to what others think.

=====

### **Gun control**

Guns are bad because they are lethal. If you shoot someone they get hurt. Protection? What are the police there for? Think about it, guns make more violence and pain. Why do you need to shoot someone else? Pepper spray is a much better idea. How about the idea that guns can find their way into children's hands?

Maybe if there weren't any guns there would be less hostility? Owning a gun makes you feel more powerful and you act less submissively and it creates stress. Guns should be banned worldwide. Take guns away from soldiers too, then they will actually have to hack people down to get their message across.

To get rid of all guns there should be a five minute interval where they may get away from their guns. Send out an electromagnetic pulse wave that detonates all the gun powder so that it is all gone. Don't make any more, or...

Stop selling real bullets and sell rubber bullets instead. Non lethal remedy, cheaper too!

=====

### **Elections and terms**



There is a big election coming up soon in Britain. There is a lot of excitement I understand - heard through the grape vine! - and they want to get right what America did wrong. The yanks want to fix the system and have bailed out so much money there is a genuine problem now where there was none a while ago. Don't blame Obama or Bush, blame the methods used. The methods come from the cabinet, not the speakers, as they need to keep their cabinet together because they will create controversy if they see people walk out and burn their bridges by saying that there is 'a lack of understanding' or something equally scandalous. Then there are the corporations who have a say in what gets done there, funny enough they are only out for themselves and like the 'power' they have over the economy.

To fix the system we could elect anybody. They listen to experts about what they should do and just say yes, no, or explain. That is what a president does!

So, we should worry more about who the president mixes with rather than who they are. I suggest they put forward their team and, as speaker, go on air telling people about their history - like a referral or something. Then the people will see the whole workings of the cabinet and listen to ideas not from the president acting as spokesperson, but rather as a statement from them.

What won Obama the elections? It was his presentation. He sold himself to the people and they bought him. Now what if he laid the ideas out for the people along with set goal dates? Why not adjust the terms they serve to two years? That will mean Obama can get out of the system and let Ron Paul come into the picture to sort it out. Yeah!

Ok, back to Britain. They want a good leader. What should they focus on in their speeches? Well first of all they should do a lot more speaking explaining to the less clued up people that are the majority for the voting that they can do this or that. Think of it as if they were a 'product' being sold to the people. They could say their product promises to do this or that for the people... wait!

Why not give them six month terms? Then they could make a frantic path to reaching their promises, and they will not think there is lots of time in the beginning and that it is too late the next morning when they wake up. How does that strike you? Good notion? Remember they need to be frantic to create change!

### **Election culture**

I am used to working with American subjects. I could liken it to another place, but it is usual to use a popular denominator as an example.

So, if we were to compare it to something, what would we compare it to? Germany? Greece? Australia?

What we should be comparing countries to is China, the next power. They will succeed America because their industry has less revenue and more output. In time they will use all their resources and abilities one way or another.

Speaking of China they should tax the subsistence farmers too. One bag of rice doesn't count much taken away, but accumulated bags of rice can be dispersed for the hungry. Juwaan! That could be a tax, and there are far more bags of rice coming off the 'conveyor belt' than they can possibly use. Subsistence tax anyone?

So let's compare Britain to China. Britain has a developed currency that everyone buys into because they keep buying it because it is up there in the clouds. This is an inherited place to be at rate wise, they don't actually sell that much, do they? China on the other hand had a world war where they were beaten down and it is an inherited level to be at, and as soon as it shows promise the brokers scalp it. No natural way out there!

China has very calm elections with very little being shown. They are more interested in contentment and dignity than the British sledging of other parties. This is election culture!

=====

### **System shift problems?**

There is a problem with the system shift in the cars that Toyota makes. They slow down at low speeds or hesitate.

To fix the problem stay in second gear while you are in residential areas. The Toyota Sequia has a lot of mass to keep it going, so make the engine more powerful and 'calm'. No need for a recall.

=====

### **God is not good!**

God is, along with everything else, not evil. There is no such thing as evil, there are no voodoo vibes that make people act differently!

There is sociatal and antisociatal. Fear is sociatal - it makes you submit. When you submit you try to fit in, listen and become friendly. God is not afraid so is not sociatal. Sociatal to me means that they are feeling or acting as if they are in a society. Laws serve society - this is good!

Then there is antisociatal - confidence. Confidence makes you aggressive,

assertive and proactive. Imagine you are at the store and you have an argument with someone, you would only engage the argument if you felt you could win - if you felt wrong you would walk away, yes? Rebels are antisociatal and stand out. God is antisocietal because He is confident and assertive.

If this is correct then God is indeed evil.

=====

### **Trouble visiting a racist viillage?**

There is nothing stopping people from going this way or that, and the pople make the protests. I can understand that it is fun to make people scared, but he best way to deal with a confrontation like being told to get out of the city or village or whatever, in a civil manner, is to talk to the people in their own langauge.

If you want to go somewhere learn a few words of that language. In North Arfica, for example, it will be a good idea to learn French. If you go to South America you speak Portuguese, because they all love Brazil and the soccer team and think of it as the whole continents treasure. Culture relations, of course!

Now what do you say? The best thing to do is ask for a phone so you can get the village some food or something. This is a lie, but if you say there is supplies or something coming - not due to you of course, but you can leave that out - then they will tell you only one call or something, naturally. After the call they will try to speak to you as if you are a friend, because naturally they have absorbed you into the vilage already, because they are not hostile, they are prejudiced.

Imagine a Jew walking into Mecca during their culture thing. They will just need to get past the rebels on the outside that want to be nasty, and then they will be in the village. Nobody goes into the vilage to throw others out, they just don't want to absorb them. But, given icentive to be their pals makes it more welcoming for all peoples, even if it is a false things to say, a... ah... trust adultery sort of thing.

Now you in. Make friends. Talk business, that will get it going.

=====

### **Spreading HIV if you are infected...**

In South Africa there was a certain Mr Willaims that has spread HIV among the woman he slept with after he knew he was positive.

Is there a law against having sex? Everyone has a right to intercourse. If someone has crabs or something they do not go to jail for doing the same, but this a life threatening disease. There is a cure for HIV being salt, as it absorbs all your blood cells and you poop it out. Just drink lots of water to replace them.

Now, seeing as how is in trouble, and there will be no epidemic from people wanting to spread AIDS as they do have humanity and therefor doesn't want to spread the disease, it is safe to get this guy off the hook.

If you were to have HIV and sleep with someone you could use a condom. There is no law against not wearing a condom and having HIV though. It is plain to see that there is a combined rule against not spreading HIV. People do not accept blood that is HIV positive, do they?

Now, if you have HIV you could cut your finger and drip your blood into someone's drink and there is no law against that. Having Aids let's you vote in elections fairly and they will maybe be dead by the time the person comes to power, so they do not have responsibility with their influence on the country.

Aids is an epidemic. There is no law against two HIV positive people having sex. If someone asks if the other has it, they can say what they want, but still it is the responsibility of the HIV person to know the right thing to do. It is almost like murder, yes?

So, does the person have a right to engage in sex? Yes. Do they have to say if they are HIV positive? No. Did they ask the other person if they are HIV positive? No. Nobody seemed to ask, but, for a better case...

Rights are in the system here. Does the infected have the right to get drunk? Do they lose control if they get drunk? Is there evidence of them being drunk? Do people pass out if they drink too much? Do people remember everything about themselves when they are drunk? If they were absent minded, thinking for just one moment that they were normal people in the rainbow nation, then they would be dealing with the problem. Let's say Mr Williams was drunk or confused for some reason, let's say he passed out and woke up at a woman's house and she was waiting for him. Then they had sex without knowing about the disease.

Does Mr Williams remember everything all the time? Does he need to wear an AIDS ribbon every day? Won't that lead to discrimination? Is discrimination good? Mr Williams is innocent of premeditated HIV spreading, as that would be stupid. He just had sex. Does a parent that lets their child walk to the shop need to shelter them every step of the way? Is that also neglect? Oops! Daisies, it is a case we have now!

=====  
=====

=====

### **Adulterous Bartering**

Bailing out a nation isn't as naughty as you may think! They could buy all the Greek or any other unstable nations products at basement prices. The more they see the more money they will have coming in. They won't make such a loss as the other state will buy in bulk and then they will grab a lot of good deals.

There is exchange, there is taxation, there is profit. What is wrong with this idea? If you add up the figures you will see that it will work easily. The EU doesn't have to be affected. To make even better, instead of using money they could trade with assets. I will call this era of trade 'Adulterous Barter'. Yeah...

=====

### **Dimensions**

Well, I have already opened the fourth dimension. Look at it this way, if the universe has vectors, and three vectors make up a length, width and depth, then there might be more dimensions, but, what would they be?

There are three dimensions that we are aware of. There is a fourth dimension that you can open inside our universe \*wait\* but it too has three dimensions.

Have you seen the fourth dimension entry in wikipedia? They show what a fourth dimension looks like, but, it is just a dimension inside another one. This means that if you placed a box inside another box they would still exist in the same universe! So if you wanted to walk like a peacock or something inside the inner box, there would be no difference, because if you stuck your hand through the inner box and through the outer box, you would find your hand in yet another universe. That means that every quark or whatever makes a new universe?

So, there are no other dimensions. If one of your students or something arrives late for Monday class and says that they feel like they are in another dimension with a glazed look on their face, stick them in a box and make their dreams come true!

How now brown cow... I mean... ah... am I correct thus far? Forget about them silly ideas, just go look at the scientific expression of another dimension, grab two boxes, and... well... \*erm\*.... chances!

=====

### **New security systems.**

If you want to create a computer program that predicts crimes you should build a extra sensory computer that reads details of what is going on. With a simple vent leading into it they can gather all the information of the city by feeling the vibrations coming into it. Each vibration is evidence of what has hapened recently - sonic vibrations of course. Every movement makes a sound. In time they will hear gunshots and screams so they can get to the scene, although a little bit late, but then they can use light reflections to rewind the scene and see what happened.

Of course prevention is better than cure, so...

They should take the state of the mood by setting up a energy sensor. Anyt time they feel fear to a degree that activates the energies from the person in tune with 'falseness' or 'nerves'... wait! They could set this up as a security gadget and make it personal to the building. Then they will be able to monitor what is going on day and night there, maybe a mood sensor or something. This will keep people out of the spy game and rule crimes taking place there out completely. 'Thermal Sexpot', yes I will call it that!

=====

### **Illegal immigrant alternatives**

They should head more to the north into Canada. There is a lot of open space and a need for people to work.

If they were even more adventurous they could make workshops for the Mexicans in Mexico, aswell as any undeveloped country. These workshops could provide skills to let them all make a living thier own way - empowerment. If they wanted to they could provide a forum to meet like minded people and they could, for example, grow ptoatoes in their backyards and sell them under a label. Yup!

=====

### **Quantum Theory**

Onto Einstein. He formulated a lot of stuff. Le's scalp him or hog tie him - I am not sure which side of the line I belong on, so please tell me is is a ho down or a rain dance?

Einstein was a clever man. Then he died. While he was belching up remedies for problems they thought he was actually at the end of his threads, but he knew he wasn't or he would have stopped. It is no good to rest on your laurels when

you have a new question to answer, one you 'run' from each day.

Ok well I guess I would be impressed if I thought differently, but the change is here! I assert he did not complete his work because he worked in symbols. If he had worked with my 'phoney' system it would have been much better and we would have had a great party with our matrixes today. Take my example:

Quote:

Quantum Theory (1900-1930) discovered four main things;

a) Both matter and light sometimes behave as particles and sometimes behave as waves. (Planck, de Broglie)

b) Schrodinger's Standing Wave equations can be used to describe the allowed discrete energy states for electrons (Wave-Centers) in atoms or molecules.

c) It is impossible to know both the location and momentum of a particle and this inherent uncertainty can be calculated using the square of the Wave equation to determine the probability of where the particle will be found. (Heisenberg, Born)

d) Matter seems to be subtly interconnected with other matter in the Universe. (EPR Experiment)

[a] Particles come in waves, that is how they move. Light and matter always move. [b] Electrons always have the same energy because things do not explode. [c] Particles move all the time, if they didn't move they would not react and time would stand still. [d] Everything reacts with matter.

=====

**None of these dictators loox beta than me!**

Have you heard about the Zimbabweans? They have a dicator in power! The police and army are desperate for him to get lost but he remains in power. If he and all his cronies were gone then there would be a better state of living for many more.

South Africa has legions of ammunition to spare, so why not march into Zimbabwe. That will be our first conquest. From there we will haul all the minerals out of the earth and tax our neighbour to hell and gone, and they will all be told stories of how life was under the rule of Mugabe, keeping them silent. But enough of what afterwards, we need to prove it a good thing, yes?

Now, what if we just marched into Zimbabwe? Who would oppose us? The soldiers would lay down their arms and surrender, knowing hey will soon be getting real pay and having a happy time with the rest of the people. Then they would march right up to Mugabe and arrest him. Anyone that he points at will be

arrested aswell. To get those roches out of the house they need to just roll in in numbers - they never get any action and this will set the tone for further aggressive expansion. AU? Oh yes!

Anyway, I don't know what AU stands for, maybe it is Australia or something? Ok, so Zuma is a little worm that doesn't do anything assertive. Now, if the DA ruled western Cape was to roll into other provinces, who would stop them? Any educated black officer doesn't support the the state currently, and that means they can subjugate and incorporate the rest of the country easily. Cou de ta, or curtain raiser?

Now, if the Western Cape ges to the ICC I will sort it out quickly for them without stalling. Seeing as how the rest of the world unintentionally bows to the ICC then they will not interfere, yes? Then onto the Eastern Cape and so forth. They will all cede to the might and integrity of the West. The black masses we have here will fight for democracy again, but ha ha we now have a country that expands to Zimbabwe and beyond, educated people that vote for what it can give them.

But we have a major hot bed for oppurtunity. Simply take the ANC party and replace them with DA people. Cover all parties, as there are no longer war heroes with people that have worked for thier place in society, corruption free. That will quell the hostility, and ue up those resources that are saved.

We have the might, and honestly if we can deliver a better world, we have the right. Gevaarlik!!

=====

### **Currency trading - playing hard to get**

This bloody currency fall is getting on my tits! I will have to fix i for once and for all! Ok, so it falls because of this global sell of thing, now how do we get people to buy into it?

If there is no demand for it then there will be losses, but, nobody is forcing the investors to buy or sell. If you are making a loss, don't sell! If it is losing ground hold firm. If it is going down, raise your price to keep it stable, or, send out a public message on the board that says nobody must sell and instead raise.

If everybody keeps raising their prices, no matter what the real value of the stock, nothing will be sold, meaning that the share price will go up. If nobody buys you keep your shares in a higher price bracket and the company benefits from the value of the stox.

So the company benefits, pays you out, you benefit... jack it up fools! You can



just raise it to a billion for a share or something and see the company get more money, although it's assets will remain the same value, it will actually be worth that much.

I gather that by watching the the share prices fall and the company losing money. You slice of the pie will be smaller, so, raise it tp some glorius prices! Get your thumb out your mouth... yup!

=====

### **Rapist! Rapist !Rapist!**

Rape? Rape is when someone sexually assaults someone else. This usually involves penetration of some sort. Men rape women because they want sex. To clean up rape in the army feed them hormone dampening substances that make them totally unaroused. Also put into it some sweetener, maybe package it in some bake beans or something so it is psychologically good for men.

Or, we could try to sell a new deodorant for women that gives off a smell that makes men turned off, to limit the rape to a mere wrestling session or something?

How about selling those pepper sprays at prices and plces like condoms?

=====

### **Super vaccine**

There is a super vaccine that cures all ailments. It has been around for a few months now. You create it in a laboratory and it kills any foreign bodies. It is made of blood cells that are red or white and will flood the system killing everything you can think of, because that is what antibodies do.

=====

### **North Korea on nukes, again!**

This is great, talks are always good. North Korea wants nukes, but wants good relations. If they have nukes then what will they do with them? The problem between the countries lies in the politics and attitudes of all parties. If hey have nukes will they launch them at a city? They are deisgned for city destruction, not military base destruction.

Nukes are useless for a war, maybe for genocide? Do they hate each other enough to launch first? Who would launch a nuke first? Has a nuke ever been launched yet? Never? How many of them are there? We went through situations of a cold war, for example, and people never even hinted at launching a nuke.

Let them make the bloody thing. It will just make them even more rejected politically! Seeing that they will feel more confident and they will be more to the point when they talk to other leaders. No launch = no harm!

=====

### **Hung parliaments**

I hear there is such a thing as hung parliament. This, if you don't know, is when there is a split in the votes and there is no leading party in the house.

If it comes to this I suggest that they try to vote amongst the chairs. If they want to have a good leader it will be someone they all trust. They will vote for their allies within the party though, so that might not work...

Ok, if they were to try to have a combination of parties forming, there should be a few, then they would see a new party emerge. Or, if there are at least three, then they could be told to vote outside their party, so they will all probably choose the most flexible party for the job, who will elect someone. This is a bit stressful, but it should clean this mess up chop chop...

=====

### **Illegals cause trouble? New approach!**

If all the illegals were to be granted citizenship, without fail, then they would be climbing over even faster. If they were to really accept them into the country they would be able to tax them, and nobody wants to be at risk of exposure, so they will all pay taxes. Hold on a minute!

If all countries opened their doors to all walk of life, then the starving countries would be able to just drive over the border to live in that country. What happens then? Well, seeing as how they all have an asset or two they will be able to take out loans from the bank and start their own businesses. Think of all the excess stuff made in first world countries? They have more to be bought, more

customers, it is a rapid growth I must say.

As soon as they have money they could set up trailer parx outside the city and live there too. No harm in that! The problem comes when they are lookcin for employment - entrepreneurs should surface, meeting at bulletin boards in the trailer parx to combine thier capital to form a new bizz.

No problem there? Well, what about back home? There will be so few people left that they will become a thriving economy. Then they will import goods from the first world and make a killing. The first world with this pooling of resources will make killing too!

=====

### **Good leaders!**

Obama, along with every ruler, is good person. Why are the people that yuo mix with so good? It is jealousy and fear that makes you think of him like that. What makes him different is responsibility and achievements. If you were to be in his position... well? With the whole senate breathnig down your back with demands and deals, like tit for tat exchanges of cooperation, how would you do? You cannot publicly denounce an idea as you need all their support. The other parties get suport from people, and those people want things. Read it backwards and then forwards again until you like it, or just ignore the truth.

Now, about every leader, they are all good people as they win the support of thier party someho, or they are strong, Either way they are actually good people because they are where they are. They never get to do what they want to do unless they sacrifice.

Obama, along with every world leader has kids. Thier children never complain about abuse or treatment - is this a good sign

=====

### **Taxes and thier functions**

Financing the health care system would be a step forwards. If they were to finance the system and make it easier to pay off by getting what they ned from taxation, then all would be well. But wait!!! Let's budget the whole thing!

If they were to count up, social security, military, education, healthcare, services - I think that is about all of them, then they would come to a lower amount than they have.

A budget goes like this; you take your services and count them out. That is how much you need. For every service there is a cost. The costs come from delivering to the people that voted you in. Your budget should be less than the money you take in. Every service has a cost, and that is included in the taxes.

If the money you take in is less than what you need to cover your services, then there is a problem. I am talking about sales tax and income tax of course.

Now, if you have fifty million people living in your country, and you tax them say twenty percent for all their salaries, and say they use a credit system, then there should be income tax revenue of [one hundred million] if each of them gets ten dollars out. Let's make a formula?

Total people [x] divided by twenty percent income tax rate [y] equals [x] divided by [y]. Then you get your amount of tax credits for each country per credit registered as income.

For sales tax you cannot gauge it and it gets a different value each month, but you can clearly count this as a bonus to your income tax rules.

Each party that pays tax receives services. Take a look at the figures, count the people, get an average on what is earned, and viola! There it is!

=====

=====

=====

=====

## **Minorities**

The subconscious treats everything as either a threat or a benefit. If it is not a threat, it becomes a benefit. Think when you walk down the street, do you think of how great it is to be a part of the city? Do you regard everyone as if they were a person to be avoided? What happens if they approach you? Judging by their visible stuffies you think if they should be a part of your day or not. This comes from their minority and majority ideals you can figure out. If they are part of a minority, you feel that you could impress everyone around you with how cultured you are and talk to them, impressing yourself as well.

So society is all about impressing people, as everyone is a mass of impulses that wants to be admired, basically. So you talk to some people and you ignore other people as you go through your day.

Now, if someone is part of two minorities, say an Apache biker, then you will regard them as a biker first and foremost, as that is what they choose to be.

They will always be judged first on what they choose. Let's say it is Apache biker veterinarian, if you could label them as one thing, what would it be? Different strokes for different folks!

So, if you are part of a minority you still get to choose what you do. If you want to branch out into a new thing, you will be part of that minority too.

People like to pick on minorities, as it is in each of us to bully smaller people. WE bully people because it is part of our nature. Our nature is based on threats and benefits, and we are still, at this point, a primate. In the past we were apes or something and we fought over food and mates. That nature to survive is still in us, so we will usually like to get rid of other strangers to our 'habitats'. Due to other factors in our psyche we will also like to accept minorities as allies because they will be there for us to use as servants, as they are smaller than majorities.

So, due to our bully nature, as has been suggested in this 'issue', we will always like to use minorities to serve us because they are stragglers from the herd - it is quite natural it is!

We like to use people by becoming friends with them. That is a relationship, do you ever walk up to someone that is, for example, homeless and talk to them? What can they do for you? Incentive is key! You want to get something out of it too, don't you? What do you get out of a majority? Nothing! There are too many to 'subjugate' into them doing something for you? No! They make you feel like you are included into a shouting group. As soon as you are part of a majority you look down on minorities. That is why minorities gather together for mutual acceptance. I know of an area where there are Jews and gay people, they get along fine...

Well, if you are in a bigger group of people you feel the weight of majority rule. If you were to see a group of friends that are fighting you would automatically go to the one with the greatest incentive for you, being it emotional or majority rule. That is the difference between backing someone up, that you feel the incentive to join them. If two of your friends go at a single person, you usually try to stop the argument, yes? If you see a sports team playing a game of soccer you will usually support the little team because you want to 'rebel', but, if you are serious about it, like putting money on it, then you will back the better team.

What I mean is that if you yourself are in an argument then you will try to use the majority of opinions to back yourself up, being the general consensus. This is ad populum, or populism - majority rule. If you find yourself thinking about why the world is the way it is, then you will begin to question how it is the way it is. If someone tells you something, and a whole lot of people tell you something else, who are you going to believe? The term populism exists because other people have observed it themselves, so it is generally accepted, even subconsciously,

that the majority should be right.

Imagine growing up a Christian, which I am sure you are, in Iraq? The people there take religion very seriously and will try to get you to agree with them. That though is a different sort of culture, and I am not sure how much different. So...

Imagine being a Jew in Ireland? The people there are very into religion, and they will always try to convert you to thier way of thinking religiously. If they were the minority they would also slink away when it is brought up due to the major opinion going around. Therefor you could say that populism is culturally based!

Now, we have seen that there is such a thing as populism, and seen how it gathers together. It does exist, so, applying it to normal circumstances you will find it surfaces in every culture everywhere under certain guises.

=====

### **Services approach**

Well they could trim the fat off the budget by making everything less funded and more active. They could do this by lowering taxes and selling thier services to the coorporations, who would see zero, like as in none, risk. Then they could collect taxes for being a citizen, much lower of course. The State wouldn't be harmed or held accountable and they could set up another private court in every city easily for handing cases about things they don't own. No more beating around the bush, striaght to court! [They won't delay or dismiss cases on these matters]

=====

### **Abortion again...**

If men are the fathers of the child then they have a say in it. If they were to abort a child then it is gone, but it still was a child. To abort is to kill something, like killing a flower, or, even worse, an ant. Now there is no law against killing an ant, but there is a law against kill a cat, a dog and especially a human being. When you kill something then it dies and goes to heaven, so you are doing it a disservice in letting it live, yes? That won't hold up in court though, so...

When you abort a zygote or what not, you actually stop a person from becoming a rights endowed citizen. Does a child that just came out of the womb have rights? Does it have rights five minites before it comes out? How about a few months?

Inside the womb, outside the womb - zygote, not a zygote...

If you are travelling to another country are you still a part of your native country?

=====

### **Evolution vs Creation, again!**

Gods exist. They are formed by energy repeating a cycle and developing habits, like a muscle would for a boxer who practices - they become automatic reflexes for that thing.

As they develop they always take the path of least resistance which changes as we go along. Now a meteor travelling in space does not have a memory nor personality because it doesn't have a repetitive cycle. This means that it does not have a mind, as memory comes before conscious.

Now, if energy repeats itself enough then it will gather auto responses to the same thing over and over again. Then it gets reflex and will remember things. The prime thing for a mind is electricity. Electricity came from hydrogen explosions as it was expanding, a hundred percent likely event over [x] millenia, yes?

So, if there can be one conscious, there is a great chance there can be more than one god. But we have proved that gods can become existant and they will come about after a while, which could have been instantaneous, why not?

Now, if there was a big bang how come the universe is still expanding? If it was a 'push force' from the big bang then it would be focused on a point of our universe. If it started somewhere, then where is that point? We would find our planets moving a lot faster in one or another direction, but that is not the case. In fact the opposite is true, it is a pull force, or, a development for hydrogen in the dark matter zones outside the rims of the universe that do this. That is how the universe started, from dark matter forming, from hydrogen of course. Yes?

Ok, so we know how the universe started, that it is still expanding, and how gods were created. If you doubt creation then please explain why Jews are a paler pigment than Arabs and Egyptians on either side of them? Another freak of nature? How did the ozone form? Why does a simple life form reproduce, and how? Evolution is based on needs, of course, so how do you explain those three concepts?

So, if there is a gooey explanation for creation - scientific theory at that - and there is no proof of a 'why not' theory offered by Dawkins, then the creationists have the lead and it is up to the athiests to prove otherwise. Until then, have a

slowly debilitating ordeal. One day you will come round, and you just might find all your tedious questions answered and move onto something 'better'. Of course you can quote the bible for evidence, but if the bible is being considered a history textbook then you must admit it is cultural and not scientific. There was no great flood for example, otherwise all the fish in fresh water would have died and not had time to evolve over two thousand years into fresh water fish again. You really expect people to believe that crocodiles swam over the oceans to repopulate the Americas? Oh you fool! Really, there is no evidence in the bible worth mentioning, it is all posturing about how the faithful will be rewarded, and how then? The bible says that people will have their memory erased and be part of heaven, do you want that? it is like death!

But, gods do exist. Take the differences in people, look at genetics. If you take the dna from a Jew, for example, and a Turkish person, then you will find vast differences. Now measure how long, at the shortest possible point, it would take for them to differ like that, and you will see the truth. Of course I don't know what the truth is, but I am betting there will be a problem. Or...

Take some Dna and see how old it really is, how advanced, how long it has been evolving for. That will be a mission it will, but you got time to stand and sledge each other, so get some really good evidence and be done with it! I believe in many gods and that they all exist. If I read some nonsense about dinosaurs all getting killed by an ice age, then what motivated the sea creatures to come out of the ocean? I mean, seriously, does a crab spend all of its time on the beach? Is that the link? What did crabs become? Maybe sea weed became a palm tree? Really, there are god like entities that must have sped things up for all living things, and they are made of electrical energy just like our nervous system or if you prefer souls.

Souls are made of electricity. The nervous system is, or rather the impulses inside your nervous system are your soul, as they communicate with the brain. When the body stops conducting the flow it is released. The insulation is actually held by the salts in your blood, as there is no salt or cells of that like outside your body, yes?

Now if you were to touch a live wire you would be shocked to hell and gone, really trust me there kids! But, it comes from outside so overrides the weak current of your body. If you were to have no salts in your body you would not get shocked. If you were to connect a shocker thing with a stone nothing would happen, yes?

Ok, now seeing as how plants - also a living thing - don't get shocked it is safe to say there are no salts inside the plant, are there? They do not have a nervous system nor a brain so are completely reflexive. They have no repetition inside the circle of life so do not develop into sentient entities - thinking stuff.



Now when you die the pulse of your heart does not pump the signal through your body so it leaves and travels into the air somewhere, entering the everpresence of static energy around the universe. It is a slow connection rate but will see you all connect in terms of energy with every other thing. This will be very thin and sparse, but you will meet up with every other soul out there, eventually.

So, if you have a soul, maybe there are more influential souls with their will versus the pull and push of it all up there? If you agree that we have souls, then why can't there be an afterlife? But, that is not the topic is it, so...

God exists because He created everything - there was no big bang unless that was him realizing His power. If there are gods then why wouldn't they exist? I have made a statement, to prove me wrong you need to provide evidence or theory that is real. But you seem like a 'fun guy' so I will take the burden myself...

There are gods and that is because they developed due to energy reflexing onto itself. They all gathered a set of reflexes and memories of those reflexes, so, became 'habitual', like a boxer's muscles for an example. Or, for another example, you could take a look at the life cycle of a mammal. As it does things over and over again it will eventually develop into that sort of creature it is trying to be, for example if they are fauna or flowers on a mountain slope, and they have light coming at them only from the west, and they only get light from the west, and they always get planted in the same places more or less, they will start growing to the west at a slant, yes? How about a lion? The lion became a creature with canines because it was used to eating meat, and it will, if kept in captivity grow into more of a reliant creature on the people that feed it, losing its claws over a long period or so, maybe an era!

So if we can evolve why can't a god evolve into something coherent or organised?

=====

### **Time travel**

If time was stapled to our lives then there would be a way to tell what will happen. We can tell what will happen through the reactions going on now and seeing where they will be in 'a few reactions time'. There are no actions, only reactions, as every stimulus is a reaction in itself they will make a better diagram of where we will be [if this, then this] by computing it out.

Now, time is just a, as misunderstood says, just a bunch of numbers. It doesn't affect what will happen nor what has happened. We can travel through time by reversing the reaction of the whole world, as the reactions do not exceed the ozone layer - it is possible!

You could also make things get older inside a sealed containment and then you would be able to reverse or accelerate the reactions to make it the age you want it to be. You may ignite the reactions by atomic stimulus electrically, creating a overpowering affect that will stop, then reverse, or just plain accelerate it. You take your natural reactions and boost them to mak things go forward, or, create force going the other way to make it younger again.

That though is not travelling through time, as the rest of the universe will not have changed! Now, before you get to it, what will you do with it? You want to go back in time where there is no toothpaste nor soap, or do you want to go forward in time to be a neandrathal mentally? Think hard before you try this, it is no good!

If you were to say time exists because there is history, because you have a record of what I call past reactions, then forget about time except 'time managment', as that is all it is worth.

=====

### **Eliminating crimes**

Eliminating all crimes is possible. If you were to sell lots of locks to doors, for free, then there would be no breakins, say you set up bars on windows too. That is for home security.

To stop hijacks tell people not to stop. At intersections place police at midnight hours instead of having them patrol.

To stop amed robbery of places put a metal detector outside the bank or whatever to alert the police, and, then use those locker style way points for them to wait in.

to stop tax evasion do it automatically on thier pay checks. They owe the person they get services from, then they owe themselves, legally.

To stop harassment, try letting every woman walk around with a cell phone with a cameras. I am sure she will figure out how to stop it!

Get the idea? Every crime can be avoided.

=====

All natural drugs are part of nature. There is no law against eating something

natural except that the effects are detrimental. If something is bad for a child then it is bad for the child. The fact that it makes you surge with 'raz matazz' and makes you do stupid life threatening things means that it is indeed bad for you.

If it is illegal to carry a knife, but you may use a knife in your kitchen then it is not against the law, so, if that is true then there should be no law against owning cocaine nor mary jane and that means that it is safe to do in your home, likes smoking ciggarettes. But...

If you were to own a gun you must have a license for it. You may carry it in public if you have a license, publically even, but using it is against the law. So, is there a law against growing Bonzai trees? Is there a law against breeding frogs that make you intoxicated with toxins? Filthy bloody spirits!

It is not at all complicated. Drugs spread disorder and are bad. I used to do drugs, but now I don't. Drugs should be illegal because they interfere with daily life for you and those around you. There are special cases, but usually they will always lead to bad things coming about. The idea to stop all drugs now is a great idea. If your parents let you do drugs they are fools, if you do drugs you are a fool. It is like eating poop, believe me, you get an instant rush when you eat some poop and it lasts for about an hour - natural high? Not too bad for you, and is similar to ecstasy, more or less.

So leave the herbs and eat some poop, you won't get into trouble and you will have the rush of your life too - makes you look cute too, I swear!

So, drugs are bad because they make you act in an irregular manner. If you do drugs then you will do stupid things more often than you think, and the possibility of you being closer to a danger zone than not being closer to a danger zone is the responsibility of someone else, whether you like it or not. That is because people are trying to haul you out of the fire and make you healthy. They are bad for your body and mind and the chance that they might make you think you can fly at all in any minute is bad enough. Please leave the drugs alone and believe in your politicians. They are people too and have taken it upon themselves to make the way for you clear so that you will not be harmed.

You cannot for instance grab drugs that are used in hospitals, and you would probably be better off with them. It is not spite, but care that keeps the drugs from your grasp.

Yeah drugs were cool, but now I see them making me weaker and more vulnerable - do you want to be helpless?

=====

The burqa debate - Arab head scarf

The burqa is part of a cultural revival. Are people allowed to wear a cap with an American flag on it? How about a hood on thier tops? Put them together and they carry less of a message. If people are allowed to gather in groups to send a message, then this must be no problem iether.

=====

=====

### **The good news**

=====

The good news is that you are alive and nobody is going to take your life from you because if you die you will live on in the next life. This is provable in theory by observing you nervous system's electrical pulse. That pulse carries all the information around your body with senses that percieve things and regulate it directly to your brain. These signals are what makes you alive and then you willm once your body dies, live on. Great stuff isn't it?

But where do you go? Does energy get attracted to different sorts of energies? If you radiate positivity don't you go to heaven? Think now for yourself, is there a heaven? Why do you want to go there? Do you have a choice? Is electicity not neutralised once earthed? Ask an electrician for goodnesssakes! Do you think of hell as being downwards? That came about during the times people were trying to describe hell to others to scare them! This is a lie, but is very good to do...

So, if your energy is atracted to another energy then you will go that direction physically. If you were to give off good energy then you would be repulsed by similar energy scientifically speaking of course. If you were to be heavy then you will sink, if you are light you will float faster upwards, like being hollow and such. Wood of course floats and stones sink. I have no knowledge of why, but, they are both part of our world, yes?

Now, think if there is something that floats and something that sinks then which are you? You are like lightning actually, as your soul is electrical. So, if you were to be like lightning, radiating a certain energy, where will you go? Is it fast, is it slow? How about being when your filter yourself into the energies around you? I call that the 'everpresence'. It is where you join a entitiy electrically and feel what they feel, and so forth. Communicating is very easy here, as the mind can project visuals and so forth into the minds of others.

Is there pain? No there is no pain! Do you have nerves, no. Do you have

hormones, no. Do you have emotions, yes! Yes you have emotions and they change as you interact. If you are ignoring others you will not be entwined in their projections, or, you will have no choice. There is a lot to talk about though, as, being part of the everpresence you will relay information onto each other.

Do you have a better description of what happens? Is it scientifically proven? Does science make sense? Does the vicar make sense? Think for yourself now, is this making sense? How does a ouija board work? It is when air meets earth, two opposites of course, meaning that the air repulses the wood or glass or whatnot and then it moves. Science can prove anything...

You will never die and might be attacked by electrical means. If you are Christian remember that nobody comes before God, not a loved one, not your child - nobody! Do you give God his due time? Does He care what you say? Does He hang on to every word? Does it affect His happiness? He has emotions or He would not beckon for worship, so, what are you to God, a God that demands that He comes first and so forth? Every sin He has identified is bad for your soul, a pathway to unhappiness, a beginning of further sin, a very bad idea indeed. There is such a thing as sin because it makes people act selfishly, and a good person must worry more about others than themselves. So, God has asked quite firmly that you think of Him, because He thinks of you so dearly, like maternally for lack of a better word.

That is all good news believe it or not...

### **The bad news**

Yes there is bad news too. If it is true that you must place others before you, and most people don't, this life is full of sin. I am not talking about donating things to others, I am talking about thinking of what they think. You set an example for your child, and then you will see the fruits of your labour eventually, or, sometimes, immediately. You effect change, and that makes you a reactive part of the world. That means a lot of responsibility indeed.

You are a snake. Your child is a snake. Your mother is a snake and God is a snake. We are all snakes because we all want to be loved and right, feeling better than the rest of humanity. emotionally and proudly. When we do things we have to have a reason for doing it, and that reason is because we want to get something back - it is called exchange. You give someone food because you love them? What is love then...

Love is when you act societally, in favour of those around you. This is rational because you will want something for what you give. Look at it this way, if there is a starving child somewhere and you do not know about them, is it your fault? If you find out about them, is it your fault? If you brush them off, is it your fault? If you feed them, is it helping you? If it is helping you what does it do for you? It makes you feel like a better person, and that is all. That feeling is your glands

making you feel good because they are stimulated biologically as a reaction to your 'outputs'. Your outputs give a feeling because they are aware of some sort of sacrifice going on and will need to make you happy or you will get unhappy, like a elastic being stretched and then relieving itself the other way as if you held both ends and relaxed it a little, or, if you were to reverse the pull of losing towards the push of giving. This means you will always think of giving because your body will identify a good feeling coming on.

Think of it this way, if you were to see someone sitting on a doorstep as you walk by you will immediately assess the threat of the situation - that is primal. Once you are not threatened by them you will think of how you can interact with them if you are baited into that, but, why would you want to speak to them genetically? First you notice them, then you decide if they are a threat, then... well... what else is there to think? You think of talking to them maybe to get the time, you think of them maybe to get directions - the bottom line is you think of them to get something from them, and you can be sure of getting some society based hormone things from your brain.

We take. We give to take. We give. We give to feel good. This is not magical from God, even atheists feel good! It is a bodily function. So that is the bad news for now, the more you have to give the more you will not give as you are satisfied, and the less you have to give the more you will want being unsatisfied.

What can you give God? Burn some sheep? Include Him in your marriage? Why do we think God loves us, what do we give God? Hasn't He got enough praise coming in? Maybe He is attracted to happy people, people that give all the time, people that are not sick with the pleasures of life and so forth, or, maybe there is no God? Maybe He doesn't exist? How could anything be so powerful and have as much as they desired and still not pass you by on the street?

Could it be that there is no threat to such a being? Without a threat there is no fear, and fear is good. Fear keeps you from dying. Fear keeps you from sinning. Fear keeps you from lying. Fear is good. The absence of fear therefore is bad news, but does God work in mysterious ways? That is like saying you are sorry that you cannot understand, and understanding is science, and science works perfectly - are we here? Is there understanding? Anything that exists can be understood, as if God can understand it, it makes sense, so we will too.

=====

=====

**Striking legislation**

=====

=====

When people strike for wages they will obviously be wanting more money for the same amount of work. There being only so much work they can easily find a person to replace the unhappy worker who is protected by laws to keep their

jobs. This is a bad idea. It is a bad idea because the workers may assume the roles of children 'bunking school' and then they will just keep striking as often as they like, but, that is not the case...

Strikes happen very seldom except for union strikes. How often do you hear of a union strike? Every month? No, union strikes are controlled by a select few that are in the middle of the mess pulling strings all the time to make a strike, then to settle the bosses down. These people are very wary of it going on for too long to settle strikes rather quickly and then get the mess sorted out, because, if it goes on for too long the work will shut down.

The best thing to do in a strike is to let the bosses go on vacation as well. If the bosses also 'strike', maybe half pay or so, The business may shut down. No workers, no bosses making deals, they can all come back when they agree telephonically or whatever. Forget about the shouting the workers like to hear, all this more money, poor children, excetera excetera, they don't want to take a minimal deal, then there won't be any work in the future. They can always liquidate the company and restart it, yes?

Liquidating the company, or, for a technical term, 'pressing reset', will let the assets remain but the company name close down. When the company closes down they will lose all their 'merry' workers and then just have a facility. The facility doesn't generate any money though, so they will need to rename it something else, just some other name, and it will lose all the workers it had on payroll as well as all of its debts, yes?

Now, if the people want to keep generating revenue for the work itself, they will all get along better with the bosses and ask for less. The children, oh the children... Look at North African war zones, they don't moan like this. They are happy not to get shot... for a start! Hold on... Stuff that!

Let's make a budget for someone on wages for a week? Five loaves of bread, a tray of eggs, milk, coffee and tea, services and three magazines, one rental video and some steak. Does that go over the budget? Oh I forgot about the alcohol and other things that are so important! Maybe that is why they can't afford anything else nor work properly? I think the budget would work out fine as the minimum wage - which nobody gets anymore, by the way, is more than enough for that.

If there could be some positive speakers that say alcohol abuse is bad news then parents wouldn't have such a hard time making ends meet. French toast every second day, steak on thursdays, maybe some decent wine to wash it down... Run a budget to see how much they need and how much gets wasted, please. It is also humiliating asking for wage increases, yes? If everyone gets more into the simple things they will find their bank accounts overflowing with unspent money rather soon, and then they can get that dvd player up front, or even a holiday to some other place? Maybe the shebeens could help also by

limiting tabs? It will spoil the atmosphere a lot, but, hold on! It is the shebeens that are the problem! They give credit, it becomes a habit, and then there are more problems! Or even the corner cafe will run up a debt?

So, to solve the rising prices going around the shebeens and corner cafes should be audited. They will limit the amount of funds they may dish out and voila, we got it good!

=====

### **Property rights**

=====

Let's say that there is a property that is owned by way of will into the hands of children that are adults. let's also say that the parents of the children have been living there and are being evicted.

The law is on the side of the youngsters, but the rights of the people living there are under threat. If there is a way for both to win, let's figure it out, yes?

I would say that the property be sold and divided between the two parties. This will settle the stress between the owners and the tenants. The youngsters might actually want to live there they might say, but if they were that emotional about the place they want to live in they might be emotional about their parents also, so emotion and culture plays no part here - how can you say that you love your wife so give her everything yet steal it back from her with technicalities in the documents you signed? In such case they should divide what is there between the parties.

Now, the problem with that is that the parents do not have enough money to buy a new home. If they would be so kind as to move into a caravan park, maybe? Or, maybe they could use their money to build a little flat onto another little house that they pay up front. Let's say the house they sell is worth six hundred thousand rand and they get half, then they pay about one hundred thousand rand for the construction, and they can post another hundred thousand rand for the upfront 'mixing of the family'. Then they will be able to have a family to help them into the shower, for example?

Just an idea...

=====

### **Harming of drug avenues**

=====



To get rid of drugs for once and for all there should be compulsory drug testing. This would be like a drivers licence being renewed, let's call it a 'citizen exemption' or something. Anybody without this exemption will be a suspect of drug activity and the police may take out a warrant on them at any time.

Actually the police could go door to door to make it happen. They may get the traffic cops to do it maybe, as they have much less to keep them busy, or the firefighters - there is a lot of free time at the fire stations aswell as space for lines? And then there are private hospitals and municipal buildings like libraries. Could take about a week or so.

---

---

### More police facilities

---

---

The police could have extra facilities by frst and foremost using sand and plastic instead of cement as it is more pletentiful and so forth. It is even more sturdy and they may lay it using sheets of metal to keep it in place wile it sets, releasing when it is nearly hard by releasing the suction cups that keep the air from pulling it out or whatever, you get the idea.

The financing could come from an extra ten rand deficit on their paychecks for three months, making about ten million rand or so to just build a few walls and lay more cables. Th painting could come from prisoners that get fed for free so could get some fresh air and do something nice, maybe even adding points to thier rehabilitation figures?

Or, they could broaden this upgrade to include all municipal buildings. Every body loses about ten rand a month to a total of about at least one hundred million rand a month or so. They may rotate the focus or deal with one aspect at a time, or, even build those damn houses that people want built from this excess, which is not as good as selling the ladan for developments and keeping the excess, but hell, it is better than nothing, yes?

---

---

### Icons

---

---

A lot of presure is faced by icons today. Think of Nelson Mandela. Icons carry a lot of weight with them, and when they take a side they will influence the people to side with them or against them. Often in life there is a urge to be likened to someone or against someone and this could be self image or something, but the urge is still there.

The best thing an icon could do is to show people why they take that side.

=====

=====

**Big issues!**

=====

=====

Yes there is a game to play at work, any work. You must listen to music or have ear phones though and then you can pretend to be the singer or the reciever. If you switch well enough you will have the time of your life as long as you pay attention to the work aswell. Do you have an employee off the month? Why not have one? If everybody is happily working away and then one person gets a little ornament for thier office or something, then there will be a race to see who can finnish first. That is enjoying your work...

[1] Now, when it comes to actually having the right work you might approach an agency to rotate your jobs. This agency should be one that everybody respects and then you will all have a way to rotate your jobs and find the best fit, like swapping watches or something?

[2] Health care is not such a big problem if you manage it correctly. If you were to bundle the costs into one package then you would make the whole ppulation feel the pressure, oh the pressure of losing about ten currency a month or so! Easy hey?

[3] Abortion is not a right, it is the removal of rights. Cannot get simpler than that. Another ten currency a month to house all these children maybe?

- So far I have spent twenty tax dollars for each person a month -

[4] Arms lead to more violence. The removal of arms is the disempowerment of the people, but to empower people to defend themselves is placing a gun in the hands of two parties. Look at it this way - one person has a gun leading to order. Two people having a gun leads to conflicts. One person poses no threat, no death. Both parties have guns, someone is going to die. If someone gets mugged of thier wallet then they still don't have to suffer the looking into someone's eyes as they die, or try to justify themselves, yes?

=====

=====

=====

=====

**Developments in Isreal's West bank May 2010**

=====

Why do they want to build housing? Well to make money! You make money destroying 'houses' by building new ones that you sell for cheap.

To destroy the houses you need to own the houses. To own the houses you need to buy the houses. To buy the houses you need to follow the laws, or, they are making refugees. Making people refugees should be, if not, filtered into the ICC or UN or something and then enforced. If someone owns a house then they will be able to live there, but, need to hear 'the house' when they say they must move. They must move because they are in the way of development. That currency will make more jobs for all the people, so it is a good thing.

Now, how do we fix this mess?

Well, if they don't want to move, and are on good land, they could have renovations done until they own the new buildings. I am sure that a person with a house would love to have their house turned into a great building, and they could buy the business or whatever. In the case of it becoming a hotel or something they could be offered a permanent tenancy there.

=====

### Property rights

=====

Property rights are very necessary. They are necessary because they enable people to own things. If nobody owned anything then it would be easy to just walk into someone's house and live there too - the law would not intervene. If there was no property there would be no laws. If there were no laws then there would be no order.

Laws are there to make society work better. If there was no society working better then there would be no good way of life with people using knives or something to get what they want from everyone else. Laws also grant rights, and owning property is a right under law.

Now, property rights define what is yours, your possessions. The whole system of economics is based on this. If we did away with this property rights stuff, as I am made aware of by the anarchist trolls that it would be a good idea, then nobody would protect each other. Yes, nobody will protect each other because there is no incentive to do so, as you need to get something to do something, and if everything is up for grabs we will soon face a lot of clans or something that will become like political parties and we will be thrust back into the dark ages

culturally. This is because if there is no property rights then there will be nothing to work for, yes?

Now the issue I am aware of is that property rights should extend to other people that want to live on the same land and own houses or something. This is a very noble idea, but, if we shared everything then there would be no need for law, yes? What would it be founded on?

For these reasons I for one say that property should be bought in order to keep society going strong. That or face a whole lot of savages running around 'stealing' in one way or another, but...

When it comes to just home ownership and land disputes, then people that live on land are the rightful owners because they own the land because they live on it. How so? Well if you hold in your possession an apple, then it is yours. If you are by a shop buying said apple, then it is not yours because the shop owner is the holder of the shop you are in and anything that he owns is his property, but, as soon as you get that darn apple out of the shop anyway you can own it! By this logic the people living on land that has not been sold are owners of the land, yes?

So, when the land gets sold that people are on it is then the land of the new owner until they leave it or sell it. If someone new comes along uncontested then it is their land or home. If there is a dog sleeping on the property then it is also their land, so why not another human being?

There should not be a right to property, but there is. It is totally wrong and macabre, but hey, keeps the majority of the world happy. Even in a squatter camp people fight over land. It is natural so I will call it a primal flaw, like so many others we have.

Very formal I must say. Is the constitution what should be followed or the right thing to do? If a law needs to be flexed this way and that to make sense, maybe they should forget about it and use common sense? People just quote each other to look clever and that goes for laws too. There are always technicalities this way or that, and they make it a long ordeal.

If they were to forget the constitution they wouldn't be tempted to make new claims. If they were to do the sensible thing then it would all work out.

This case? Well, if they want to move someone and someone says no, think of it like someone sitting on chair that someone else wants to sit on. They need to get the person to move or be violent, authoritative or displace them. Having the police 'remove' them is 'aggression', yes? Is aggression the path to a healthy society? No... duh!

They should get them to move with a deal or forget about it. These people need to be more passive in thier dealings with each other. Force is not the way, reason is the way to enlightenment, and force is for biting into steaks, yes?

Now, what do you think they should do? Being anitsocietal, by definition, is what the state is doing, an immoral act. Hw can acting immoral be the right thing to do? Oh wait there is money involved, incentive to being 'wrong'. This should be witten into humnaitarian law which overpowers these laws, they can afford to be right!

For every action there is a reaction. If force is pushed onto people, they need to push force elsewhere or suffer. In that someone suffers - that they don't own thier house anymore - and the good that comes out of it is development or money or something, someone is suffering for something else.

Is it right to steal from someone? They suffer, you profit...

How about someone owning all the land, they could buy it, yes. The other people will be living on thier land and they are defended by the constituitioin to stay on that land, or, in that country.

=====

=====

**Assasinations**

=====

=====

When it comes to assasinations people will always try to defend thier friends, that is where it starts. With mob mentality people will always try to kill a threat to their society. If someone has a gun and they threaten someone with it then they may be shot. If someone is susupected of planting bombs then they will need to be questioned as to where. If America can gas Sadam Hussein for this awkward behaviour, then what is the case here? This man was a suspect of killing all sorts of innocnet people, or posed a threat. If we can throw someone into jail for murder, or even question them, then it is good. If they do not have time to do such things, and people may die - many people, then there is a risk. One person dies for real, or many people might die. Upon arrest the bomb may be detonated!

Yes the CIA will provide a case in court if necessary, but honestly, who cares? One guy died. The family is looked after and trying a case based on emotions for the death of a family member of friend is not objective really as there are emotions involved, and that means that they can be overcome, well in this case anyway, as if they died from old age but a lot quicker. They have to deal with it sometime...

=====

=====

**What do politicians do?**

=====

=====

Well, if you look at a normal work place then you will see that it is like that too. The boss bears the responsibility and underlings do the work. The boss does much less but makes more decisions.

Are you suggesting they trim the cabinet down? If they were to allow only so many people to do the work then the boss will take home the salary of the underling as well as their own. Maybe it could work? Or...

They could try to have one person in the party. They will pay their own salary and it will be much less money in the end. This one person per party will mean there will be no 'group wastings' of money and that the entire work load will be carried by one person. What exactly do they have to do there anyways? Read three hundred pages a day and sign something? Make things up to do? One issue a day will do them well.

=====

=====

**Debators rule the world! Yeah dude!**

=====

=====

If the courts want to change laws they usually have the people in mind. If the people were to vote for new leader of the people, city by city, then a normal person could be the voice of the people. I am not talking about a mayor, I am talking about a voice for the people, like an ordinary housewife who has the time, or, even better, a student.

Selecting this voice for the people would entail having an election. This person could also be retired but should be at least eighteen. They do need to know what they are talking about though. They could consult with the mayor thrice a week or so and put their questions to them in the office they reside in. This doesn't even have to be official! Heck they could even just send them letters about what they want done or something, like a signed document with people that support them in their cause.

Forget about going door to door, they could just use cell phones, which nearly everyone has, to relay information to each other. Then they could collect all the messages into an email and then send them off to the mayor, or, let's make this

national, the premier or something.

This will make them aware of the cause the people want dealt with first. This cause could be dealt with swiftly by a... oh... my... a debate forum? Maybe if they let the debate forum handle it and they surveyed the posts to see if they have any new ideas which the moderators could highlight or something, they would be able to deal with it swiftly. The people that read it know the laws, and that is all they need to know, yes?

---

---

### **The role of religion in legislation**

---

---

Religion is legislation. Religion says what we may do and may not do just like the law. With this as evidence we can safely say that religion is to legislation what the monarchy was to democracy.

Should religion play a part in legislation? Well it already does! It was the first things to be set in stone for guidance and still plays a role in society, as religion is basically gut instincts from concerned parents. Religion is where we all start with our moral code as a child getting a feeling about this and that, so religion is societal - based on a healthy society.

If you take away from conservatism, like the bible's hallmarks in Genesis where we find the ten commandments, then we are left with a more liberal way of life, yes? With the coming of options comes the beginning of wrong doing, saying that something is wrong then saying that it doesn't matter means that you have lost a 'right perspective'.

But what is right? Right is when something provides for society. Wrong is then what takes away from society. Happiness, security, trust - this is society. If a city doesn't have these things it is less societal the further from the 'complement' of these things it drifts.

You should always use the founding laws and add. Adultery is, for example, something that breaks down relations between people so is bad, and bad things should be made immoral. That is an example of the breakdown of society, although very small, it is against moral law, and if you are not made of moral fibre, what are you made of?

---

---

### **The security of the people in Afghanistan**

---

---

=====

Yes, security comes first, not peace. If you have no war with no security, then, well, society falls apart! Wars kill people on the outsides of cities where they are found unless they come into the city, and even then if you stay inside you face a dozen bullet holes in your wall and then finnished. That is quite unlike the strain of fighting for your budget to keep your houshold going, seriously...

Now, to grant peace to Afghanistan they need to leave it be. Just pull out. They could pay people from Syria to do the poilce work and other soldier like stuff, and they won't attack these people because they are also Arabs. If an Arab screams freedom and shoot at another Arab, well, nobody new will join and they will suffer great 'emotional discourse'.

So, fill the region with other Arabs, they are cheaper and more secure!

Now onto the women's security. If they want to be secure they should sleep in the day and go to the town hall in the night to gossip or something feminine... yeah! While there they will just patrol around the hall to keep them safe and stuff, so no problem there either.

To get the women to get funding they should try to provide one bag of rice or something to each of them. They are actually closer to Europe so maybe they could give them bags of potatoes or something...

=====

### **Cleaning up oil spills**

=====

They should clean it up by throwing acids en masse into the ocean, or, they could wait for it all to sink to the bottom and then collect it again.

=====

=====

### **More laws...**

=====

If someone said something, is it a law? If someone said to the people that this



should be a good idea, is that a law? If someone writes it into your back is it a law?

Laws come from science and maths - they are the only laws. Without these laws there no proper workings of the universe. If they were to break there would be such a poop storm that everything would instantly stop working and we would, well, have something bad happen to us. If you pull onto someones property then there is equal comfort and discomfort for this, and that is all.

Now you want to pull out your 'law bringers'? Let's make this a double coup de tat?

Quote:

Originally Posted by Karl Llewellyn

Justice [is] not attainable or even describable substance, but a quest, as being an idea conditioned in the first instance by each quester's view of the Universe, and conditioned secondly (as Law-Government must always be) by the fact of scarcity. Whether within an organized group with firm legal-government traditions or within an emerging, half-chaotic world, the justified desires and demands have always exceeded the wherewithal to fulfill them, and they always will.

Ok, so someone thinks that there is no justice because it is unreachable. Justice is where society benefits, not the state. What is justice? Justice is a 'rebound reaction'. There are no rebound reactions, so there is no justice this way. If it is a 'reflex reaction' then there is justice. This is when people deal with the problem directly. How about compensation? Say you have your lunch money stolen you will maybe be dealt more money from someone older, or, you may be shown sympathy, which is emotionally satisfying. There is justice and we cannot escape it, as there are reaction laws that we are affected by.

Quote:

Originally Posted by Thomas M. Cooley

as there is not often occasion to speak of eminent domain except in reference to those cases in which the government is called upon to appropriate property against the will of the owners, the right itself is generally defined as if it were restricted to such cases, and is said to be that superior right of property pertaining to the sovereignty by which the private property acquired by its citizens under its protection may be taken or its use controlled for the public benefit without regard to the wishes of its owners. More accurately, it is the rightful authority, which exists in every sovereignty, to control and regulate those rights of a public nature which pertain to its citizens in common, and to appropriate and control individual property for the public benefit, as the public safety, necessity, convenience, or welfare may demand.

And, if the state is called on to do this, it is a 'loan shark', yes? The physical laws of our universe are real, these cultural laws are not. If someone lives in a place someone else wants to live in it is the matter of assets that always gets in the way. Rights to live in your house of course, to own things, there are all rights. They are not defined, they are artificial. They will see that people do not get harmed. There is no difference between getting your brother to fight for you than the state, but, now comes the question of who is on the side of the culture, not law, culture, as laws are all unbreakable. Seeing as how someone has 'broken the culture' the society is against them. This is societal and is always subject to benefits and losses. If there is some winner, there will be a loser too. This is antisocietal, neutrality is the absence of change and therefore homeostatic, yes? For 'cultural actions' there is change, but, there must be change for survival? Hibernating is growing and is when there is the most change, and it is good for the individual. By this logic no change is good, so no cultural or legal actions are also beneficial.

=====

=====

**Economic collapse?**

=====

=====

Yes wages will need to go down in the West due to the Asian influence, but is that good? The less the money comes into the markets through wages means the less money is being paid for the working class. Think if one billion is placed into a western market through wages and one million does the same in the Asian markets... then there is taxation on one million and not a billion.

This means that the markets will do worse with less stimulation and inflation will be less effective in raising prices due to oil, meaning more busses and such.

Now is it good to pay less? Well you can sell your products for whatever you wish and people will pay if the price is right, but the more you pay your workforce the more you need to cover for that. So for the corporation it is better to pay less.

Now for the Asian state the same million that was used to pay wages will be collected in taxes. This means less money circulating at a time and they make their money off of ripping people off for their goods which are very inflated it must be said.

So, if there is a way around this it must be that Asia can supply their own oil and keep inflation down. If this is true then they will eventually wipe out all competition, and due to the competition being wiped out they will not be able to

feed off of the Dollar and Euro as it has no backbone anymore. This means they will have to raise prices onto a dependant indebted world!

The only way to avoid this is to push for minimum wage in Asia. That will stop this catastrophe from eventing. If they do not, it will all crumble and fail, but...

The good news is that they can just wipe off the debt and use the assets to make a currency via a form of fiat standard. No problem here at all, had you going didn't I?

=====

### **More property rights**

=====

Public property is state property. Squatter camps are built on state land, yes? The state is owned by the people, the state doesn't own the people. If there ever was a big misunderstanding it is definitely that people can own things. Even if you own a car or house it is not yours!

I say this because there seems to be a general idea that people own things. Can you own another person? No, they have rights! Can you own another thing instead? No, it is not part of you. If the state pays for medical bills do they own you? They put a lot of money into you but then they get nothing out, truth is you pay for your own services with money that is not yours. If you give a child a balloon is it theirs?

The answer I am stating is that nothing belongs to anyone. People may belong in a place, but the place doesn't own them, so, if the relationship is a two way thing, then they cannot own the thing!

Now, if you hold a balloon, for example, and you let go, does it still belong to you? Well then who does it belong to? It is now free! When you walk out of your house there is a document that says you belong in your house, but you do not own it, because ownership is based on assets and assets are by definition part of you, but not you. You own your legs for example, but you do not own the street you are walking on, or, you share it with everybody else. It is your though, but not yours...

If you were to walk into a house that is not owned by someone, who owns it? The people that built it are not the owners, they sell it. It is a labour of production that makes the house. The house is owned by the person inside it, as they belong there, yes? If you have a visitor you may view them as people walking on the sidewalk that nobody owns. What is the difference?

If nobody owns the sidewalk then there will be no ownership of anything else, as if it is yours with everybody else's then it will belong to everyone yet nobody. If you have a child living with you they also own the things inside the house as well as the house itself, so how about your cousin, how about thier cousin's cousin? All related by law, and everybody has to admit that if there is ownership it streches far away.

So, if you were to own a property and share it, it is not yours, as nothing is anybodies except for thier physical person. If you pick up a tool in a shop, it is not yours, but if you start taking it to the till you already start calling it yours. If you walk out the shop without paying then you will share the tool under law with the shop. The difference is rights.

Now, if you have rights and share them with everybody else, and you have sidewalks and share them with everybody else, then how do you have anything outside your physical being that is yours?

=====

=====

**Peace in the middle east**

=====

=====

If there is a problem in the middle east it is over borders and racism.

Every day someone says that the Jews stole land. They bought it. If everybody stopped reminding everyone else of it, and nobody stepped up to the plate to take it further, there would be ill sentiment. People will say it all the time as they need to have a common enemy to unite against. That is why there is so much ill feelings. The land was bought without 'bad vibes'.

Racism is all about people hating on each other. They would hate less if they traded more. So, if the state was to impose a relaxing on taxes into the Arab world, and the media got all over it, they would see each other a lot more. Seeing a Jew in your city will let people accost them directly, and then there will not be so much ill moods.

Al Queda are brought up as extremists.

Bring the Jews to the Arabs, stop trampling the name of the Jews each time you need a pick me up, and things will right themselves. There should be a law against saying bad things about the Jews, and seeing as how the Arab world is into peace and trade, this will be easy to do. Teach children that everybody needs to live together in peace and then the youngsters will see the kids that they have looking up to them saying nice things, which will pressure them to do the same, linking from pre school towards uni and such. Chain reaction of good

will, easy sensible laws... heck yeah!

Yes, Isreal wants peace, but they are still there. They came from here and there to settel in the same land based on religion. Is it worth having a war because it is destiny to settle back in the same place? If you think about it, how did they all get there?

If you move back into a house where there are a lot of aggressive neighbours, what is your motivation? Cultural heritage? If you think about it why do you want to resettle in a 'ghetto'? What the heck do you want there?

The cities are far in land. I suggest the Jew sell all the land for very little to the Arabs and keep the cities, or, merge with the Arab state of Palestine. They can then call it palestine as well. God said they would come beack to live there, but now there is nuclear threats that are bad news for everyone. The good news is that there are too many Arabs in Isreal for a nuclear strike, so there is no problem there either, is there?

So, seeing as how there is no porblem with what you call your country, because that would be like fighting with your wife about a babies name, there should be no problem here either, yes? Then the Jews can vote for thier mayors and regional leaders, and the Arabs can have access to these holy places.

Pretty simple. The weight is now on the Jews to merge - I am sure that the Pals won't mind...

They are in the wrong place according to the neighbours. Ever heard of a person moving into w place where they are not welcome with the neighbourhood? Happens all the time. They get driven out by the niegbourhood, happens all the time to drug dealers. There must be a reason for that, yes?

Why are they victims of 'bigotry'? It is apparent they are not welcome, yet they stay. There are plenty of places to go. If you go to a Japanese party and feel yourself not welcome it is up to you to do something, make a friend, leave, whatever...

Ok, look at it this way, if you are at a party and sit on a chair, and then leave it for another chair, and then come back and there is someone else in it, and you sit on their lap, and they ask you to get off, what is right then?

The police surround situations and make demands too. Now the Jews are the 'bad guys' for a change. Demends, pressure, reaction.

If you lie to have someone around and then decide not to, well, that is your choice. The Jews own the land legally and the Arabs want to take it for themselves, especially the culutral places. They used to share a certain kind of culture, well places at least, and now they don't. If someone can call a place thier home due to culture, then someone can call the holy sites thiers for culture. Can you dig it?

---

---

### Budgets

---

---

It doesn't cost much to run a country. You have social security, military, services and health care as the main issues. So let's see how much it really costs run a country?

First let's start with services and health care. If there is say [twenty percent] of the people doing these, that means that, say, there are a [fifty million] people in the country and then they earn [five thousand] currency avearge. This makes about [three billion]. Then they all get taxed about [twenty percent] and there is a net income tax of [five hundred million] total taxes.

Then we see if we can pay our way, [five hundred million] in taxes divided by [ten million] people makes [one hundred] currency each for each civil servants. So, let's forget about income tax paying for the services!

Onto sales tax. With sales tax the state makes back every penny spent. This is because it taxes things everyting they change hands. If there is an item imported they make tax, wholesaler - more tax, retailer - more tax, customer - more tax. As you can see there is taxation every step of the way, skimming more and more money off the top.

This is how your state makes money and collects taxes for services.

---

---

### Euthanasia

---

---

Yes it is good to have eutanasia. It gets blurry when there is a problem with if this, then why no that? If you can kill one person, why not kill another that also suffers? Think of all the HIV people, without them there wil be no more HIV, yes?

Now, if you were to kill a person because they are going to die, why not kill a person that is also destined to die - like everyone else? If you were to stop suffering, well, then it must be a good thing.

If people have a right to live then they have a right to kill themselves. If someone can kill themselves, and anyone can, then why outlaw it? If someone dies then economically the state is better off, so it is a bonus to the state and everyone around them to have another person die. People get killed in wars - how is that death different to euthanasia? People get ridden over, fall down steps, get into gang wars, die on flights - why run from death? If it happens, and it is against the law to take your own life, it is a waste of time. The only people that want to kill themselves are very capable, yes?

So, it is like saying you may not breathe three times fast. Yeah, well... So, if you can kill yourself, and you may not, what is the point of writing about it in laws? They set up stations for people to feel better, so, instead of making the person spill their guts let everyone call that needs some cheering up.

Now, if people can kill themselves, and will kill themselves the first chance they get, they cost a lot with medical bills, shrinks, and so forth. Then they kill themselves, what a waste.

I think it should be allowed for them to lay down and suffocate through a gas mask that contains a little bit too much oxygen or something, nice and quite. These people often do not contribute to society and are a bad point to deal with. They have no hope, and now I will explain why...

If someone has not received the critical things they need to be happy, they have it ingrained into their history and memories - it is part of their personality that they are not happy and it would take a lot of effort to get them right. This could take a few years and cost a lot. On the other hand there are newborns with the ability to have a happy life right from the start, but they are ignored, because, yes, the other person can vote and complain and cause a scene.

Now it would be a good idea to cut your losses - it is logical. This pantsy assed creeping on people that are too far gone and may as well be on respirators and stuff is a bad idea. They should be left to die, and assisted in it as well. Why not? They have rights? Does the society have rights about telling them what to do? Can they kill themselves anyway? Another idea springs to mind...

If someone is persistently feeling down simply add a lot of the right foods to their diet. This will imbue them with relentless positivity so they can enjoy life - very simple isn't it? No need to die, but rather die than suffer, yes?

For people in hospitals that want to die, they are taking up a bed that someone with hope could be using. This right to live stuff is rubbish! You have a right to vote but are not forced to vote. But, the people have the right to keep their

siblings alive too. There is a right to life, but if it means suffering, well, then it is like going to jail and getting abused for no reason.

To get the people back that are in pain, simply follow one of my remedies. If their spine is broken stick growth hormones in to it. If they have lost a leg then measure for lengths, grow a leg bone from bone tissue with the help of reaction enhancement - where the reactions in a container are increased leading to faster growth - and then using tissue from people's periods to grow the leg back properly. There we go, fix them, kill them - both cheap - or pray for someone else to do something.

Take the initiative, throw the first stone, help them.

=====

=====

#### **New cure for HIV**

=====

There is a new cure for HIV! If you were to have a 'total multiple blood transfusion ' you would be cured. This requires a lot of blood and a lot of needles, but after that you home free! Right here, right now!

=====

#### **Palestine and Isreal, again...**

=====

If they had the Jewish and Palastinian presidents sign a deal where they would pay for any damages where things got damaged, and then for every person that died would be fined ten million Euros, then there would not be a chance of more aggression or retaliation. Broadcast it

=====

#### **Military budgets**

=====

Far too much is spent on military budgets, especially in the case of the war on terror, but let's make it broader, yes?



If you use fuel to train squads of people, don't! Use vegetable oil. If you use fuel for helicopters then you need to replace the engine with a generator that will take care of the simple excursions. Jet fuel? Well how about a battery for that as well, or, maybe also vegetable oil? Salaries? Make the soldiers buy good in bulk from the army at good prices, lower the salaries because of this and make a neat profit. How about ammunition? Order a lot of rubber bullets that can be reused, or make a similar plan.

=====

=====

**Fixing deficits and state debts**

=====

=====

Yes public spending will have a instant effect on things. As soon as the public spends money it goes straight to the state in the form of taxes. The more money they have coming in the more they will be able to push up debts.

Look at my new idea! If they print more money all the time there will be hyper inflation. Then they cut the zeroes off the currency and they are left with pitiful debts and more money. Can I... get a oh yes!

=====

=====

**Company assisted living**

=====

=====

If they were to be short funded they will be able to start a group savings account, like a commune sort of. The companies bank account will issue credit cards and then they will answer for everything they buy. They will of course have two accounts but only earn sixty six percent of their salaries. Half of that sixty six percent will be for their private use, and they may take justified amounts out of the company or group account. This will cut wasteful spending and they can keep thier till slips.

=====

=====

**New armour type**

=====

=====

There is the problem of police and soldiers getting harmed in the line of duty. If there was a better armour for them then they could just go down and be picked up later, and in war they could also go down injured and so forth.

I propose a armour made of plastic from petroleum or whatever and then an inner lining of layers of a strong light metal, actually let's make up a new metal!

If you were to take stones or sand, the impact spread across the surface of the area and then it moves with the bullet or blast. This will cushion impacts by moving with the impact - think of how good sandbags are? Maybe they could make the soil lighter by making it into a jelly like substance by combining it with the plastics - kept flexible by the density of it. Maybe two layers of this will be better as the layers will move with the impact if it is flexible enough slowing momentum.

=====

=====

### **School budgeting**

=====

=====

If you look at it the defence is easy to cut the budget of, how about education?

If we were to build more schools in the developing areas out of plastics or the new building method I suggested with plastic and sand then that could provide facilities, a lot of closely knit pre-fabs?

To pay the teachers then! The teachers could get paid more but on a set up wholesaler method. They could pay about sixty percent of the total for buying credit from them in bulk and the teachers must then use those retailers to shop from.

=====

=====

### **Marital mending**

=====

=====

When you get married you will form a bond with the other person in words. A marriage is simply words, there is no 'connection' physically but rather emotionally.

If we were to say we are to be with someone else, then there will be a spoken assurance that they will remain together. Why must we have this seriousness? If we were all just to admit there is no bond outside our word then it would be

simpler.

To fix a marriage all that needs to happen is for the hurt partner to 'let go'. If they were to look at life logically they have a lifestyle together. What more do they need than warmth and money? If they can hold a conversation... well!

Now how about people that drift apart? They can be reunited by saying what they want to say! Just do it! If it is over or not there will be no doubt...

=====

=====

**People generalising others**

=====

=====

When someone doesn't understand someone else they gain information about the signals they send out. A typical response to this sort of dialogue would be short and swift making the encounter brisk, making them think of each other as brisk. Most conversations are thus not constructive. If they get to know someone then they will make better friends with them. Rather no conversation than a short one.

This will make all relations better and get rid of notions of the other party or group being rude, resulting in more rudeness.

=====

=====

**Strike demand financing - pay them what they want!**

=====

=====

To get the strike done with they need to meet wage demands. Everytime they raise wages they should place a special tax on that sector so that if they pay another two hundred Rand to the workers they tax them an extra forty Rand. This means they only pay them [eighty percent] of it and they make the money back through another [twenty percent] due to sales tax. Now they are taxing them [fourty percent]. The rest of the money goes from the retailers into another sales tax of [twenty percent], now they have made [sixty percent] back more or less. Then the wholesaler pays [twenty percent] and they are getting [eighty percent] of it back. Then they import materials, and what do you know, the whole 'kaboodel' is made back! That is income tax, sales tax, retail tax, wholesale tax, and import tax. Then they make more off of export tax, another twenty percent or so, making it a hundred and twenty percent. States 'extrarenumerate.'

### Trouble in the parliament...

If there is political trouble due to in house fighting and dismissals, then there needs to be some understanding done. It is bad to throw people out of office, any office, as there is always a way to make it work. If you are to understand that most people have been doing thier job for a certain amount of time, then you should also see that there hasn't been a problem. A difference of opinion can be sorted out by, at the very worst, a veto or something, and if they continue to occur then everyone is doing their jobs... fantastical!

### Corpses from genocide

Ok, so when you find a mass grav what do you do with it? These people are dead and the killers are probably old now. They haven't been caught killing anyone else, so they are most likely not serial killers. If you find a grave of someone that died from racism a thousand years ago, do you care? Do you picket the blooming embassy? These people are dead, there is nothing you can do about it excespt spread more misery for those that killed them. Forgive and forget, or, look for finger prints, which is justice, yes, as the killers probably handled them while burying them. Up to the prosectutors, of course...

### Ethic education standards

There is then a racial agenda going on in a Arizona with their education policies. Thier justification is about ability. They do this with young children too, as women are more motherly to young kids, and men are more suited to older learners as they are more motivaional for some reason, maybe it is the testosterone? So, if there is a clear genetic line between who may teach who, I suggest that women of another ethnicity handle kids as thier maternal instincts are concrete, but, they may have habits due to culture that makes them hard to understand or delivering 'third world values' onto the kids, yes? This is psychology and is a science and is not just an opinion, and yes, it is provable in court.

## ===== Indoctrinating soldiers - why some parties are militant

We should look at demographics when we decide who are the war mongers. Every state has a culture of who is supposed to go to the army handed down through family and community values, as they will inherit a way of dealing with things in different ways. Look at a rich city and a poor city, in the rich city you will find people enjoying life and having fun, but the poorer less developed cities will have a harder outlook on life by means of hard work on the plough and scorching heat. They will develop a more 'male' way of living, less sensitive and more 'rough and ready'. This will groom them for the army mentally according to 'district' or 'region'. That is where the army comes from usually, by the way.

Now when you have dinner at night you will sit with your family often and feel the vibe from the parents. Both parents are a certain way inclined depending on their peers' views, and they feel very confident as they pass them onto their children. Children become socially aware with their parents at different levels at different ages, so they will not have the support of a sibling for a very long time. Populism even here? You better believe it!

Now they pass on their attitudes and tastes somewhat to their children. They got that from their parents, and what do you know, some parents somewhere down the line fought in a war of some sort. Look at Belgium, no army, no history of wars or at least resistance with force... evidence maybe? Oh yes!

Now they have inherited a 'army identity'. From certain areas come the soldiers, and the politicians that are from that area not only need their votes, they normally feel the same way, except that they hold the power to kill and destroy, but, they would rather have votes than a guilt trip, so discuss things economically to garner support from other people across the border too. This is a very smooth move on their parts, but it is the truth, and they get to tout themselves as heroes for aiding the flailing peoples that need help. All these good points are not made up, but they are founded upon needing to satisfy both sides of the political landscape.

## ===== Regulation of sectors

Yes, regulation is good for the majority of Americans because it makes the selling price as good as it can be and then also helps working conditions. They interfere so that the business can function better for the suppliers and consumers.

Now, if a business makes a lot of money it is good for the business as it gains share price, which means more trading, but, this is not good for the business! If the business gets worth more it will have the same assets it had and then they will be worth more? How can a desk be worth more than it was when it got bought? Really!

Now, if you want to fix prices for the consumer then you will need to see what the consumer earns. Ever heard of minimum wage? That is regulation. If there was no regulation then the consumer would earn less and spend less. If you generate income for people through wages, then they can spend it on your goods, and workers from other places can spend their money on your goods. More, more, more... yes sir!

So regulation is a good thing and a bad thing. If we were to take the regulation rules and step them up, people would earn more, companies would charge less, stocks would crumble, desks would be worth less than they were [again!], and there wouldn't be an inflated price for them. If they 'fell' on the market then they would be worth more, as all together people would buy into blue chips for much less than normal, raising the price to just below previous costs. I estimate they will drop about [twenty five percent] because that is a quarter, a quarter because they are probably worth half what they are, and bumped up a quarter because of interest and buying late - after other traders have already bumped up the price. This will influence the primary holders though as they will lose quite a lot, unless they sell about twenty percent short, say, and then buy back for half the price. They will make money this way too.

So we all winners with more regulation. Regulate all sectors, make money, bring down inflation... did I just say that?

=====

### **Thomas Jefferson quote debunked?**

=====

A government big enough to give you everything you want is strong enough to take everything you have once said Thomas Jefferson. That said a government voted in by the people serves the people, as if they don't work then they don't generate taxes for the state and then they fall apart. Do not fear the state if there are enough of you. Populism put to good use for once...

=====

=====

=====

## **Cancer treatments**

=====

=====

Ok, so them cancer people are sick again? Well why don' they get injected with red blood cells to kill all of the rest of the bloody disease?

Or, they could try a new approach. If they were to inject them with more blood that comes from a teeanger then it will, after testing, be a 'viable' cure?

Or, how about we shocktreat the system with chemicals? If we were to destroy the virus with excess red blood cell production by eating the right stimulating proteins and all that stuff we could see it done away with for good. All you need to do is flood your system with things that produce natural antibodies and viola, you are cured, naturally, cheaply and conveniently.

=====

=====

## **Intrapolitics**

=====

=====

If a party fights among itself to put the right person up to the task, and there are only so many people to choose from, then there must be backing from within the party to secure a motion. The people vote for the candidates, and, all being capable, they should choose the one they think the people like more.

This can be done by radio braodcasts with information about, and including statements from them, about what they promise to do. The feedback will be with random phone calls in to ask for definite points, and they can tell from the tones used what the people see in the person they call in on.

Usually a tone of pessimism means they are not convinced nor interested in what the candidate is speaking about, leading to a indication of what the public thinks of them. The more they like the person, the more they like the party...

As they have information on what the people want they have an idea of what to offer them, due to oratorical prowess, which means the message is clear and appeals to the people - usually the most positive sounding motivator among them. The rest can do the thinking and planning as every ex lawyer considered for office is certainly capable.

So, if the party has it's candidates then it all comes down to setting them up for the election.

If the party has major 'mood swings' before that then they will see them sorted right after the election where everybody is trying to get their agenda onto the table. The only reason parties have in fighting is because they brush shoulders with corporations and need the support of the citizens. To fix this all we need is evidence! They should no longer have meetings with them instead just having faxes and emails. This will make sure that the deals are honest and that there is evidence for auditors to make sure that nothing shady is going on. If that is the case then they will seal the deal quicker with no compromises - no secret deals. This will free up time for all parties and will cost more, but, instead of them using time to set these things up they will spend their time ironing out figures.

Have you ever heard of give here take there? Is it good? Why is it secret? The deals get done in the end or fall through, but, if there is no effort into compromising then the deal is settled as is meaning they have time to hear other problems.

Look at it this way; if they want to buy something for some amount, but they need to get their pals to cooperate for the circle of it all, all the monopolies will fall through and they can find a competitor to seal the contract or whatever. Good all ways.

To settle the state they need to have evidence! Short and sweet. No more time wasting and no more travelling. Then they will have no more alliances which doesn't mean they won't be coworkers, but rather seeing as how everybody knows everybody else, there will be warmth and neutrality. Then they can sway this way or that no matter what the attitude with confidence and posture, more efficiently hearing cases, more cases, and act.

=====

=====

**Being your brother's keeper**

=====

=====

Yes, we are our brother's keeper. Always do unto others as you would have them do to you. If you ever need to evict someone you might be faced with a problem though, you could have an empty room for a while, so in this case you are actually housing someone else that can pay. You should not harm one unless you help another in turn as well as helping yourself.

All that phoney baloney about people needing to give all they have to another can be made redundant by seeing that if there is a way to benefit someone else then they need to benefit someone else in turn. Ever heard of the fellowship of believers right at the beginning of Acts? Same idea, that was going overboard. How can you worship God and be happy if you have nothing at all? You need to



look after yourself as well as others as you matter too. Never say you don't matter, say instead that someone else matters too! You need to respect yourself before you respect life and the lives of others.

Usually you will feel nice if you are nice according to your primal emotions. These will guide you in life as if you feel down you will have no incentive. Look after others that need it and deserve it. Do not worry if people do not do as you ask based on helping them, there are many right roads, but to be a good person you first need to either joy or pride as they will drive you forth with energy either way. If you ever meet a missionary that is not happy, do not despair, they must be proud to be able to help others then and good comes of it.

If you want to be your brother's keeper you must have an authority over them, or love them. If you have neither maybe you are doing good anyway? Making someone's life better is always good, so it is good to be your brother's keeper. If you literally have a sibling then you might want to harm them, naturally, as you compete with them for the same living space.

So are you your brother's keeper? Well if you help them then you will be, but if you compete with them, then it is another story. You are held responsible by God, but, why? You can always point at someone and tell them what to do and that is because you have a desire to lead. To say that someone is responsible to lead is going a bit far, as people like to lead others in life, to have power. Do you really have power over someone else? Are men not free?

To be your brother's keeper means that you must assist them whenever you can. If you do not then you will be less worthy under the rules of God - if you do not give then you should not receive!

=====

=====

**The fair tax**

=====

=====

The fair tax is change. People like to see change but not change themselves because of seeing others try something new. It is exciting to try something new though but people are afraid of it. The fair tax is such change, exciting people to stand out in their small way and support it no matter what it is.

Tax should be across the board. To not tax something means less money going back to the state which means it will reenter the the state coffers later rather than sooner. If the business doesn't make money then it doesn't pay tax, but this is a miserly and petty example. All money should go back to the state with constant loans somewhere or other being paid out and collected eventually by many parties to keep the state running - that is how an economy grows. If there was no

lending they would not need more money and the economy would crumble.

Tax is pretty straght forward, and making it more complicated by reducing it in certain areas is making money circulate slower and less is lent. This makes the economy weaker, economies are run by states, and states control taxation.

=====

=====

### **Nuclear disarming**

=====

=====

There is a lot of nucleur disarming wished for in all pageants today, but could this become a reality? What do nukes do? They destroy cities full of innocent civilains. If it is a bunch of civilians they want to kill then maybe they should get thier heads examined. A nuke onto a city will take the rest of the month to cripple the other countries economy to build tanks and planes, but, if they also have a nuke or two then maybe they will atack the nuke silos instead!

If it is a better idea to use a nuke on anoher nuke then why build them in the first place? Everyone should disarm these clumsy messy weapons as soon as they can, what good do they do? You could use all that fuel into missiles for jets or something useful.

Look at it this way; if you build two planes and somone launches a nuke at your city, then you dispatch planes to bomb the parliament. Someone loses a few civilains and the other side loses a lot of politicians. Who is the winner then? Go for the (\*) (\*) (\*) (\*) planes please.

=====

=====

### **Currency rates**

=====

=====

So you want deflation? Well, if we cut some zeroes off any currency it would be worth more, but then the prices would stay the same.

This Euro to Dollar and Yen thing is really depressing. The currency is not weak nor strong. It is all a bunch of numbers. I have worked with Forex and can safely say that the currency value is as pointless as the time there is to somewhere else.

Now the best way to curency trade is with the Yen, Lira and any other currency that is numerous in amounts of zeroes. They will fluctuate the most so there is

more activity, why not work with cents instead of mico cents? If you are dealing with four figures or a decimal you cannot see, well, then you should ignore the stable currencies that you cannot see the difference between, honestly.

So, if you want deflation cut the zeroes off. If you want to sell many products simple add zeroes. What is deflation if you get an annual raise? On the ohter hand making a lot of zeroes makes the currency more comely to investors. Oh yes!

=====

=====

**Beating them ques!**

=====

=====

We all at some stage have to que for something. If ques were elimnated would the whole world chip together to supply me with a carton of Marlboro? You on!

If there is a que in front of you you could find that this is irritating to say the least. If it was at shambling speed the whole way through then it would be much better, yes?

To get it up there there needs to be a hand held scanner marching down the lines reading the groceries or vote ballots by digital imaging or something like that.

Or, they could have one of those airport security gates that you walk through while you pass your groceries to the person that places them through a likened system where they they read the masses of the items aswell as the brand by using xrays to see inside the bags and read the logos.

Smokes please!

=====

=====

**North and South Korea**

=====

=====

There is a lot of hostility between these two nations. There is a way to get them back together and be 'friends' again... and it goes a littlle something like this...

The way to reform the two nattions is a few steps. First they need to move their militaries to opposite sides from the other and then they are trusting each other in terms of military. The old facilities can be used as a markt place where they

can trade goods. This trust should be on company at a time so they slowly pull out of the death grip they have on each other, and then total peace. It will take a few weeks or so to get used to it, but if they get used to seeing soldiers far from them they will regain comfort. This will ease the politics. No more border patrols, no more military ships confusion, less sensitivity to each other... Comfort.

If a ship was to go into these zones they won't be military ships, but rather fishing vessels. They should actually join in waters being able to use each others waters. I assume there are different fish in each ocean so the density of the fishing will decrease as they sample each other's fish types, and friendly exchanges by bored naval officers as they take lunch together and a game of cards or listen to sports on the radios they might have.

Then the world will relax sanctions on North Korea and the pressure to build a bomb will drop. Why have a bomb if everyone is your trading partner? Bomb the South? Kill civilians? Bomb China - total suicide! Peace and growth everywhere around the region.

There is no racism between the two based on anything that would lead to militants and that sort of rubbish so it will hold. If things go wrong they will have thier armies far away and will think twice befor attacking each other, as there will be no trouble at all anyway.

=====

### **Peace in the Near East**

=====

Problems exist in the near east because of militants, not the distant relations of the nations towards each other, especially Isreal. Look, the Arabs would love thier holy sites back, and they will petition people to get them back, but they won't even think of war, but that is where the militants come in...

These people are phonies. They all just want to care about something because they have grown used to thinking of them. These sites do not put food on the table, working a job does. Instead they feed thier bodies with the donations and then they feed thier spirits with the thought of regaining a building. How can Allah reside in one certain place? He is all around, no need to be in a special place - can you pray in your room?

So these buildings are purely dead to the world, or, should be. The physical world does not affect the everpresence of the holy spirit, does it? They should forget about the blood spilled, it is all dry and gone beneath the drifting dunes. The fact that people choose to remember the wrong things means they could be spending time productively or emotionally, but they choose to remember the way

things were, picturing it as being better. There is space for them at home I am sure, or a new home, or anything they can call home. Why fight for the politicians to have more land to look at and smile? They will not benefit and neither will the militants nor their fellow Arabs from this... enactment of force or goading.

It is pointless to fight over land for no reason other than cultural benefits, as it is not holy, economic, nor need be strategic in a military sense.

=====

=====

**Chinese labour problems due to minimum wage**

=====

=====

Capitalism is not to blame, it is the profit seeking that is. Capitalism is the natural order of things and less abused by those in power to erect huge armies. What do you think socialism brings other than huge armies? The economic growth is also smaller with socialism.

The wages being paid being too much would mean that there really is a problem. The corporations have a huge amount of petty costs that all add up which means that they waste a lot of money on 'trivial' costs like company cars and housing for the bosses, and they have these en masse.

Now, if a factory is sold a younger leaner company can buy it up, or, the people that used to work there can rent the premises and continue to produce, if enough of them do this then there will be major economic growth, as the 'juvenile' company will not have these luxuries to supply and will also be lean.

I would say jack up the minimum wage by fifty dollars in China and watch things settle in.

=====

=====

=====

=====

**Social services - cashless society**

=====

=====

There is a way to generate a social security without using money and lines. You can issue them with a bank account and then place the money into it. You simply contact the police to see if they are still alive or something and that nobody is

stealing from them or the state.

Or, you could issue them with credit cards to see what they are spending their money on. The credit card will be useful at any place an elderly person might go, like a supermarket or another general store and covers deliveries of the modern age too.

If they go into hospital then they could use it there too, even phoning a 'handler' to ask for more credit or something... wait!

Why not do the whole state system like this? Instead of using auto tellers and seeing them get ripped off, enter a cashless society? Everyone will be issued with a credit card which will eliminate corruption, hamper - if not kill off - drug dealing, organise things better with cash and carry, encourage people to save and get a tax rebate if they do well, etcetera etcetera.

What do you think? No more lines, no more armed robberies of banks, no more drugs, no more people running up debt at a casino or the loan shark... You answer for what you spend your money on as it gets checked both ways by a simple computer program...

Total credit society, honest, clean, cared for.

When it comes to hospitals you can swipe your card and receive care and have the evidence to back it up. No more social security nor health care. Education? Pay your school fees if you need them. Sounds a bit like socialism now yes? The saving grace is the actual movement of funds.

You could even make a port in a computer for the swiping to pay for things over the net, like banking over link up or something. Then there is the idea of stealing these cards! Well, if you have a password for it then there should be no problem, simply an id number would do perfectly.

This sounds very familiar though, but I think I expanded on it considerably. Great stuff? You betcha!

=====

### **Reserve uses and a nice idea to boot!**

=====

The reserve bank is there to account for all the money in the country. They require funds to operate.

Without the reserve bank there is less trading between clients and loans for

banks. It may lend as much money as it cares to as long as they have the gold.

Now I find this funny under the FIAT standard that we do not count on the assets in the country but the assets and the gold. What is gold worth? Jewellery. If we broadened our horizons we would use something else too, like counting the unused land we own and do nothing with. Let's say there is a gazillion hectares of land, and we count each as if it were a barren mess, then they could count on that as an asset allowing for more money to be served to the reserve, allowing hand outs for favours, like giving a bank so much for it's shares for example.

This will allow for more moeny for everybody as the reserve could scrap the deficit because it is just a pimple on it's data base. Wlthout the federal reserve we would have to use the state accounts and ride that wave, which is possible.

=====

### **Cellular voting**

=====

If voting could become cellular, seeing as how all cell phones ned to be registered, then people could vote from home on nearly anything they want. This could fix the world considerably, seeing as how you can tell a local number from a overseas one. If they want to be even more crafty old minxes then they could include the serial number of the actual phone to avoid unfair votes.

=====

### **Passive way to end disputes**

=====

No western country is required to go to war at any time. They can simply have the plug pulled on the other country that is judged to be the aggressor by the united nations by way of a vote. Thre will be no lop sidedness as there are more than a hundred countries and even with trade partners the aggressor will only suck in about twenty due to major trading.

These votes should be counted via electric pulse so that they cannot lie with thier vote, the question being whether the country is justified in attacking the other. This pulse could come from a palm pad of some sort for the vote. This will clear out the deals made to justify the aggression, or they can lie and take a few others down with them. All people seated should have a vote as if they were on a jury, which makes all people equal more or less.

Once they have found the wrong doer they can simply contact the police, under

UN enforcement, and turn off all the power generators until the country stops it's attacks. With a threat or punishment like this the country will not be able to function properly.

If they are denied entry or cooperation they could blow the power in that country by sending a power spike to shut down the generators, not enough to destroy the generators, but enough to make them disabled for a while, say three hours or so? Or, they could suck the power up into a 'battery' from them resulting in power outages. Once the 'war' is over they can redirect the power back to the country powering it until the battery is empty.

That sorts that out, no more wars for real. Funy stuffies indeed!

=====

=====

**Simulators for office and normal jobs**

=====

=====

When it comes to choosing a good candidae they should do a simulation program. This simulation is of all the things presidents do and should include the ability to enter new options into it if they ask. It should have a complete langauge capability and sentence builder, requiring a link up of all the words to make the required actions.

This could be made in a few weeks if not less and will give a rating for what the presidents do with teir resources and intellect. This will be shown to the people that vote and then we will know how capable the candidate is.

I suggest a text based program to speed it up, as with graphics it will take a lot longer and be harder to be made flexible. I am sure this could be a reality, who knows, under a release to the public they could take candidates striaght out of the legal colledges and give them a loan or something too?

Could make life eaiser for a lot of hard working people, all sorts of simulators you get a few people lecturing on for thier jobs and aptitude, especially office!

=====

=====

**Political campaigning**

=====

=====

I find the way to collect votes is to keep it straight and simple. There is so much molly coddaling going around with the sweetening of points that they never reall



say anything worth the wait. Of course time is running out.

The best way to deliver to your potential voters is not to get to know them anymore, don't worry about what they think of you as a person. I really don't know who started this, but it is smelly business.

So, if you take your hour or so and say point by point what you will do for them, with a quick example that refers to a majority of some sort you will cover everybody easily. Then saying how you want to achieve your goal too. Taking this into account will result in a winner. Point, example, how to, pause, continue.

The voters will get information about the points and will be more worried about themselves than the air of the candidate. Results not blood friendship. Yuck! What a bunch of ass you know what the races have made out of fine men and women.

So, if you get that done you will win. Getting their trust is no longer important in today's less sensitive voters, no more of 'airy fairy' this rubbish please...

=====

=====

**Warming water bodies - lakes**

=====

=====

Lake Tanganyika is getting hot. This means that the fish might die and it might occur elsewhere as well. The end of the world no doubt! Nah, but it is not nice, so here is my newest conspiracy yet...

We drop a lot of liquid nitrogen into the waters in tubes that release cold slowly. Nitrogen is so plentiful that it will be so cheap to use, and the containers should be plastic and only allow a fraction of the stuff to come into contact with the outer layers of the container. Or...

We could build a fusion powered cooling machine for the lakes. Fusion power can be realised by bringing the two positive ions together by placing a negative ion in the middle, remember? This fridge thing could be placed in a hole in the centre of the lake or just dropped in the middle. They are so cheap to make it is a joke!

=====

=====

**Onto another campaign! Yeah man, turd man, I will win this by joining both sides!**

=====

=====

To campaign effectively you need to be brief as you get people being bored. Instead of having a one hour session, have five twenty minute sessions over a week so you keep it fresh and tuned into the right audience.

Now, onto the actual campaign. If the GOP want to harness them votes they need to offer the people what they want. They have some hardcore followers but they want them all, yes?

If the GOP was to look for converts they should loosen thier targets and then swing more to the open mindedness. I think they need to change to get more votes, yes? If they were to appeal to much to the right they would lose a lot of people that like it tough, but not too tough, because they have to live in this world too - this is not an ant farm, these are real people. I suggest they try to make guns more accessible and place more restrictions on who may own a gun. Maybe if they were to relax on illegal immigrants that would be a good move, because a lot fo the Mexican communities are in their own states, down South. This will make them look more firendly... yeah. Oh and then they could point out the slow withdrawl from Afghanistan. This is professionalism, a lie, maybe, but what newcomers want to hear. They would be taking a chance though as a lot of people that support the war are down there, so, they could rebudget for a minute force to remain doing pure espionage that will keep the 'war' running on a pittance of money, enough to keep them hiding of course.

For the Dems I suggest they also swing left. If they were to push for more environmental things, like stopping global warming by burning all the monoxide in the atmosphere with a chemical fire then they would keep thier old voters and cast for new ones that are down south into the forestry rights and all that bullocks. Then they could try to ignite a racism attempt by showing how much the departments of the black politicians are ignored in the news about actual efforts. Also they could try some actual withdrawem of troops that don't do anything, I mean, sticking around shooting the breeze with the Afghan soldiers and drinking themselves silly worrying about the next bomb scare must be good for something... erm, yuck!

Ok so that is what I have to offer for now. Remember to keep the people's attention by expressing yourselves with your arms. It relieves stress and carries an urgent message if there is one, or, calms people down. Be frantic, it keeps them alert. Crafty old foxen!

=====  
=====

**Deveoping the third world**

=====  
=====

There is in the third world a lot of unused potential. If the people were to band together and tell the politicians they want development instead of buildup, then they might get it. Tell them that that means jobs instead of land grabs and political espionage that dominates the time of the politicians.

Actually if they counted their unused land as assets then there would be a great success, oh yes!

Now, if they all had a oil rush all over the place they would be better off. They are in a lot of debt so could sell their oil fields to investors and then use that money to pay off the debts they have, and then have a lot left over. The oil actually gathered there would have to go through the transport system of the native country, and how much is a barrel of oil actually worth? Pittance! Stick them onto a truck and they got to pay the transporter. Drill (\*) (\*) (\*) (\*) it!

Now, how to find a oil field. If you are to spread all the unemployed people out and issue them with a echo reader and a jack hammer you would find it rather quickly.

Let the dogs loose!

=====

=====

**NWO**

=====

=====

Oh yes, this old fart fest. You will find they are comprised of very reasonable people that are very old and god fearing and that want to see progress all over the show. If you were to take a typical old timer, what do they cherish? An old gangster will love to see kids going to school. A old biker would like to see people going on adventures to Europe, Asia and taking tours. An old Englishman would like to see the house in order after all these years. An old Arab would think why they were so loving to each other when it came to duty, respect and responsibility. Old people running things is good, yes?

Now what do these day dreaming senile craftsmen want to do to the world? They know all the bankers and spread it around to keep control, as money makes the world go around. I doubt they ever want to kill anyone as that is not what old people are about, in fact I presume that they want to see the world spinning around by itself eventually and have nothing better to do than meddle here and there. The problem is they are old school and probably don't even recognise the laws and culture of today.

To help the NWO get it right they should listen to their grandchildren about what life is about. Being related to the NWO means they are safe at school so can

judge things that are going on, abuse, gossip from other's parents, and so forth. Or they could pay attention to their kids and nieces and nephews and then gather another perspective on what life is all about, as they would probably be at the top of the social ladder and be in a position to look around and gather thier own opinions. Information is crucial to an old timer.

The last thing they should do is to give power to thier kids unless they have families. You see, not having thier own family leads to worrying about things that satisfy them - it is in a family unit that people suddenly like to care about others, so maybe a shift in funds could go to them? That would be a good idea...

Now with the more attuned and aware powers out there, suddenly they can make things happen. They are probably very social and will have debates with thier peers and then learn new ways to look at things. This is good.

What should they do? Well, they are not allowed to put people into power and do not do that except with the delegates when there is an in house affair where they can lean on anyone that steps out of line. In fact they hold so much sway over the house that they can make nearly anything happen by nudges here and there to ignore someone or something. Naughty, hot, scandalous!

In all honesty they mean well but do little. I see no movements from which I can say they have done anything constructive, and, I repeat, if they were to all keel over and die then thier money would go to other parties like the state that could do wonders with it long term wise. I like to call this, um, ah, a blood clot from eating too much self indulgence. They should do something or get lost, sll their shares, and leave a lot of unused capital behind.

But, if they choose to stay then they could invest more, start their companies and reap the power from that. You see i is frightening having all that money and then looking at spending it and then not being able to play demigogue with the world, but, if they were to see the influence they could have with building a working empire, that would be grand. Oh, here is your chair back!

=====

=====

### **Mohammad's wives too young**

=====

No, he was not a sick man. He was doing his duty to his god. If he wanted to harm them then he would have pointed at them and finnish.

If he slept with them or not is the question. If he nurtured them to be good mothers of children to husbands after him, then he did it to the best of his ability. Why would someone be in love with god and want to shallow himself with the company of little girls that would moan all the time? What else do little girls do but moan? It was his duty to get involved with them, being a man on the move he never got intimate with anybody, yes? If his followers told him to take a woman that is innocent and place into her a seed of virtue that would endure for a long time, that they would in turn have children, then they would carry the ideals and norms forwards. It is not uncommon for little girls to copy each other, and to think that they are part of his message somehow is very contagious among them, so they would take it upon themselves to be like them as much as they can. This is good.

To have a child as your wife, well, did he demand sex? They were part of his family so he was actually adopting them. How can a man that fights for people and their lives be someone that likes to harm others?

Ok so he made the people fight for him. He did that because he wanted to lift them up into the grace of god. If he wanted to kill people he would have just gotten to be a governor or something in a majority state and then tried to claim power through violence, yes? Much simpler, heck he could have just erected a little tent and made money out of it. What of this world was he after?

Now, back to the kids. If he wanted to sleep with young girls he would have taken many more, being sexually active. The fact that he, being who he was, did not suck some poop out his backside and get a little brothel together means that he really wasn't interested in sex, yes?

Now, if he was to harm them they would have made a noise. If he hit them and left marks on them it would have gotten a lot of vigorous shouting matches at least. If he had abused them then they would run away and asked for help - little girls cannot keep secrets. Oh and to top that off if there were two of them and they hated him then they would have tried to kill him in his sleep, yes?

They must have cooked for him, and they must have cooked well or he would have gotten new wives. What would convince you? He really was a good man because he risked his life riding at the front for his people, real power mongers don't do things like that.

If he had a sexual fantasy about little girls and he was who he was he would have taken one of his followers wives. And then, to top it all off, this sort of fantasy is likened to being around people that are young and innocent, did he ever teach young children or older people's? I think if he was obsessed with power he would have gone for the older people, but, seeing as how he led the masses into battle, and did not ask for money, and did not attempt to take power, then he must be a good man.

Why would he take young wives? Because their skin is soft? Oh yes that is a great thing to have in a wife, but, he was more likely attracted to their appearance, being beautiful no doubt, or, innocent, and a man that travels is in no position to pitch tent and have an interview.

So it must be that Mohammed took a wife from his cabal, and they would watch his every move. If he abused the children then their parents would ask whether they were doing well.

The year was rather recent in my opinion. If he was to mingle with all tribes of Arabia, and there was the previous heathen traditions, they do not endorse this sort of thing and will no doubt follow him judging by the company he keeps. Ithnan little girls that walk funny will no doubt put people off considerably, as they would have grown up with some sort of dysfunctional lopsomeness of some sort, and then been demanded unhealthy and stoned or replaced. They led good lives with him, and even if there was evidence of them being harmed they could not write about it, yes?

Would a religion about love endorse such treatment? I doubt he was in the heavy duty Arab states like SA, so he could not treat them badly and live with it, in fact he probably had hawk eyes on him from his followers as an example to set for them. If he got drunk before war and spoke about things, the followers would have picked up on it as they searched for a message from him without his knowledge, and that would have been instant death!

So he never sexed them up and he was a virtuous man, yes? Or how then?

=====

=====

**Sexy young dancers?**

=====

=====

Dancing is an art, along with communication. When someone dances they churn out a message, for themselves, for others, it is communication from the dancer to the viewer. If it seems 'sexy' then you are thinking of sex. The reason the dance makes you think of sex is because they are having a buildup of hormones not yet released through sex and it dominates their minds and body language when they see others, as sex is a dominant part of people's lives.

It is sexy. Whether they may feel like having sex is beyond anyone's power unless you drain them of hormones or something like that. Dancing relieves stress, and this stress needs to be relieved in any way but sex.

=====

=====

## **Snakes all over! Yeah!**

=====

=====

Everything that is alive is what a just person would call a snake.

Everything, including all people, are self motivated. They will not think of something unless they gain something from it. They will not react unless they are totally confident in the outcome.

People will not do the right thing if it will hurt them, unless in a defense of something they cannot do without, or that feels good. I justify this by saying that people will always do what suites them best, taking the path of least resistance. If you see your child being attacked by a gang or something you will try to help them, and if they harm the child they will bear your wrath. When the snake is cornered it will strike. If you see something like this then your immediate reaction is your love emotion which is based on emotional highs you get from being involved with this person. The link is such that you will feel a panic to save them. This panic comes about by you judging what the child can do for you, that they are something you can use in future, not in terms of financial or material support, but in terms of trust.

If you see a person that needs help you will have to first recognise that they can affect you in some way. If you register a reaction of them being there for you then you will recognise a relationship and interact with them. If you are aloof or think nothing of them, other than they might be in the way, then you will not try to converse with them. This is called a 'trigger', and the influx of information will trigger a response towards them, be it to ignore them or to interact with them. This trigger is based in your subconscious, and your subconscious will only register it on a 'fear basis', fearing that they might harm you, fearing that you are not a loved person, fearing that you might need them no less. It is all about fear. When the snake is cornered the snake will strike.

You only react based on a fear of some sort, fear of being linked to them, fear of not being linked to them, fear of being seen by yourself as someone that is not loved because they are not maternal.

Now think of a gang of bikers. They are rather masculine, but they also fear being left out of thier group so copy each other like everyone else. This fear is peer pressure, pressure to be different and lead at the same time, fear of submission to society as it will make you unhappy to 'submit' to others and be a part of the submissive people that live nine to five in other words.

So, when you are cornered you will strike. If you see your allies going down under a gang you fear a loss and your subconscious launches a reaction that

makes you want to save them. The strength of this reaction is based on what you value in life, the less fear you have inside of you the stronger the reaction will be, as chemicals make you launch up the emotional ladder and catapult you into bravery.

How about a woman lifting a car off of a friend? They need the friend so will have a physical boost to give them the energy to lift the car often. If they see someone they don't know, back to societal rules for their enhanced strength and motivation to lift the car, triggered by their subconscious no doubt, let's call it a 'subfeartrigger'? This will chemically make you stronger and driven to react from fear of something, because that is our base emotion, honestly.

So, we are dominated by fear as the essential component of our lives. Fear to do things leads to things not getting done, or, being strongly done. Fear is the trigger that leads to us doing things. A snake will fear life and make plans to succeed, scheming all the way. Fearing that you need to get something done will lead to lies. Fear that someone won't accept you leads to falseness. Fear that you will lose someone leads to a severe reaction.

Is a snake fearful, or doesn't it exist? If it lives it fears and is driven by fear, and fear leads to a lot of bad things. Interaction at all is serpentine then because it is all a facade, welcome to society!

=====

=====

**Meaning**

=====

=====

Meaning is when something gives you information about it, that you are aware of it having an effect on your life. The more cultured you are the more meanings something will have for you. A mechanic will see meaning in an engine by seeing it as his duty, as his passion, as his problem, as the thing that makes him dirty, etcetera etcetera.

A kid will see a burger as a nice tasting thing, as a cool thing.

Meaning is where there are opinions about that thing. Things may have more than one meaning as I pointed out, and the more aware you are of the thing the more it means to you. What it means to you gives it meaning, that it generates reactions in your mind of course.

=====

=====

**Fear leads to playing with people's lives - parenting**

=====



=====

Art and wit might be avenues of pay, but what triggers play? If our subconscious base emotion is fear, then we must be relieving stress. Kids relieve stress a lot as they do not understand what is goin on yet, or want to socialise, or, want to, due to culture, mak the smaller thing scared of them, relieving ther fear, like bullying. If they do not understand something they will play with it and enact their fear of being small in a big world by treating this thing as if it was their world that they can control, fearing it being beyond their control, like a control freak. Stress is fear of failure, we exercise to relieve stress and enact our fear of failure by showing ourselves there is less to be afraid of than we though, as we appear able.

=====

=====

### **Cognition - thought pathways...**

=====

=====

So cognition, or understanding, is a natural thing for us. We process all the information we gather about the world around us though our senses. This message is given a signiture of how it affects us in meaning and whather we should be afraid of it or enact with it due to fear of being dominated by it. That is why people like to have teddy bears of course, that they are feeling like they are bigger and the fear subsides of being a small person in a big world. All neural activity is communication between the mind and the rest of the body due to impulses being given a shocking input from the sensory organs. They will feed you information in the form of 'cultural communication' and then you will react to them.

It is embodied in your subconscious to give you a 'tingle' when you sense something. When you are aware of something it exists anyway in the scientific way that things exist.

Thought is a signal from one receptor to another, and the signal is a form of communiaction. Oh yes!

=====

=====

### **Cocepts to do with thinking and understanding through learning**

=====

=====

We are all reactive. When we are festering in the womb people will gather memories about what is going on, that we cannot move very far in any direction,

that we are forced to move in directions at certain times.

We are all based on memories. The more memories you have the more knowledgeable you are. If you sleep for too long you will have less knowledge than someone that is active in life. If you spend all your time with friends then you will have lot of knowledge about them whether you are doing something or or not, you bond.

So what will you bond to? Will you collect all your concepts - memories, heck, let's call it wisdom - and then react to it? You ae used to eating, you try to eat. You are used to sleeping, you will look to sleep when you get tired. You are used to going to the toilet, potty trained... yeah!

Through your wisdom you will have a 'paint tray of colours' to use on things. If you are wise enough tot know that fire burns, then you will keep your hands out of it. If you are wise enough to know beyond that that it can cook food, then you will know that too, as a memory, a signal precious to your mind as it is fear based, and fearing being burnt is right near the top of things you will remember. You will remember - build a knowledge base on - things you fear or [dominate - play with] that your life has lead to being important to you.

The more you think of fire, by being around one, the more you will link things in life to that fire, building a base like learning a language because your memories will gather together so that they may flow with the rest of your memories inside your mind and lead to, at least, reactions to certain things like friendships that you remember from last time. You build on these memories with new information, and things that are not important fade out of your nervous system and bran masses. The brain doesn't actually control you, it is there to process information to be sent out to your other receptors so you may react... Duh!

=====

=====

**My ideal tax curve...**

=====

=====

The optimum tax rate is going to give a lot to both parties, as much as it can. Seeing as how there are about six points where the state can collect taxes, the ideal breakeven point is [sixteen point two percent] rounded up. The more it goes up the less will be sold, resulting in less exchanges and more 'credit loans'. The six points are, income tax, sales tax, retail tax, wholesale tax, import tax and export tax. The less these are the less gets reporcessed into the state and the less the economy will grow, so, to keep it fair yet productive, at a minimum eighteen percent should be the best option across the board for all taxation.

=====

=====

=====

=====

**Increased learning rates**

=====

=====

People learn all the time. If you were to learn something new you would hope to absorb it. The best way to learn is to focus around a central word for the sentence, like cue cards for a speech with key words.

You take your sentence and divide it into key words with syllabells. If you were to focus on, for instance, a content subject, then you could take the following example;

The heart is an organ that pumps blood through the body via blood vessels and applied pressure. It provides a pulse for the nervous system too.

Now you take your passage and shorten it into key words, like a summary. You could say [heart] + [pulse] = [circulation], for example, and call this the HPC. If you learn a formula and what the initials stand for you can cram a lot more in. It is also a good way to keep your mind focused as it will need to be 'creative' to remain 'awake', so play with things like that in your study time, I learned foregien languages by makin it a sentence based on syllabals about names of people and what they do in a situation.

I would suppose for content subjects you would need to learn them by doing this creative work in class. The education department, or individual teachers, could make these formulas up, really long ones in fact, and teach learners that miosis is FHXJBMGD or something, for example. It is lik that mathematical thing called BODMAS which everyone can remember. Think of this a compressed message for ease of learning and practical application.

And we could learn definitions this way too. Take a chapter from your text books and summarise them into one made up word with important initials. It is not a long shot and is guaranteed to work.

=====

=====

**Deputy courts - clearing small claims courts bottlenecks**

=====

=====

There may be a shortage of lawyers to deal with cases leadinto bottlenecks, so, I propose that the gauntllet be thrown to the police and those with a law degree tht have not found work yet.

The reservist police could organise it all at town centres and unused halls on weekends and lawyers, learning for about four years, that are into thier third year could represent the 'clients'. This could be for small claims - the client's sign a thing the reservist police make up at the police station and then the knowledgeable lawyers could make a small amount of money and recieve reference information on thier cvs.

The judge could be a agreed upon member of the public, someone retired but not too old so as not to hear.

All things are possible in this age - all they got to do is sign legal documents that can be cleared by the courts quickly. The information supplied to the courts could be that they are trying a case between this and that, and that they are not sending anyone to jail, but may press charges if there seems to be a serious case, referring them to the official courts no less.

So we got our venue, we got our 'bouncers', clients and lawyers and our judge. The case can be tried with a jury, elderly folk with nothing better to do, or, other legal students that would like to see a working example of the way things work, or at least a glimpse of the real world.

=====

=====

**Prostitution**

=====

=====

Prostitution is antisocietal? It leads to division in marriages, but, having heard of labola, an african custom, a man will buy his wife for cattle. This is not out of the question though, as it is a gift for the family and then a uniting of lovers and life partners. Seeing it this way, what is antisocietal about prostituion?

If a young girl gets a nice necklace for herself from her boyfriend and decides to kiss him, what is wrong with that?

Now, if a person is forced into sex it is like slavery, and that is bad, yes? If a parent forces them to have sex then it is against the rights of the child, against humanitarian laws, and so forth. To stamp out forced sex we could open up a shelter by pitching a tent somewhere like on the outskirts of a farm and then build prefabs out of polyester for them. This is cheap and they could be reunited with thier families eventually if they are run aways, or remain there if they have nowhere else to go. They could also get foods from excess stocks at the supermarket - the stuff they want to throw away because it is about to expire, and blankets from churches, or reject blankets from factories.

In the chance a child cannot cry for help we could make a web site for missing children and advertise it. It is seldom that children will stay locked in a room, and offering a reward will divide the circles that unite the prostitution underground.

Undercover cops could disguise themselves as 'perverts' and then throw money around to get noticed, a pittance for the state of course. They could just use the net to hack out sites that contain the right pixellation for the expressions of child pictures that cause some sort of distortion on the display, or, use a hacking program to look for contours that match the child's features. In the bag man!

=====

=====

**Community service for minor offenders**

=====

=====

There are far too many prisoners today and jails are running out of space. Instead of sticking people into a prison they could be forced to immediate community services, like minding child welfare, becoming survey collectors, and so forth, anything where we need people that they are hard to find, but, nothing that gives them access to drugs or any underground activities.

Let us stick them in prefabs somewhere where they can live like in a commune where they do not earn money but rather coupons and are issued credit cards for minor luxuries. They could earn a little here or there actually and buy smokes and liquor which they will be so thankful for and will do their best then to keep themselves out of the jails. We could let them apply and go through an aptitude test with the people in charge of the organisation choosing their teams.

They should experiment with minor offenders first, then evaluate, and hopefully extend this into the other offender types. This could be immediate, and like I said, they earn enough to 'party' on the weekends to keep them behaving.

=====

=====

**Incest - Oedipus Complex**

=====

=====

I think Freud may have a point there with this Oedipus Complex idea. If there is hormonal activity from the child, and there is a close emotional bond with the parent, which is quite common, then they may be attracted to the parent sexually because of trust. Trust is an emotion based on fear because it neutralises fearful feelings and brings warmth to the life of the child, and anyone that a child trusts

will receive their interest.

If the child trusts the parent, and feels warm in their presence, then the hormones will be activated because of a bond between the mind and the hormones as they spend time with the parent. They will look to the parent to confirm their life questions and will usually, especially if very young, fear social rejection and try to find their answers at home, with a parent or sibling. This bond may fade with less frequent encounters, but when young and with the parent a lot they will be so close that they will feel comfort, and when comfortable hormones become activated when with another of the opposite sex due to pheromones and such.

Quite natural really. Incestual feelings are really natural.

=====

=====

**The best home language is Afrikaans**

=====

=====

The best language to learn is Afrikaans from South Africa. It is a hybrid of European languages including English, French, Dutch and German. You could easily learn a lot of those other languages with your primary language in mind, as they do not vary that much from the language posture - the spine of the person language wise.

The second best language to learn is French, as due to the location of France they spoke a lot with the English and their neighbours, all powerful countries and have spread their languages far and wide. It is spoken in North America, North Africa and the far flung islands near to New Zealand and the Philippines... around there.

Afrikaans is similar to French so they will have a good foundation for learning all the languages of the world. Afrikaans is also very easy to learn as it was thrown together for the natives to learn as well, so is probably the second youngest language. The newest language is not spoken enough to practice though, so teach your children Afrikaans. You can pick it up at bhyki language centre on the web for a small amount.

=====

=====

**Confidence and joy**

=====

=====

If we were to be confident in ourselves then we could achieve so much more with our time we spend. The more you accept things that are beyond your control the more you will see that it is not that bad for you - the more you try to control things the more you will be emotionally hurt when you see them fall apart or not reach the desired reaction.

To boost your confidence you need to go with the flow. When you do something think of the worst case scenario first, make it into a habit, and you will see either that you are emotionally prepared for this, or, that things are not as bad as they could be. Look at the happiest people around you, they all seem to be busy doing things, yes? Look at the deep people, are they happy, are they positive? Do they think about why? Well, then if you think why also do not resist the way things are, rather explain them, do not seek to change the world around you, seek to change yourself, as if you change one thing there are so many other things to change. So, seek to accept and cooperate with the world around you, look for the worst and be surprised with the reality. Think of all those positive speakers, they always talk about how bad things are, but, they always have a way of accepting and explaining it, honestly.

The more you seek to be special the more you will judge others trying to explain the reality for them. Let them explain the reality to you! If you accept the popular opinions then you will flow with them. This is the path of least resistance for you and you will have no emotional problems that will make you unhappy.

Who is the happiest people? Think of people at a party, they all are flowing with the people they feel comfortable with, flowing with the music they like, flowing with the ability to be themselves and indulge in listening to others as they are now open minded and receiving the atmosphere.

Think of hard workers, do they smile a lot? They smile because they are not resisting the flow of the work or bosses demands. Think of rebels in school, they are not resisting their impulses and therefore are happier, yes?

Resistance is fear based and therefore is a survival instinct and primal. You will fear as long as you do not accept things. Of course as soon as you accept things you will be more able and therefore more confident.

Be careful what you choose to accept. Accept it by reasoning it out, do not fear the truth or the popular 'trendy' opinions.

=====  
=====

**Positive energy**

=====  
=====

We can all be happier if we get into the groove of positive energy. Positive energy is where we say why not, where we say yes, where we desire the thanks and love of another more than our own time for ourselves. This is reactive, but as the business world would term it - proactive; starting something new, excitement at the thought of finding out how we would do at the things we always wanted to do. Just do it! Yeah yeah yeah!

Now, if we say yes we are taking the path of least resistance, and resistance causes stress, and stress makes us unhappy less confident and more negative. Think for yourselves, is yes accepting things and cooperating with them a problem for you? It isn't a problem if you say yes to someone else or something else! If you say no it is a double negative, if you say yes you are creating a positive reaction between the two of you, forming a stronger bond, more trust... need I go on?

If your teacher tells you to learn something say yes! The more you do now for someone else the more they will trust you and your subconscious will pick it up through tones and body language, leading to a better relationship between the two of you. It is usually all social, but saying yes to something that requires something of you is good too, like a duty nobody wants to do that you say yes to. If you try to avoid it it will choose someone else saying no, and that negative energy will wash over everyone that says no in unison. If your boss needs someone to do a boring duty, say yes yourself. If you think of it as a cross to bear you will feel proud, yes? Run for it - race for it. Indulge your imagination in boastful ideas about it, make it a sacrifice of yourself to the work, think if you do this then the boss will like you more.

Greet. This is an invitation from you to someone else. Giving out invitations from yourself is 'rolling the dice'. Get used to a lot of responses. If you get used to greeting people that you don't need to then you will get used to rolling the dice, working your way up to being the first person on the dance floor, being the first one to take the bull by the horns, being the first broker to try a new stock type, being the first one to offer a seat to someone else that needs one, being the first to back someone up in a debate. Being the first one is the route to happiness, and being the second, third and so forth is the way to express yourself and help those you agree with, or, that need help. Say yes, run for it!

The more you say yes, the more you open your mind to opinions of others as being important, the more you consider yourself last due to letting others choose first - offering them options - the more positive you will feel. The more positive you feel the happier and more confident you will be.

Negativity comes from saying no, putting yourself first and fear. These are survival ideals for people to fight for survival in a primitive world. Are you some fearful person that denies others the right to speak? Interrupting someone is putting yourself first, unless you are guiding them, which is good because they will hear an idea from you, a suggestion, hope - really positive.



Just do it! Say yes! Try! Plan for the worst, the government does! Fear is antisocial and breaks down positive energy.

=====

=====

**Mood control**

=====

=====

You may decide you want to be aggressive when you need to be, and your fear triggers will make you shake with adrenaline too when the body senses a need for running away. Never run from your problems, face them.

A better way to control yourself will be to exert force in a controlled way, controlled explosions and controlled submission. If you are afraid then say yes to reacting. If you are wrong say yes to submitting. You decide whether you are wrong or right at any given time, so, if you are wrong and feel wrong you should activate your Estrogen as you submit to the opinions of others. You may regulate Estrogen by controlling your mood and making it listen. Fear will keep you from listening, so, trust the person speaking as if they were wrong and you need to explain it to them like a child of yours - is it your problem or not? Do you have incentive to listen, and if not, why not? Submission is feminine and therefore is social and accepted. The only way to learn or listen is to submit to the message being broadcast, yes? Accept that you could be wrong, accept that there is a scientific law governing anything you say, as soon as you look for evidence you submit to the evidence and release Estrogen into your brain and body, making your nervous system - the pulse you have - make your senses listen more and say yes to what is going on and the reasons for it. Fear will remove Estrogen from you and then you will resist and get stressed. This is where you do not need to perform, it is passive or does not make you react.

Testosterone control is when you need to perform. This is where your body thinks it needs to react. This is saying yes mentally to the task and not submitting to others. This is essential in warfare and sports as it is reactive leading to a response from yourself to the thing or task that you focus on. If you need to deliver a speech, activate your testosterone by 'running for it', envision yourself on a thin granite beam running to complete the task, and view someone else or something else on the other side trying to stop you or beat you to the goal, this will activate your testosterone to compete and fight for survival. The body is such a primitive thing we can easily control it with conscious impulses onto a primal operating system, being the nervous system, by fragments of your imagination being focused onto it.

If you can embarrass yourself thinking that you are wearing a wrong style to a night club, then you can do this too. Run for it!

=====

=====

=====

=====

### **Curing your diseases in the kitchen!**

=====

=====

Inhibiting enzymes is another way to hinder or block it. This could be used on all enzymes if the inhibitor is correct.

You can inhibit any disease by producing red blood cells, but maybe there is a cheaper more accessible way?

Bacteria can be found in yoghurt. Yoghurt we can say is like the system it is in. Cooling it down kills it faster, and heating it up excites it. Your body gets hot when you are sick, yes?

To kill the bacteria you need to burn it out it. I suggest a sauna or something, or, you could use some chloroform and an assistant that will stick the sauna right up to the maximum suggested heat to kill them quickly.

You could do this on a sun bed, or, even better, you could eat a lot of sugar that will burn out and make your system hotter due to processing of fuels in the sugar.

All you need to save yourself from a disease is a table spoon and some sugar, lots of it!

=====

=====

### **Basic biology - human anatomy**

=====

=====

Your body reacts with the outside world. It has no will. It always does as it is programmed to do and will do so until there is a change in dna. You are an organism and you need fuel to stay warm enough to keep your cells healthy in the body so they can regulate a pulse as electricity and heat supplement each other. If your body was too cold it would shut down as its pulse dwindles.

The nervous system is responsible for your pulse and your fuels are there to keep you warm enough to excite the reactions of your body, as heat is something that cells need to react with, making them flexible. Have you ever

seen how stiff people are that are dead? There are no reactions because there is no heat to keep the blood fluid, blood dries up if left in contact with air, like a scab forms.

This warmth is essential for the blood to flow and carry cells to places they are needed, and the pulse is also from the blood stream flowing into an organ called the heart and then the heart produces a pulse. It is certain that heat leads to electrical current, yes?

Your cells must stay alive as well requiring bio mass to do this. They take the organic stuff from the biomass in the body and stick it into your stomach where you break the food down with acids. You could take nearly any biomass as food as long as it can be broken down into proteins and carbohydrates - chemical parts of the biomass. If these are absent it probably is no good for you.

Respiration is where you take chemicals into your body that are in the air around you and then you collect them in your lungs. This is nearly the same idea as stomach reactions. The lungs will absorb the air as if it were a biomass, but rather, while it does have mass, we should call it a 'gasmass', as all air exists atomically, yes? This gasmass will collect and get denser and then result in pressure. If gasses stack upon themselves then they will eventually become solids, so, this gasmass is also broken down into oxygen and filtered through the lung lining into our blood stream.

So there we have fuels for the body. The body is all about devouring fuels to stay alive and power it self on, as I have explained.

=====

=====

**Painting and sketching**

=====

=====

You can picture in your head a picture you want to draw, but the problem comes in communicating that to your hands. You are only as capable as your hand eye coordination, or you could use a computer to draw the thing you want to draw.

If you want to sketch or paint for real, then you need to realise your goal. You have a picture somewhere that you want to move onto the canvas, and in that relay of information you will need to have a firm hand. The best way to draw is to keep one eye open and the other closed, as the merging of optics will lead to two light sources and that is bad, because, you will have an actual blur. Try it! Close one eye and see that a single eye focuses better than both of them at the same time...

Now you want to draw that damn thing! If you were to draw quickly you will miss,

if you draw too slowly you will make a mess too, so, the best way to draw is in line with your heartbeat, as that is the speed at which your brain receives information, yes?

So, if you draw in tune with your heartbeat you will draw better. That is also basically talking speed too for words. Each contour you draw is a word or object that you carry onto the canvas, so draw each contour at that speed.

To steady your hand you should enter a mood that is submitting to the image you are drawing - testosterone is bad here. Listen to some Enya or something - you will submit to the image and your limitations. Realising that you need to flow with the sketch and then it will come better for you, you will need to remember that you might draw different size objects on your canvas, needing to change the size of the objects you are drawing - the contours of course.

Now, if you picture your whole drawing you could lightly sketch what it should look like. If you make a mistake draw a thicker line over the one that is wrong or too small or big and then thicker the next time. This will fix it to be as you want it to be, remembering to press slightly harder each time.

Patience is needed in sketching. Painting should go on top of a sketch that has been wiped clear of all pencil residue.

=====

=====

**Universal laws**

=====

=====

The universe has some laws that do not change.

For every action there is a reaction. Solids displace liquids displace gasses. Every living thing is based on fear as it's most basic emotion.

Beauty is based on a closeness to the ratio of one to [one point one six]. Nothing is infinite except time but that does have a beginning and a now point.

Everything can be understood with the right foundations. There is nothing that is subjective and only objectivity exists. There is no free will only reactions and taking the path of least resistance.

The meaning of life is to reproduce - all culture is based on sexual urges after fear has been neutralised because we have maternal instincts and we have hormones that dominate our thought patterns. If you do not want to reproduce you must be busy with something else. If God gave you sex organs you must satisfy them as a force just less powerful than the needs to eat and drink. This is

because the cells will live on in the next generation you create with your cells - a continuation of your own life with the life of another. Reproduction is the way that we survive, like sending out a scouting party into unknown terrain, but our conscious doesn't realise this and there is no conscious thing to explain this, but, take my word for it, it is a primal desire as it is a physical need, and it wouldn't be a need if it were not some sort of survival trigger.

=====

=====

## Dancing!

=====

=====

If you want to dance then it can be achieved - a confident exciting dance for you to do as you wish. If you have a stereo put it off! You must learn how to exert yourself into being a work of art.

Dancing is all about communication, a language of your body. If you see someone do something that you like, go lock yourself in your room and stand in front of the mirror. Now you see what is, and what your audience will see, because we all want to dance in front of people, yes?

All you have to do is exert yourself like you saw someone else do. Look into the mirror and copy them. You will feel uncomfortable at first because you will see how you do not do it the same, but, no two people are the same looking nor the same in behaviour towards expressing themselves.

First I need to give you the seed of confidence. You may feel better about yourself if you were to copy a person and then improvise. Do what you picture in your mind, as dancing is conscious communication between body and mind. You need to reach for something to get half way, yes?

Now, if you are trying all sorts of silly things you need to learn to laugh at yourself. Do not resist the idea that you will start dancing well at any stage all of a sudden, you need to relax and flex in a manner that is a style of your own! Yes parrot fashion dancing is bad! All these dancers you see working a routine is bad news because there is nothing from within creating a motion, it is just a 'pick up line', a 'plan' that they will drum into their heads. Now if they were to try something different they might lose their 'formula' that they dummed into their heads and worked very hard to get right... do you want to end up like that?

So, if you were to just make something up and watch yourself in the mirror, nobody is going to see! You may try all sorts of weird things. You must not aim to satisfy a beat, but rather to be the beat. Be the artist and communicator you want to be, and always try to do the same thing you like again. If you were to spend just thirty seconds doing this then you must pull a move that you like, and

remember to punctuate your good moves with new things, roll the dice! If you were to just do your favourite moves over and over again then you will not learn new ones. Move on, do not hold yourself down with the same thing over and over again. Say yes to trying new moves. If you make the mistake of doing this after rehearsed session you will feel feeble that it is not as coordinated as it is if you learn a routine, but trying new things - saying yes - is good for you.

If you were to spend your thirty seconds in the mirror you will do something you like. First you will probably try to do the worst thing you can think of - breaking the ice. Then you will probably do something you respect more - carrying the torch. Then you might do something in between that and your next move that comes naturally, and this will be you dancing, and, being rather natural will look good, or we hope so anyway. Just carry on rolling with the punches until your confidence grows and you feel more comfortable with yourself as a 'dancer' or 'artist'.

So, you feeling it? Yes do it! Try it! Carry on! Woops that sucked, regain you balance now... If you were to make a mistake you must get up and carry on. Never end on a mistake, always try to mend your self image, even if it is simple to say the least. You need to encourage yourself, nobody is going to laugh or comment until you unveil yourself to whoever you want to. Get together with a friend and laugh at each other! Yes, laugh! Is this something serious? Are you serious about dancing? Is it your job? Will you lose your house if you cannot do something someone else can. You might shake a little bit funny at first, but, as your muscles learn to flex and relax as you want them to - through physical conditioning - your body learns to make what your mind sets as a goal. The more you practice stuff like sport the more your muscles will develop and the more comfortable you will be with your bodies message, to yourself, or to your \*fans\*.

Keep going. Laugh at reality and dream of what you will do when your muscles develop properly. Laugh at each other, do not lie! Lies lead to insecurity for yourself and others. This funny little voice that says it was good is no good for you. When you fall you must get up or be helped up, and end on a good note, please do not let yourself remember the bad things. The bad things come and go, but your natural conversions from move to move - the real you - will develop quite quickly. Give yourself thirty seconds, forty seconds or so and see if you are excited. If not then maybe you are too timid, or are not positive enough, If this is something new you are trying then expect to be a bit wobbly or shaky, but never get serious about it because it is not important, is it? If you can laugh at yourself then you are all set, if you are serious, well, then maybe it is not such a good idea, yes?

Treat it like a joke! Make up the most arrogant moves you can think of, and pull your expression into an aristocratic one or mock the people that take it seriously, as they are too proud to have fun, yes? Being able to laugh helps you dance, and dancing enables you to relieve stress through your body, a nice thing to do after work or school.

=====

=====

## **Talent**

=====

=====

Talent is where somebody is comfortable with what they are doing, confidence, positive energy thrust upon a task. Practice makes perfect and grows your confidence. If you do not prosper with the experiences you have then you are not accepting what you have done as your results.

=====

=====

## **Who are you?**

=====

=====

Often in life we wonder about how we fit in, or what to say to people. The most common thing to ask someone is if they know someone you know, as if they were similar to you in some way. Whenever you hear if they want to know something like that about you they like you and are searching for common ground, and it is so common to ask that it might be considered courtesy. If you want to know if they like you so far then ask them that after about two minutes to see how your first impression went...

But, who are you? Are you part of a group, how do you picture yourself? If you think of yourself as part of a group then you are on a team mentally, which is positive energy making you happier.

If you think of yourself as being a certain racial colour at any time you are searching for common ground with people of the same colour as you, or rejecting someone else. It is a closeness that brings joy as you will be able to relate to someone more, or, even as if you were identifying a problem that could occur in communication, you will prosper either way.

Are you someone or something? If you are someone that means that you are someone because of the people you know or your social status. If you are something then you will be thinking of yourself as a person that wants to produce. Snakes are someone, and ants are something. Why? Because snakes would be someone that flows with a certain type of person, and no less, and ants just do their duty. Or, you could say that you are someone because of your actions, or something because you are worth money - productive.

Now if you are having a bit of a coughing fit from my ideals, then I would like you

to take this practical example...

John goes to the store. At the store he chooses his items. When he reaches for an item another shopper reaches for it too, being the last one. That person's name is Joe. John and Joe fight over the item in their minds and decide that it is worth something to both of them. John considers himself better dressed and it is obvious that the 'better' person should get the goods. Joe considers himself better looking so decides that he should get the goods. John is thinking of status, in other words he is somebody. Joe is thinking of natural selection, so he is something.

They both haven't moved a muscle yet, checking each other out. John thinks of himself as being better in society so expects the burden of courtesy to fall onto Joe. Joe thinks of himself as being attractive to women which puts him in a social bracket, making himself someone - because he is sought after by women - and something - being an object that generates attraction.

Joe decides to greet this snob and says that the goods look good. John agrees and looks away from the goods for an alternative as he doesn't want to get into a fight with riff raff, but, on the other hand he expects to be given the item because he pays more taxes and has a better job than Joe. In society one of the most common things to make yourself better than someone else is to ask them not who they know, but what they do. This is a result of having a boss or being a boss, as you will have power or be an employee. Or, they could be in a better position in life status wise, basically it comes down to blue and white collar workers and their place in society - the dirtier you get the less respect you gain, and the rarer they are the more special you are.

So, now we have seen how simple occurrence can lead to an identity for your self esteem and image and to other people. If you accept the other person they might not accept you back, but, if you have no resistance inside of you towards them then you are happy. Have you ever seen a rebel teen addressing a scholar? Look at me turn it around one more time!

The rebel wants to talk to the nerd. Upon ignoring the rebel the rebel gets stressed and aggressive. This is now a scene. The rebel uses violence to sort out their problems as they have less self control. The rebel wants to learn something that was said in class and doesn't want to be thought of as stupid.

The nerd wants to talk to the rebel, but the rebel ignores them. The nerd gets frustrated with the shortsightedness of the rebel to the message he sent and then pulls status on the rebel resisting the pull of violence. They have a duty to do, or feel the fear of being rejected by others that hear of the story.

So? We can see how people stereotyping us leads to different patterns of behaviour. You do not choose where you fit in, you always take the path of least resistance, which could be an image makeover or whatever, but you are what



you are told you are, not who you know, not what you do. This hussle and bussel leads to people falling off the inner circle of choice and having life choen for them as if it were a pot being spun and they are moulded into their place.

Relax and go with the flow. Say yes. Roll the dice. Laugh at yourself. Laugh at people that are serious about bein proud, but not so much as to ruin your own productivity.

=====

### **Creative writing**

=====

Anyone can write if they have learned how. I propose people learn to write with a stencil still as it will get them into the habit of writing the letters correctly and quickly.

If you want to write like a genius you need to, as in sketching, develop your conscious relating to your actions, your dream becoming life, is not as hard though.

If you want to make people laugh make a joke. Take a scenario that seems funny to you and work it backwards as to how it got like that. This could be made easier with a note pad to jot notes down onto describing the joke. The great thing about writing a joke instead of saying one is setting the mood. You have an idea of what you want your joke to be, so you set the scene as finely as you can - no author enjoys more than to set up a joke, as making people laugh is the best feeling as a writer as it is the cleanest form of entertainment. No tears, no fear, yes it must be the best way to write. When you set the scene for the joke make sure to describe everything you want to be included in the joke you have planned as briefly yet with at least on describing word before or after the objects. This gives detail to the reader, you want them to picture a vase, for example, but you also want to add the way you see it, and, being a joke you will want to make it look the way it should to fit into the joke.

If you want to make people cry with the love scene then you need to be sensual. Describe stuff as if it were the most romantic thing in the world. For writing a love scene you need to make everyone imagine they are one of the lovers to make them cry, and that is very endearing to the reader, that they connect with the characters. Talk about things that they will identify with themselves, like designer brands and the way the food tasted, the composure of the leading men and the innocence of the women. These descriptions will set the tone for the love scenes, as you can relate them to people you see in movies or in the news

paper every day, and especially magazines, as there are such nice adverts in magazines that people are bound to read from time to time. These adverts are always about social sex appeal and the more you refer to brands the more they will picture all the people they have seen, so you will be using a whole lot of subconscious messages to the person that the person is beautiful and desirable, and referring to them the whole time - with active voice - referring to each other as [you] and so forth will make them think they are really one of the people with their loved one on a mystical voyage around the world, in another place, on a holiday that would be desired, and so forth. To set thing up you need to describe the things around them too, not just what they are wearing. Talk about the breeze being gentle as a sleeping child's snoring, or a pudding so tasty it makes their tongues tense up. Be as mystical as possible, use words that describe the scene in a slow way, like a crawling pace to set the scenes up, then an explosion as the man grabs the woman and well... yeah!

How about a horror? This could be easy enough to do with a little work. As in the joke you need to set the scene, as in the romance you need to crawl along the scene to build up tension. If the scene is built up like in the romance you can also explode a character onto the scene and then we have action, oh yes! If there is ever a good way to build up a scene without a formula, because that gets old fast, you need to take into account the way the scene will pause before the explosion of horror - a shocking find maybe - and the way the scene will end, then the introduction to the scene. You should try to lay a marker for where you want the scene to be half way in, say, like a box being opened? If you know where you want to take it halfway you can bend this way and that towards the 'middle', complete your ideal scene event, and then twist and turn towards the end of the scene. This is made easier the more 'markers' you have and if you carry on making markers then you will probably end up with the whole scene perfectly as you want people to read it with no need to improvise, as that can be challenging. Set up your markers, plan ahead and you cannot go wrong. Remember to use words that arouse a panic in the reader, but not directly. Words to use would be similar to damp, haze, rusted, empty and calmly. These words are, as you can see, descriptive yet holding back on information about the scene, yet describing the specific things as they come to the characters' attention. Lay the scene with objects, then describe their role in the scene slowly, one by one. This is also a tactic for writing an adventure, but then it is the events not the objects that the writer should focus on.

Writing for children is easier than you think and a heck of a lot of fun. You are aware that you have a broader knowledge base than children and can set a lesson easily for them. There should be rich detail here, enjoy making the simplest thing so amazing to the character that they will be engrossed in each thing as they come about for the characters. If they talk to a frog then make the frog have something unique about them, or, at least, rare. This is really out of your mind condescending language, but, all the descriptions will add to their mental image of the scene in question. Adults are not as interested in detail as children, as children have more active imaginations to satisfy, so go ahead, use

ery descriptive word you know, but make sure it is easy to understand. Make fools of your characters - children love to laugh at the limitations of others as they are very sensitive to thier own limits as they are not allowed to do much and find it great that a deer tripped over a log or something, as it makes the person look stupid, which is all they really care about, social posture and making a fool of yourself. If you make a fool of someone else it will relax them and then they will attach more to the scene as the characters are acting like nerds and cry babies at school, making it more enjoyable to be as if you re safe from ridicule yet able to view it.

I hope you have learned how to write a scene that you want to with more skill.  
Yes sir!

=====

### **Cooking basics**

=====

I am no cook but I can make a decent meal every now and again. For what it's worth... how to cook!

If you want to make a make eggs for breakfast, for your parents or for your wife on SUnday or something, as a surprise maybe, you just grab a frying pan and break the egg shell and then dump the insides onto the pan and watch as it begins to cook. You would be advised to set the temperature at about half the maximum so as to save your egg from burning. Boiling eggs is easy too, all you need is water, eggs and a pot. You pour the water into the pot and then boil it at a high temperature. You should be advised to ask how long to boil it for and how long, but you can't go wrong with boiling an egg for about six minutes or so. Even if it is too soft you will still enjoy it, as it will harden up as heat stimulates growth inside the egg according to the heat applied and the insides have nowehre to go so get harder under the shell as they gorw or expand. Why not have a smoke while you wait or do the dishes, but if you want to do the dishes, which takes about say eight minutes, then you shuoldn't boil it at a high temperature. Never seen a hard boiled egg before, and maybe it is nicer, but be advised you could hard boil it the first time. So what? How much do eggs cost anyways?

If you were to look on the box of the thing you want to cook you will find all the instructions on what to do, and what not to do. If you were to follow them you could bake anything, and frying is so simple that anyone can do it once they figure it out over a minute or two, no matter how slow they are. Roasting is like baking, so follow the instructions on the box of one fo the things you can bake or stick in the oven.

The first thing you could be able to make is soup. If you throw a lot of different vegetables, meat, or anything else that you can eat into a pot, you just 'fry' it until it smells right. You take your pot and then pour some water into it and then the food. I think at least an hour is required though, or is it about forty five minutes? There, now you know how to make soup! Husbands rejoice to those little moods of the wifey!

How about steak? That is easy enough, you just fry it as per usual. You could include bacon in this, and hamburger patties. Try to fry your meats rather than roast them - it is easier, quicker and better tasting. Do you enjoy a nice meaty steak or a roast? Well, you know how to fry meats now!

Or, if you are in the mood, how about a pizza or a chicken in the oven? You simply would take the pizza or chicken and let the oven warm up - allow for twenty minutes or so to be sure there is warmth. Then leave it to 'bake' for a while making sure you open it to smell it after about fifty minutes, twenty minutes, then ten minutes - that makes it safe on any heat! The longer you roast or bake the foods in the oven the closer together your checks should be. Open the oven quickly to check for progress - just take a quick wiff opening it so slightly. This is because the heat will escape and the oven will have to heat up again, but, if it is just a crack then hardly anything escapes. If it is just a crack then the density of the heat will have very little of itself escaping from the oven, taking no time off of the time to cook it. To make the pizza grab a base at the store and then ask how long you should cook it for rather. You can, as you know, stick anything edible onto the base too. Chicken is easy as well and you can stick it in a pot even if you are worried about cooking or just are less confident about your timing. Do not fear the kitchen, it feeds you and asks for nothing!

To make a vegetable bake, as my mother calls it, you just grab a few vegetables and some oil and mess them all up on the pan. Then you just stick it into the oven and repeat the timing process, or, fry the damn things. It is rather healthy and yet so tasty.

Pies are easy to make too, simply follow the instructions on the box and you won't go wrong. It is advised you place some lubricants on the outside of the pie as my mother does and then it won't stick to the base of the tray. Neat little trick mind you...

Spaghetti? That is even easier to make! You just do it like two minute noodles. If you don't know how long to stick the spaghetti into the pot for, which you just dump it into the pot actually, you will not make them too burned. You could drink a cup of coffee while you wait, boiling the kettle each time and putting little cold milk into the coffee to make it need to cool down first, then wait for it to cool down and drink it before you get the spaghetti out of the pot. Or, you could have a smoke while you wait, do the dishes, excetera excetera...

Vegetables are things I avoid. To boil some peas you just got to sample a pea

every now and again after about ten minutes to see if it is cooked yet. Use a fork to spear one out with and squash it open and taste if it is cooked or not. No harm there, corn, beans and cabbage too!

To bake your vegetables is also easy. Just smell every now and again after twenty minutes, then five minute intervals. You actually should boil vegetables as it is cheaper and tastier too. When something that is hard, and all vegetables are hard in the beginning, you should pierce them with a fork going into the pot to check how soft they have become, and a simple smell test will help you a lot too.

Now go cook up a storm! No more of this punishment from your wives, or, for special treats cook once a week, say Sunday, to make every Sunday a mother's day!

=====

=====

**Fashion design tips**

=====

=====

Everyone sees fashion every day. You wear it to work or when going out, but is it really fashion? You might have an idea of what to buy in the ordinary shops, and you need to know someone to get into that. Everyone can make their own radical clothes for others to wear, and that is what we see all the time, what used to look good while ago.

Fashion carries an eternal flame. What was in about ten years ago might be coming back. How about that bell bottom resurgence that went on a while ago? didn't really catch on, but it made its way onto the walkways, yes?

The best place to look for design ideas is in magazine adverts. Here you will find all the simple clothes finely pressed with people in make up wearing them. These are always either sexy outfits or maybe something practical, but then the main dress code is simple stuff because that takes the attention away from the advert as to the item being shown. Nevertheless you will get ideas of what to put on a model by looking at them, as they excite everybody's imaginations as to what it would look like on the viewer. Take note of the faces, shoulder spans and height of the models, you will probably be using people like this to display your wares. Once you have a good idea what a model looks like you can begin designing the garment.

Let's start with a skirt. Skirts come in all different sizes, so, you need to make your pattern match your skirt. Usually a short skirt will have very little detail and a long dress like skirt will have a lot of detail. Think of what a skirt would look like if it was all colourful and random. No good? Try a skirt that has structure,

that is 'boring' or carries little detail. Look at the trends people buy into then! You will find that there is no exotic skirts because you do not go exotic in the work place! Seeing as how there is no other detailed skirts walking around the trend for skirts is 'simple'. The skirts are actually worn for comfort, not to impress people. Skirts of longer length will be more detailed you will find, unless it goes with a top that is also detailed or also plain. Wearing a plain skirt allows for an exciting top or blouse that doesn't clash with the skirt. On the other hand, if you were to wear a submissive top then you could make a statement with the skirt! If you wear a medium length skirt you will be trying to submit or hide things from people that day, maybe a sense of insecurity? You will find that the most promiscuous women are into medium length skirts as they allow freedom to move while concealing their bodies - maybe they feel discomfort about what they have done, or are rather shy? A full length skirt will make the statement that the woman is feeling sexy, seducing people by showing less, becoming a 'fantasy'. You will see a lot of this at parties where women try to tempt men by wearing a long skirt to add a hint of mystery to themselves, as it conceals their legs, making them more comfortable and confident when speaking to men, as they will no longer be in the bikinis they wear on the beach which is blatantly 'provocative'. So, look at women that wear long skirts. They like to feel the freedom of not being hampered by inner leggings, or, will feel as if they are in their own fantasy with the rub of their thighs against each other every now and again. Oh yes!

Tops are very varied. They are usually very revealing or very conservative because they want to show their beautiful skin to the peers of theirs, or, want to dazzle them with their modesty - one or the other it seems. If they do go half way then they are not sure about what their friends think of them and will emit a message of interest for criticism from their peers and the people they meet when dressed up. If the top is exotic then they are drawing attention to themselves as if they were very interesting and vibrant. If the top is uniform or has a definite pattern then they will be saying that they are outgoing and ready to meet new people. If they wear something normal or blank, they are not interested in making new acquaintance or are afraid to indulge in the people. If it has a plunge at the bottom they will usually be playing possum by making other people's subconscious think they are vulnerable to being seen from behind, sort of like a 'trap', or having people talk about you behind your back. If the plunge is in front then they will be asking people to approach them directly and with eye contact as they do not yet feel comfortable enough to let people talk about them, but rather to them. It is an invitation to a flirt more or less. Sleeves can be long or short, but the longer they are the more they will be saying no to engagements, as they are hiding their arms meaning they imagine themselves doing work and are resisting, or, they have less sleeves and don't feel the need to do work for anybody but will if the need arises. They are more outgoing if they have less sleeves as they expose their arms to invite people to talk to them or are ready to do some work. Think of strippers, they don't wear sleeves because they need to get people to like them! If they do not have sleeves then they will be in an outgoing mood where they are exposed socially to criticism and want an answer

by, once again, playing possum.

Shoes are another thing that needs to match the skirt or pants. The skirt or pants is the decisive factor here as they cannot clash with the top nor the shoes. If they do clash then it is a failure and they need to change the shoes - the shoes are dependant on the lower garment for their 'fitting in ability'. The best shoes are black of course. Sandals are something that you want to wear with white leggings as white is an explosive colour full of acceptance of the world around them suiting the sandals very well. Heels will make the model look taller and also more elegant, and might just suite a shorter skirt in a 'cheeky' way! Keeping the shoes simple is imperative for modelling designer garments as the order of information about the 'gear' comes from top to bottom as the people look up at the ramp and then focus on the waist first, as, believe it or not, people that go to these functions are high society and will break bread with the models if they liked the last one, accepting them at eye level, which would be in the shins or so. Then it is a trip upwards to the top, and maybe down to the shoes. As long as the shoes don't draw too much attention, unless they are studded with diamonds of course, then there should be no problem at all with the shoes. Open shoes go with short skirts or pants, and heels go with dresses to my knowledge.

As long as you don't mess with the cultural norms you can create anything you want. Try even the stupidest thing you can think of on paper, just thrust something onto the pad and then improvise. Use a photo copier to copy your joke out on, and then when you are finished laughing you can alter each one a bit differently detail by detail. If you were to add one thing from this or that you will be adding ideas onto the outfit as you see them individually, now put them together. If that doesn't work use a second copy to use different styles on that one. You made it you better improvise something or you wasted your time. Think of this as a lego adventure...

=====

=====

### **Cultures basics**

=====

All around the world there are different cultures with different ways of living. The stereotypes are greedy Jews, anti American Arabs, English hooligans and so forth. Let's see why people think these things and if they are correct?

Let's start with Africa. The people of Africa used to have a very simple culture and today have a culture that is based on poverty. The majority will be helpful but demand something in return for their services because that is the way they

lure you into giving them money to buy food which they need. North Africa is in the middle of certain wars and they are very untrusting of foreigners because while they bring in money they usually do not listen to the plight of theirs about living. They will be more advanced than you think as old inherited businesses are interrupted in the city by new advanced gear for the wealthy. They are not very loving because they have real problems to deal with such as getting fed, and seeing as how they have that problem on their minds they cannot think of anything else. Coming here for a romantic holiday means staying away from the people that are so cold. The whole population is not hostile, but it is not friendly. The culture is Christian mixed with Islam and they will get along well enough. There is frantic support for any known person that will bring them out of poverty but marches are uncommon. They are very comfortable socially as it is a relief to get their minds off the poverty, but their speech may seem a bit tired and sleepy as they do not have a stable diet. Otherwise they will listen to you if you listen to them. Places down south and Egypt are practically first world countries in the cities.

Europe is a densely populated region. They will have a vast difference of cultures among them because they were always at war and so their cultures have muddled up into a vastly cosmopolitan one. If you go to Western Europe you will find a great many friendly people, friendly because they are healthy wealthy and wise. They are nearly all educated and striving for a better life concerned with their peer and looking for love. It is like a care free society regarding standard of living. In the west you will find so many people out trying new things because they are trying to follow up on a dare or trying to impress themselves with how open minded they can be, maybe even just because they were open minded enough to listen to an advert or a friend. The key words to Western Europe is open minded and comfortable - without stress. They have no stress because they are surrounded by people that listen over a cup of coffee and so forth. Now to the east we have the poorer side of Europe. Here you will find much stress! Yes these people are not discomforted by material things as much as in Africa. The people of Eastern Europe will be negative most of the time to foreigners because they have grown up fighting for their place in the cities and will not lose that if at all possible. They will be more closed up to society because, while they have their friends they also have their problems. This culture's key factors are social indifference and survival of the fittest financially speaking of course. They are not hostile, but they will not be as friendly as the west...

The near east is a great place to live. Here there is much emphasis on education and love. It is not as naturally loving as India, but then the people here have less pressure to handle and take the cross of responsibility upon themselves, being true to their word as often as they can. It is this way because the culture was led by men that dominated the scene and they made sure that everyone was happy not by asking what would make them happy, rather making them happy like it or not! Their culture is founded on togetherness and cooperation, or, asserting yourself when you need to - speaking directly and having no hidden agenda.



This is because they have a language with, while descriptive words, is simpler than English and the sentence sounds incorrect due to syllables not gelling. They learn from an early age that it is useless to lie as they will be found out because the emphasis when you speak is on certain vowels or whatever that identifies the real message that becomes obvious as a lie. This must be the language of truth! The region is very laid back because they are not concerned with status being given superficially [as in beauty, title] but rather earned through hard work. Being social animals we like to think about other people all the time and when you realise if you are civil to them they will be civil to you things go sweetly. They are a laid back, loving and dutiful because they are accepting the world as it is. Somewhere along the line they realised they need food and shelter and friends and family, and that seems to be all they are after right now - how else could you have so little yet be so happy? You must be thankful and worrying about what you do have rather than what you don't have. This comes from being poorer yet having less crimes as squatters are given food for some reason and they do not worry to go further, leading to crime being very rare. Also they stick together as a family in one house and that means they do not worry with changing houses often which means less debt and more money working directly - no credit worries, less stress.

South America is rife with crime. The buildings are all crumbled and new ones are popping up all over the place. You will not like this place if you like cars and engines as nothing here is guaranteed to work all the time, and if you are a woman you would like it more because it is full of restaurants in the city centre because of the westernised society. In fact the city centres, while needing some patching up, will remind you of James bond movies set in city scenes, as they are all occupied by people that are lazy and loving. They are lazy because of the weather and the pollution that is close to the city centers. They also have a dialect that is based on European language, leading to a culture relating to Europe based on music and movies which sets the mood and temp of the youth that have become the middle aged - the people you will most likely meet at any given time. They are not good at talking compared to Europe though as they are half asleep when you talk to them in their city because of pollution and humidity. A great place to go if you are into retro things as it has a personality of sharp contrast between hygiene and pathetic service delivery, making it look like a decent statue that has some mould on it.

Asia is a very contrasting region too. The people here are too numerous and should stay in the villages and there are far too many vagrants in the cities in Western Asia. They will be friendly to others dressed well though, as they are so relieved to see someone else that doesn't want anything from them. India has a unique media form and communication is vibrant and sincere. China in the East has a very friendly attitude towards others that appear to middle or better classes, so you could say that it is like this not because of a superiority complex, but a desire to get on with it - life and productivity. Japan has no vagrants and they all work hard because they have so much status complexes it is frightening! They like to produce because that is all they see others doing, no idea of how it

got this way, maybe it is because they got into a recession and have never forgotten about it, carrying the flame on forwards and still have 'the fire'. Russia is like Europe I suppose, and will be like a mixture between east and western regions of Europe.

I hope I have helped you decide on a destination if you want to travel somewhere.

---

---

### Modelling and composure

---

---

Modelling and composure are all about confidence and comfort zones. To become confident you need to accept yourself as you are. If you think a lot of yourself it is good, if you think little of yourself it is bad. It is good to think highly of yourself - a path to happiness. Do not think that you are better because you look nicer or have more money, think of yourself as being better because of you being a 'gentle giant'. If you want to be confident do what others do that you do not like. This mockery of them will put you on a high. After you mock them mock yourself too - burn with them. Once you believe that mockery is a mockery of sensibility you will feel more confident with what others see and more comfortable with yourself.

When it comes to posing do not think of working your way towards the pose, but rather just imagine the end. If you concentrate on something it becomes unnatural, so, unless you want a pattern to fall into, do it naturally. Think of where you want to be in the pose, and reach for it a little slower than normal, making it sensual and natural. That is the trick, if you are posing for a photo you need to have an air of indifference believing that you are indeed someone important. For a photo you need to relax, so do it slowly. If you are stiff reaching for the pose you will have a terrible photo result. If you do what you are told to do by the director then you need to also relax, but how do you relax? If there is a mirror handy at the shoot you may look into the mirror and pose for it to see what it looks like - do this before the picture with mirror out of view of the set. You can relax by purposefully losing it, like shaking your arms and legs as if you were doing sport or something. If you do this for long enough all your muscles will relax and you will be able to pose more easily as the stiffness will be gone. Each time you have another attempt think of something new as that will be better for you. Each time you think of the same thing and try it again because it didn't work then you will feel worse and get stressed and become stiff again, believe it or not! So shake, accept yourself in the mirror and the job should be sealed...

When it comes to the cat walk then you need to relax once again. Think of yourself as if you were wearing the worst costume and that you make it happen,

but don't act on this. Plan on the worst as you will never fall or at least it will be unlikely that you fall. Think if the people are booing you, are they? No! They are not allowed to, so, relax! If the people were to boo you you would feel much worse. Relax by making fun of yourself with another model, comparing horribel childhood stories where you were wrong, stupid or made a fool of yourself. This will make you think of the other model as if the joke was on them, naturally nobody can accept the joke is on them as apparently everybody loves them, at least once they get to know them. But you are a model and you need to assert yourself to make the garment better looking for your boss. Remember to rip yourself off at last a little bit and you will feel no pressure on you once you are out there. Gossip about the other models, you are not be afraid of them being harmed, you are afraid of being seen as a nasty person by others, honestly. The more you try to fit in the more you stand out as being ordinary... are you ordinary? Are you a phoney? Do you lie to make and keep friends? What will you say afterwards when the show is over and you get fired? Now, rip others off, accept when they rip you off, and just walk as if you ruled the world.

Composure is also about confidence and comfort zones. Where are you comfortable? Are you comfortable at home? Are you comfortable with certain people you don't want to be around when doing something else? Do you feel comfortable when you do not trust people? Will you lose money to these people... can you laugh at yourself if it is not about money? Do you need the people that you meet? If you don't why worry about what they think of you? Accept that there is no way to make people like you and then be nice to them to change it, or don't even bother. Do you need everyone to like you, are you not supported by your friends? Weren't your friends once peers? If some people can like you then all people can like you... Forget about people that are serious about social status, they will only make you sadder. Focus on your good points or things that you think you are good at - feed yourself 'sweeties'. Think about things you are not good at - eat your 'vegetables'. Accept yourself, accept that your friends love you and that they will back you up in a dispute, and then you will see that you will be more comfortable and confident that you have gone with your friends and they will go with you. It is only because of fear of ridicule that you feel uncomfortable - there is no physical danger in societies opinion is there? You have your own clique and that is that - you may expand it if you impress people with your composure, as you have no fear about ridicule any more. People think what they think and you need not to feel worse for it but accept it yourself. Then you will be more confident about yourself and be more relaxed and walk like a model, or, some sort of mobster... yeah! Seriously look at the people that have composure and think what they think. They are always in danger and yet they can relax - they relax because they can strike back with the help of their friends, and you have friends and accept that not everyone likes you... you see?

=====  
=====

## Speed reading

=====

=====

If you are tired of reading things and remembering them you can speed read them. You may do this by just rushing through the lines...

You may read a page by just glancing at the words from left to right over the page. If you do it twice you will see the page start to make sense as you see the words come to life. If you breeze through these pages three times then they will come to life even more.

This is because of the words that you recognise, the words that are most important to you. Your thinking patterns will have a certain taste of what is important to the message, or have a taste as to what they use to make the sentence work, or be in emergency mode where they will try to grab as much as they can before the time is up. Either way they have a default type of word to look for in an order, or look for big words that catch their attention. We look for big words automatically because they have a compact way of delivering the message.

There is another way to speed read, one I made up!

If you read the whole line and hurry downwards you will also pick up a message. Read down the middle more or less sweeping left to right diagonally. You will also get the message from the page. If it is for studying for exams then your subconscious will pick up nearly everything it needs to do the exam and will guide your conscious in the exam to what it remembers about the stuff it learned.

There is a third way to speed read, 'emphasis relations'...

If you read the work from full stop to full stop you will find the object comes at the beginning of the sentence and the subject comes at the end of the sentence. If you were to look for full stops and read the word before it and after it you will know who did what, what does what. I have never heard of something like this method as I just made it up. I hope it works and if it doesn't you will know before your examinations and have wasted about a minute of your time.

=====

=====

## Playing the field

=====

=====

When it comes to sexual interests in other people often get shy or nervous. This is because someone you think will be a good part of your life will not want to be

a part of your life, and that you will be ridiculed, but more t the side of ridiculed actually, honestly, sincerely... yeah...

So, if you want to ask a girl out on a date make a list. Go for them in order that you would want to be with them based on what you know, yeah... looks!

Ok, so you got your list, now it is time to close your eyes and roll the dice! Treat it as if it is business and you are the candidate. Lose yourself by not trying to ask one girl, but taking the first one that says yes. Do not let them see you doing this as they will feel uncomfortable and get snippy! Make sure they are far away from each other and then just hop from one to the next. Don't see it as if your dreams hang on one person, see yourself a throbbing male that needs some sex! Yes!

If you do it all as fast as you can it is like a game - you are a salesperson trying to sell yourself. If you don't feel comfotrable with asking one girl ask the next one and the next one. As long as you have someone else to go for afterwards then you should stay positive. Thik about it, why waste your time being hurt by one girls rejection when you can find your place in the social arrangement? All in one day, one hour, ten minutes... go go go! Can you wait? Someone will say yes to at least a get together for studying, so nerds have the advantag as they have bait, it is like fishing! They have something to offer the girls and the girls will think of them romantically, and then you can step it up notch. Think now of what you think they see in you, that you are clever and can help them, yes? As soon as they say you may study with them follow up, don't think of how you will say it, but rather what you will say. Don't make plans, as they fall apart everytime, and on your way up to them you will reorganise, so, stuff the plan, organise what you will say as soon as you have made eye contact, and only after eye contact, yes? Then it will be, how do you say, natural and composed, but I am not promising it will be confident hey!

Ok, so you got your bait, that is good. Now you need to follow up, urgency is key, and the answer is all you want. Just the answer, forget about holding a conversation, just break the ice with eye contact, deliver your bait, then follow up quickly with the question of the date, as in what you doing Sunday. Choose SUnDay so it is hard to brush you off, and then they probably aren't doing anything Sunday anyway, a good day for a meet up, yes?

Now you got to take the first step. Have you been listening?

=====  
=====  
=====  
=====

### **Basics of Python programming**

=====  
=====

If you want to learn how to program you will find yourself mixed up between C and Java, but, the easiest programming language I find is Python. You can download the components on the web by searching for Python main page or something and downloading the compiler. There are a lot of other functions to this so bear with me as we learn how to use the programming language commands to write a message for the computer to understand and carry out or do.

The first thing I want you to understand about programming is that the computer works and thinks like this - [If this, then this.] and [When this, then this]. That is all a computer understands, as it does what you tell it to do!

Input is what you write on the computer. Output is when the computer does what you tell it to.

You may program in windows and usually access your programs in a dos prompt that you can find by clicking on your start menu and finding your way around to the dos prompt. You must save the file and compile it with a python compiler which you can find on the web under a python compiler search, or get one set up at your computer by someone that has it. Compiling the file you have saved onto your computer is not at all hard.

```
=====
=====
                        Fundamental Python programming
=====
=====
```

Input is when you say something that the computer must do as it is written by you. To make the computer just do it like it is written, you need to say it must. This is done by writing [input] and following with a space and normal brackets and inside those brackets the little ' marks, and the text inside all of that, like ('Hello') or something equally creative and exciting... You must also say the action that the computer must take, like for example [print] followed by a space at the beginning of the line. So, if you want to make the computer say hello, then the line should look like this: **print input ('Hello')** up against the margin of the program you are using to to program with. To run a program you need to type the name of the file and then **.py** at the end without a space.

So, you know how to make the computer say hello to you. Wow... what a fantastical journey! But now that we have mastered programming, why not go for god like powers and make it say hello out of it's own, or, when you want it to? You must write it like this, and please remember that each red writing section starts on a new line; **if statement == ('Hello')**: referring to the statement that you enter into the dos prompt being hello, **tab response == print ('Hello, how do you do?')** is the response of the computer to your input and then **else:** meaning if not this, then this... **tab response == print ('Hey?')** which is what the program will say

if you enter anything else. To quit the program just type quit.

As you can see you can already create a text or word based program that you can mess around with. If you were to try if this then this, like for example `if statement == "Mirror mirror on the wall, who is the fairest one of all?"` then you could write `tab response == ('But you are... of course!')` then you could make it say your name too!

Please remember that you may not write any single letter as a value, but a double or triple and so forth. It is like science where you find single letters have a operation behind them already, so you cannot use x, y, z, but rather xxx or yy instead of x and y.

If you were to say `if statement == "Hello":` then `tab response == print ('Hello, what is your name?')` then you wrote your code as `ax == user_input == input == output "ax"` , making your name equal a value of ax, like a code for giving your name a value for the computer and remembering it as ax of course, and then if you write, after entering your name, `tab response == print ('Hello {input = ax}')` and the program will then need to say `if statement == "Mirror mirror on the wall, who is the fairest one of all?"` it would then be answering to the value of the ax you have made it remember and given a value to as being ax for all purposes of the program, and then it will say your name if you write `if statement == "Mirror mirror on the wall, who is the fairest one of all?"` then `tab response == print ('Obviously (ax) is the most ravishing sexual predator in the world... Duh!')` you will see your name appear in the next line in that sentence.

Now you can make a real program about [If or when the computer user say this, then the response should be...] not forgetting to press tab of course, or else say this. Don't forget to use your if statement, because that is where you type things into the computer - input or using the computer. It is text based though and operates in dos, but it is better than nothing. You must learn the basics before you can learn windows programs...

Remember the golden rules: [if this, then this] and the other one... [when this, then this]

To assign values to the program simply write `>>>bx=10`, then `>>>cx=20` and then `if statment == "bx+cx" response == print (bx+cx)`. As you can see it is easy to make these programs with names and numbers being entered inside the brackets for it to get on your screen. You may enter as many values as you like with the `>>>` stuff before it to show that `***` equals this or that value or object. An object is a thing inside the program that has a value or does something.

You can also say `if response == "bx+cx" response == print ('This is your answer. Is there another?')` to go a bit further...

Then you can link objects together too! If you say that `if output print == bx+cx`

`response == print ('would you like to divide it by 3?')` and then you could say `if input == ('yes')` `response == print {bx+cx}/3` and there you have a string or link set up. You should be able to figure out how to use it now and make your program better! Remember each time you make changes you need to save the file and compile it too to use it. You can replace `bx` or `cx` with anything that you can think of, and you can set things directly into the program by entering, for example `length = 5` which will force feed the program, but this is long and you should rather use `bx`, or you may say that `bx = 3` or whatever. For example you could write `tax = 14` and use it again and again with the word `tax` as a value in your sums.

Then there is `elif` which means else if or of course, `for...in` where the stuff you write inside the `for in` command continues in sequence if activated by a command in the code where it activates the file name of the operation to run, and stops when it is over, or you may say `print ('The end')` or something.

You may activate any program in sequence, so you could just write the `>>> import filename.py` and see it run in that sequence. Then `while true:` will keep something continuing until there is some more input, like `s = {input('text :')}` and then `if s == 'quit' :` followed by `break` and then something like `print('text', len{s})` where that `len` bit means load, if you have entered it, then `print {'done'}` to end the program. This will keep the program making responses of if this then this until you type quit to end it. This is called looping and breaking.

Then you get in, true and false. You set up the set by entering `>>>bri = set` `(['name or value', 'name or value', and so forth until you close the set with }] and then you are ready to set them as true or false, but not yet. You may now say >>> 'name or value' in bri as the set, [remember?] and then in the same line in bri and then in the next line true or false saying if it is true or false. Now if you say it is true it continues using that name or value until it doesn't need to anymore, or it will not accept the statement as true if it is programmed to think of it as false.`

Now to make objects in code you need to write `class Robot :` it will create a class called Robot object and you can work with these files inside files. Then you should write `population = 0` to say which number the robot counts as in the population of the program. The writing `def __inti__(self, name) :` will give the robot a name referring to itself as `self`, of course. The `self` part of the code refers to an object as it is followed by the name, so `self.name = name` means that the object named what the name value is can be assigned information [or statistics if you are making a game, by saying `lives = 3` and so forth], and then you can say if this, then that all over again, but this time with objects. To activate it as a thing in your program you write `format(self.name)` where `format` writes it into the programs operations, and then `Robot.population += 1` and to see when the robot is working or active you may write `def sayHi(self) : print ('text')` to say what the `sayHi` command will print on the screen. Then you can use the `droid1 = Robot ('name')` and what the droid will do in your program, once again with if this then



that. In our game example we used lives as a value, so, if you want to say `if droid1 == length*4` then `response == del live - 1` and finally `if live = 0 del droid` to lose the game, maybe with a `if lives = 0 response == 'Game over'` to tell them the game is over and that they are dead, maybe adding `if lives = 0 response = exit` or something like that, just close the damn program!

To be able to program graphics or sounds you need to download a graphics program and then install it from the python command prompt. There are simple instructions to make the graphics with and anyone that has done maths, woodwork, or proper graphic design will be able to help you create and save your graphics and sounds to work with the programs you write. These files can be activated from a `if this, then display that or something`. All you got to do if you want to fly it solo is make a graphic and force feed your program these pictures you have created with elegance and style unto yourself... of course!

There is a lot of other commands that you don't really need to make yourself a game or a accounting program, and they all come with instructions of what they do, but you don't need them really - you, if you understand this section, are now a full on programmer!

Now you can make proper programs with values that change all the time. Remember, [if this, then this]...

=====

=====

**Public speaking and stage fright**

=====

=====

All people feel this at some stage, but how do we overcome it? If you are afraid of ridicule, or feel the pressure, you call it stage fright.

Everywhere you go you have contact with people but if you are the centre of attention it can feel nice or not nice. The best thing to do is relax and get on with it. As with dancing the best way to overcome stage fright is to do some exercise before to loosen you up and heighten your senses. Once you do this you will be ready to speak, as your whole body is relieved of stress.

If you are at school think about entering a class late... stage fright? Yes! You just got to go to your desk and avoid talking to people. Now think of sports people that just got back from playing, do they look nervous if they are late? Much less at least hey?

The best way to relieve this stress is to exercise your body to relieve stress. As I said in my school example, it can make you tired yet sensitive, but the best thing to be is tired and rushing with adrenaline as then you are active physically. Your spent stress is gone and you will be more relaxed.

If you can get rid of stress and feel better by doing this, and I promise you you will, then you should all go out to have a jog for five minutes before the orals or presentations, yes? The teacher should try to get the optimum results by making the kids relax physically and produce testosterone from playing around, as testosterone will make them more masculine and feel more dangerous... or... maybe not dangerous, but that is how I feel when I exercise, like I am ready for nearly anything.

Look at sports people before a rugby or soccer match then at half time. They walk out rather nervously, yes? Then at half time they are more relaxed but maybe a little tired.

If you can learn to relax like this then you will be in a great mood to make a presentation. Forget about cue cards, this is the way! Testosterone will make you more into an active mood, and it is better if you don't stand still. People stand still when they are afraid, and the more they say yes to fear the more the fear consumes them! Yes, if you start hiding then you will carry on hiding, like a drunk needs more alcohol all the time. It is great to conceal things you are afraid of, like a secret, but the longer you hold the secret in your heart the more you will worry about it.

How about in the office with a presentation? If you were to do the same exercise wise then you will relax your body and stuffies. Same idea...

And, to relieve even more stress, move around, use your hands when you speak. This stress relief will make you feel much better as your muscles tense up naturally when you are sensitive to others, as there are a lot of people to get feedback from. Imagine you were all standing and talking to one person sitting there, who would be nervous then?

You get nervous because you see a quite room that is listening to you. You couldn't care what you say as long as it gets finished with quickly, and are actually afraid of being a parent or teacher truth be said! Try to do it outside, no pressure or much less pressure. Think of arriving late for a sports practice, is there any pressure there? No! It is about being thought of as the teacher or the parents you have met and heard so much about. It doesn't matter who the teacher is or in which classroom, think of it as being the boss for a change! In the office you will spread rumors yourself about the boss and then you will think of yourself as them. Think how hard it is to talk when the boss is in a meeting, then not only are you thought of as the boss, they are right there too!

Next time you do an oral with your class teachers try to do it outside. You will notice the kids are much more relaxed as they see it as break time, a time to socialise, yes? A time they are comfortable with as well, as now the teacher is in their world. Oh yes!

If you exercise and find it doesn't help you must have some trust issues. If this occurs then I suggest you stand there and pause, waiting for feedback. If you get feedback you don't like, point at the person and directly talk to them. This will make them feel as if they are in a group of some sort and they will maybe say something nice or not, but, either way, you will be able to speak to them directly for the oral, as they will sense your need for someone to talk directly to relieve stress. If you feel better after talking to that person, or not, point at someone else and say something to them. This will result in them opening dialogue with each person as an individual and then they will feel part of the group, class or team again.

Even better the teacher could interrupt you and then then from shock all your stress will leave you... yes yes yes!

In a very bad way someone could ridicule you while you are doing this and then you just carry on, telling them that they are going to hear what you are going to say, and that they have a problem, and it is their problem, not your problem. Then you can ask them what their problem is, and if they get offensive you could walk up to them and touch them on the shoulder, tagging them to be it! Oh boy... oh boy!

So public speaking can become easy, why do you think people sometimes jump at the chance to speak? Move around, greet the people as individuals, and gain in comfort with being a speaker. If you would rather commit suicide than speak it is hard, but not too hard, to recover and become a good speaker yet. All leaders are good speakers, yes? That is because they ran for it! Run for it, roll the dice and say something, the longer you wait the worse it will be, unless it is a calculated pause. If you see someone struggling tell them that they are holding up the queue, making them think that there is future to this of course - it is not the end of the world.

As your comfort zone extends into the areas of public speaking you will gain a more positive way of living, thinking that people like to listen to you, making you feel special, how sweet...

The more positive feedback you get the more comfortable you will feel with orals, presentations and public speaking. Feedback is what you take in from what they show you. If you see a lot of people smirking at you you will call that negative feedback, accept it. If you can rip yourself off when you dance, you can accept the truth. Acceptance is the path to happiness and joy. If you accept that you are in fact rather shy, why not pull a bashful face? They might laugh, they might be shocked - scaring people is fun. Those uncomfortable silences when you are on a date are signs of fear, oh yes! So, seeing as how the other person is also afraid you got to say something sometime, yes? Take the lead, break the silence, don't listen to the bull with people being silent and being comfortable and in love, if you are in love you cannot speak to the other person enough nor hear enough of their drivel.

So, if the class is silent you really feel pressure, you think they are shocked at you actually speaking, or, that they fear not being able to look down on you anymore. You want the silence, and when you hear it shake them off! Just make a mock shiver and stroke your hair all the time to relieve stress, but, once you have heard this, remember it. If you face a silent audience then you will have to take the lead before the teacher, as if they break the silence then they are you in your desk subconsciously, yes? That is what you don't want, trust me!

Maybe the class is silent because they don't want to see you fail? Either they think of you as a person they want to make fun of again, or they want you to succeed. If they want to see you fail you will be able to sense it, that is then fear they show, fear that they are losing a puppet to mess around? Well, shake it off, clear your throat, cough... try something to break the silence with your body language first relieving stress, yes stress. People that enjoy public speaking only think that everybody loves them and wants to be their friend and definitely wants to be there for them, sad as it may seem...

---

---

### Pottery

---

---

Crafts are not something everyone wants to do, but a lot of people give it a try once. It is rather exciting having a lot of things to do in your spare time, especially things when your friends are busy with their lovers or whatever. Pottery is all about patience. As your clay gets harder you will need to hurry and shape it right. If you learn to live with your mistakes then you will prosper as a potter. The best thing to do is to plan what you want it to look like in your head. If you want to make a fancy pattern on it, stop the rotations while it is medium softness and then take a lot of beads with little beads between them and press that into your pot, leaving a pattern around your pot. Or, you could try to use a photograph of something that you press into the pot as you see it, making the image onto the pot.

If you are feeling really daring then maybe you could use the back of a teaspoon? How about using either side of the cupped part to make indents on the pot? Use your imagination and you can do a lot with this!

---

---

### Bead work

---

---

When you make a beaded object you should look at the primary colour cycle. The

primary colours are yellow, red and blue, then the secondary colours are orange [between red and yellow], green [between blue and yellow] and purple [between red and blue]. These colours are the way they are made and what they gel with, so if you want to make a bead scheme that is flowing, make them all in order. If you want to make a scheme that is exciting make sure you use opposite colours right next to each other. Pretty straight forward...

---

---

### Helping hands

---

---

Helping people is good and makes you feel important as a member of society. Sloth is the opposite, letting your parents do things for you as a child makes you more and more of a sloth and less happy. If you take it upon yourself to take the lead and run for the mess, run for the fallen team mate on sports day, run for the person that needs help crossing the street, you will feel more like you are a helper and not a leech. You will think of yourself as quite important and your fear of helping due to sloth will fade away. Of course we have a little sloth in us, but we can fight it and say yes to helping people.

If at any time you get a situation where you can help think about it before you say no. Helping is saying yes, and saying yes is the path of least resistance relieving stress, of course...

---

---

### The attempt and refresh cycles

---

---

When you try something for the first time you don't really know what you are doing, and you will find it depressing to do the second time because you will be scared it was not as good as the first time. If you were to get done the second time, say you are sketching or something, your first attempt is what I like to call where your eyes are closed, when you think everybody loves and supports you, where you feel invincible at the success you have seen and no doubt can do yourself.

The second time you try the same thing you will be reminded of how mortal you are and do worse. This is natural, but doing it a third time is much easier yet it will feel like nothing as it can't be as bad as the second time!

From the fourth attempt you will be ready for anything and will start to actually learn what you are doing, having not paid attention or forcing yourself to forget about the first three times. As you go from fourth to fifth you will steadily gain

strength with whatever it s you are doing, and get better nd better at it the mre comfortable you feel with doing it. There is no such thing as talent really, only comfort in taking a scene out of your mind and doing it for real. The more you do it and win, or even fail, and especially if yuo fail a lot and win seldmon, and accept that you have failed and do not blame something else, you will get better at it because you feel more comfortable with reality being that you are gettig better as you extend your comfort zone to doing this more and more.

Why do you think people can do charades at home but not as well at the office? Comfort zones! If you feel your comfort zone growing then you will be relaxed, happy, positive - in your own little world hauled out of the bed room or house hold an thrust into the real world... oh yes!

=====

=====

### **Missionaries**

=====

There are many starving and sick people in the world that need help. People sometimes decide to become people that help these people, but it is a dirty mess. The hygiene is so poor tha tyou will hate it before you get used to it, but if you really want to help however you can, bearing in mind you will remember that you did somthing with your life one day - and memories like this are precious indeed - then you will be able to savour your contribution for the world. You will also become a person that is shouted at a lot from people that want more from you, so if you ca calm people down or know the local European language, usually French, then you will be able to explain that things are not what they should be because there is too little to go around. Be prepared for this!

The role of the missionary is to feed and doctor people. The funding for these efforts usually comes from the church, but, if the country was to get involved too then there would be more to go around. The state is actually responsible for thes people but they deny them. Funding is poor, once again, and there are usually enough people to do the work. If you are thnking of travelling and seeing reality, or, if you want to major in medicine at univercity, then maybe you should spend a month before that seeing the real world and trying to get experience in this vocation. If you are a trained nurse and having trouble making ends meet, then try this, as they will feed you and house you and you will get recent experience in real situations - a great reference from a minister no doubt!

If you have no experience and want to take a year break from studying to enjoy your youth you should think about this. They will train you as a nurse on site so you will pick up skills too. Then while you are on the continent you can travel to

Europe by road and have a party.

Tending to the sick is quite easy as you will have access to medicines, although too few, and then you will be able to learn how to care for the sick. If you think about it you could work at an old age home or even open up a child care centre or maternal ward with a loan from the bank based on your references from proper doctors, which can go a long way indeed.

But there are not enough medicines for the people. There is always a way to stop the diseases naturally, say a blood transfusion or excessive salts? These will fix them right up as the salts will absorb the disease as a cell inside the liquid and then then secrete it via pooping.

Becoming involved with this sort of thing is really a good idea, for references to get into extra studies, references to work in a hospital, references for a loan and just to see the world.

=====

=====

**Tailored desires**

=====

=====

We all want things in life. Wanting things makes you driven to get them, but, what if someone else is also going for it? Will you beat them? Think of a woman you want, is there someone else also going for her? What if you lose? How about a brand of peanut butter, what if it is expensive?

To get what you want you must control what you want. You can control what you want by looking at your things you have. Nobody likes to throw things away, they hoard all the things dear to them.

Let it go.

If you can bring yourself to get rid of anything you want to keep that is a good start. How about that old magazine with the pretty woman in it? Isn't it old? Do you need it? It is keeping you down, believe it or not. Don't let things own you, let food own you - that is what you need. If you do hoard things then look around and clean it up. Why hold onto things that you don't need? If you let go of things that mean a lot to you you will be happier and on your way to becoming less obsessed with things you cannot have. Just throw it away, anything you treasure, well, not anything, but as much as you can. If you were to get rid of something by giving it away as a gift, something that meant so much to you, you will feel instant ecstasy. That is because you are giving away something that you need to benefit someone else, and this charity feels good. In return they may give you something they have, and it will remind you of them too.

Don't get rid of something like a car though, as you will probably need it.

The less things you see that you own the more sensitive you will become. This is because you will feel as if you have gained freedom in your life. The less you see things that you have the more time you will have for others in your household. How about that game you never play that you want to keep, if you delete it you will feel a loss, but, you will gain emotional satisfaction. Your body likes to compensate what you lose with chemicals that make you feel emotionally happier. This is an automatic primal survival tactic. This good feeling will stay with you from then on, so, if you are feeling down, or want to commit suicide, just throw something away that means a lot to you but you have no need for. The chemicals will make you happier, as evidence shows.

Now that you have learned that throwing things away makes you happy, like a spring clean makes you feel better afterwards, it is time to choose what you want.

Look at ordinary things, my favourite is cereal. If you pick up the box in your hand and examine it, think of good things about it. It is healthy, it is cheap, it is easy to get your hands on. This means there are good things about it too, so, if you want to you could make your cereal what you want, not by taking it as a last choice, but asking for it. If you force yourself to think of cereal and then that you actually like it then you may become attached to something simple that you make special. You make it special by, when looking for breakfast you like, instead going for the cereal. Now you don't have to do this all the time, but think rather - when you do go for cereal - that it makes you feel like you cannot say no to it.

If you eat something else do it after a day that you achieved something - spoil yourself with some nice breakfast or lunch or something. Do not get attached to this spoiling though as that raises your 'standards' and then you will become less happy when you need to lower them again.

A fun thing to do with your family is to spoil each other. When you get to the kitchen first you could make a cup of coffee for someone else and yourself and then wake them up with it. Things will feel good if you think of yourself as the 'parent' and them as the 'child', you will feel responsibility and it will seem like fun for a while, but, it will not last forever.

To refresh this feeling you should leave it for a month every so often and then say to yourself that it is good to have free time again. Seeing as how you were 'helping' you may now notice what you were actually doing in that free time and you will feel good about what you are doing now. How about a two way 'coffee making' relationship, taking turns to be the 'slave'? That is a good idea...

So, if you want a new sports car you can defeat the desire by thinking of it as something that somebody may steal from you, so it makes you vulnerable. If there is a pretty woman you want, then think of it as a lot of effort to keep her



satisfied and a possible hinderance in your life as she will demand that, because she is so desirable, that she will leave you if you do not put more effort in. To get rid of your desires just use logic, not emotions. Think of bad things about it and work that into a habit because then you won't even give yourself a chance to delve into derie of it as it become a reflex. If you are angry with the world that will help to.

This is thinking of what you don't have, think about what you do have and what is there for you. If you think always positively of things that cannot say no, or would be stupid to say no, like a unpopular girl [unless she is also intot his desirelessness!], then you should be happy with them as they have said yes to you. The only thing better than saying yes is hearing yes, and you can break up at any time after that. Why not add another one to the 'ex list'? She has friends...

=====

=====

**Social identity**

=====

=====

When we socxilise we develop a social identity based on what we see ourselves as, and then what we see other's reacting to us as. When we accept the role we ave been given, be it class clown, teacher's pet, a shoulder to cry on, a person that is broing, person that is nasty and so forth, because tht is what we have become.

Having a image makeover is not that hard. Simply submit to the image you want to project. Even fat people can be imitation gangsters, Hawian shirt party people or rugby main men, and the more you are in a image frame that suites your appearance the more you will like yourself and be happy. But, it is not being happy that gets you to fit in, it is fitting in that makes you happy.

The easiest way to find what suites you you should get a lot of diferent music and converse with friends as to what they say to you when you change the music. Suggest places that different sorts of people go to and see thier reactions to you,as they will subconsiously be there with you and also try to fit in. If they tramp on you or are icy towards you when you 'are there' then you probably don't want to go there.

When at the office try to make eye contact with people. If they look away quickly then they will be saying that they feel comfortable with you looking at them. If they speak to you they are welcoming you into the fold of thiers. If they get hostile than you should think of a different scene to get in on.

Everyone classes other people as they do to you too. Recognising the imag you project and trying to change it is good, trying new things is good, saying yes is good... say yes to your feedback and act on it. It could make you happier to

make a change!

## Clothing design

When you design clothes you often make them exciting to attract attention. Most people wear clothes according to their identity so enter a store in a certain mood with a roving eye for the right thing to wear. To sell your clothes you must first think about where you will sell it. Making a sample garment is not the safest way to do it as it is expensive to make one thing at a time, so, use a photoshop program to generate a garment that you send out in a sample pack.

To make something that someone wants to wear remember that only really active people want to wear sports designs and that the sports clothing brands dominate it so much that it is hard to get into. If you want to make a new sports design go overboard with colour - like for a costume - or make a stripe on black or blue. The colours will attract people that are beautiful or like attention for some reason. It might be a 'quite rebellion' or a verbose exclamation of how much they stand out due to their beauty or perceived social status.

People that exercise a lot will like something nylon and simple. Placing a stripe on this will make it look like they are supposed to attract attention, that they are socially active due to their garments being different shades for a shock to the calmness of the event, being something outstanding and desiring attention because it is getting more vibrant with each stripe. Then there is the elegant setting. If women want to attract attention at a gala event then they would want to dress without shades as they will want to flow with the conversation. This dress style is all about going with the flow, but they may reveal lots of skin if they wish bringing an air of sexual appeal to themselves due to the intentions of the dress - that it makes them look as if they are looking for comments about their dress, but actually it is about their taste as the dress reveals them.

Making the dress reveal you means that they will be trying to stand out not be wearing different colours, but rather with a break from the body, as if they were still flowing with the scene yet only in three shades, being hair style, skin tone and dress tone. Think of someone with more than three tones, add a bag for example. All of a sudden they look like they are rebelling against the flow of the gala. Now make it two tone, black hair and a black dress. They have a tone from their body and from the blending in of their tones - more fitting, yes?

Toning your appearance will make you more socially accepted. If you use less tones you will seem more passive - less active or exciting. Look at how the stars dress up, they will always try to flow forwards with the rest of the stars. If they all decided to get active there would be chaos and people would not notice them as

much because their information processing would make them confused and they would lose track of who is where wearing what. Uniforms are good for getting things done because they make it easier on the senses and makes them more submissive. If a star was to wear a simple dress with matching hair and lots of jewelry then they would have three tones again - I think this is actually the formula for elegance.

Elegance is all about being socially indulged, that you fit in with your peers. Then the slits, the low backs, these are all personal additions to the fitting in giving them personality. Think of a slit on a floral dress, then there is a break in the excitement, not a break from boredom. Elegance is boring by default and makes a person fit into the scene so as to maintain manners, decency, courtesy and sexuality based on the monotony of the dress code being that people need to fit in and 'behave'. Seeing all this behaving going on someone got tempted to be suave or sexy and then tried a flirt to mock the scene. That happens at some point with everyone that is dressed in these boring garments which seem sexy because they are revealing preying on basic sexual interest.

The vibrant garments will appeal to younger people because they make them seem exciting and adventurous. Logos are a good addition, like a brand name or something made to look vibrant with the rest of the garment. These sorts of clothes will make the person more active and they will see other people wearing the same style and then feel the rebellion to the system of uniforms at their part time jobs, their school uniform, the plainness of work clothes they see on a lot of people, and the elegance they see in magazines. If they want to relieve stress then they will wear something vibrant to make themselves look more interesting and look for other saying they are interesting. This will lead to a problem though as they wonder if the other person is more interesting than them, of course, and it could break down contact.

So sports gear needs to be plain because it needs to look sexy and not take attention off the body, vibrant clothing makes you feel insecure because of the message you give off being so intense.

Branded clothing makes you feel like you are a model because it is simple with a label making it sexy and having a break to show your own inner vibrance, being in the middle of the shirt or very visible no doubt as if it were a subtle sexual garment. Elegant clothing is simple and therefore soluble with the scene and often revealing to make the message clearer.

Materials are usually a comfort to the style. If you were to add to your garment by using the right materials you could make more sales. If you were to use something stretchy for sports wear you would make it comfortable to jog in as it is so stretchy. If it is a branded item then it could be wise to use something loose around the shoulders to adjust it as if they were modelling it and needed to adjust it so it didn't fold in on them or make creases they couldn't swipe away. Usually cheap materials make this better as they can then look like they are

relaxing with thier peers, or humble yet beautiful. If it were a vibrant item maybe making it loose all around and made out of thinner material would make it more comfortable because it would allow for eaiser folds in the material when walking and then settle eaily back into place. For elegant garments use thicker and smoother material because it is not supposed to fold and must reflect light to make them look more resplendant because of thier glow, like a stripe that moves from place to place naturally, remembering that a srtipe is a break in the flow, yet it is not asked for, meaning that it accentuates or compliments and adds to the garment without changing the tone.

I hope you now know what to do to get the right sort of result produced and what your target market wants the garment to look like. Remember to use photo shop to plan and market it, don't lose money with the sample because these cost lots if made from the right material.

=====

=====

**Hair styles**

=====

=====

It issaid that you need to change your hair style every five years to keep yourself interested in yourself. Now, whether you think this is rubbish or not, chaning your hair is one of the most importantt hings to people. Some people with hair look better without it, and vice versa.You should want to make your hair compliment you. If you have long hair you might want to do something with it. Hair styles are all about sexuality and social identity.

Dying your hair makes you feel very adventurous. Black hair denotes conformity and duty due to it's commonness, yet shiny black hair looks leads to sexual interest because of it's abundance yet the shine will make it seem more like an invitation to sex because of the 'signal' it gives off. Blonde hair makes you look special because it is uncommon. It will make you look more attractive because it produces an emotion of joy from the viewer based on yellow being a colour making people happy when they see it, and thinking of your hair as a source of their happiness, and stimulates the hormones that now feel more comfortable with the emotios of fear being decimated due to the emotions being 'activated'. Brown hair makes people think of depth in persnality as it is a deep colour, like black but mixed with a hint of blonde. This will make the person look more like someoen you can speak to, yet not attracted to due to conforimity and submission as it it not joyous. Red and oragne hairs make people excited and then they will feel like they are playing with fire when they speak to the person as these tones are vibrant and uncommon. They will be more naturally shocked by the reacions to them as people look at them as if they exciting and do not conform.

Pony tails can emit a message of conformity and neatness. Girls with pony tails

often end up as figures of authority because they seem to react to people reacting to them as being a good role model and part of the general ideas of the masses.

Dreadlocks and plaits carry a message of controlled rebellion. They will make people think they are a rebel yet not drastically so, as they conform by getting the hair out of their faces and while long and carrying the rebellious individual message, they are restrained by the person themselves.

Bald heads carry no message and focus on the person's face more, making it as if the hair style was all over their face. They emit a message of youth as it is undeveloped as yet.

Plain long hair can be a sign of maturity and rebellion if it is not washed properly. It gives off a maternal message and one of authority, often a rebellious authority that fights authority, authority of men over women or vice versa.

Split ends make others see you as if you were more exciting and more primal. If you have split ends people see what we could call a controlled explosion because it is neat yet exciting. It asserts self control and subtle leadership because it shows imagination and self control.

=====

### **Life tactics and progressive living**

=====

We are all alive and lead a life. To get by we adopt a way of living that makes us as happy as possible, but, the more you say yes the happier you will be. If you face a problem where you need a way out you can use one of the following examples as a guide.

When you wake up you should always stretch. Your muscles are all tense after being in the same position all night and will stop your cells from making the right chemicals to get you more awake and then you will also be more organised.

If you need to make breakfast select a random thing by using your calendar at least once. You could say it is the fourth today and select a item from a list called fourth. If you want you could make a list of toast and jam, eggs, cereal, bacon and so forth. Then when that day comes you can be organised and be getting into a groove, a habit that will make you more progressive because it is setting you into a organised life style.

Organising your life style is good. Keeping your office neat and tidy is good - do

not start to work until everything around you is organised as then you will feel like a orderly person. Living in a mess makes you feel interesting, living in a blank world makes you feel interested in work.

Do not put things off. If you were to need to do something sometime, do it now! If you have to eat your vegetables eat them first and savour the sight of the rest of the food, it is a nice image isn't it? Run for it, kill it!

If you need to wait for something you should make a note and forget about it. Worrying about the future takes your valuable time, and you will always be changing your attitude. Worry instead about social things like friends and what you will do with them - this makes you happy, yes?

When you see a problem say it is yours. Do not ignore it. If someone has to let the dog out then say yes and feel the momentum inside of you as your mind accepts the task at hand. This will make you more progressive because you will be active doing something now, not putting it off, saying yes, and killing the problem. Problem? Gone!

If you argue with someone listen to them. Do not interrupt them with uh huhs and oks, this will make them more desperate to finish their sentences and makes the debate longer. Do not counter in the middle, wait until the end. If you kill it off point by point they will speak for longer and longer. Listen, solve the problem by treating it as a problem to kill and not a personal thing. If you get personal it is you that feels like the problem, so, treat it as if it is a problem that needs an answer, and you are saying yes it is a problem and yes I will listen and yes you will try.

If you fail at something is it a problem? Say you rode a bike for the first time and you fell, you got hurt, it is a problem! Is anyone interested... no? Maybe it is your problem! You need to accept that things you want to do but cannot are a problem until you think of something else. Problems come from thought, you are offended, problem. You think of something else, no problem. You get treated badly, problem. You are the only person that cares, problem. You and your friends are offended, problem. You let it go, no problem!

Do you worry about the right things or the wrong things? There is a mess. You ignore it, it is still a problem. You clean it up, problem killed, no problem. You have to study, no problem. You are writing a test, problem. You study, less problem. You study a lot, even less problem. You fail, problem - your problem. You must say yes it is your problem because it is your duty to pass a test. Every time you fail you should blame yourself, not make a bigger problem by blaming something else. Say yes it is my problem because there is a problem and it is not anybody else's. Say yes you stole and it is someone else's problem, and if you get caught, it is your problem as you cannot transfer it onto someone else. Sometimes there are problems that you have to accept, yes?

Improvise. Think of anything that comes to mind when you face a problem to kill it. If it seems stupid add elements from other ways to solve problems, use the basics first, the laws of the problem and the laws of the solution, not what people say, but what happens. Say why not try that? Why not try to make a program for your taxes on your computer. After asking why not do this, ask why should I do this? If you cannot think of anything then maybe you should say it is not a problem or you feel like doing it!

Forget about it. If something is bothering you think of something else. Don't try to figure it out if you get stuck, unless you want to of course. If someone offends you is there anything to do about it? I mean, is there anything you can do? You can think of it all you want but it still happened. Maybe make a plan to deal with it next time, not offensive, passive. If you need to react to deal with the problem then say yes I need to do something. Is there something you can do? Is it important? Is it a problem for you if it doesn't hurt you in some way? Do you need to be serious about being offended, isn't that primal? Primal emotions are based on fear, this makes you unhappy. Reason and trust makes you feel good. React to relieve stress, do it to the problem directly, not to your friends. Forget about it if it is not a problem, do something else.

Focus. Pay attention to your problem. Focus your energies onto the problem and kill it. If you kill the problem you are free of it. Say yes I am listening, say yes I want to kill it. This will bring you towards your goal which is a problem, and, apparently yours. Be confident in your task. Take a break if you don't like it. If you want to study and listen to music you will add flavour to the session as you will be saying a mixture of words to yourself and mixing the musical words with the written words, as long as you focus.

This is my idea of progressive living and dealing with problems, hope I said enough!

=====

### **The art of kissing, loving and sex**

=====

We all are driven to have sex. We will be influenced in everything we do according to what we hear from the opposite sex, and think of the many nearly every free minute we have.

When you kiss you must not be desperate, as this will ruin the 'art' of creativity. You must not try to eat them up, rather try to communicate with them, as kissing is not natural - eating the other person is not what you are supposed to do. The body produces hormones that smell and taste like something you want to devour. This is still something you only learn from others. If you eat the caviar

then it is gone.

Sometimes you will be urged to 'get rid of your load' and may skip right to the chase. This is primal sex and satisfies you totally. If you want to play with your food then you can tease it and this is fun indeed. Savour the experience as if you had a new toy at Christmas, one you save till last.

Laugh when kissing. If they do something stupid, by rolling the dice of course, then do something stupid too. Everyone loses control now and again, and if you want to impress them simply try a new move. If it fails laugh at yourself and they may laugh too, you want the truth don't you?

If you were to try something new that you thought might be a good idea then you will know. Be curious, be innocent, be exciting!

If you lose composure and go for losing the load then maybe it is time to make a physical connection 'down south'. If the woman holds back she is enjoying kissing you, or she doesn't want to get that intimate. In this case grab the kiss before it is gone, you may as well get some practice before you lose her, yes?

Before you get really busy you should make a connection of trust. The woman's chemicals emit a emotion of fear when they are loving as a precaution, a flight mechanism that has come about due to so many threats suffered. If they can bond with trust then they will have sex later, because they also get their jollies off when they have sex.

When a woman fakes something then she must have an ulterior motive for having sex with you. What could it be? Status, money or power? Maybe she doesn't like you or something but just wants to have sex for the heck of it? In either event you should feel proud that you are someone that is thought of as a connection to the world, or some sort of sexual temptation that she needs in her life or on her list. You have just become a notch in her belt, a desperate attempt at social acceptance, and so forth. You are someone important to her, and as soon as you have lost your load you are done with your needs. Shame...

When you get intimate before sex it is usually an urge from the male. After the sex it is an urge from the female. It is like this because the man wants to get done with his powerful hormones that blur his vision, and for the female as if they still mean something to each other. The woman will want to check if she has been used for sex and try to get some trust going again, to see if she means something to the man. It is all chemical realities... duh!

=====

### **Anger management**

=====



We all get angry at some stage, but there is a way to relieve this stress. As you get angry you will suffer from stress and then need to release it or lose control beyond your control where your instincts take over. This anger tenses up your muscles, so, if you are in an argument, move around, use your hands to compliment your speech.

If you are to shake your arms in the air violently then the stress will reduce. If you are to get serious too then you will be stressed, if someone shouts at you from far away then it won't stress you out, it is the intensity of the input - being close to the source of your stress - where you get too much input in an offensive tone and get stressed and then angry.

Counting to ten will clear your mind of all the noise from the tone. There was something said, it created physical stress, mental stress and social stress. If you were to count to ten then you would give your body time to breathe it out naturally, but this is not enough!

As with public speaking you should run around and shout, but, seeing as how you are in an argument you will need to rather focus. Focus on the problem, not the person. Speak in a cold tone, this will relieve stress and make you feel good about not getting angry, but rather rational and coordinated. You just need to purposefully do something wrong!

Doing something like charades will also work, as it is more of a message you are giving off and then you will be communicating with the person in a coordinated method. Frustration at them not seeing things your way will make even more stress, so, practice your self control by shouting at your friends, not offensively, but in a manner that makes you focus your energy, intensely.

If you practice your anger channelling, and it is a powerful and useful thing too, you can make yourself monotone with arguments if you wish. Everyone gets frustrated, and by getting your muscles used to this feeling of unease you will develop into a calm person.

Think of all those guys that go to the army, they need to develop their minds to harness the self control to make it a habit or train their muscles to react in a coordinated controlled manner.

Next time you are in an argument, listen first. If you have listened and feel stress by listening, relieve the stress by nodding your head, do not get vocal as that is creating more stress.

For every action there is a reaction, so make your reaction a nod, a glance downwards, cupping our hands onto your face. You will still be able to listen and will cut the message shorter by a mile!

## Good communication

We all communicate, but good communication skills are always good, and nearly everyone can be a better communicator.

Your tone is the most important thing, as it can offend or gather interest from the audience.

When you choose a message get into the habit of swearing to yourself out loud by saying things like drat, yikes, good lord or gee wiz. If you get this into your habits you will stun people with your choice of words and feel a lot more love coming your way. Using these words will make you feel like you are a calm person, and your reaction to yourself being a calm person will be good for you!

Now, if you are to get these terms into your habit, you will not go for broke when you curse. You will make people pay attention as swearing is something that kids love, and by saying something that irritates kids must be mature, not like an immature kid swearing, blowing things out of all proportion at that.

A good way to start a conversation is with eye contact, and as soon as you have eye contact you should respond! There is a reaction in you that causes stress and then it will grow if you do not relieve the stress that will build up the longer there is no vocal greeting. As soon as you greet you send your message which become harder the longer you leave it.

If you are greeting a member of the opposite sex you will be better off not making eye contact! If you can avoid looking for eye contact then you will be shocking them, and the fear you make them feel from social norms will relieve your stress too, as it satisfies the base emotional feelings of scaring people away when you are afraid yourself. Sneak up on that person and call their name, or, even start talking before they see you. With this in mind you move faster, more urgently and it becomes more natural as you trigger your flight chemicals which make you scared yet proactive - able to act.

Now to start a conversation typical things to say are what they thought about that thing they have in common, or to ask for directions, the time and so forth. It doesn't have to be original, just repeat what you hear others say to make your purpose clear, if it wasn't already...

Once you have started the conversation, well, I think everybody will carry on naturally. If they are a boring person, as am I, then they need to use something that will keep the person interested, like, for example, asking about the person, or expanding the opening greeting and question. Always ask a question so that

they can respond. But, to get it warmed up, you should say that they remind you of someone, then make something up as you go along about that person. This will carry a message of truths to the person and also sugar coated compliments. Or, you could try to keep asking questions, like a sequence. Man I really hate lines!

The only other thing I can tell you about conversations is that they will depend on your comfort - the more comfortable you are in that place the more you will feel at ease and your thoughts will flow. The best place to pick someone up would therefore be somewhere you feel comfortable and they feel comfortable too. I would suggest someone that you have seen there before.

If you are feeling really happy then it is easy to greet someone. If it is a person of the opposite sex then just keep talking merrily. That worked for me a couple of times.

If you have a needed relationship with someone then you should also try to make the relationship closer by extending yourself towards them. Reach out, do not think of what you have heard about them, you could meet them and then hear what they think of these other people... oh yes!

When you want to teach someone something you need to be clear. You can become clearer by using your body language excessively, as it is a clear indicator of the things you want to teach, a mixed message.

If you say something truthful that hurts someone then do not dwell on it, or, take it further to even more taboo words and terms. If you stop and get scared you will suffer stress and the conversation will die off, but if you roll the dice and take it even more personal you will, if it was a racist comment, shock them with how honest you are, and then they will trust you more, being amazed at how you could be a member of a society so consumed by racism and be so honest!

=====

=====

### **China joining with the smaller neighbours**

=====

If China and Tibet and all those states reunite then they will have more capital to work with. It is in the interests of the smaller developed countries to get with the big country as it opens up less taxation on things where they need to sell locally, meaning no export tax. The thing with the export tax is that these areas are very small, so it is in the interests of the 'house' to stay small and tax them heavily.

With this influx of local revenue they will always be able to provide services to thier local base - better for the people.

On the other hand they will see more business growth! If they were to allow businesses to barter a better deal with them yanks then they will be richer for it. The greatest part of this is that they will have an influx of labour. These are big cities and the people will hear about oppurtunities in the big cities and then move to them. Every pair of hands can work, and with enough capital, which these developed areas has a lot of, they will be able to provide loans to the individual, who will gain them credit.

Now with gaining credit they will have more imaginary money, but it will not be in hand. If worst comes to worst they will repossess the buildings of the debtors and then make a sweet deal. Everything about a country comes down to economics, the politics comes second - first you need to put food on the table then you worry abut laws, yes?

It sounds like a gamble they cannot lose!

Now, with the opening of avenues towards the highly populated areas, well, there is a huge customer base there. There is no money there as they people do not have jobs, so guess what... development and investment. Lots of rice, lots of markets... why not just throw a couple of buildings there for them to rent? Then they will be able to 'skim the fat' of the land in huge proportions and then they will build shops, for a start. Think of a seven eleven or two more? Then think of people working at the seven eleven. Then think of the people selling, for example, clothes. Then think of the people with jobs crossing the floor to get to the other shop to spend their currency. Then think about taxation! All sounds good to me.

If they don't do this then they should tell the people why, as it is good for everyone. There is zero risk, yes? There is no definite growth, but there will be. The currency exchange will not dent the Yuan, and they can just chop a few zeroes off of it. There is no such things as a strong currency!

=====  
=====

**More on taxation**

=====  
=====

What I was saying, buddy, is that the fair tax is stupid! The fact is that there is economic growth because there is imaginary money stacking up on the side of the state. They could take back the full amount - and then some - by taxing gradually along the line making more back.

If they tax fourteen percent across the board, and there are six points of tax, salary [of which ninety percent is made up by the wealthy - more tax of course], retail, middle man, wholesale, export and import they make less money than they dish out, yes?

Now that comes to eighty four percent, yes? Plus the income tax for the wealthy makes it about, seeing as how they have such a 'glob' of income and actual economic growth of such a miserly amount, no less than a hundred percent, yes?

So stuff that! Raise it to twenty percent all over and then you will have about twenty percent growth 'above the rim' and then the economy will grow. They can easily make it better like that, and then they will have a growing economy, absurdly! The more they take in this year the more they will get out the next year, leading to much growth. That petty five or so percent raise in taxation means about a hundred euros of currency, but look at the services received! Now how about social services and so forth. To win over the voter you eliminate problems. Less problems leads to less grumbling and less news saying the state is 'stupid'. This means more votes, yes? Well it sure doesn't lead to less votes! All they got to do is tell the people to take a look around and then they will see a, what do you call it, happy nation? Nah can't be that!

No offence but any other form of technical tax makes it 'messy' and harder to provide, or creates stress, leading to more mistakes, excetera excetera.

Is the fair tax really better than what I just explained, supernova economic growth? There is x money. The people earn y money. The y mopey is taxed creating z money. Z money is greater than x money. Duh!

=====

### **Nine eleven tribute on a mosque?**

=====

Placing a picture like that on a mosque - of planes flying into the world trade centre - means that they are trying to identify with people in a new way. Technically this is a niche market, or, in other words, aimed at a select few.

People are fascinated by violence, evidently people put it on the front page because they think it will sell, and it does sell too. We are preoccupied with violence because of the same reasons we like to make people scared, being that we will try to create fear in something else due to power, making us feel powerful. If it was in America the yanks would think of it as a way to feel sorry for themselves, or to support the war on terror. Seeing as how it is a mosque related to love for Allah, and marriages, it is antisocial and leads to bad ideas. These

places are meant for worship, but the fact that it is there to remind people of what they must do to be granted eternal life, it is a disgrace!

The people that wanted it are under the spell of angry people that want to advertise the event as a good thing because they want people to feel like they are dangerous - from that fear aspect - by going in there. This sounds like an emotional rebellion of some sort.

Now, it doesn't cause any harm to anyone to be reminded of history, but, it will be creating the wrong impression when people walk past, making them think that that is what is expected of them culturally. It happened, yes, but why try to remember?

=====

=====

**Stimulus helps?**

=====

=====

The stimulus injects money into the economy by reducing taxes? Well if there is no money going to the state from taxes, where the state borrows money to give a business and then doesn't take it back, well they are borrowing from the reserve to pay themselves, and then losing on the taxes too.

If you have  $x$  revenue, and you borrow  $y$  capital to pay  $z$  taxes, you are losing  $y$  and  $z$  and are left with  $x$  minus  $[y \text{ plus } z]$ . No the stimulus doesn't work.

=====

=====

**Evidence of gods, again**

=====

=====

What makes you think there is only one God? To think of God like that would mean He is the universe, and, if that is true, you would be following a mental attitude related to the Asians somewhere called Bugga or Bugger or something.

The fact that this God was believed in yet not alone means there has never been an absolute God until after Christ. Half of the world is monotheistic - believing in one God, and that only came after Christ. To say that the Jews believed in one God from the start would mean that He revealed Himself to them early on, yes?

Now, I hate to bring this up but there is evidence of God in the population dynamics of the world. Six thousand year by the amount of people living at the rate of two and a half children per generation means that there was never a cave

person existence - there is the evidence, and I have plenty more! But for now...

There is no need for saying there is only one God. Would you say heathens are wrong? Now I am not trying to goad you into a fight with someone else, but rather a debate with me.

If there is one God, then why would there only be one God if He could create angels? Why do other people believe in Gods? If they were all descendants of the Jews then they would have stayed true, yes? On the other hand how could people all change genetically in six thousand years to be black, European, and so forth?

So, if the population is correct to justify creation, but the dynamics are wrong, then there must be more than one God, creating an Adam and Eve in each continent. By the way how would people swim to Australia, or, how would the first tribe of mankind on each continent survive, eating fruit would make us herbivores. If we come from apes or whatever what would make this place safe for us? we are very ill equipped to survive by the way, so why would we survive the 'teething' years?

=====

=====

**Crimes of governments long gone**

=====

=====

To be more logical, the people at the top tried to do this. They are gone. Do not hold someone's children accountable for the past mistakes. This makes for a highly technical case that consumes a lot of time and energy, and only gets an apology and breaks down relations.

=====

=====

**Time does not exist**

=====

=====

There is no such thing as time. There is the present state of being, due to previous reactions setting up the present way things are, and there are reactions leading things forwards. Come to that there is no such thing as the present either, as if nano seconds exist, where do you 'pause'?

There is such a thing as a photograph, and even that has reactions inside of it aging the carbons that make the photo exist.

There is such a thing as a clock but that just says when the sun will rise.

There is nothing but the future. Memories lead to the past looking like it is history. History as the carbon trail of the universe's reactions. History is nothing more than a figment, but while memories exist, history does not.

History doesn't not exist beyond the reactions you make due to your memories.

=====

=====

**End to wars**

=====

=====

Why do people go to war? It is either a cultural ideal that creates bad moods and then grows, or, it is about resources. Countries go to war because they want something or for the support of the people. If they go to war the leaders do not feel it! There is no need for war today, neither was there except to stop slavery.

Look at world war two. If there was no war then they would have just become the greatest country on earth, yes? They would have been led to prosperity and well being under Hitler, but he wanted to make the world a better place evidently by supporting his people and leading them to a better way of life. On the minus side they wanted to kill all the Jews... bummer!

Now when a country goes to war they don't have to. When they see people dying they can stop it. It is not a sign of weakness is it? All of the nations are led by people that are individuals and they have this thing called pride, and their people have pride. If they were to worry about getting more votes, and this is advice from me, duh, then they would pull all their troops out and use the money to provide a better future. If they bomb a city then they need to pay reparations by order of the UN, yes? Why not 'cut and run'? They will have to return those border areas to the other nation anyway, yes?

There should be a strong show of hands here. These countries at war could provide much in the way of raw materials and so forth by stopping their wars, mainly in Africa and the rest of the 'third world' or developing nations.

If there was a quiet revolution about sanctions the leaders would see it broadcast somehow that they are leading the people, their people, to a worse way of life comfort wise!

All that needs to happen is for there to be a law from you know who onto the world about not changing border lines. This will stop the state getting involved as there will be nothing in it for them, no incentive, yes?



Culturally wars are also happen. This only comes into place when the army sells weapons to people that hear about something being in it for them. Look at Iraq, for example, do they want to kill fellow Iraqies or do they want to fight the people that they have the wonr idea about? The west brig money into the country through outsourcing capital to them, starting money for economic growth, yes?

=====

=====

### **Solving global warming**

=====

=====

Global cooling will come about naturally when there are fewer solar flares form the sun, heat shooting outwards towards the planets.

If we were to repair the ozone layer, or strengthen it at least, that would be great!

Now, to do this we need to emit more carbons... huh you might say, but if we make a blanket of monoxide then we could put pressure on the ozone. The more monoxide we emit the less oxygen can come back to to earth through rains, yes? It will stop under the 'cloud' and make the oxygen settle lower as it is less dense.

If an air is less dense it doesn't penetrate the monoxide cloud. If there is and gets smothered back down to earth, a monodie stops at a certain level. The fact that this cloud is coming lower and lower to earth means that it will keep all the circulating air inside the dome that is forming.

Look at it this way, there is an ozone layer keeping the nirtogen out and the oxygen in. Below this dom there is a dome forming of monoxide which keeps sunlight out. Below that dome there will be a dome forming of oxygen, yes? This lower dome will make it it much cooler and so forth for many ages to come.

Now, if there is a dome of oxygen keeping the monoxide in and being eaten by it, it will fade away and the monoxide will float away into the cosmos. We will be left with no dome eventually, letting all the nitrogen in. This is very bad!

To get rid of the monoxide we could try to, thinking of monoxide as gaseous ash, we could examine ash as it is. What is ash? Ash is burned fuels, so monoxide should aslo be burned fuels, yes? To get rid of burned fuels we could try to compact all the monoxide by creating a hurricane of suction that travles around within the ozone for a while to gather all the monoxide together and compacting it. When you compact ash, used fuels or monoxide you can make it solid again, and then it drops down to earth as stuff you can make plasctics out of, reject peroleum makes plastics, for example!

To create the hurricane we could try to use a laser and make it loop on itself in a circle and then it will keep momentum for as long as the laser is circulating. The laser should be charged with electrons, and then it will attach to neutrons and carry this circulation on for a while, depending on how much energy is put into the laser. They could generate the power by using a fusion generator, once again solved by using a negative ion to make the positive ions come together by placing it in the middle of them and positive ions on the outside forcing them together with a push and pull strategy.

Whirlwind, compact the monoxide, watch the density increase along with mass, monoxide drops to earth compacted as new fuels like wood, diamonds, coal, etcetera...

=====

=====

**\* Deuce works part twenty two \***

=====

=====

**China launching a world war?**

=====

=====

China will never go to war, nor start a war because of the United Nations. They will cleave through the economy and China will be unable to support their troops and then they will lose. The people don't want a war either, and with their neighbours, well, North Korea could help them, but South Korea will be a staging point for attacking the peninsula. India will get involved and so will Russia, because the culture is not so dreary any more, and guess what, the leaders come from a new culture.

This progress in culture has led to a more reasonable outlook. If Russia was to join with China, with their new rockets that are nearly as powerful as nukes, well, they could devastate cities, but, they all thought Hitler was bad when they were young, or taught to think that, so they look down on war, yes?

If they were to attack, who would they attack? If they were to launch a naval attack, with today's rockets they could sink the ships... no problem. If they took over India or Pakistan they inherit the credit and face a revolution of sorts. If they were to then move onto all the ex-Russian states then they would find more hungry people to feed. By that time Europe would have launched a counter offensive and be ready for them. Each European nation has a full scale army to fight each other with, so will easily stop a full war. Or maybe they could take on Arabia? They could start with some easy pickings, but then they got Al Qaeda up their ass, and they don't want to face a full on resistance.

If they were to invade an area I suggest some countries to their south west

would do nicely, but they have nothing to offer them resource wise and are hungry mouths to feed, or, they will face blatant tamil tiger type resistance, which will just use up money to deal with.

It is utter madness to even think of invading another country, wha do they have to offer in this day and age? Oil? oil you cannot sell because you are sanctioned to hell and gone? No trading with Europe and the Americas and Islamic North Africans?

Yeah yeah, there we go! They think it is silly buggers to face riots and strikes internally too! Get on with yourself!

=====

=====

### **Imaginary Reaction Hypothesis**

=====

=====

It is suggested that a wave of energy can collapse due to gravity. The wave has mass so will be attracted to things that leave force, but, grvity does not drag things closer to it because if you hold a boulder off the ground by a crane it will not attract smaller objects to it, so there is no such thing as grvitatinal pull, but rather pressure from the ozone layer, so, you cannot blame gravity for collapsing the wave.

If the wave was collapsing then it must be due to loss of electrons as it moves and therefore losing energy and needing to bind with another object, an object that gives off a 'aura' from a metal, being a conductor, the wave is attracted to the metal, meaning that it it is seeking earthing.

With this in mind what purpose does a current or wave have? It only wants to be absorbed into earth where it can break up. Let's call it 'kamikaze power'? It wants to earth because then it attacks the earth - opposites attract, get it? Earth and air? Yeah man! Yes yes!

=====

=====

### **Naval skirmishes**

=====

=====

When a country sinks a ship in thier waters then they have launched a weapon. If it is thier waters they can just ignore them and let them sail through, after all what are hey going to do? Run up the beach and buy some ice creams? Maybe they have come to make a living fishing or something?

What is the point the point of this aggression? What they should do is use a thermal sensor to identify the features of the faces and identify them and see if they are from a place that means they should be there? With that new computer built in china or even one a tenth as strong they could clear it right up chop chop!

But, the problem is innocent people were hurt. The cost is there, but, why should a mistake be hammered on? The mess is there, they do not need to prosecute, what good will it do? Good? Where? A voluntary person dedicating themselves to their country will mean that they are good people, yes? What is the point of prosecuting them? Will it bring back the dead? They should be sent for counselling to get through the ordeal and nothing more, maybe anger management huh?

=====

=====

### Praying

=====

=====

Everyone is a hypocrite. The only reason you say anything is to get a message across, so to even think of saying that you are for real in loving God is posturing. Do other people care what you think of God? Really? Are you serious about people seeing you pray? Is it sentimental to do it in private? Then being seen going into church is hypocrisy, yeah!

Now, if you want people to see you pray you are setting a good example, why keep it in the closet? Erm... yeah!

If people see you pray, why not just ignore them. Each time the Lord speaks people are supposed to go down and worship Him? I mean, well, why? How about if He rests, do you hold your breath and hold hands?

Ok, seriously serious like, why pray? Why not involve God in everything you do? God has given you a moral compass to keep your emotions setting you straight, or, according to atheists guiding you to prosperity. Get up!

=====

==

### Globalisation cons

=====

=====

Globalisation has a lot of factors. If there is trade then there will be more taxation, after hearing my six tax points at twenty percent each more or less, that makes a take back of twenty percent economic growth, globally.

If this was put in place there would be more tax points. Tax is a pittance for the goods so there will be no problem felt with a logical budget, and when lending of money occurs then there will be, yes yes, even more economic growth with the repayments, growing inside the bank.

Usually a bank has to do a toned down pyramid scheme, very toned down of course. If they were to start allowing for loans over longer periods, say they made all their loans home loans, then they would be able to tax them more over a longer period, and, they would probably see them paid back before the end of the loan limit, meaning they will be skimming fat themselves. Loans of smaller amounts means they will be able to add tax and lessen pressure on the citizens.

But this is about globalisation. Think of one currency, think of the pace of accountancy where they will be doing it faster - one person could do all of the accounting faster, and the faster money travels the faster it grows, yes?

Now globalisation sounds good, how can I get involved? Seriously I might think about it... yeah! The problem is they will lose on imports and exports taxes, making the six point tax scheme a four point tax scheme, meaning there will be a negative growth of twenty percent. For this reason it is not a good idea to have globalisation... nah! Shove it!

=====

=====

**Think of God even if it makes you a nerd... yeah!**

=====

=====

Religion is pretty simple. First of all you will be happy if you believe. Think of a child thinking of Christmas, they are happy. You will have an afterlife because your nervous system doesn't earth, being made of electric pulses means without a heart to pump them, well, ask a scientist if energy is ever destroyed!

Now, seeing as how you know God and bring Him into your life, well, he makes you do the right thing. Saying yes to doing something good makes you look in the mirror and think that you are a good person, problem is you want to be proud! Yuck!

Ok, now if you are proud you won't be fighting for the rest of your life, and that is the path of youth, to play sports and stuff, yes? Excitement... does God like it when I do this or that? Huh? Does pleasing Him make you feel special? Does He spare a thought for you? Think of people getting awards that nobody sees, do they matter? They are there to be seen, yes?

God is energy, you are energy. Get your foot in on his favour... duh!

=====

=====

## Upgrading Africa

=====

=====

Oh wow you so clever! Yeah you mus have lots of friends! Oh yes!

Africa is a bastard child of the world. It is not by choice the people live in poverty, but, if they were to listen to my previous works they would be prosperous, yeah, yes and now!

The problems of Africa could be sorted by creating an influx of outsourcing by selling land close to mountains for settlements where they could build dams attracting holiday resorts. They could make them out of fatch and then upgrade to prefabs and then build it (\*) (\*) (\*) (\*) fast with my new plastic and sand cement.

Then, they could, for the benefit of the people, make a few more houses for them quickly. They could take reject chickens and barter a better deal with the natives who are into chasing them because they squeel like a pregnant woman, and dogs too, reject dogs for entertainment.

They could get all of this there by alos building a rail network between states. They could tax outgoing goods and then make a nice little profit too.

Added to that they could also sell themselves as labour to build and develop, and then get minor jobs there as labour. The corporate age is very comely, yes?

Then they could instate Robert Mugabe as dictator! Yeah man, heck man, welcome to paradise!

=====

=====

=====

=====

## Imginary reaction hypothesis

It is suggested that a wave of energy can collapse due to gravity. The wave has mass so will be attracted to things that leave force, but, grvity does not drag things closer to it because if you hold a boulder off the ground by a crane it will not attract smaller objects to it, so there is no such thing as grvitatinal pull, but rather pressure from the ozone layer, so, you cannot blame gravity for collapsing the wave. If the wave was collapsing then it must be due to loss of electrons as it moves and therefore losing energy and needing to bind with another object, an

object that gives off a 'aura' from a metal, being a conductor, the wave is attracted to the metal, meaning that it is seeking earthing.

With this in mind what purpose does a current or wave have? It only wants to be absorbed into earth where it can break up. Let's call it 'kamikaze power'? It wants to earth because then it attacks the earth - opposites attract, get it? Earth and air? Yeah man! Yes yes!

### **Israel Gaza problem in the waters**

When a country sinks a ship in thier waters then they have launched a weapon. If it is thier waters they can just ignore them and let them sail through, after all what are hey going to do? Run up the beach and buy some ice creams? Maybe they have come to make a living fishing or something?

What is the point the point of this agression? What they should do is use a thermal sensor to identify the features of the faces and idnetify them and see if they are from a place that means they should be there? With that new computer built in chna or even one a tenth as strong they could clear it right up chop chop!

But, the problem is innocnet people were hurt. The cost is there, but, why should a mistake be hammered on? The mess is there, they do not need to prosecute, what good will it do? Good? Where? A voluntary person dedicating themselves to their country will mean that they are good people, yes? What is the point of prsecuting them? Will it bring back the dead? They should be sent for counselling to get through the ordeal and nothing more, maybe anger management huh?

### **Hypocrites**

Everyone is a hypocrite. The only reason you say anything is to get a message across, so to even think of saying that you are for real in loving God is posturing. Do other people care what you think of God? Really? Are you serious about people seein you pray? Is it sentimental to do it in private? Then being seen going into church is hypocrisy, yeah!

Now, if you want people to see you pray you are setting a good example, why keep it in the closet? Erm... yeah!

If people see you pray, why not just ignore them. Each time the Lord speaks people are supposed to go down and worship Him? I mean, well, why? How about if He rests, do you hold your breath and hold hands?

Ok, seriously serious like, why pray? Why not involve God in everything you do? God has given you a moral compass to keep your emotions seting you straight, or, according to athiests guiding you to prosperity. Get up!

## **Globalisation**

Globalisation has a lot of factors. If there is trade then there will be more taxation, after hearing my six tax points at twenty percent each more or less, that makes a take back of twenty percent economic growth, globally.

If this was put in place there would be more tax points. Tax is a pittance for the goods so there will be no problem felt with a logical budget, and when lending of money occurs then there will be, yes yes, even more economic growth with the repayments, growing inside the bank.

Usually a bank has to do a toned down pyramid scheme, very toned down of course. If they were to start allowing for loans over longer periods, say they made all their loans home loans, then they would be able to tax them more over a longer period, and, they would probably see them paid back before the end of the loan limit, meaning they will be skimming fat themselves. Loans of smaller amounts means they will be able to add tax and lessen pressure on the citizens.

But this is about globalisation. Think of one currency, think of the pace of accountancy where they will be doing it faster - one person could do all of the accounting faster, and the faster money travels the faster it grows, yes?

Now globalisation sounds good, how can I get involved? Seriously I might think about it... yeah! The problem is they will lose on imports and exports taxes, making the six point tax scheme a four point tax scheme, meaning there will be a negative growth of twenty percent. For this reason it is not a good idea to have globalisation... nah! Shove it!

## **Conversion**

Religion is pretty simple. First of all you will be happy if you believe. Think of a child thinking of Christmas, they are happy. You will have an afterlife because your nervous system doesn't earth, being made of electric pulses means without a heart to pump them, well, ask a scientist if energy is ever destroyed!

Now, seeing as how you know God and bring Him into your life, well, he makes you do the right thing. Saying yes to doing something good makes you look in the mirror and think that you are a good person, problem is you want to be proud! Yuck!

Ok, now if you are proud you won't be fighting for the rest of your life, and that is the path of youth, to play sports and stuff, yes? Excitement... does God like it when I do this or that? Huh? Does pleasing Him make you feel special? Does He spare a thought for you? Think of people getting awards that nobody sees, do they matter? They are there to be seen, yes?

God is energy, you are energy. Get your foot in on his favour... duh!



## **Kurdistan**

Are we talking of having another Isreal. If all the Kurds were placed together then any racist remarks levelled at the country would affect their economy, yes? Why ask for trouble?

Now, if we were to grab a lot of Kurds... and weigh... yeah... then we could make them happier? Do Kurds like to hang out with other Kurds? Delusions of mine!

Ok, if there was a Kurd state would they be able to afford the housing? If they were to buy up a lot of unused land, say, somewhere with a weak currency, like Italy, then they could just build cheap too. The problem is the idiots fighting over how much land they can go four by four on... yikes!

Then they will be able to grab that land by grants, build the houses with grants, get the old slums destroyed by demolition for the new hotels and developments, and create a great country, although small, in Europe or the near East.

If they wanted the state could provide the buildings and then erect shopping malls and sell them off to the corporations. Winners all around!

Now, if there is interest enough it will happen, if not, well, there is no interest and you are wasting time talking about it, yes?

## **South Africa [June 2010]**

South Africa is a place where people take things for granted or do not get anything at all. This leads to promises as the majority is not endowed with things.

Recently there was some 'hoo ha' about hate speech. When somebody says something bad about some other party then they are actually just negative. Think now of what makes the front page, good things or bad things? People like to hear bad things because their primal instinct is geared towards fear - being the base human emotion for the sake of survival. When a party does this they will be accepting their own fear and exciting the fear of others. This is only natural, but hate speech is condoned, so, if we were to get rid of hate speech by saying that no other party is mentioned by any other that would make it less apparent, yes? If they were also disallowed the option of speaking of how bad the problem is, and instead only on how they were to address the problem, then it would lead to less time wasting, although it is their time to waste.

If a party were to defy natural ethics then it would actually be anti societal and then it would actually be flogging someone else and then, well, it would be wasting time, again. If something defies ethics then it is 'wrong', as ethics are good, yes? Now, if there was to be some sort of ethics being harmed, then it

would be bad for the people that have those ethics, and being bad for someone must be unacceptable, yes?

State owned enterprises may be sold and such allowing for economic growth through more investment. Selling them opens up the country to more investment from buyers of the business and then there is no longer a law stating that only the state may provide said service.

The health department is under pressure to exist financially and needs to give the state incentive to give them more money. If they were to provide a free service and raise the tax rate by one percent, or, if they were to build more hospitals with my new cement they could sell the facility to private customers and then let them fight over the clients.

Ship shape and ready to roll. Who's next now?

### **EU sanctions**

Ok those EU juveniles need a reality check. If there is a reason to bomb a city that has a few million people in it then what would it be? That is a long term goal, to reduce the workforce of the country, but it only kills civilians, yes? With a few jets coming at you you don't want to target civilians!

Nukes, no nukes, what is the problem here? They are weapons of mass destruction that can be neutralized with rockets firing chaff all over the place, my fire cracker rocket for example, yes?

Nuclear generators are outdated. What they should build are, at least, fusion generators that you can find in my works torrent. If you were to use one negative ion between the two positive ions then you could bring them close enough for desired effects, yes?

If the EU wants to make a case they need to vote on it rationally. Nobody wants to go to war, and there is no danger of it. Would someone really nuke a city for no gain? What do they gain? Ask the Iran people and they will say that they have nothing to gain, so, if there was a attack then they would see that politician removed by the ICC, yes? Drone attack or something! Yeah!

Now with nothing to gain and everything to lose they would be stupid to launch a nuke. Problem? Can you explain the animosity properly?

Ok, onto the animosity. The people do not burn flags no deface Jewish homes in Iran. This is because they have nothing to gain. There was no problem with Germany grabbing some nukes and hey look at the past that is long gone! Those people are all dead, yes?

So where does the idea come from that they will nuke Isreal? That they despise

them? If they were to despise them they would be at war with them, yes? If they were to be at war with them all day long then they would have sorted out their stress regarding them. When the clerics say that Jews are not welcome, do the people get violent? No they simply are stunned, then with all the calm they latch onto the only source of activity they can find and say it was a good speech.

Bombing the filthy Jews is a great plan! I want in! Strap me to a nuke! I want to look into their eyes as I descend on them! Yeah yeah yeah!

Iran is a much more civilized country than the common person thinks. Instead of thinking like a child the EU should weigh up the good and bad points of nuclear Iran. All the people can do now is to accept that the sanctions will not stop the generators being built, and a year from now they will remove sanctions if they take it to the UN or like minded facility.

The only question is, will they attack Iran? I can safely say that there is no Bush cabinet there and that they will just watch them build. If they want a good vantage point they could use satellites with thermal imaging to detect a source of nuclear activity and then clear it with their projects list. This means the sanctions can go run naked on the beach for the good of the global economy. Iran can import goods through middle men anyways - their neighbors of course. There is no stopping this unless they attack, and then the other question is who will counter attack?

All this cloak and dagger stuff really is childish. There is no reason for sanctions, there is no threat, and there is no blood lust. There is votes to be lost too. This is a silly mess, yes?

Iran is not bad news, yeah! You might run around with a American flag and say that there is a problem, but really there isn't. The world against Iran, are you serious? Think of their neighbors, think of their neighbors and then think of the other countries that want nukes too. Do you see an axis? If so there will be no war but many economists will point it out as a source of more income, yes?

It is really stupid to say these things about this Iran. I love these people! Yeah! They are so mature, yes? I am sure they would love to kill babies and children in the cities for no reason.

Russia does not want to relent and neither does China. China works with Africa and Russia well I don't care who they work with. The Chinese do not need to have their stuff sold in Europe when they have more products for Africa - they do not need to cede to Europe. Come Russia and then there is already a great market. Then you can look at the Other states that will work with them, and then you will come to realize that they do not need these European people, yes?

The people do not suffer. There is this thing called raising the salaries, and as salaries rise they will get more taxes coming in. That is similar to no hope

Zimbabwe, but lend me an ear for a moment. If there is inflation they simply raise the minimum wage and so forth. Then they will be able to buy more, yes? With both raising there is the factor of debt to the bank for loans, staying the same price means less debt. Good for all! Yay!

China and Russia are just doing what they need to to stay in power. That is all the politicians worry about. If they were to stay in power for one year longer they would actually commit crimes and often do. These might be small or big or white, any way you look at it they will commit crimes and corruption - everywhere. This means the job gets done for more economic growth and so forth. Corruption is good! Yay!

How about the thing you said about the people being unhappy? If they speak to some other corporation they will not be told to get lost because they are Iranian, yes? How do the people suffer? Yay!

So, they will build nukes and the sanctions will be dropped eventually, but what is wrong with sooner? If they were to charge in there and kill Iranian civilians, what will it prove? Cannot go forwards, but can go backwards. I think those EU scally wags think too much about about themselves and not enough into the topic. The idea seems to be nukes bad, Iran build nukes, Iran bad. Is this good? How do you explain the situation? Sanctions bad, yes? Iran good people, yes? Good people get bad deal, not good!

Ok, plan [b], build power lines from Isreal to other countries. Isreal make big time income, yes good! No bad bad in Iran, yes?

## **!! The cat in the hat !!**

[1] To attack Iran they need only attack their military installations. If they from the sea launched rockets at the military installations they could target helicopters they need for planning. Without helicopters they have no 'air eyes' and then they cannot deal with the attack. Then they should attack the leadership of the army by targeting the head quarters of each base. This will leave the options of the Iranians up to the president and he will have to make a flutter here and a flimsy there. The lack of trust between the soldiers will mean that they want to speak to the person above them in rank and find that it becomes a big mess.

[2] If Iran was to simply get their commanders into the bunkers, where I am sure they are already, then they can coordinate a resistance. If they were to, being landlocked, make a deal with Al Queda and the Taliban, some sort of way to rally the whole region behind them, publicly, on international news, then they could easily make them blink. To get the region behind them they could say that they have been together for a long time and that they have no had an argument, and that they are all in it together due to their demeanor from the media. This will mean that they can gain support by pledging money to their growth in the future for this favor. Then they could all put out some phony palony about the West

being out to back up the Jews, who they apparently do not accept, even though they walk on their streets without incident, yes? This will show them that there is no light from the west at all, and they are in fact the victims. Rally ho!

[3] Now it comes to mind that they could channel in power from Europe, Israel or India for their needs. If they do this, no more sanctions, plenty of cheap power, yeah man! This must be... oh... duh!

### **Do women find men erotic?**

Women find security in men. The more secure a man makes a woman feel the more she will like them. Honestly the better they look the more they will feel social status, or, the desire to see that face or body more and more. They will also like to be held and comforted by the man, unless it is cool for their clique to be seen with rebels or sports people.

Women's lives revolve around men. They spend more time worrying about men than they think of other things, because they are supposed to be the sought, and if they are not sought they are looked down on. It's all image and comfort, more or less.

### **More jobs!**

Making more jobs is easy as one two three - well for me at least! Now that my captive audience has grown I will go over all the factors that worked best from my idea of them...

The best way to get employed is to work for a company for free. With you being around they will dump more and more work onto you and then hire you as they cannot handle the workload anymore. Or, you could try to get a hundred currency or whatever together and buy a barrel of oil. If you had one barrel of oil you have an asset, and with that asset you can borrow money to buy another barrel of oil putting that barrel. Eventually you have a few thousand barrels of oil and can list your company on the exchange and then sell your shares and sell your business, making a cool profit - hit and run!

But that is old news you can find on certain torrents. For a bright new idea...

If you were to look at a job to be employed under, you would need to offer something. If you were to offer another set of hands you could get a job with some industry. You could buy a shovel and so forth and then pin your notice on a board somewhere or other to get others to join you. Then you have a services company. Listing this would see that the state no longer provides services to you, and those stupid asses can go tax someone else! This needs change though, but you could, say, dig ponds, renovate gardens, remove fallen trees and so forth.

If you were instead to buy a tent then you could pitch it outside the squatter camps and charge people to sleep there for the night. The tent would be quite cheap and then there could be a way to get a good nights sleep.

Think of them squatter camps, and getting them mobilized. The state could get a hell of a lot more money skimmed off the top and then prosper. Making the camps work, or, the unemployed and homeless or whatever, then you could make a lot more money. So, if you were to build facilities then there would be more potential income. If you were to build a facility then there would be an open facility to be rented. Then the needy could come into the facility and work for someone that is taking a chance, foreign investment, a guinea pig development - whatever! Factories don't just stand still as there is always someone willing to take a chance after lending from someone that has capital, as a favor, as an inheritance - yeah!

Becoming self employed though is the safest path. If you were to gather some eggs you could raise chickens. These could be eaten or even sold. The locations could become thriving markets for the rest of the city. Come that, the squatters should just move back to the homelands and then live a great happy life needing nothing from their families and then just eating and sleeping in comfort. There are not enough jobs here, but raising live stock on the city limits seems to be able to do it for them, yes? There is a NWA song that says get the \*\*\*\* out my house or something... wonder where I got that idea from?

### **How big do Quantum objects get?**

Now, for matter to exist it needs to be small enough to function. Look at stars, how big are they? Surely this is the largest form of matter, but, could it bigger? The heat from the stars means they grow as big as they can and stop growing because there is not enough heat per meter of whatever to make it grow faster or bigger. This means they will be no larger than the largest star, but, if they were to be in a universe with less pressure on them, given by the force of gravity on that object, well, the bigger they get the more gravity they feel upon themselves, yes?

The answer is [heat growth] - [gravity].

### **Abortion... more yeah!**

It is wrong to kill you say, but honestly what is wrong with killing? Seriously people die all the time. Is it wrong to pull life support? If it is not wrong to pull life support then it should not be wrong to pull life support for egg cells.

Is it right to throw another voter into a poor household?

### **Race caused deaths.**

Many people die because of racism. If everyone were to let go of the feeling they need someone to be less happy than them to make it a better life for themselves then there will be more joy and less hardship.

The Muslim wars are all about land and religion. Take these two things away and there is no problem. Is there oil on that land? Is some dirt a place the Lord likes? Think about it rationally, yes!

When it comes to the media they cater for things that will sound good to the people. If some dog gets run over it will not make the news often, but it is still news. If coca cola were to go into overdraft then it would be news because it feels as if it were a part of their lives, affecting them and their fearful mentality - that they feel as if they were one of the victims themselves, being cultural relations.

### **Canadian G20 Summit gun guy [June 2010]**

[1] This man was clearly innocent. He had a boot full of weapons because he wanted to bring them to the police station. They were concealed because they would cause a disturbance for the people that saw them.

[2] This man was carrying the weapons for someone else. He had a threat to his life and then had to carry them around and stash them for someone else.

[3] If there is a law against carrying assault weapons, and so many of them, then it should be repealed. If he is to go to court for having so many weapons then he should be asked why he was carrying them. Is it illegal to carry around a knife? Is it illegal to carry around a baseball bat or brass knuckles? Is it illegal to go hunting and making a stop at a place near the meeting?

[4] Did the man get out of his car in a manner that suggests he was going to wait for some more people or any way that the police person can justify the case. This is science so if the police person can actually say whether they acted in manner suitable for there to be reasonable doubt, then the actual person must explain it. Have they been on the force for a long time? If they have been on the force for a long time then they surely have a case, that they have remained on the force and have wisdom with finding bad people, that they have watched how people walk into courtrooms where they are acting suspiciously and then develop a sense of realizing the person is in the wrong.

[5] If the person is carrying the weapons there is no need for a warrant as they have been found to be guilty.

[6] If the perpetrator was to not actually own all those weapons, they should search them for finger prints to find out who did actually use them. If the man's finger prints are on them there is no surprise, and some hunting buddies are also no big deal. They are suited for hunting as Canada is a very plush region

full of trees and forests. If they want to see the action where the hot shots meet, then what is wrong with that?

[7] If the man was to be carrying body armor or a mask, then there is a real problem.. oh yes! If not it would mean supreme stupidity coming from a educated man capable of funding these weapons and getting a drivers license.

### **!! Scat Attack !!**

This woman I can see is inferior. Look at her eyes, they are big and bright which means she always cedes to orders when it comes to crunch time, which means she will probably not take the bull by the horns instead folding into the clique of hers so she is not visible and then calling shots through her people, having such eyes means she looks in the mirror and needs to find comfort in what she sees, or, fights what she sees. Such people will always end up fighting with everyone's natural reaction to them and get nowhere, getting a husband that lies to her and then she find comfort there.

If you look at her hair she will also be looking for a semi long look, trying to fit in with all sorts of women socially. Women with short hair tend to be more into pro activity, and people with long hair will try to say they are beautiful because of her hair, so, she is looking to fit in everywhere which is a natural instinct, of course.

Weak wiled and sheep like. Great stuff. When people look at her they see someone easy to control, and her role is a mere puppet for her party, of course.

### **Mexican Gangs...**

Drug dealing scum, yeah!

To get rid of this anti societal rubbish we need to cut water to the hot spots and then see them move out. This will be bad for the women and children, but they will all move out together. This is a simple judicial matter of saying they are unable to give them water for some technicality in the mess that is law, and then they will see them have to stock up on their cargo and be easy to spot as they move through a blockade into a new city. This is good and easy to do, why not? Clean the cities up quick quick!

### **Velocity Time and the eternal**

First of all it is momentum which makes the ball travel. If you were on boat and you there a ball forwards it would not go forwards, instead coming back at you, yes? That is like years old already...

Now, if you want to check the relativity or whatever you need to think that every reaction has a related reaction. There are no actions, as there is no free will. Have you heard of determinism? If you do anything it is because of your



knowledge base which supplies you with ideas to conduct. There is no way you ever make a decision, always taking the path of least resistance, whatever that may feel like for you you always take the easiest way, like water flowing down a mountain.

As for your 'black hole business' it is easy to see that the closer you are to the thing inside the black hole the more of it you will see. Like as if you were to see a nice woman far away and then get close, yes? How about the person watching you from earth through 'bubble Hubble'.

Now your name that says you are anarchist is worrying. I say that because it is easy to look at grass being greener on the other side, but in real life you will see that anarchism is actually bad bad. Capitalism makes more money than any other form of government because it keeps taxing the people. You say you don't want property ownership or some nonsense, and in fact that is the whole gig. If you don't own something then how do you live in your house, for example? How about your car? The more money that gets lent makes more imaginary currency to be printed a la fiat standard. The gold standard is also full phony palony, as it relies on stuff to make jewelry to base a currency on. Can you eat gold? This being so it is good to use the assets inside the country to gauge the economy on, in fact that can clean up this whole mess with the economy by making the country richer for each car they produce. The more assets, the more lending bracket there is, yes? Gold? You been drinking the moonshine again?

The relativity or whatever will be as if there is a link in the chain, and there are many chains with many links. For you to take this to the extremes of black holes means that there is noise in the link, [reality] -> [noise] -> [new reality]. The atoms are merely heavier or something leading to a static field or what not, maybe accelerated, yeah! For every action there is resistance too, then a new reaction.

### **Police peoples!**

How about a police person, they serve their country. To see that the middle east does not hate the west you can make a random phone call over there and then ask them what is going on their side. Then everyone can tell each other what they hear and that will be that, intimacy, barely but what-what!

Now, this person I am quoting is really not adding to the argument either. Sniping without making progress with the argument should be condoned. I am just making an example of you, no worries.

If you want to serve the States you could all make one phone call to a random cell phone in the middle east and then pick up which ones cannot get a signal or something and then pin point the areas where the bad guys are.

### **Israel and USA cowardly acts**

Why does Israel need support? Do they look into a crystal ball and see great suffering? Do police see the future and carry guns to dispatch criminals? Holy mole!

When it comes to getting involved, if they were a neighbor then there would be no problem with the US. America should pay Turkey or Egypt to support them, say they were to buy a few billion Egyptian egg rolls or some Turkish double brandy and say, by the way, that they like Israel, hey? This would sort it all out as they are then neighbors and then they will be able to deal with the problem, yes?

Or, the west could buy near eastern products from Israel. This will cost maybe about three billion dollars extra, compared with a trillion for the expenses of the war. Using Israel as a middle man will lead to the Arabs keeping their borders free of troublesome rocket launches and what not. Each time there is an attack the Jews will complain and buy from a new supplier, leading to the corporations in Palestine and such to put pressure onto the leadership, maybe even going as far as paying for a private security company to patrol the borders, yes?

### **Health care in the kitchen!**

Health care is pretty simple to fix. You fix it with money. If you were to, say, take it out of taxation there would be less taxes, then the people could buy health insurance if they chose to. Think of ten sick people outside a hospital, no help or them because they do not pay. If they go to a bank, hey problem solved, more lending, more economic growth. If not media gets on it and makes it sensational and then, well, the speaker for the house says they can buy their own health insurance with saved tax dollars, and then they could look for support from the people that have less taxes to pay - votes! Approval! Duh!

How about they go as far as taking the tax rate down by half as much as they save? This will clear up the deficit more easily. If they were to go as far as making it accessible for all people through taxes they should try to sell the hospitals to be rented by doctor firms for private use. No longer a problem, capital up front, lose three percent taxation or so, build new hospital with capital, sell it - you need a lot of capital to build a hospital, yes?

Now if you were to take health care and see whether it is able to be granted by the state completely, then they should take into account that health care gets spent on machines mostly and maintenance. If they were to throw all the machines out and replace them with new machines then it would be much cheaper... oh yeees!

Now medical equipment is very expensive, so, you need to use natural remedies. If you were to take a 'blood pressure measure' or whatever, instead you could measure blood pressure by using a sports watch. If you wanted to

replace that big thing that measures your heartbeat and looks for problems, then you could use a little plastic bowl that filters out air pressure produced by the breathing, as if there is a problem with the lungs or the heart beat then it will surface. If you were to replace a gyroscope, [come that] then you will need to place a air pressure amplifier to see if the heart can handle it along with the rest of the body. Or you could build this by wearing a helmet and then having it change pressure inside of it, easy to make, cheap and portable. X rays? Well you could simply take a camera and set the gamma correction to look inside the skin down to the bones. Gamma correction is based on light sources and their speed by the way. Ultra sound? Well how about taking a blender and spinning it against one side of the limb or stomach and then using a sensitive set of shock absorbers stuff to measure the pressure on the other side? This will tell you how much density there is inside with a simple mathematical formula to see how much amps are used and how much come out. Won't take long to figure out - I am delegating this!

Get the equipment, own the hospital, pay the good salary, ba da bing ba da boom, we all winners! Hospital in the kitchen!

### **Welfare made easy!**

Well well well, welcome welcome welfare wellness well yeah!

The state of the poor is a great problem. Teach a man to fish and he is fed for life, build a man a factory and you have money which buy more than just fish, uh huh!

Now if you were to create capital for the common poor man he could feed his family easily and himself. How do you create capital like that? Think of how you could use his power to empower your business? If say a corporation was to outsource to the people then they would be able to put out more, but there is this recession rubbish, so, if you simply put up the cash you will receive it back - you get what you give. Why? Because if there is another person working somewhere they will be able to buy more products of the other place that hired more people. Where should this work load come from? It should come from the state - they can put up more money, gain more economic growth, generate more taxes of the sort that are low, like fifteen percent or whatever [or they upgrade to GST!], they will be able to gather more money from the country and service everyone more. They could build acres of housing weekly taking ten minutes to build a house and waiting for it to set over a week or so, through use of my new cement that combines the plentiful plastic waste with sand to make a more stable concrete, of course. Cheap, fast, steady - why not?

Now, if there are all these houses then they could easily make a way for them to be occupied for free for a while. As people get houses they will look for jobs, being able to get a good nights sleep, of course. They could also build community schools and so forth, especially in the homelands where there is a

little money. Why not develop there first, seeing as how they will be actually getting money from the people?

Welfare itself some say is a bad thing because it makes people more dependent on the state. This surplus will grow and grow as people move into the squatter camps where life is not as nice as it was back home - go home yes!

But, the problem can be solved with some extra cash. The state always hates raising the tax rate, so let's not bother with that. What they need is to gather resources from the people. The people have manpower. Combine manpower with capital and you have jobs. Jobs are very good!

Now, if you were to take the capital you could have a work force within a month, fully trained to do foundry work or what not. If they were to take the capital they have from taxation - the state of course - getting more monthly income than they spend, due to the increase in housing subsidies, then they could easily create more jobs and make the country prosper.

In the mean time they should get people ready for work. When you have a used piece of equipment you could give it to someone in need so they could provide a service. Manpower plus tools equals chance. Or, you could make tools for the state who decides to delegate one hundred thousand rand or some other pittance to the tools being produced. This will empower many people to work for themselves. They can all gather in a deserted area and practice using their tools. Then they could work together with capital supplied by vendors that travel into town and get enough to build a product. When they sell the product they can pay back the vendor, or bank. They could get a loan from the bank based on their asset, being the tool itself, or even a loan shark from a shebeen or local shop owner. They could form their own business and run a triple eight hour day allowing three people to use the tools, bringing the people together as well.

Now, if that is too hard to do, why not simply give them money? The state can give them money and then the six tax points can be implemented [income tax] + [sales tax] + [retail tax] + [middle men] + [imports] + [exports] amounting to over one hundred percent, so, the state will make money off of this! Give now, get more later, [miserly] economic growth and less protests. Then there is the economic growth of the businesses doing well.

### **Near east rape**

If a woman lives in a country with norms she must abide by them. It is a big stink because it is not tolerated by the west. The problem is do the men feel they are doing something wrong, and if they feel fear they are doing something they think is wrong. The fact that they do feel that leads one to believe that they are indeed in the wrong. If she led them on, say, by walking down the street, then she was surely vulnerable, so why choose to be vulnerable? Seeing as how they are both wrong there should be no case, but, due to the law, they need to be punished.

Maybe they could work at the mosque for a year cleaning up 0 there is no good in going to jail, maybe for three hours a day? This would lead them to be setting an example for younger people and the media could show them on television talking about walking around alone or how wrong it is to prey on the vulnerable. In the best scenario they could be friends one day as they work together, saying yes to love, however hard it might be. Would this make for a good family show?

### **Holocaust!**

How about them crusades? How about any war? People get hurt. The mentality is that it is based on racism and that arouses everyone's interest as everyone gets a lump in their throat every time racism is mentioned, yes? That is where someone says they do not like someone else because of something primitive, meaning that they will actually be just looking for support from their peers even if they for some strange reason get jitters when they walk to their cars in parking lots and see someone of another color en route. Klu Klux Klan? Muggers? All based on skin colour. It is only natural to be racist, and anyone denying it is doing good, because they are trying to go out of their way to make sure nobody notices. That is why the Nazi stuff is so followed, it was two white people types, very hard to imagine and gripping everyone by the short and curly ones as if it could happen to them too.

### **Floods!**

To get all the water away you simply use explosives to mold the earth into a gutter getting rid of the water, or...

You could try to for future use build excess water disposal pipes that lead out to sea, lot of them, yeah... like too much! Too sexy frigging pipes! Adulterous lustful steamy harlot pipes!

But for now lay main sewer pipes through the city and use a pump to drag the water out of the city. There are always some road works or something going on, so use the excess pipes, yes? Good show!

### **Peace yeah!**

To bring peace to the whole world all at once all we need to do is to make the weapons obsolete. If the west was to send out a level radio wave of gamma rays equal to the metal of the gun they could make it magnetic so that they would all not work. This means they could rip through Africa where all the wars are, and also those Philipine places where the tigers and that rot live. They could do this by placing a tripod at waist level and sending out a ray that travels in a complete circle so as to make all weapons bullets cases attached to the weapons making the unworkable. This will make all normal weapons unable to fire. Then the western peace keepers could use plastic weapons to just round up the baddies and goodies and take them to court where they can settle their differences. We

could design this weapon by sending out protons and then flooding the electrons so they cannot flow any more, as there needs to be an equal amount of each or so to operate. This will only affect weapons and I don't think it is lethal to people.

Or, we could gather the leaders of the low morale people so that they cannot gather their forces for a whole day where they must say why they are fighting. If they cannot justify this then they need to withdraw or face the finger of death from the west where all other African states will join forces under UN laws and then team up using just air support to bomb them slowly. This takes a lot of jet fuel, but the bombardment from say five countries to regain trade routes, now in jeopardy, would see them quickly outstripped and forced to surrender. This could go state by state. If they want to lodge a complaint, say there was a misunderstanding where some or other African state had some or other abuse of force where they wanted to take over the other region, then are they sure there is oil there? Do they need that grazing ground? Why not sell the weapons and buy grass turf or something? There is a way out of Africa's horrible state.

Now if they were to all decided that they needed to have more wealth they could sell the outlying areas of the cities at bargain prices so that they could be developed leading to jobs and income for the state. There we have wealth.

If there is a serious religious war going on then they could ask the people if it would please God to kill in his name? If you were a pretty girl at school and some person tripped her, would you trip them back? Do two wrongs make a right? On the other hand does it matter which mounds of earth you worship on? Is the land sacred because it is special dirt? Does a shrine make for blessings, or is it somewhere inside you that the truth lies? Your country, your city, your house... all these things lead to some form of comfort, so, if you are comfortable in your house, surely the Lord will be able to listen to you there. Why on earth would the Lord want you to kill other people in order to worship them? Does killing a cow make for a good life? What good does it do for a God to sacrifice - maybe the Lord means it is good to sacrifice for your children, your wife, but it doesn't affect him at all, does it?

War is the result of forces opposing each other. If one person has a gun there is law. If two people have guns there might be war. If the countries fight over the land, give it to them! Do not say that that hill over there is special to you, if you want to protect your people just give it away and send trucks to pick them up and move them to other places in the country. Safe, swift and subverted.

## **Ethnic violence**

Tribalism is all about family. If you are in a family in the tribe you will sit and wonder what life would be like with a stereo or a car. This brings people into cities and they end up in shanty towns. What is needed is for there to be incentive to go back into loving arms and have a good meal to eat. Most prefer to stay looking down on the love they received and then thinking they are so

hard or some nonsense.

When it comes to ethnic violence it is the result of force being greater from the leader than the idea of striving to make a living by yourself for yourself. If some or other person was to hold up a log or a pole and say they should swarm all over the place because there is not enough water or whatever, well...

To make more water all you need to do is to drill elsewhere. You take a jack hammer and look for hollow ground below the surface. No doubt the tribes stay on mountains or high lands so the desertification doesn't really affect them though. If you were to get snow once a year you would have a great river the next month or so. If you were to not have snow, go to a mountain that does! It may take a week's march, but no worry, you will lead a better life. Or...

You could take the rivers nearby and then plant grass seeds and water them. This will result in more grass and less water that flows away anyway, no loss, great gain. I am sure there are a few farmers the state could pay a hundred dollars a day to teach people to grow grass or whatever... yeah!

This is all about guns in Africa. To get rid of guns in Africa you need to simply take a metal detector and set it up around each block looking for small right sized metallic objects. Or...

You could try to find places where people trade guns and set up cameras there, even a temporary shooting range of sorts could be found out. If you were to get the dogs to these places where the casings lie then you could trail them back around the city with a warrant or whatever empowering you to search the houses and such. Or...

You could try to find the imported weapons through the shipping by looking for scent masking 'spices' or whatever. The actual stuff they use to block the dogs nose, teach the dog to say when it's nose is blocked... duh!

### **Clearing debts... again!**

Well, for personal people they could clear their debt the quick way. Hurry though as you will probably only have twenty minutes before the banks catch on!

[capital]--->[primary account]--->[secondary account]  
    ^                                  v  
[loan paid]<-----[loan]  
          v  
[close second account]

Easy as pie, yeah, three remainder one!

Now if you want to reform the whole economic sector you could try to get rid of

social security costs by letting them become self run organizations or letting people pay for the elderly now that they will be part of later. This means the many will always carry the few, as population growth dictates.

Military expenditure comes to a trillion odd and then they could pay actually three billion to the Afghan police and army so they can deal with it themselves. Take into account that the militants will be killing fellow Afghans and the people will cut them off from getting supplies... oh yes!

Services could be dealt with by taking the actual services and paying part time workers to clean the streets and such on weekends. The employed people will of course get a dole and then they will pay back the money to the state through those six taxation points, duh!

The dole is a great idea. It is minimum wage for lazy people or unfortunate people, and the money always grows and also there is this thing called luxuries. This will surely lead to many people gathering and forming a business for themselves if indeed they are not that lazy, and then the state could motivate them with tax cut backs for each month they employ more people...

### **Sexy stocks and filthy forex!**

These are two things I am really familiar with and have not dealt with for a while, so here goes! Progress or bust!

When someone sells their stocks they want to sell it for more than they paid for it. Eventually it will be worth more than it is, but you want it now, no? If you were to check the levels of stocks throughout the month they will have seasonal companies that sell at certain times and it is good to buy at off times. This takes a long time though, but is the safest bet you can make!

To deal with forex you could simply take the currency where it begins, namely in Asia as the business day starts. The activity here is the beginning of the new day and from there deals with USA clients the day before. If you were to buy currency when it is already a new day, namely from Japan or like placed country, you could make it yesterdays prices today. Now say there is a rise in the petrol price, you could buy the goods at that previous price. What typical people think is that they can get a percentage score here or there, but what they do not realize is that that miserly half a percent or whatever actually leads to thousands of currency in capital, bulk or any seductive name you can conjure. At the end of the day you are a person working for a company that takes home a salary, so scratching around for good deals - motivation - means that they should get an incentive bonus when prices go up. If you were to do this then you would 'make mo money without using yo money!' Blah blah!

Or, for the latest style hitting the cat walx of the illuminati rabble, you could wear some shades and snake skin underpants to the markets and get a lot of



attention, yeah. While checking out the competition for best dressed you might notice this board with lots of numbers on it. That is what you came here for, not to be decked out in the latest fashions, but seeing as how you are eye catching you could also notice a pattern. The pattern is up, then poof it is gone back down. You need to trade faster than everyone else, so the best trade trick you can have is to program sequences into your notebook for lower mid level value stocks, which seem to change the most as that is where most people would start if they took out a loan for this. I say that because nobody wants to start at the bottom, and they cannot afford more expensive stocks or currency, but, when they get desperate they will go up instead of home to a pile of debt. These smaller currencies change the most as it is like trawling often usually making a small profit here and there, and the people keep coming back. Use the sequence and go for the big deals! Yeah baba!

## **Capitalism**

That is called capitalism. It is good good, yes? Big Cap make good profit, good profit good economic growth. Population grow fast like house for hornet.

Social scum-scum not grow fast. People empty, make noise. Cannot sleep, wife chase them away, every night.

Own together good for capitalism, make big money quickly..

## **Making summits cheaper**

If summits were cheaper they could hold them more often. The problem comes in with the costs of flying people to and from the places and wining and dining them. So how do we make it cheaper?

Trains would be able to take them from America to Russia and the rest of Europe and Africa could also make a day journey to Asia somewhere, or...

... if they were to use a special radio frequency that they will listen to all day long then they would know what to do for each other, and seeing as how it is a twenty four hour 'service', they could all relay messages onto other people to get across to each other. Or...

They could scrap summits! Why do they need summits? They have their people at the UN that they can have talk for them. What do they talk about? Really I think them all clapping hands each time someone says that Africa is in a mess is stupid, why bother. Then there is the factor of expenses like the rest of the billion. That billion wasted? They would never see the money, every country is in so much debt it is a joke, yeah!

Now if they were to just phone each other or use some kinky web cam 'stuffies' then they could do just the same. The summit is there for backwards countries to

feel as if someone in the first world wants something to do with them, which they do not... oh yes!

Scrap this rubbish and use modern means for communication. Parliament is also a waste of time, hell an office is a waste of time. And don't even think of sending some snot nosed African leader to me to complain, they are all inferior to me.

Oh... me? I could run the world without a cabinet. Want to bet? I have produced learners of grade five or so that also can run the whole world over a six hour day. These dinosaurs must go!

### **Stopping extortion**

Extortion - I am no longer allowed to do, so, I want to kill it off completely.

If you were to take all the extortion people in a city you could find them with a simple tracking through neighborhoods, offering jobs to people that want to rat on them, or...

You could go door to door looking for them by using subliminal questions. Ask if they know any cool robbers - because all robbing is also thought of as being cool for some reason [bait] and then they will reveal themselves to you after a few moments. It is cool to rob people because you will be thought of as inducing fear onto them, and the base emotion is fear, because our sub conscious is geared for survival each time it thinks it thinks of surviving hardship.

### **Welfare for kids**

So what you want is more money for families, yes?

If we were to take the average family and grant them an extra thousand a month then it would be gobbled up by taxation at six points making more money for the state. The six points are [income tax] + [sales tax] + [retail tax] + [wholesale tax] and [import tax] and [export tax]. They will still make more money than just keeping the money, and a lot of money will go to the bank collecting funds from loans, making more money to print.

Or, we could take the mortgage of the house they live in and buy a portion of it, say thirty percent of the market value. If that happened then they would be able to save up a 'nest egg', own the house, or pay off the rest of the loan maybe. In turn the bank will have a fixed asset that they can count on.

Credit is a funny business. If they sold their houses and rented it as per agreement, say the house costs [x] and they get [y] rent, and [y] is like half a percent of [x], then they make more off of the money they have in the bank than they pay rent, meaning they actually could quit their jobs and live lavishly! If this were to happen then they could allow for much more economic growth through

the banks being able to invest and lend, develop, and so forth.

### **Warfare tactics**

Ok, so the wars were not shut down overnight, time for some sexy scat tactix!

If you were to use air support you could use sulfur from normal helicopters to choke the people on the ground. This is cheap and uses civilian equipment, and makes life uncomfortable and stresses out the people. Or...

You could make nail bombs with compressing nails into the canister with, say, a bit of that fizz from soda drinks. This will not only make a good long range weapon, but also make the people very demoralized and they will quickly surrender. - What is three people's suffering compared to hunger, massacres and economic stalemate?

How about we take the terrain - usually grass land or semi desert - and then photon weapons which dissolve everything they come into contact with. You can make a laser a photon weapon by taking the emitted light beam and charging it with more anti photons, making the beam unstable, which means the excess anti photons will look to gel with photons, and finding none, will vaporize the object. This will be very quick and lead to world peace, as you will only need like ten per country which means smuggling them out will be hard to do. To find locations where people make these illegally will be easy because of the radiation emitted, picked up easily on a radio wave sweep... yeah!

But for a now now now approach they could try to send out a radio wave length of excessive noise in a decibel that makes the unruly militants deaf or in extreme pain. This could be borrowed from any sort of school or music studio and then take care of the enemy. When they are captured they can have their hearing reignited by repairing the ear hairs and drums by using snail gel, which repairs all sorts of things to do with the body!

### **Arthritis**

To get the joints working again you need to ask why they are stiff. They are capable since they have muscles, but the muscles themselves get stiff. Muscles are biomass and will carry a neural signal, so, if they cannot actually carry the message, yet are not dead, they could be stimulated by having them burn more fuel, as it is as if it is winter, yes? In winter people may think they have this, but they actually have just got to warm their hands up. Gloves could do the trick, or, as a cheap remedy, they could just eat more sugars or other fuels. This will help, but will not make them cured.

### **Taxes**

The best tax is a simple tax as it frees up time to process 'books' saving a few

days of non moving funds. If the state has the money moving for those days it will collect more taxes, yes? So, simple is what we need!

Now, if you were to take the tax system of VAT, it is simple - fourteen odd percent across the board makes for quick calculations. Originally though it was GST, and that left more money in the hands of the poor - less marches and that sort of thing.

What I propose is a scaling tax too. Get the whole sale tax at this, income tax at that, and so forth. This will let the most of the calculations speed up, as they do under VAT, but, set income tax at a certain point for all the people, no more of this scaling tax levels. If you were to set income tax at, say, ten percent across the board then there would be less money coming into the state, but then you could raise the levels of tax for retail, where the majority spend their money. This would mean that it will be, say, thirty percent or so, and people can then choose to buy sub standard goods. What is wrong with that? That will put the establishment under pressure to keep up with vendors to get the business.

How does this look for the state - less money coming and the same amount of people to pay for services? Well they are also taxed less, but they do spend money in shops, revolving around to retail tax once again, meaning that the money will come back to the state one way or the other, or go into banks where it grows. Placing money into banks is the only way to make more money other than printing it - also a good idea - but Lordy no, not what a citizen says!

Now, if there is a simple tax for each sector, and indeed there is a need for capital to go to the state, then why not raise taxes to fifty percent across the board? Everything! The more the state gets the more they can do for the people. If there is so much going around it sounds like communism, but still makes for a good income for the people that can buy what they need. Then the retailers will have to raise their prices, and then there will be a need for a new minimum wage. Put all this together and everyone is swimming in money! Inflation, yeah well chop two zeroes off the prices.

But, being a simple man with little influence, except in the style sector mind you, I gather this will never be realized.

## **Racism**

Racism is natural. Why do white people usually have mainly white peers? They want to identify on a physical level with others, basically. Then they make friends with other race groups, but, that is because of fear of being verbally attacked by those they do not have something in common with. Fear guides everything we do, from whom we relate to to whom we get away from.

Racism is good, it brings people together of the same race. Racism is bad because it breaks down relations. Listening is good - always think of yourself as

if you do not have a clue what the other race is about and that will keep you trying to understand them and open minded. That will also lead to comfort with them being that you have exposure to them. The basic primal urge to reject them because of physical differences means that it can be conditioned to being a more receptive feeling.

### **Corruption is good!**

The corruption is good. The deals move faster and all the money they make gets stuck into a bank, funding more business ventures. Corruption is good... yeah!

As for North Korea, they have a passive war with the SK. If they were to agree to move all their military away from the border between the two there would be no nerves and no 'stress'. With no 'menace' there will be more peace!

Also if the South were to - being the more approachable - take what the North wants and give it to them, what do they want? Why are they fighting? Can they remember? If the South were to ask the North why they are fighting, they probably wouldn't be able to say, but a cease fire is impossible because of the history and inherent nationalism.

If they were to both give up a hundred kilometers between the two territories there would be place for a new region, a neutral region, where skeptical people could move to, skeptical of peace. This will be homes for the North too, so there will be no bombings. Each country could donate a dozen fighter jets to the neutral territory and then they could be like a buffer between the two regions.

Or, they could try to open the borders to the North. They could pitch tents for the people and so forth for one month and see the economy crumble. Desperate for the lower class to return they would say yes to peace and the people could be treated better when they get home.

Maybe if they were to get government sponsored trade between the two the relations would be better. Every premier wants more money to play with, and giving them that will ensure more peaceful feelings, be they stressful to accept at first or not. If they were to trade with them and they see progress - less attacks - then others will trade with them slowly, or quickly. Imagine the west pitching their tents there and bringing money in? Think of all the people wanting to work but unable? The world bank could then set their sights on North Korea and it could become the next Dubai - lots of infrastructure to be upgraded, many people to work, great outdated 'asset base', popular for new traders as it is undeveloped, yet working... yeah!

What do you guys think? Good or what?

### **Isreal generations**

Israel is in trouble? They trade with the west which is a lot more profitable than trading with the near east. They trade with Asia, Africa... yeah.

Now, if you were to want to make a neutralizing force to stop the 'warfare', then they could try to neutralize the force by building a 'force field' around the country by means of laying tracks, as if for a train, and emitting a magnetic force that 'pushes' away from the main cities. They could then have all flights fly in the west and build rails for the passengers to quickly get where they are going. The field could easily be powered by one fusion generator that is gettable by placing a negative ion between the two positive ions so they come closer and closer, the size of this ion or many small ions varies. But this will take time, so...

To defend the greedy Jewish swine that makes deals with children, they could try to have a scrambling device from a radio tower to make rockets miss their targets, cheap no? Or how about they get rid of the prejudice by asking why they hate them so much? Can they realize it? If no real problem... made up problem - fantasy?

### **True Capitalism**

What about an ant colony? Socialism - nobody goes hungry. Is that the answer? Corruption included means that there will still be bags of basic foods to eat - they are produced and are there, yes?

How about a banana republic? The people are poor and hungry as all money goes into militia. This will grow the country and if they get the whole continent they will hunger for love of the people feeding them and housing them, yes? Buying a new jet is a pittance for a country like this, yes?

Now comes capitalism. If everyone works for themselves they still need to own some money to get more money. If the state were to just print money they would be able to give it away and tax it when it comes back or circulates, recapturing it. Then the more they give out the more the economy grows, making more money, yes?

Those are your three basic choices. They all sound good, no? If you were to choose one remember that capitalism grows at the fastest rate and population dynamics means that there is a surge in births all the time.

To match this they don't need to educate everyone. Pumping money into schools mean everyone has an equal chance, but then who will do the menial work? Answer would be sixteen to about nineteen year old people that will be able to produce in this recession, and be thankful for the chance! Rotate the schools working hours so that they can be available at any times needed. This does mean that there will be a surplus of educated people, who could make a new business each, or so, and then we shall thrive. This is not off course but rather on course - easily realized... yeah!

## **Illegals**

Bush was the main warlord yeah! Problem? Attack! The Us could have saved half a trillion with that, but they are in so much debt that it doesn't make a difference. To fix the budget like ASAP they should sell land to businesses, round the city fetches a nice price, then round the developing land... yeah! Land is worth so much to develop and there are like trillions of acres to develop, all fetching taxation... duh!

The fact of the west is in Afghanistan means they want to kill an invisible enemy. If they were to withdraw and go home... problem? They can pump money into the police and militia forces that will be a fraction of the current expenses. The problem is that if someone dies there is a problem. Many soldiers die each day and there is no end in sight. So withdraw already, or...

Buy all the livestock of the farmers. Offer them silly amounts and tell them to go to the city. No support from the farmers for the militants means desperation - rip out their spine... (\*) (\*) (\*) (\*)! All that outlay of money would allow for more businesses inside the city perimeter where they could use their farming skills and capital to make farms, lowering prices in the region.

As for Mexican concubines writhing around the South, well, if they were to just go ahead and close banks in the region then they would have to carry their money with them. This will lead to the children of the poverty stricken robbing them - yes? - and then they will be left poor themselves. If they had no money left, no drugs. No drugs means no income - get a job! Former drug dealers working and not selling drugs... no problem! Then reactivate the banks after about a week or so and back to business! Credit cards should still work once they clear their jobs maybe? Longer, but reducing the filth in the city swiftly and with style. No cash!

Then hopping over the border they could simply do the same on border towns, and so forth. Two steps - card displayed, income confirmed.

## **Taxes Taxes!**

Tax cuts are not the way to go! [tax cut] = [less tax] = [business allowed more to spend] = [money not going to state] = [less services] + [business still in overdraft] = [tax funds disappearing] = [negative economic growth].

If they were to pump money into the business itself, or buy shares in the business, then there would be positive economic growth and save the little business.

But back to Germany. If they were to impose a funding scheme for the businesses that hire more people each month then the businesses would have

money to hire more people and expand, leading to more business growth - hey! more taxes! - more people employed and positive economic growth. Remember that every penny spent out will return to the state - boomerang! The boomerang will also gather crumbs - so many they will make a few extra meals!

## **Immigration**

Immigrants are good because they pay sales tax and any other form of tax. They do work that nobody else does, for example, or provide for those that don't want to work those jobs. Their children will become citizens and pay the same as they work. Now instead of looking at this work force as a problem, let's look at them as a potential work force, yes?

More jobs can be created to support all the people by taking them to the fields to trade for livestock. When they go out there they can steal a cow or such and then bring it back to raise on the city limits, making this like a grazing area. Then they could make a good way to live, but why steal the livestock? If the people want things like television, well, they can offer their raw muscles to farmers outside the city limits and then make a few extra dollars or whatever. From there they can buy some live stock that the farmer cannot support with the reduced space and then well start up their own farm, making money, and being able to buy goods.

Maybe if they were to engage in some sort of service they would find welcome? Imagine a immigrant coming to the city and then finding an abandoned building, say on the coast? These buildings are great for starting up the economic process again, and then they can pay rental to the owners by getting a loan from them and seeing what they can do for that month while there is no income in any case.

Or, they could open the borders. The immigrants must pay to get in though, say a dozen chickens? This brings more people into the country and then they have more assets that they keep with them. They will be able to feed themselves and make a profit, coming from 'poor' areas where they actually do live and eat. Come to that let's make it better for them to go home!

If there is so much 'empty' land they could make a new gold and oil rush. Each person must be issued equipment to look for these things, and they are all over. If they were to just travel around for a month - due to the amount of desperate people willing to take a chance - they could easily find a lot more resources. Then there will be a period of wealth as deals are made based on the asset being the land and redeemable. If they were to issue a rush like this they could easily make income for the people through the people, or...

How about they close the stock exchange? If this was closed people would no longer be able to invest like this. Then to make more money they would need to start their own businesses and that will make the economy grow. You think



Fanny Mae or peter snot was bad, think of how much money is tied up in the blue chips? They are sucking the economies dry, that capital could lead to more jobs, more taxes and economic growth.

Shut dem down!

### **Evil little Jews!**

The middle east is a mess! Jews here, Jews there... I wish there were not these things! Anyways... The Jewish threat is insurmountable! They just fly where they want to and ask people to stop firing rockets at them, sheesh like!

Now I ear they are not allowed to fly over Turkey. They do not need to fly over Turkey, close the international aircraft down or cut them down and sell the radio ware to other countries - more capital, now not later. More capital now means they could abandon the west bank settlement thing and then go ahead with more developments, having enough to not just renovate but build a new settlement. If they used my new concrete - sand and plastics from petroleum, coming from excess processed across the border - then they could build anything anywhere, with a water feature or two. If they dig a hole they could expand on the rivers and then make more seaside property and resorts!

Why do the Arabs hate the Jews still? This is just stupid - hate is based on resistance, it is saying no. If you want to say yes what will happen? Trade and technology, smaller military budget and so forth, development, outsourcing from the west, more jobs... yeah.

Now the Arabs hate the Jews because they have it as a habit. If they took a Arab child like Obama and laid them next to another child Jew, then they would probably get along better than with their parents saying that they are evil. This is 'relay culture', as habits are relayed onto others younger than them.

If a child asks why the Jews are evil, they get given history. Is history what we should cling to? Change is good. Acceptance or tolerance is good. To hate is stressful and results in reactions - letting hate go leads to less stress... peace. Failure leads to stress becoming hate. It is easy to hate a minority - they are a small voice while your voice is loud.

To bring peace to the region there needs to be information flowing. Information brings about reactions and reactions are change. To lift the people from hating one another they need to think why they hate each other, and that brings us to history - culture. Is a culture that harms a good culture? A small change somewhere will lead to positive reactions. It is a small change, a minor one. Do the white people in Europe war? This is good! Are the Arab people wanting to make war for the sake of their history? Why not throw away your radios? That is good for you! Reflex action is to say something about your achievements - history. Reflex is to say that you must copy the father figure or find his approval.

If you fail these things historic culture is not pleased. What is that a granny hiding in the back ground antagonizing everyone? Is the history teacher trying to be popular by ripping off another race? Sledging had found it's way into cricket, and sledging is also what politicians do. If you sledge you speak about bad things. If you look for bad things you will find them, usually.

Now, looking for something to kick around leads to people of a different color to you - base physical differences. To be proud of yourself is to look down on something, otherwise there is no pride, yes? How about the US? they are proud but do not look down on others, but to themselves. If there is pride that is inverted it is good, finding pride in the weakness of others is bad news! Look at yourself, use the mirror, do not look around, look within to find your joy and celebrate your pride in what you do. If you look at yourself you will not hate others but try harder to be better - be all you can be - sound familiar?

## **Liquor**

Yes you should be allowed to buy beer, but it is dangerous. If you were to own a gun it is also dangerous. Owning knife? Yes, dangerous! Having a car is dangerous to children. Some things like knives we cannot do without, but we can do without guns and beer. Guns lead to resistance from gun owners as to the crime to be stopped - trouble. One gun pointing at a person, minor theft. Two guns pointing at each other - death! This means that the value of life is worth less than the worth of making people feel safe - huh? If they got all the guns off the streets then there would be no problem. We can get the guns off the streets completely by stopping to sell ammunition for them without a hunting permit for the 'innocent', and then we could also get rid of illegal firearms by using radios the pick up the metallic size and weight of objects in the area, maybe only a city at a time, or all at once. Then the actual blue print will issue a warrant, grab some drugs, maybe a cell phone with where the gun came from...

Beer on the other hand is not beneficial nor safe. Too many people drink to keep it legal, so once again it is 'support creeping'. One person says that beer is good, everyone says no, no beer. Everyone says yes, beer. People want guns, people get guns. Stuff the issue - votes! Politicians are after votes. Why do they read the papers - self image. Why do politicians listen? To make people happy with them and then they get votes! That is what life is about! What is wrong with beer abuse? Limited perception. Doctors use this when they put people under, so it is good? Being in a world of your own is good? What is good about it? You cannot have a clear message after you have enough of how much you want, and until you have how much you want you just want more. Substance abuse - bad reactions. Does it do any good? It relieves stress after work, but honestly going to shout outside your house at some cars passing by is a better alternative.

I created a better beer by the way. You mix it with flavors making it taste better so you can market it to women too - more markets! How about incense? That calms you down and make you dopey as well. Beer makes you less 'aware' but

does relieve stress, slowly. Sniffing colored highlighters stimulates you, much better to do at work in the toilet! Then you will breeze through work, yeah!

I hate beer. It is an acquired taste and makes for 'noise' to the engine. Input is beer - input is noise! Why are, say, pilots not allowed to drink before they fly a plane? If it makes you feel better... yeah! Is it good for adults yet bad for children? How is that possible? If it is bad for the organism... yes! Duh!

### **Good business practices**

With all the money in the country there should be enough for everyone. If you look at the state's coffers you will find that you will have enough coming in to budget a real escalation of funds for all. If you were to take all the gold and make a money out of it's worth, then there is enough for all the people. Take the money coming in and then the money going out, take the credit of the state paid back to the state each and every month, their lending being realized by assets they sell - where does the debt come from? Think of the taxation on goods coming in, think of all the taxes coming in - it grows at the crucial six points. How does the state actually end up in debt? They must have a lot of outstanding loans... for? Loans for what? How do they actually manage to have a debt? They get back more than they give out - growth. They sell assets they develop - growth.

I reckon there is some nasty little skate somewhere with a big bank account. Seeing as how the world is moving towards these banks, all the money is stored in one bank. If all the money is in one bank then they cannot operate with other banks, as the other banks do not have assets to lend against, leaving the money all tied up in one bank account and not being used - not invested in other banks or anything. This is similar to a bottleneck where the money doesn't grow. If there was a lot of trading between the banks then there would be growth, but there obviously isn't, as there is slender growth.

Look at my plan. If the one bank was to offer a 'bursary' style thing to a lesser bank, then there would be a chance for growth of that bank, and then there is a trading partner. If one guy has gold and tries to buy something with it, and nobody else has gold, what use is it to them? Jewellery? That is not worth something to everyone all around the country, is it? Men might use it for women, but they would look down on it. Now imagine this thing called money - if it is not recognized [trade] then it is worthless. Now imagine a bank without peers, think of all the banks closing due to, yet again, debts.

To vaporize all the bank debts and start over simply close the bank down and liquidate it, then buy up all the assets at lower prices. If you were to buy your own assets back for less than you paid for them you would make money! Look here...

[business]>[liquidate]>[funds]

.....V.....V  
 .....[assets]>[re buy assets]>[new company, same assets, no debt]  
 .....V  
 .....[lend money out]<[more capital - same investors]  
 .....V  
 .....[trading partner! Great success]  
 .....V  
 .....[more taxation, banking money, economic growth]

As you can see there is a lot more to it than just having something for yourself...

## More jobs!

So you want more jobs? Remember all you need to start a job that suites you, or one that you can somehow manage that there is a need for, all you need is capital. The easiest way to gather capital it to work part time, or for free gaining skills.

So onto gathering capital. Maybe if you were to walk a great distance and find good grass you could dig it up and sell it in the city? You could erect a sign and sell the grass, but who would buy it? Farmers that are on the hills with live stock would buy it maybe, or trade you some live stock for the grass. What is two weak calves for a lot of healthy grass?

Trade comes from resources or services. Providing a service is harder than finding new resources, so onto resource gathering. If you were to grab some resources like good fertile soil, found under the healthy grass you found, a good merchant would simply smile and ask how much it is. Simple as that - more capital, more chances. Saving is good, but the temptation to buy that second hand car to impress everyone and make yourself lead an easier life could be stronger for you. I suggest that the state buys all these cars to reprocess as scrap metal for making money and keeping them out of the shanty towns as well - more money!

Now you have your capital and can start vending in the 'villages'. Remember that eating food does not make money, but selling food does. If you had a resource and you used it yourself it doesn't do any good. When there is money involved it does!

[resource]>[use resource]

or...

[resource]>[sell resource]>[use resource]  
 .....V  
 .....[profit]>[funding]>[options]

Ok, so grass and soil isn't that good an idea, but anyone got any other ideas?  
The shanty town could make their own blooming farm too!

### **Beef it up!**

When it comes to wildlife conservation, we must take care of the ecosystem. When there is a lot of whales to be slaughtered and there is a use for them then there will be less money to feed the people. This is similar to predation of sorts, but the reason we feel what the whales feel is called empathy - feeling out to the 'victim'.

Now how can we stop this? We could take whale eggs from female whales and grow them in test tubes, removing their brains so they feel nothing. This would then be a 'plant', as plants lack brains too. Plants have only reactive tissue without guidance - they react to light and water and soil and stuff, not actual 'conscious reactions.' There is no law against farming plants, so there should be no problem with doing this with whales, and the surplus will lead to more jobs and so forth.

How about deforestation? I have identified that they could cut down one tree for every ten in a group and not affect the forest. This will mean they will wade through the forest and make their quota without disturbing the natives nor the ecosystem. I also heard that by twenty fifty there will be more trees than ever before.

Why not make artificial wood? Wood has great volume and is a preference due to being a habit for producers to ask for. With my new concrete this is not needed, and with the plentiful waste plastics out there they could redo them into desks or tables or whatever, but, there remains a demand for wood.

Wood can be made in in the same way you mass produce N4 - you could take four lasers and then bisect them into a focal or center point where they can add mass to the atoms passing by with a fan blowing them through and instantly making wood. You could add mass to the atoms by setting the lasers to making them attract and compress the mass therein by exciting the neutrons to making the electrons spin faster and then bursting the bubbles of the atoms. This will mean the 'bubble' becomes bigger with the same amount of electrons per neutron making a stable 'atom' that has 'mass'. This could lead to wood, uranium, you name it... yeah!

### **Cell phones!**

The pressure being placed on networks means they need to grow rapidly to avoid falling behind their targets. Obviously the best way to make money is to sell the air time for more, but that cannot be the case...

So, if they were to, for example, take the charges and make them permanent

they would appeal to young people and the upper business people that use them so much. This will be an all access flat rate for as much as you can use, say for a week or so? Buy a week's worth of airtime and use it as much as you want.

Now the problem comes in with marketing - where do they find a market? All they need is one poster child to bring it to the youth and make them plead with their parents to get them onto the network, or working part time jobs. That also appeals to the youth, yes? Middle aged people will want to check up on infants all day long and also wine and dine investments they got and think are so special, or whatever. Clearly there is a good market for this 'product modification'.

### **Religious belief and 'rebellion'.**

When people say they love God it is typical, so the rebelliousness in all of us takes shock at this no belief. It is winding down now so they would actually need to find some plus to atheism and not just have this 'gay pride parade', because that is in all honesty what it is.

People take delight in scaring people and overthrowing the system, it is a vulgar display of power. Like a kid at school trying to get attention by being bad or cool at something's expense, they take away from something and 'scalp' it. This is like as if they have started a fight and won, displaying 'power' or 'strength.' When you see someone walk around being cool they are probably gloating over someone or something that everyone has seen them put down - think of saying something out of turn in a classroom at someone else and winning due to 'societal norms', everyone is looking for strength and will gloat over that thing until the memory of that act is gone, but then they refresh it and keep it going again, as if they are making a 'come back' to the ring or some nonsense.

So every time a atheist tells you they have decapitated your God, let it go. If they are so disillusioned as to actually think they are beating something someone else loves, and people like that, then they should be avoided. It is natural to take a swipe at something large every now and then, like saying something bad about Mugabe or Hitler, yes? Saying something bad about a establishment makes you look really dangerous and strong, powerful.

It is up to you - do you ignore them for someone else to deal with, or do you get involved? Does it actually harm anyone, or is it pride that you feel that makes you also take insult...

### **Spies.**

The spies will have taken back information about truthful things. If they had supplied lies then they would be guilty, but telling the truth is never a bad thing. When people hide things, that is bad. This means the Us is guilty if anyone is.

## **Measels.**

Measles are caused by some organism that will infect your system. It is just living inside of you and making you sick. If you were to rub a cream onto your skin that is absorbed then you would be able to kill all the measles. This cream should be made out of what the measles 'eat', as they spread from inside to outside looking to maximize their 'off spring' or 'roots' of a tree principle. The life span is not long, but we want it dead now!

If you were to go into your kitchen you should have some stuff lying around there. Skin absorbs liquids, so, make some salt water and then rub it on your skin. The salts will go in also, and the salt will pack all the cells into clumps and then they will be pooped out. Or...

You could use some milk. If you were to think about it milk will cool your body down making it uneasy for the measles to re spawn. If you were to rub milk all over you would see that the milk will be absorbed and then seeing as how it helps bones grow, it will make bones grow in the measles and they will have more mass and area, unable to come up through your skin, and being, yes, pooped out having more volume. This might mean a little more sick for a fraction of the time.

## **Xenophobia**

When we see someone else with our national money working a job, that is good. They have brought in capital from home and have enriched the nation. Money in, money goes around, money makes more trade.

If you see a foreign person working that is good. To see a foreign person spending their money is better. To trade with this person is good, as they will trade with you. Some see them with national currency and imagine it in their hands. This cannot be done - they take money away. When they spend it it comes back with more. If they stay in the area they enrich the area with more trading one way or the other, as that money has entered the country and enriched it. Think of the capital they need to buy those goods, it comes from somewhere, their country. It goes into the bank and changes.

How does this help the other traders? Well with more demand there is more need for factories and that means more jobs, slowly. The more foreign people come in the more capital invested to the bank means the more economic growth.

## **Economix!**

If everyone was to pay this tax then there would be absurd amounts to go around the country. If it were not to be felt they could at least charge another dollar in capital to the people. Everything outside the business works on capital, as you need like bulk money to buy things, yes? Making it a half a percent here

or there makes for a technical and confusing state of affairs - what you want to work with is 'capital' and bulk funds.

Think of one percent profit for a company, make it a medium size company. You make a one percent profit, but you take home about a million dollars, yes? That is your lifestyle - bugger the company! The company exists, if it exists positively about making a profit, no matter how small, it is doing well and paying it's people. If the stock index says there is only a half a percent growth it needs to outstrip the population growth rate which comes in bulk volumes each year when they graduate. Now instead of busting your ass trying to make a big company bigger and streamlined, which is what the big wigs want, expand! Go to a rural area and build your expandable company there. Or open a satellite company - by the little man out! The reason for this is expansion, more market. The state could say that such a venture would have less taxation making it more profitable too. If you buy out a little business in a rural town not only are you expanding but you are developing as well. When you want to buy these little companies you will be able to make more clients, and there is little competition in these areas, making for a great market yeah!

[illegible]

Tax everything! Take these peons to the cleaners! Then provide with more state ventures! Throw the money at them from state coffers to start businesses, as it will all be taxed either way and come back to the state through miserable failure [no problem], or success and re payment!

## Stopping illegals

Or they could go further to Canada where land is not developed yet and they have lots of capital for the Mexicans, even better! Yeah!

You want to bet I cannot close that border? Huh bub?

If they were to take a tractor and drive it through the land it would make a big hole like a moat for the Tacos to try to get through. They could repeat the process with a fifteen minute back up tractor making the moat deeper, and so forth. This gully would collapse on itself and then it would just create a sink hole that nobody could cross. Then they could leave raw sewage in the moat to make it ever so harder to cross, like neck deep, yeah! That is cheap, no?

I am aware there is a train that a great deal of Mexicans catch to get into America. Why not require that the people on board wear a little identity bar code,



like a record store does?

How about if there was a radio frequency that drove them back towards their homes? It could be at an irritating pitch and easy to lay across the whole border.

Not getting in through trains, not getting in through hiking... way in?

## **South Africa**

Well it seems the teeth are being shown... oh yes!

Now the people that vote are brain washed into voting for themselves and see it as if it were actually for them that these people will work. I have provided a few plans and, well, stupidity keeps them stagnant.

If they were to be Tom dick and Harry running the country I don't care, but make them, what the lady calls, "bullies", and well she has a point. They play one hand against the other very well, keeping themselves happy, but not able to empower the people with jobs nor infrastructure. They have a brand name going for them and they could be disposed of as they are in my way too. If they do not provide, yet take, they are bad, yes? Lacking a good alternative though they will be voted for, given another chance with their dominance. It takes like five of these A.N.C. people to do the work of one person - their eyes are closed to the people as they take them for granted. They gave a lot at first and are sitting on these votes and the pleading people to give more. Have you heard of oratorical prowess? They look good, sound good and fly a Mandela flag... must be good? There is evidence of them being good, but very little. It is like the deaf leading the blind more or less, deaf voters and blind leaders, yeah!

Now back to the picture. The people see the 'nice guy' and the nice cabinet. The actual work is done by the rest of the cabinet with them sitting around listening to problems, and then not making progress but needing more money while listening. Anyone could do this job!

Now, come the DA, they should go look for a similar 'pretty girl' to make their poster child. Someone that looks trust worthy, that says little and quickly. This person should be seen with a lot of little children running around them, or the children reading the speech. The children understand and listen and will arouse the interest of the crowd. Then Papa Smurf comes back saying he understands, and asks questions of this young girl 'tribe'. The little girls will also say they do not understand, and the old guy will tell them the answer he has seen with his own eyes, and they can probably make more of this production with experienced speakers and what not.

## **Busting syndicates and gangs.**

If you were to be searching for criminals you could lend a lot of sniffer dogs from

the police to the neighborhood watch to make them find the gun powder or drugs and track them. All kids know where these deals take place and can tell their parents where to start.

This will definitely make for a better society, yes?

### **More capital and jobs!**

Making more jobs would be the best way to save the economy. Once again all you need is capital. If everyone has capital and trades with others, then there will be economic growth. With all the growth there will be enough to feed this years graduates and many more.

But what I want to do is find new sources to exploit. How about the squatters or unemployed make their own currency? If they were to take scraps of paper that they can use to trade with? They could call a meeting and agree that every transaction in the location is to be carried out with these papers. The new currency will be able to be recognized as an IOU and signed by the elders of the camp, or the local neighborhood leaders, like the mayor or so. They could lead to more actual bulk of money, and this could be handed out to the people - as if the state was handing out money.

Of course there will be no taxation as yet, so it won't really grow outside of it actually being 'printed', and then they can simply trade inside the camp, making a internal state of affairs. With all of this input they could gather scrap here or there and trade with each other in the trailer park or camp, and then come to appreciate it and see it flow from the town center where it is 'issued' by the community leader and make money.

[issue currency]>[buy collected materials]>[trade]  
.....v  
.....[materials go to leaders]  
.....v  
[leaders use currency too]>[gathering of currency]  
.....v  
[materials used but currency remains]

As you can see, there is much room for growth and good things for the people that need it.

### **Hurricanes**

To stop it you need to get inside the low pressure system by increasing the pressure, yeah! Then you can simply stick a radiation device inside it, like a nuclear generator, and switch it on so as to take all the pressure from the base, going up, will neutralize the tornado.

Or, you could fly a drone into it and then make it generate a hypersonic noise so as to make it a sonic boom inside of it, disfiguring it in places making it unstable and then the flow of air will be 'distorted'. This boom can be made by wheeling a aircraft inside of it - an expendable one - and then releasing the sonic disturbance from the engine, as I am sure that the engine can go mac one or so, yes?

### **Oil spills**

To clean up the oil stuff in Nigeria, they should go to the places where there is oil and use an acid to throw into the water o make it eat all the oil. This acid should be based on a 'carbon burning' material that will eat through all the oil. Maybe it could be a cheap acid?

### **Easy to use lie detector**

What we need is a new lie detector, one that is around that nobody has thought of. Basically you put someone on a respirator, like the one you find in a hospital that measures heartbeat, then you put a stop watch on them with a 'pulse shower'. This two fold recording of how fast their heart beats when they lie, well, you could simply bring them into court with one of those watches and put it on display for the whole court, yes?

Now, to be more exact, and to read the resistance to the question, you could also use a blood pressure reader like one you find in the gym. Any of these things can be declared by a decent police person as to being true or false based on the answer.

But then we get to buying cops! All the police should screen each other before the case to find if there is a personal motivation in the case at all, but that is asking too much, so...

We should link the watch resistance reader, quite easy to get hold of, and then link it up to the rest of the jury and judge so they can have a clear answer.

This will make all courts much more fluent and flowing, clearing up cases in a matter of minutes, if that!

Who's next now? All clear? Reexamining cases from those in cells? Justice for all! Yeah!

### **Stopping road accidents**

To stop cars from having accidents would be great, yes? People have accidents all the time and it is hard to stop someone from swerving into another car or obstacle or even riding a bicycle over.

To overcome this you would need to blitz all traffic intersections to get rid of unlicensed drivers, then you could also make the fines not a cash fine, but rather a car pool fine, where drivers would have to get tickets from people on the side of the road to keep their license, but let's think realistically...

Keeping everyone moving at a moderate pace means they will be more aware of what is going on, so making the speed laws half what they are means that everyone will be aware. People running across the street will just get a big bump instead of being sent to hospital, but is there yet another way?

What if all people driving cars were required to listen to talk radio shows and then they would be listening and paying attention? What if people were forced to sober up by handing in their keys to the bar person while they were drunk, and the bar person, being called on in a state of witness or whatever had to testify and was held accountable, well, that would make them make sure that no more deaths were due to drunken driving.

### **New pesticides**

The best pesticide, and easily come upon and cheap, would be 'death scent'. Farmers could easily get a hold of this by taking all the rotten crops and sticking them into an on site crusher or whatever and then make them liquid.

To make the planes cheaper they could simply use a irrigation system to spread all of the scent everywhere. No more locusts or those other things, no more need for pesticide fules for planes, yes?

### **Better food flavourants**

The food flavourants of today use sugar and the like to make them sweeter. To make them even sweeter they could put them through a sieve and then drag all the extra mass out of it, magnifying the 'sweetness concentration' to even more sweetened stuff per gram or ounce.

After that they could take all of that and then compress it and then drain it again. Twice should do, you don't want the children getting sick or something! Maybe if you were to take the scent out of the sugar, maybe by melting the sugar, you could keep the aroma and the sweetness part of it and then filter out the stuff you don't want.

The problem is that the sugar stuff we want is 'waste', stuff that is bad for you. Artificial flavourants are also commonly used, but heck how expensive is sugar? If there were a way to take all the waste out of the sugar and then parcel it up inot a 'package' we would have all the sweetness.

This leads me to think maybe that we could take all the actual sugar out of sweets and replace it with honey. Honey is pure and wil not have bad effects of

fattening on people - oh yes! Take the honey and sell it as an ingredient of sweetener - no weight gaining problems at all, eat all you can!

### **Keeping kids out of gangs and well behaved**

It is common for children to look up to older people and imitate them. One thing parents don't want is for their children to join gangs and so forth, so, if sex education is good, then surely gang education is good? Showing them these people they imitate as bad people, for a start, would mean they would be able to show them the right way to live, yes... but how?

Well, we could show them these people getting beaten up. It is natural to always think that you will not be the one getting beaten up, but what about the other people? Facing the truth means that someone will be beaten up, and the young men start big groups for security and have women rally behind them. This is very primitive! So, being primitive is natural in kids. Think of the age of the eighteen hundreds, there were gangs even then!

Now, to get kids off the streets and onto the soccer fields or something you need incentive. The best incentive a parent has for children is money, of course, but surely there is something better than that?

Come into parent's walking around the streets to get a look for themselves. No parent wants to embarrass their children with them being there, but, if they see parents. no matter what they are doing, they get anxious, meaning they have secrets, or, that they think they might have something to hide. This is because they want to be up to mischief! They want to feel rebellious or exciting, that they have colour and energy to spend. Now it is also common for kids to just gather here or there, but still they don't want their parents there, so...

Rotate the parents! Send one pair to one area that is far away and reference it back also. This means they will have a chance to mix with people they will probably feel flattered to know, that they get to hang out with other people's parents. Then they will be able to tell made up stories about when they were young and the bad things that happened to them. In this form of excitement the kids will listen and probably imitate all the things, but, they will know what has a happy ending or not. Speaking about this or that they should organise on the phone before hand so that they can 'rig' the parents to say what they know is 'hip'. They cannot run forever, they will have to stop running at some point to listen and be caught with some smokes or beer that they smuggled here or there!

### **Skin care - Dermatology**

The skin can be healed by snail gel, and snails are plentiful. To go to a salon they will bombard you with artificial methods, but, the fact remains that snail gel

will heal your skin and benefit it so much. So if we could filter all the slime off the gel, we would have a much better stuff to work with, yes?

Now, to filter out the yucky slime we need to simply melt it in a furnace and then take the gasses to make a 'spray' and stick it into the bottle. Poor snails!

### **Best diet**

The best diet would be to just eat vegetables, but then you would be omitting metals from your diet. Metals are needed for radiating the system, as the nervous system is based on electrical impulses, so they would help conduct these impulses. You can either have a 'clean' system, or a 'vibrant' one.

The abotoure is not so bad, they could simply use a single taser to knock the cow or whatever out and then throw it to the mincer, and then get the meat out, to keep people full of energy. You want energy, what you don't want is the stagnant filth of clean living, as that dopes you up and you lose touch with reality.

Metals, conduct energy. Vegetables keep the system pure... and your poop don't stink!

So, the best diet would be one with at least a bit of meat in it, if you exclude meat you might run around feeling pumped in your mind, but really for actual energy you need meat. Think of the reflexes of a cheetah and a sloth, or, think of a crocodile and all that weight, and a buck.

The best diet I can personally recommend is the nineties weigh less, or maybe the souped up one where you eat less, maybe for a better budget?

Ok, off the top of my head you should eat meat before you go to bed as the metals will help conduct while you sleep, leading to a good night's rest. Eating something healthy in the morning will not pollute your system and you will feel better for the beginning of the day, something with sugar - content filling your chasm of a stomach and sugar to pump you up. Lunch, yeah keep the body working, more sugar, if anything, but don't be going awol on veggies and getting Scruvey!

### **Beauty care**

The mathematical degree for beauty is five or multiples of five. This is expressed in the romantic era of masonic activity and will leave us with the evidence that people find beauty in these works. They must be five or multiples of five, or eight with multiples of eight. If you find a way to express someone else's features by making them more beautiful with make up that hides points or exploits points, you will be able to make someone more 'beautiful', if maths is to be believed.

To make someone have more more to the next five they need to add stuff that makes thier face look bigger in that area, remembering to use the degrees of five and eight. Then they will be able to go forward or backwards to one of these points, but it might get harder the more midway they are between these points.

## **Homoimpostasis**

It is possible for a village, shanty town or squatter camp to make their own little 'ecosystem'.

I suppose if squatters or 'trailer trash' were to be given seeds they could plant flowers of all sorts and nurture a bee colony, making honey, which is a good replacement for sugar. This may sound like self serving farming, but if their neighbor were to be given a few chickens that are not healthy they could make honey and eggs and chickens in a short amount of time.

Then someone else could make electricity for the people by taking junk yard batteries and then making them full and usable again by melting some compact disks in a big pot and replenish the batteries form. Then recharging them would mean to simply swap half your battery cells for the other half to be filled up again. The form of the battery may as well be plastic as then it insulates the battery better, yes?

For water they could, during the rainy season, make a gutter system to capture a lot of the rainfall and then place it into big drums for all. Maybe someone that constructs this with metal outlining and melted plastics to make it smooth could sell water. This means that the state will either save water or be able to collect money from these places, but this is not such a big issue really is it? Maybe in impoverished Africa it would do well, especially if the water is traded for chickens, honey or power.

Appliances could also be fixed with the melting of compact disks and coating the appliance on the inside so that it strangely works again. If all the parts were burned out they could get a manual from a dealer and look at the parts, then go to the factory to ask outside of the workers what goes into these parts. The rusty outside would be replaceable with a nice coat of free excess compact disks or other plastics and make it smooth and rather shiny again. Appliances for resale or inverted settlement use.

Another idea would lead to the individual repairing wood. Simply you take the rotten wood you find and place it into salt water. I know that wood washed up from the sea makes for a a great healthy sort of wood that lasts a long time, and suppose this is because the water gets absorbed by the wood and makes it thicker where there are holes. If you were to make it strong and healthy again you could sell it, or cut it into nice pieces - smaller of course - and then nail it back together with, yet again, excess compact disks that you melt.

## Taxis and trailers

Seems there just might be a demand for even more jobs. What about the able handed that have nothing to craft?

If the unemployed, vagrants and shanty town dwellers were to get tools they could put together their own crafts markets, not just beads, but things to have in the shanty village and so forth, like a 'inner camp market'.

How about if they were to make their own motor industry? This would mean they take old taxis and upgrade them, making for an immediate income. Transport will always mean money coming in and then, well, there will be more employed people.

To get the outer frame of the taxi repaired with all the holes and rust, they could use plastics from melted compact disks to repair the engine and frame. Heck they could even get hold of a working taxi, and without knowing the methods behind the assembly line copy the sizes of the screws and stuff. This would mean they could, with about a week's or so work, make their own taxi mini bus.

The smelter could be made out of metals mixed with plastic in the barrels they have lying around, but it is too hot to make a mini bus out of metal, so they would need to simply get hold of wheels and steering wheels and then make it slowly, but actually very fast.

[mini bus]->[open up and examine]->[cast plastic molds around parts]  
.....V.....V  
.....[copy layout of the mini bus]->[make mini bus]  
.....V  
.....[\*start new business\*].....[source of income]->[serve needs]  
.....^.....V.....^..V  
.....[capital]<-----[savings].....[make more taxis]

With the amount of people capable of doing this over a few months means the GDP will be great for that year. That will mean there is more money circulating in shanty towns and then they will be able to support themselves more, with more houses being privately built for the people, or upgrading to trailers at least, but, if they can build a taxi with an engine from scratch in nearly a week or so, then they can build their own trailers, no?

## Rock and roll!

Now I have used enough plastics, maybe if I were to start using something else that is common - like sand - we could uplift these communities even more, yes?

How about we take this plentiful sand that can be found anywhere and melt it as well. The result will be rocks once they cool down, and you can then take a



chisel and make your own tools. With these tools you could do a lot more, making money selling them or using them yourself.

All you need for this is a pack of fire lighters, matches, and wood... oh yes!

### **Precious raw materials**

Up that! Let's make gold, oil and diamonds out of sand! Hey?

To do this we need to once again take those cylindrical drums and then put a lot of sand into it. If we throw in some wood then we can make diamonds by heating the sand and wood to make the sand and wood. Basically you make diamonds by watching wood become charcoal and then diamonds, and heat ages things, yes? If we were to take sand now, and age that with the wood, the wood would burn to charcoal, and by using your stone tools you could make a vice. Then you could pour water onto the charcoal and see it become inflated. Melting this with a furnace will result in bloated charcoal, but remember it is in a vice to keep it from getting bigger. Then the growth will be inverted so that the coal will just get compressed so much it will get pressure onto itself and age, yes? The longer you do this for the more the coal will result in minerals and metals, eventually diamonds.

That excess fluids is usable as fuel, but is not oil yet. If you were to take the excess fluids by melting this and applying pressure, the pressure will result in oil coming to the surface eventually, all with simple rock instruments. I suggest rock because plastics might actually be melted themselves.

Now gold. If we were to take some of these metals that come from the burnt wood and coal from there, then we could use these metals to make tools, bolts, and other things. More importantly, seeing as how gold is soft, I hear, we could try to take these metals and add water to them, or oil. If you look under the surface of the earth to what is going into the metals and compressed rock... hmmm ok, take the rock and then add water and oil? That is what they have, but being soft they are rocks that give in, so break the rocks with 'tension' so they submit to the pressure in area. There is likeness to precious stones they all have pressure applied, while gold is not hard. Hydrate it! Yeah!

### **Regrowth**

Ok for all my things to come together, for example faster reproduction of fingers, limbs and spinal defects we need unused zygote 'parts' and then a quicker reproduction rate of some bacteria. If the bacteria is reproducing quickly enough it will close wounds or repair things, and especially rejuvenate or regrow lost limbs, curing paralysis as well.

My formula would be to take the bacteria of Escherichia Coli and then fuse the bacteria into the human body part, or merge them together somehow...

If we were to take the bacteria and then place it inside cells, it would expand within the cell and the cell would become larger and then 'fit the mold' quicker. Take for example a lost leg, if you were to place this 'stuff' inside the left over limb, then there would be a signal left over from the original life thing when we grew, and the natural result will be replication of these limbs.

Regrowing bones though would mean that the stuff we made is placed inside the bone itself leading to the bone growing to it's more or less past size. This would mean that the bone would regrow, and the more Escherichia Coli you stick in there, the faster it expands and grows 'en masse', and well... yeah!

### **Stopping Near East bombings by Brett**

Now, what does bombing a few people worshiping do for you? This doesn't do anything but drive people away from God, so it is bad. These people could be called the 'dogs of the devil' because they interfere with the joy of life, yes?

To stop people from carrying bombs in the street they would be able to insert lasers into the street lights to make it easy to spot bombs in bags or on people. This takes time though, so...

They could try to issue a law of deputy. Everyone that hears of this law on a Friday may be called a deputy and is free to search anyone they feel is carrying a bomb. These people are called vigilantes and are useful. Allowing the elderly and parental people to search through the bags would make it nearly impossible, as the pressure of carrying a bomb would mean that they would see police everywhere they go in the form of deputies, or see no one as they hide from the reality of the world they live in. or...

They could try to get people to patrol every mosque for all bags coming in. They could rotate it in shifts to get the bombs taken care of.

When it comes to markets they could set up a stance for people to carry bags in their hands that are see through. Anyone that has a bag you may not see through will be searched. The vendors should all use see through bags to sell goods and vendors should go to the police station to become deputies or whatever. This requires energy though and as soon as they find someone that they find suspicious they will be able to search them.

To hasten the arrests of these people they should challenge them daily to reveal themselves and show why they are doing what they are doing. I am sure many clerics could make it hard for them to justify themselves, yes?

To get rid of terrorism we need to use radio to pick up signals from people of what they think. Each time the frequency says to use a gun or a bomb the radio will be highly sensitive and show where these 'impulses' come from. The radio is

not available? Why not use a radio from a hospital? Those are highly sensitive, yes?

To find a common frequency we could analyze people and find the distortion for words like bomb or gun. They will be planned as every act of terrorism is planned and then the police can swoop in. This could stop all crimes as well!

Modifying the sensor from the hospital we could pump power - which is in short supply I hear - into it to spread the distance it reads at. The equipment must be the same as the pulse reader, but be mounted with a breathalyzer at the end to gather impulses from people around the city. The pulse reader is very finely tuned, but could be tweaked by making it read the pulse, or the nervous system as if it were a radio interceptor. Modifying it would be minimal in cost and time, and then there will be a great device to pick up all the 'vibes' around the cities.

... and if there is a problem putting that sensor together then they need to take one of the airport sensors, or a bank's metallic sensor and push so much energy into it that it can break free of the range it has and pick up bombs and guns anywhere in the city.

With a power plant they can direct much energy to it, and with a radio receiver they can place that onto the bank's sensor so that it amplifies the sensor to pick up stuff on the radio sensor mixed with the bomb and gun sensor.

To get this right they just have to place the radio receiver in the middle of the security thing and then have the sensor wash through the radio receiver and then redirect the sensor outwards through the city. On the perimeter they can set up the things to pick up the signal, identifying all bad things nearly instantly. I think blue tooth could help here too, or using a satellite system, but the blue tooth is cheaper and basically ready to roll.

### **Finding missing persons**

Many people are abducted each year. To find them people need to go to the place last seen and use a chemical sniffer to follow them, not a dog, more like a breathalyzer tuned to their scent. This will lead them somewhere where they can find more evidence.

In the case the person was taken for a ride in a car or a train or something they can put one chemical breathalyzer in tune with exhaust fumes of the car that was there.

If there is a shortage of fumes then they could use a camera and reverse the light shades so that they can rewind the photo so that they can see what the car looked like or get a identity on the 'mastermind'. Failing that they could try to gather finger prints from the area for more information.

## **Regrowing lost limbs**

Ok for all my things to come together, for example faster reproduction of fingers, limbs and spinal defects we need unused zygote 'parts' and then a quicker reproduction rate of some bacteria. If the bacteria is reproducing quickly enough it will close wounds or repair things, and especially rejuvenate or regrow lost limbs, curing paralysis as well.

My formula would be to take the bacteria of Escherichia Coli and then fuse the bacteria into the human body part, or merge them together somehow...

If we were to take the bacteria and then place it inside cells, it would expand within the cell and the cell would become larger and then 'fit the mold' quicker. Take for example a lost leg, if you were to place this 'stuff' inside the left over limb, then there would be a signal left over from the original life thing when we grew, and the natural result will be replication of these limbs.

Regrowing bones though would mean that the stuff we made is placed inside the bone itself leading to the bone growing to it's more or less past size. This would mean that the bone would regrow, and the more Escherichia Coli you stick in there, the faster it expands and grows 'en masse', and well... yeah!

## **Temperature moderation.**

To regulate the temperature we need to create a high pressure system in the area so that the temperatures reach comfortable levels.

Now, to do that, we would need to use radio waves to compact the air so that it will be a higher pressure, yes? This will make a higher pressure system, but how?

To get the more comfortable levels we would need to emit protons where the electrons will find too many neutrons to flow around, leading to a extreme heat within the nitrogen four capsule, but, will make the temperature much more compact, with there being less protons, the electrons will compact and flow off the circuit as the protons move inwards to the relieved spaces. This will mean more moderate temperatures. Yeah!

## **Scrying or questions answered!**

To tell the future you would like to use a scientific method. I have heard of this thing called Blue diamond something or other, and it works on numbers, but is very vague I hear and have experienced som vagueness myself.

Now, for everything to work in our universe it is given a name. I will be working exclusively in english and numerically. I hope for my system to have the question asked by the person and then recieve the answer alphabetically. This is like a

weedgy board, but far more accurate as you will get the answer for yourself, not relying on the interpretations of others, yes?

Now let's get an example.

[Does Brett Nortje eat mussels?] you would take the letters and give them numeric values and add them together. This would mean:

Basically you take the letters d o e s... and assign them values. If the letter goes off the chart then simply break it down, say it is fifteen, make it one plus five, yes?

$[4 + 6 + 5 + 1] + [2 + 4 + 5 + 2 + 2] + [5 + 6 + 4 + 2 + 1 + 5] + [5 + 1 + 2] + [4 + 3 + 1 + 1 + 5 + 3 + 1]$  - ok?

My method would be to take each bracket and add them up normally =  $16 + 15 + 23 + 8 + 18 = k j y h r$  and divided into syllables means there is [kay jay why huh ra]. I cannot make anything out of this, can you? or maybe [cage hey wire hooraah!]

I have divided the sounds and their meanings into simple syllables the way you would say them to a child. These are westernized sounds for teaching children and will uncover the meanings to questions, especially if dates are added for clarity. Of course you may notice that you will get a lot of recurring sounds made, so to create a good explanation you may want to rephrase it and then add the dates?

a [1] - ay	/ 1 - 27 - 53
b [2] - bi	/ 2 - 28 - 54
c [3] - see	/ 3 - 29 - 55
d [4] - dee	/ 4 - 30 - 56
e [5] - ey	/ 5 - 31 - 57
f [6] - ef	/ 6 - 32 - 58
g [7] - jee	/ 7 - 33 - 59
h [8] - eych	/ 8 - 34 - 59
i [9] - iy	/ 9 - 35 - 60
j [1] - jay	/ 10 - 36 - 61
k [2] - kay	/ 11 - 37 - 62
l [3] - el	/ 12 - 38 - 63
m [4] - em	/ 13 - 39 - 64
n [5] - en	/ 14 - 40 - 65
o [6] - ow	/ 15 - 41 - 66
p [7] - pi	/ 16 - 42 - 67
q [8] - kyew	/ 17 - 43 - 68
r [9] - ar	/ 18 - 44 - 69
s [1] - es	/ 19 - 45 - 70
t [2] - ti	/ 20 - 46 - 71

u [3] - yoo        / 21 - 47 - 72  
v [4] - vee        / 22 - 48 - 73  
w [5] - dubbel yoo / 23 - 49 - 74  
x [6] - ex         / 24 - 50 - 75  
y [7] - wy         / 25 - 51 - 76  
z [8] - zi         / 26 - 52 - 78

=====

If there is a problem on the roads around the world the first thing that should be done is to reduce maximum speeds.

Then maybe they could also set up cameras at all intersections and inform the people of that. They could simply rewind the tape to see what happened. This will have an effect on speeding I would presume.

Maybe if they made people pay for the right to drive on the roads they could encourage car pools?

How about if they observe that most road crimes are caused by the same people over and over again. Lowering the requirements for relieving someone of their license would be a great way to curb road problems.

Offering a reward for people that report the license plate numbers of those perps that break the law repeatedly would help. Multiple reports of these people will result in a minimal reward for all those who reported them and tend to allow for an investigation.

In the world there needs to be houses built for all the people, especially in the third world. This can be done by using old things - if they were to be given cement mixtures in bags and water and maybe let them use their shanty implements for shaping the mud structures that will be able to keep the structures upright, then this could be done quickly. Well as far as the theory goes.

The state could build places for communal showers and insert crude electrical meters that will be like bought electricity, like from a shop and entered into your 'house' like air time.

The hygiene could be improved by having toilets everywhere in between the

structures. This is not expensive and will be built up in a matter of days, world wide, yes?

What is wrong with this happening now and having proper houses built later in the decade? Think about them moving to their new homes later - think of the taxation on the cement renumeration on many levels.

How about if the people that needed housing were to be given wooden support beams and drills to secure their homes? Or maybe if they went out and bought many caravans? They could order a few thousand caravans and make it state owned and the people could live there. As people gain a decent foot in life they become employable and find capital in the strangest of places, all leading to a better way of life. Think of the GDP going waaaaaay up due to buying a few caravans?

How about they go and show them how to make mud houses? These mud houses could be made with stones and wheat excess and waste that farmers do not need, housing the people while they frill here and there making up excuses why the people have not got houses, yes?

And if they were to go and trade their sheet metal and wood for bricks and cement? Then they could easily build their own homes. Think of how many brick layers they have in the shanty towns, huh?

But that doesn't sound good enough. You see the state will keep getting votes for the promise of building houses if they do not build the houses! So how can we make the state profit from this? Well the GDP will go up, to say the least. But here in South Africa the people do just not do the things they promised to do and are capable of doing, yes?

Now, if the houses are to be built they need muscle. The future home owners and the community can help with this very quick ordeal. Then there can be a way forwards!

If the people were to coat the outsides of their shacks with cement or mud, and wires like from used mattress springs, or even old scrap metal, they could easily build their own houses that are secure and free of fire problems and then snub the state! That would mean moving forwards with new promises and deals, not these pathetic ones at present, yes? Power can be provided and sanitation too with minimal exertion.

There is also a foam that you can spray out a cylinder that causes very hard substances to go forth. It is like dental fillings, soft to begin with, then becoming very hard.

Maybe covering the shacks with this will be good enough? This is the fastest option to those in need.

Then there is also the requirements for foundations. This is a real problem! I suppose the foundations could be built with some digging around the edges of the shack or future house and then we extend the mud into this 'hole'.

To get water into the new houses we could easily place a pipe sticking out in the middle of nowhere into the base of the house, for future use, so that it can connect.

For power we could try to drill a small hole when the energy supplier - Eskom in South Africa - comes around.

For postal addresses they could develop into streets, or just get numbers on the outsides of each row of houses, or, for now, they could contact the people with the registered cell phones they have to tell them to come and collect their posts. Postal addresses are quite a big issue, but I am sure that each street could be labeled on each house as if it were part of the address, or just use random numbers, or row numbers and so forth.

How about they take sand and then place petrol onto it and burn the sand into a solid structure? They could just place sand on the outside of the shanty and then pack it with water to make it hold firm, then torch it so that it holds as if it were cement. This is the cheapest and fastest option I figure.

=====

Recently I think I made a way in how to house everyone. Now that that is done with, easily, cheaply and up to the shanty owner, let me try to feed them too! Yeah!

Okay, basically they cannot eat anything they want, so, seeing as how food has to grow it is not just something they can pick up or buy. Okay... it grows, goes to the market, gets sold, and then gets eaten. At which point should we interfere? Why not leave it up to the people themselves! Where will they capitalize?

They could work for food. Carrying things in bulk from truck to shelf could earn them a can of beans a day, or something, yes?

How about they - seeing as how they want the food like right now! - dig for water. They will no doubt find many strange things in the ground, and then they will hit water if they all do it at the same time. That gives the people water, if they all dig as a community, huh?

Now, they need to fill their bellies. If they want to eat they need to get mushrooms and 'breed' them. Nice healthy things, breed like rabbits, very little nutrition needed for them. How about they eat rabbits too? They could eat the old ones often, seeing as how they breed so quickly, they will be able to eat



meat at least once a week from this. Then there is also bee farming, simply rolling up your sleeves and harvesting honey could bring in money or actual sweet foods. Maybe there is a way through those that hawk to generate more hawking through loans. The hawkers could loan money to people they know, and so forth, and then there could be a credit system in the shanty towns, which leads to economic growth, even if insulated. The hawkers could take their capital and act as if they were bankers, or, in this case, loan sharks. You see money can be invisible, as long as they have a crude form of credit!

But that may not be enough for the people, so, how about they buy expired goods, instead of them being thrown away, at very low prices? There is nothing stopping the staff from selling these goods, maybe it should be written into law, as there cannot be a law against it.

Then there is the prospect of the people taking the old things used to make their shanties, or new shanty parts from the dump or wherever, and then growing a vegetable garden. Maybe they could collect some older chickens from the farms? Maybe they could collect some older goats from the farms? Then the animal people could do the rounds every now and then to see everything is humane, yes?

Then the shanty town could dig out a river in the middle of the encampment and breed fresh water fish. These could just lay eggs and then get poached, maybe there could be a fence and one 'educated' ranger for them?

Does this make sense?

f=====

=====

**Agriculture**

=====

=====

The aims of agriculture are pretty simple. Basically you need to know the following...

Spraying your crops and livestock with sperm of some sort will make pests fertile with the sperm of another species and then they will become impregnated with that thing, making them unable to reproduce while they are ovulating or whatever, being 'impregnated' as if they were a mammal. To get rid of locusts you need to make them crazy with information and then they will not be able to eat. If they were to be so livid with living things they would just jump onto one another, or, failing that avenue, maybe some sort of stimulant will make them super aware and scared of each other, driving them apart and far away, sacrificing maybe five percent of the crop as they are scared of each other and all movements. This 'fear' could come about by spraying crops or directly into the

swarm some sort of hyper sensitivity inducing chemical, or, in the natural world, cocaine. Growing cocaine for this commercial use will make them more aggressive and they might fight with one another and just try to mate, or, being full of testosterone and energy, well, are you hungry when you are angry? The main problem with this is getting hold of cocaine, but with the advice of this book it will be kept off the streets for dealings, as there are many drugs used in universities too, yes? Or, they could use smoke from a fire, maybe an artificial smoke, some sort of noise, or something. This noise could be generated from a loudspeaker system and make them run away.

Improving the quality and safety of agricultural products will be easily remedied by making them stronger when they grow. This can be done by rubbing those sperm cells into the plants, that will not only make diseases infertile, but will help with the cell division and call in an early harvest as they grow faster. This means, likely, that they will see three harvests a year, or at least two, yes? The crops will grow faster and mature quicker and then they will be farmed more quickly! With this huge supply of crops there will easily be enough to sort out. Making the soil able to deal with this surge of produce will not be necessary, as the nutrients will be able to be falling so fast into the soil with the cell division that they will be so rich in them.

=====

=====

**Mechanics**

=====

=====

When it comes to mechanics, you need to take into understanding a few things. You want something done with the mechanisms, you need to take into consideration the force released and the stress placed on the device you exert the stress onto the device with. Like, for example, a hinge - you want to open a door and you want it to remain on the hinge, yes? For this to happen you need to take into consideration the effects you want to accomplish and the stress on the device you are using. To manage it comfortably, say, someone was to hang on the door while it opens, literally, you need to make it able to process all the stress that will be applied to it, yes? This means that the device, which is fairly simple, needs to be able to handle excess stress, in this case making it bigger, or, a simple theory I use all the time where one branch is easily snapped but many small branches of the same material hold up to the pressure or stress. Of course for those heavy doors on vaults they use the whole length of the door to place the hinge to handle all the stress - try unhinging that!

Now for you to make a pressure to stress ratio, I suppose it would be quite easy. Basically the ant may carry many times its own weight, so, if bio mass can handle that, then a non living thing without muscles to use would be even easier, and that is what we are working with in this 'science'. You could say that the ratio should be to breaking point, so, maybe if you said that [mass or force] divided by

[area] equals [stress] level handling would reveal the [stress] handling of that 'device', you could also say that the device must be the same! A door weighs very little, so divided into the [area] of the door equals [x], and divided into the [area] of the needed devices will result in a [stress] handling potential of that 'device'.

To amplify the force, like with ancient mechanics, you could try to decipher that each time the device applies more stress relief than it takes, the force gets greater by that amount.

That is mechanics... yeah!

---

---

### Aquatic science

---

---

This is the study of keeping all oceans and bodies of water working in a healthy manner. If it were to be that all bodies of water were to remain healthy the most obvious resource would be that the body is kept free from pollution, basically. To do this you need to throw chemicals into the water to keep the pollution down - there is nothing wrong with throwing a can into the water that will deteriorate into the water, but the things the can gives off may pollute the water. This could all be solved with acids produced from plants - like the Venus fly trap. These acids will devour all the things in the way of the water and become part of the water, and, being biomass, will be able to be drunk again the next day or week or whatever.

To find a good source of these acids maybe things like weeds could be hauled out the ground and then thrown into the body of water, delivering the acids held within into the body of water and then reducing the carbon mass of the metals and plastics, and, poop. Things like trees being transported through the rivers due to lumberjacking - something else we abscond but need - would result in the acids of the tree being absorbed by the body of water.

For the ocean maybe just 'nuking' the area with used biofuels will result in the toxicity of those things destroying the mass of the pollution in question, also being of the type of biomass that cleans and rejuvenates without intoxicating.

---

---

### Architecture and construction

---

---

Before you can build it you need to conceive it, and to conceive it you need an imagination, or, a oddity for supper or something where you see something new to be constructed. Maybe with the help of alcohol you could go to a museum and look around at what has come before, leading to a greater understanding of what could still be made within the human mind in the terms of designs to construct.

To build the construction you need to observe that pressure applied may not exceed the stress levels of the building. For every meter it goes up it needs to have that weight neutralized by the stress levels of the lower level. For each level it goes up it needs to take into account that the pressure be comfortably neutralized.

The formula for this is [pressure per distance or area] divided into the [total area] of the support of the building. So, if you were to build a single story dwelling you would need to have support for the roof and the walls, making sure that the pressure is comfortably dealt with. This being true means the roof might collapse in on itself if it handles too little pressure per area 'relief'. It is easy to relieve pressure by adding more pressure relief in the form of interior walls and support beams.

It is also true that stress can be relieved in a creative way. For example, if you were to build a curved support beam - maybe from cement? - it could also relieve stress at a level equal to its own excess stress relief per area. Each time, say a pyramid, goes up a level, it uses the stress relief excess of the previous level to add to its level, unless it is not retaining stress relief itself. Or, if the previous level had little stress relief - like four wooden 'sticks', you could not apply a greater stress relief the next level up and expect it to hold up - say with cement!

=====

=====

**Marketing**

=====

=====

Marketing is about finding a need and satisfying it, or looking for something that is not delivered and delivering it while making a profit. When you want to do this you should do some research about what there is not out there. Take for example cell phones - everybody wanted to have a mobile telephone, but there was not one. This required technology and then the market could be satisfied.

There are four main sections to marketing, namely production, the product, selling and marketing of it. You follow this from the first point to the last one, of course. You will want to build a relationship with your customers, making it a reflex for them to look for this product all the time, as if it were brand power - a name that they consider to be the best or the best for them.

When your product is launched you need people to know about it before it will sell. Think if you were to produce a ton of cell phones at a good price, and none of the shops knew about them, what good would that do? The least you can do is get those sales people, or, yourself, to phone around. Heard those pesky people on the phone trying to sell you stuff? Well sometimes they pay off, so listen. If you are having a good time and someone phones you with something desperate, lick your lips and listen, as it will be a steal. Imagine you as a sensible person making a sweet deal on these products and then reselling them? You could afford to pay off your home loan or half of it with some shrewd movements, remembering that the more assets you own the greater loans you can have!

Now when it comes to actually selling your product you need to consider that you are in fact in no position to negotiate! If you were to get just one person to listen you should present it in such a way that it goes through, and hopefully in bulk, so, in all honesty, you should start with a free sample and keep your plans to yourself. As the product spreads, maybe from father to son, they will circulate in the more impressionable sectors of the market, and you may become an established brand.

=====

=====

**Social menacing - tones, pace, innuendo**

=====

=====

It is a very nasty thing where people look to intimidate others with their voice and body language. I am sure that all people try this at some stage or another, and, well, it is a social norm of looking to authority to back you up in one sense while you do the activating of the retaliation in another. It is as if you were looking to use others to fight your battles for you, basically.

Now when it comes to making a threatening voice statement you need to know that the other person can be called out immediately, and, if you leave it, you will be stacked against, fearing the repercussions, so don't ever submit to this - call them out, whoever they may be, may they be some sort of boss of yours, now you can take them to court for intimidation and then keep your job, and then when they return they either learn their lesson, or, they persist as they cannot handle the ridicule of their prior disgrace, yes?

When you detect a threatening tone, phone your lawyer and have them have a conference with you and your boss. Obviously if you like your boss they are being a good boss and not a ass creeper of note. If they persist with threats while they cannot back themselves up with evidence, have the matter recorded. This will put them on edge over being found out, but you need to justify this with witnesses or physical evidence.

Basically you need to prove that the voice is malicious. How do you do this while some people will blatantly lie to get something out of it? Well, you could take it to the lab and have a test where people make threats at each other, and then they could find the norms of the threats notes. Finding an abundance of these notes, as nearly all communication is aggressive, would mean a pass and fail mark for being too hostile to another. With full knowledge of this no boss will ever be hostile or try to threaten people, unless they can back it up, of course. Say the worker is lazy - fully justified!

When people talk at the pace too, that can be found. When they can prove that they were talking about something else in an offensive manner, it is up to the individual to prove how that harmed them emotionally or in the physical world, making them uncomfortable and unable to produce in a society where they need to feed themselves. This innuendo could be so shrewd that they could easily make them out of just tone and speed of talking - the pace. Imagine having a good chat with your boss then having the speed change to something threatening - maybe for a tight schedule to motivate the person this would actually be good and they could all relax?

=====

## **Health care reform**

=====

So the people need better health care? Well usually all things can be solved with enough money, yes? If they had more money I am sure they could make a plan for the benefit of the people, but, if they need to finance something without having enough money then they need to make more money or cut here or there. If you were to go to the people with a gesture of saying that they all pay themselves too much, well, there is more than a trillion rands in circulation, and this is at most a drop in the ocean. How do you expect a grain of sand to affect a huge boulder that needs to block a gate to protect your cave? Well it doesn't, there are about fifty million people in the country, so, if they all paid one rand to the state then the state would have fifty million rand to make fifty millionaires, would you rather have people trying to keep their jobs at the top or watch some person in your random area get a million rand, or, a typical house? Doesn't make sense does it? Ok so now that people are a little more understanding about how taxes work...

Now, if there needs to be some justification for them to close the doors while they are talking, maybe that is because they are trying every avenue of thought which might confuse the typical person and then again there would be strikes! So if they are doing something illegal they will still need to supply the goods they offer at the end, which is a bad thing though because of party loyalty. Are you

loyal to your family or to some guys that fought for thier families? Why do black people call each other brothers and sisters? It is all from slavery and apartheid, of course. So are you voting for the sake of saying thankyou for what some other guy did, like your father's father - like brand power - or are you voting for well being of your own family - like now - or better yet, their future?

Once you have taken all this into consideration you should look at the figures. It is always propaganda where people promise you the best, but everyone needs time. If you want something right now - like most people - then you need to go to private contractors. Vote for one of the smaller parties, not even IFP, I am talking about the green party, for example. People obsessed with the well being of the environment will equally be interested in human welfare, yes? They route out phonies and greedy little lepars left right and centre, so why not someone like them? Give them all seats - oh and let me remind you that you want it now, yes?

So, as that will be lost as your mind recovers from shock, and you get out to see anc posters all over the place, all bright yellow with a cool dude dancing for all of you and chanting hymns about warfare and that rot, let's get to the nitty gritty. The real issue is making a thing that is beneficial for everyone, at a good price.

So they need to rebudget. I am not aware of any problems with the present budget, they are above break even point, yes? Gold is nearly worthless so that is a problem for money coming in. Metals are not, but oil also is. That means the only thing we really make for the world is food and finished goods. This means that we will be poverty sticken soon, or we would have been, except now everyone is getting devalued at the same rate, except for Japan and China and half of Europe. I expect the pound to take a hammering also by the way!

Ok, so, they want to conjure funds out of nowhere, huh? Ok, well, if they had people spend money on each time they went to hospital they would pay thier way. Seeing as how hospitals are always full they would never be at a loss. If they needed gather more money for new machines they could simply buy them on ph, and then with the excess from the demand for beds pay for them. Heck they could even rent a few new buidings and kit them out as hospitals - not commonly done but why not? - then sell thier hospital building and move all the patients there, three days stress max.

=====

=====

**Making muscle mass**

=====

=====

It is often, especially in sports, beneficial to develop muscle mass. This is usually done by exercising the muscles you want to make bigger, or develop fatty sacks that could be muscles - notice those people with muscles where you don't even have places?

Well to stimulate muscles you need to stress the muscles. This can be done with exercise, or, if you are lazy, with something cold, that causes compression, then heats it causing expansion. This is like exercise, so, you could use a machine to do this, - maybe with some straps? - or...

You could try to just compress the muscle, and watch as it forms outwards again as it sets back into place. As you can tell with normal exercise you burn the most carbs when you jog for a short time on a treadmill, but, with a muscle it pours adrenaline into your muscles to keep them going. You cannot short circuit a muscle, but, you can get very sore - nothing a bit of pain killers cannot solve. So what natural remedy for 'musclelessness' is there? If we were to beat a muscles with a stick it will also form, but, less aggressively, if we were to strap a constraining belt over a muscle and relax it every five minutes for one minute the muscle will grow very rapidly. I suggest five minutes because there may be a loss of circulation.

I think that is as simple as it gets, especially if you combine all the ideas into one, as they are able to be fully integrated, yes?

=====

=====

**Ego whip**

=====

=====

When fighting or engaging in violence is not wanted, then this should do damage to the other person's ego and make them run away or avoid you. This is great self defense!

Key words are [a] confuse [b] relax and [c] overloading. When you make eye contact with someone, and even if they wear a ski mask they will still need to see, you need to make your eyes 'stiff'. Are you familiar with making a muscle contract of flex and start to 'wobble'? You need to make your eye wobble all over thiers, as if you are looking into the eyes of your lover when you wake up, taking in as much information as you can, but of course lacking intimacy this will be hostile. It is common for people to look for eye contact as they 'close in for the kill', so expect people to look into your eyes - it is not too late, and in a struggle the offender is afriad of repurcussions while you are in the right, yes?

Now, you need to make them relax by overloading thier perception of you. Anything you want to do do the opposite, as if you were the parent of a bad baby or something. Then the sensory overload will get them confused and then they will be fighting for control of someone not trying to fight them off, but actually win. All the while you should look them in the eyes and try to focus, stiffly, into thier eyes. Remember how to try to make your eyes focus actually excites them?



You do not need to speak words, just intend harmful thoughts and legal repercussions and the message will go through. Have you seen a dog go stiff? One full of fear and only understanding the intimidation side of it, especially in small dogs I might add!

Looking away feeds the assailants thirst for respecting themselves, that they are the boss, and every person wants to feel as if they are the boss. So either tell them they are not the boss, aggressively, or tell them they are the boss and that the boss is about to get fired by their boss!

It comes quite naturally. The human mind is very complex and I don't feel like getting into it. This could also get remorse out of abuse of children, waking the parents up, rapes, hostage situations, muggings, and so forth, and more commonly, in the office - there is only ever one aggressor in the beginning, yes?

=====

### **Linear algebra**

=====

I must prove: "Suppose that  $A$  is an  $n \times m$  matrix with linearly independent columns."

you would make more objects inside the object with a zoom function, copy the code onto another way point, or write that  $[xyz = \dots]$ , as if you were using a magnifying glass. All you need is a powerful processor. I take this is graphics coding? If it is actual programming then break it down and say  $[if \dots]$  then  $[add \dots]$  or whatever.

=====

### **Loose notes 12-09-2010 [Topic]**

=====

I can see where you are coming from, but creeping for support, or if you actually believe this, means you are not welcome in this city. This city is not about placing people into top paying jobs for no reason. The blacks were sent to school, they did not perform. They did not make a way for themselves with making new jobs for themselves, or, if they did, they are a minority. There must have been a lot of labor from people that still had cattle, but they feared the city or did not go there. If you take into account all the cattle out there in black hands, they could easily buy their own 'city', and, with the help of my book the works, create many jobs from resources they have and commercial ventures that

I am sure many established business people would see no harm in trying their 'service'.

Looking back and finding a crime, while the criminal is 'dead', means there is no 'case'. There not being a case, this should be taken as a way for people to see what was wrong and move forwards.

=====

Yes, we should welcome people from other countries. Each person is an extra pair of hands, and, brings money into the community, rather than taking from it. They bring in capital, in some way shape or form, and that starts to circulate.

Think of a new person in town with money. They will buy some goods too, maybe from a fellow hawker or whatever. This means there is more money to flow through the area. Do not hate these people, they face war where they are from, so come to the largest markets they can find.

They will also pay sales tax on goods they trade with. This will mean anything they buy will go to the state. If they stick their money into a bank the bank can reinvest it anywhere they want, making it grow too.

Now, when someone comes into town, think of them as someone to trade with, not someone that steals your customers, as the person becomes your customer in some way shape or form. No harm here!

=====

The jobs could be supplied by following the basic rule for employment - service. Service can be physical, commercial, raw materials, finished goods and so forth, but, lacking capital, they need to actually use the bare essentials, being their hands.

I suggest the avenue of domestics with a contract that says they will not go to court for the wages they are paid. If they want to collect capital they need to start with something, and, lacking anything to offer for a loan, they need to offer their 'actual bodies' in the form of garden services, domestic services such as cooking, or anything else they can think of. If they were to, for example, try to form a group where they are unemployed and offer that list to some sort of free job placement service, at a minimal cost to the state, then they could make a way forwards. Nobody is going to come to them, they need to realize that only thirty percent of so are unemployed, so rich people could have two people cheap for cooking and laundry, meaning they could already nearly cut the 'deficit' by thirty percent, yes?

Now, when it comes to other options, they could try, for example, using the things around them. What do squatters have that they can use? Think of time, they have lots of that, yes? If they were to sell their time to someone, say, they were to go to the courts and be trained as good jurors, that will understand the small claims court, they could act as lawyers on a commission basis. If they were all to be given papers to write on, as to how they see the case, they could become certified jurors or judges temporarily, yes? These courts could take place anywhere and help the backlogged bottleneck of jurisdiction in the country no end. If they really impress the people they could become degree lawyers from a bursary, that is if they can read and write, and support their families.

As this becomes a reality there will be a need from them to buy food from people, maybe cheaply. The last thing we want is for them to go to supermarkets and then buy goods that go into a big bank account once all the staff have been paid and the owner takes home a great share, which sits in a bank account, non moving, going to waste. This means there should be small business loans for the people that can show certified proof from maybe off duty police surveys to justify a need for this food in these areas. That will make for more money flowing, in the simplest of forms, of course.

Then, there will be a need for house construction. With the money the lawyers and hawkers are making someone could go and buy bricks and cheap cement to build houses with. This is even more employment with a good deal of capital. This will obviously filter through to the shebeens and then the liquor market will strive, so they will also hoard money under their beds and so forth. To cure this we need to charge them heavy amounts for a liquor license so it doesn't go to waste. This will go to the state and they can manage more direct loans to the people so they can manage their own ventures of employment, yes?

How about we take into consideration all this new money going around, maybe they will not have time to care for their homes and employ a domestic to care for their household?

Please bear in mind that people cannot afford domestics at current rates, and that with enough planning anyone can lift themselves off the ground. Better than digging in trash, yes? Now, if the unions get a smell of this they will try to make it unmanagable for the people and too costly. This means they need to settle for second best, or, go without. If two people are trying to get a job, only one person can have it. That means that the other person needs to make their own way. Running into a mob of people that support you and demand more and strike will result in things going on as usual.

This is the best way forwards.

=====  
=====

To bring shelter to all the people of the world we should take into account that this is an asset, and assets cost money. With that in mind we need to guarantee that there is a house for everyone. They are people too, once housed capable of voting and employment in our new world. Do you really want to be in fear when you see a vagrant, or gang of such? Okay then!

Now, when you want to give someone a floor to stand on, you should think of the way that the people need to have a bed a toilet and a kitchen. This can be supplied quickly with wooden housing, or, even prefabs that are run down, but then what will replace them?

So, if there is a way to house these people, maybe with a state sponsored toilet or something, they could all get along. The other option is for the owners of run down buildings to give them away, but what could be the incentive?

The incentive should be for the owners to, looking for material gain, accept the people as their own community. They could sign contracts to serve the owners, maybe as cheap or free labor, or to be rented out to companies that need their extra pair of hands, as I am aware of great robotics revolutions going on around the world at the moment. They could do menial jobs for the owners, of course, or, they could try to build their own houses for their own use, using the labor they do find in the city - domestics or hawkers once they get settled with a 'floor'- and then making a way in life. This could be especially good for young children with nowhere to go, yes?

Or, they could try to use their people to run surveys for other businesses they own. Dumping materials with them will turn something that was not making money - the old warehouse - into a labor pool for their own 'free' use!

Then they could - on the coast - send them to do some carrying for the docks, or, inland, do some transport for other agencies, using their hands to carry things around, like, pardon the French, ants!

Or, they could easily be used as guinea pigs for new tests that are safe that normal people would require huge amounts for. They are for lack of a better word slaves with rights and a decent place to live, yes?

How about if they were to go door to door making people aware of the businesses of the rich owners, or be rented out as paper sales people? This might take jobs away from young people with bicycles and that, but honestly they need to bring money in to live there.

Then they could also try to use the obvious capital of the owner to further their own means to a living, like a taxi driver! They do not own the taxis, but make a good deal of money for the owners, yes? If they were to provide a service for the owners then they will be worth something to them and easily justified as being housed, like, right now like?

=====

I want my promise on the way tomorrow! I promised at one stage that all class rooms will have a computer for every child on every desk, and all that needs if financing. If the schools could afford it they would do it, yes? With the trend going towards computer and management jobs over computerized and mechanized robots, we need to educate people on how to use computers, yes?

Now, if there was to be a way to finance this, it should come from having all schools sign contracts for the kids to be used as bursary primed people - that the high schools, or higher learning buy contracts with performers for sports and academically, or, as spokespeople for their schools. This could be done - the last of course - through selling off students into advertising, as there will be more television channels in the future with all the capital floating around, and then they could be 'pimped' to them, yes?

I am sure the schools need no further advice on how to raise funds. It will be like a soccer transfer market, and I am sure that the students will get a share of the revenue. Think if a school wants to pay for the students education, and that comes from the state, then they can raise more funds from the state, yes?

Now with a computer on every desk maybe the desks will need to be bigger so they can jot down notes too. Think of these huge classes, especially in the rural areas! They could all benefit from more revenue, so, if the way forwards is to get this done, they need to find even more ways to make money!

They could always go to the tax machine and raise it, but that limits working currency, so, they need to add working currency. If they were to generate their own private economy, somehow, maybe by selling and buying items that are second hand over a desk or in the sports grounds, then they could make even more money skimmed off the top!

Then they could also try to fine students that bunk from their own pocket money? Maybe they could employ the students for their fund raisers, like raffles and things like that? They could form many services to the students and their families by buying in bulk and then selling it to the students and generate even more money. They could maybe try to send them out to hawk door to door and grant them commission on goods, unless they are lazy, but we need those computers like tomorrow like, yes? This could be done by the state spending three hours budgeting and estimating, then min-maxing and then producing a list of funds for the schools to order the computers.

Now, this will sell at a high price due to demand. There simply are not enough computers out there for this glut of needs, but, the taxes collected will settle some of the expenses of the markets, leading to a immediate demand to replace

computers each three years or so, so manufacturers can plan ahead to produce the right amount of computers for the schools, and businesses who use the same method, but might not be able to create this mini economy.

I hope this helps all those eager people out there who need the skills to get into the business world. Obviously there will be some people with an edge as having a computer at home who could help those who don't, but, if there was a way for some unemployed skilled computer people to go to the townships, maybe on a bus route, they could find employment temporarily and generate capital for their own use.

Win win win!

=====

Black economic empowerment in any country can be achieved not through rules for people to follow, but incentive to follow suggestions. If you can tax a company less for hiring more people, then you can tax them less for hiring poverty stricken people.

The problem is that all walks of life are poverty stricken and that there is only so much money to go around. Here in Cape Town it is also a vague notion that black entrepreneurs would rather hire white people to work for them! This is because of a lack of understanding on how to behave, so, maybe this could all be dealt with if there was more behavior of a decent sort?

Taking a person out of a shanty town and then expecting them to perform is difficult. Hopefully they went to school, for example, and respect authority. Think of a person saying that the other is not their parent in a normal squabble on the streets of poverty, now take that into the 'office'! As you can see disaster awaits!

So, to get manners into these people, you need to make them respect authority. This is not only an African problem as I have pointed out it could happen in any poverty stricken place where the rules are abused to suite the person, and that is reality.

Now to get some sort of motivation into these people - that can be useful if they act well - we need to take the work to their 'house'. Simply outsourcing simple cooking to the women, and maybe some mechanical knowledge and tools to the men will make them act or fall behind. Basically if they were to make an effort they will learn how to focus, something they probably never would have been able to do in the first place? If they were to realize it is their own time they are wasting, and the thing was run as if it were a sales person gig, I am sure that the company would find many people able to work for them that will respect authority the same way they had to perform in their own communities!

This must be the way forwards, for now, and for those stuck in the past, for all rabble that actually want to work but have no discipline, and for all those that have a chance. Not everybody will make it unless they see others going forwards, but, unfortunately, some people you just cannot reach, unless...

We were to institute a system where they put their houses on the line! This will motivate them and failing to do this will require some form of discipline! This is a 'harsh' way to deal with it? Heck no... Children do not respect authority so maybe they could have their gangster ways reduced to nothing by the community that is around them, maybe like a mob, as I am sure that a mob would want to move forwards, and most people would want to be part of the mob. Or...

This will result in relocation between communities that want to work and those that don't. Those rife with gangsters and sloth will not last a week, as they will not be able to feed off the generosity of others, and will, well, riot, get thrown into jail, get a criminal record, go home, back to jail, and so forth!

As I said there are some people you just cannot reach, but, if you were to offer them a plate of food and stuff in the 'jail', they would get used to it. There is also a strict routine in the jail making them submit to authority and the system, or stay in jail for bad behavior! This means that those that 'cannot be reached' will be reached, or stay out of the way.

=====

Having unregistered weapons in the world leads to having the terrorists supplied with a donor to sell to them the weapons. This is the very last thing that will bring peace to the world, as it surely goes to North Africa or the near east's rebel outfits!

Not being able to find the person responsible for this, all countries should see where the weapons went. If they cannot find those people either, they need a new strategy.

Simply put they need to pick up a weapon on the field and have the serials checked if not registered, and then go to the branch where it was made. They could offer the people there a deal in a nice prison in exchange for the names of the people that they dealt with during the deal, but, it being the military, they might be stumped by a wall of resistance and mum's the word, yes? So...

They should track all fuel consumption for transports of trucks or planes and then work from there to find a name. If it is a false name, they will see an account number, and then a transfer of that account. I am sure the Swiss will comply with this, or be audited as funding world terror!

=====

=====

Okay, enough funny business, we need to stop gangs from getting weapons. Guns would be taken care of by a area sweep of coast to coast radio signals where metal objects are picked up and examined to make sure of what they are. Think about it, how many metal objects do you have in your house? How many match the size of a gun? If that fails...

How about tracking all knives and guns on the streets? This can be done by placing in the mail boxes of people a metal detector of sorts that picks up all the metals outside their doors of significant mass, ignoring watches and those sort of things from the sensors, and how many metal objects can there be? Maybe a lawnmower?

Then they could pick up on people carrying them. This could be placed quickly overnight, with long term production in the works for all areas of townships and cities too. With that in mind we need a solution NOW!

If there was another way to stop this we would need to look away from metal detectors into something more natural. How about we sprinkle batteries into the sewers and then positively charge them so that they magnetize the metal objects to render them useless? Maybe some radio active stuff could be dumped into the sewers like right now that would make them magnetized and then useless? This could be done with radio active waste, making the guns useless. But then there are knives, which can be tuned into deteriorating and becoming blunt, as if they were bio degrading of sorts? With that in mind there would still be knives on the streets, so...

What if we were to track late night calls from cell phone to cell phone? There is no reason for this, so it is justified that they would be up to no good, yes? If they were exposed as to what they were saying, then there would be a crack down, reducing their numbers. Reducing their numbers further would mean to offer a hit of their favorite drug for information on all activities the gang they are from or where they got their drugs from while people are going cold turkey about these people. That would reduce the problem even further, yes?

How about we go door to door and try to find the income of the people inside. Maybe a sweep of money materials will reveal clumps of money hidden away here and there that are not justified, and then they can be arrested, having not won the lotto of course!

Then they could try to trace stolen cell phones with finger prints, cracking whole rings of people connected to them. This will also reveal many of the 'small timers', but will get to the bosses too. Things like cars can be traded in for a great loan fro the bank as if they had sold the car to the state, as riding around with a stolen car becomes a bit nerve wrecking at some point, yes? Simple photos of cars pulling into places could be used to crack down on chop shops



and then they could also get even more criminals off the streets!

How about they go around in their patrol cars into random places? Let the dogs loose! This would mean they would go down random allies where they are sure to find trouble, maybe they could use weight of numbers to get things done? How about using parole people to get paid for their services? I am sure if they do not cooperate they will go back to jail and be rated out by the cops. Tough love, yes?

=====

When it comes to people taking time off school for the world cup, and a public service sector strike, things get bad for all the young learners. What is going on now is a demand for twenty five percent adjustments for exams. If they had their text books before this happened then they could always learn - there is no problem with managing your time, is there?

The problem is explaining things to the students. This is important as they do not have the common sense to understand the work without the teachers, and the more detailed work comes later in the year, yes? Now, if they were to have their actual exams postponed until next year or the end of the year, say December or so, what is the harm in that? How about they go another route...

Learning for exams is a waste of time. You learn it, you forget it, so, going to school is a waste of time, as you forget it. This means that children should be taught how to read and count and that is it - from there on they can specialize and prepare for real work, as if it were a child labor 'gig'. This excess of able hands will result in more employment chances for kids, so they will benefit, yes? Throw this system out! Specialize. If they want a real certificate then they must write exams, but they do not need one. There is no right to knowledge you do not need, it is as if you were trying to get something else you do not need. There is no right to education, there is a right to freedom from slavery, and that you may not be persecuted without wrong doing. That and freedom from crime. Those are rights.

Now with that in mind we get to these troublesome unions. They always make a lot of noise and hold a 'thing' over the employer due to the weight of the masses. If the masses had their way they would all go into shops just taking what they want, but that is not a society, making the masses anti societal. Think of that, society being anti society?

If all things are to shape up there needs to be more security in the shops and banks for starters. This would mean they can deal with this 'mess' that just wants to take. Think of a good animal, they also give, not just being selfish like a human being, yes? But then there is the point of exchange, where the masses want to have a law to protect them, and calls for a state and money... Without

these things we will all die or be forced to grow subsistence things.

Now when it comes to jobs you need to understand that there needs to be a need for the job, and everyone having money would mean that there would be more needs to be filled and more taxes collected, leading to economic growth. If the state were to just dish out a million rand to every person in the country then there would be no short coming, as it will all be spent and recirculate into the system, quickly, or go into a bank and grow the total monies of the country. That is reality.

So, if a group of people comes to the state and asks for a loan to start their own business, adding loans en mass will ensure they will be able to pay them back. As one person has money they will do business with someone else, and then the whole things goes that with all the business coming in there will be business going out. This is true universally, by the way, as businesses do business with each other, duh.

Now, throw that money around! Forget about what others have and look at what you can have if you work your way up. Think of earning something and not being a drain on society with a loud mouth demanding something for nothing, but then also petition the state to give you money to start your own business and then do business. The more businesses there are zeroes risks of failure, or at least makes them so small that there will be massive savings, so banks don't get greedy, please.

With this in place there should be total employment in the cities by the end of October, yes? The loans could go out as soon as they see the light and rush to supply loans to people.

=====

The whole public could be transported easily by making it cost money to keep your drivers license. This will interfere with all sorts of driving activities and then the people, unable to budget for themselves as it is too expensive each month, will collect a car pool. This will mean things like vans will become a thing of reality, and then there will be less congestion o the roads. With everyone chipping in to save their way of life, they will surely organize car pools and the like to make a way in life.

The standard should be set at about a thousand rands or so per month for this privilege of using the roads. This will go to the state and recirculate into the economy. To have a private life, well, with all that capital the state could make many van and bus routes all over the place, stopping traffic congestion and making it greener pollution wise, and so forth.

Might sound like an invasion of privacy for some, but it will benefit the masses

no end. That is what the state should be doing, upgrading this social way of living.

=====

### **Proton guided Neutron collision for fusion power**

This could be achieved by taking the neutrons in a electric circuit and placing them underwater. Simply connecting the current through metals making them bang together as is said should do the trick. To get them to bang together you need to have a proton influx so powerful from their source of conduction, namely, well, if electrons go along metals, then the opposite of metals, being rubber, or, sand, as that is earth element versus air element, they could be contained and then banged together as I heard they should be.

To get this right we still need to find the exclusive conductor of protons. This must be... something cold based? The protons lack activity with the form of movement, so, they could be done as if they were non movers, and making them move, along something cold, like liquid nitrogen chords being replaced all the time. But, this requires maintenance of a high level, so...

We need to make the whole generator cold, making the metals also conduct protons, yes? If heat excites to the point of electricity, but we can forego heat, then we can dip into the pure electricity and make a way forwards with something very cold indeed, yes?

=====

### **Vector communications**

If we were to ignore all the satellites out there we could use towers here on earth to communicate with vector signals to each other, from continent to continent. The vector would pass through the earth's crust and not gather noise from the molten core if the towers were to cross the Bering Strait, connecting Australia through the Philippines or so. This would cut costs of satellites and maintenance and give laser quality communication without worrying about noise of any sort interfering, yes?

Now, for this to work, we need to strip the depth and breadth from the laser itself. To do this we need to take the laser itself and then generate this beam so that it does not have these qualities, or, more simple, only carry length and direction from one place to another. This stream of information could easily be put into action by generating an information stream of a 'light like substance', but made from artificial means. This could be said to be fourth dimensional, so, we 'open the door' at one end and the other to 'connect the dots'. This could be done by

segmenting the laser so that it actually travels through the beam as if it were massless - a beam of light that actually travels in the fourth dimension, being inside the inside of the laser. As the laser gets negated the beam inside will keep travelling and convey the information to the next tower, yes?

This means that we need to open and receive things in the fourth dimension. Easily this is done by creating a beam within a beam, and funnily enough maybe another beam within that one, if need be, making something within the fifth dimension, able to penetrate anything, noise free. With the ease of generating this 'thing' we could transfer communications through the world and even to other planets one day. Now, if there needs to be more information on how to generate this dimensional beam we need to just 'disect' the laser beam while it is in 'flight'. This will result in the beam being able to, while in this dimension, anything with mass, of course.

=====

=====

=====

=====

**Extra sensory perception**

=====

=====

This used to be something of a myth from a long time ago. Basically the theory goes that you can send sonic messages to others with this form of magic. It is also possible to use this to make a physical impression on someone, like slitting their throats with an imaginary dagger. I am sure that many people are connected into the dream weaving where they can interact in virtual worlds too, but the actual science behind this is vague, even for these fools that plague my dreams.

Now, the first level is sonic. If you were to make a sound in your throat and mind you could project it towards another person on earth or being in the universe. This message signal can be proved by using a typical ammeter to prove there is an electric signal, but in court there might be a case to disprove that as if it were random, so, we need to prove that this works. There are electrons everywhere in the universe. This is essential for electric current, and, then the conduction of static. All noise made by our voice box is also energy of sorts, yes?

Now, if it works on electricity, then it will need to affect carbon mass. If it were to reverberate over an eardrum, then it could make the sounds as if it were a collection of static, the kind that shock people when it affects carbons in our world. With this in mind we could talk to any spirit in the universe and then, if they reply, have a conversation based on static communication, even dead things that are able to 'think' and emit replies.

This is possible not by a line from voice to ear, but a web of currents, like interjoining threads of a 'web', not going straight if you magnify it enough, but going there all the same. There is also the potential to make things up in esp, as if you can conduct your voice, you can conduct any kind of energy, or, 'force'. I have felt a knife to my throat in the past and was shocked at the advancement of some people in this form of communication, but, it comes down to either being stronger mentally, or, having more carbon mass protecting you. I think it is the former, of course. To get the physical things working in a court would prove the real purpose of this experiment, being esp hypnosis for courts around the world, making even the notion of crime a thing of the past, yes?

So, if there is a way to connect some form of your imagination to your actual 'forceful output', or create effects in the world, maybe making things fly - telekinesis - then this must be the way forwards. Basically you need to imagine the thing you want to do, say it is slitting my throat, then you could empower this into the real world, yes?

Now, to get this energy working into the real world, you need to first of all find our baby steps into this way of living. This is all energy based, so, if you can focus your energy from your nervous system, through, maybe, your emitting force, you could emit a wave of noise? If you can project a faint noise into someone's head that they can hear, then you can easily make them feel real things. If you were to want to take it into actual reality, you could easily make it up from the fact that it originates as a force in your nervous system, yes? Now you need to learn how to focus that without your vague body language, which I find pathetic, okay?

Now, to get a message across you need to use your voice - have you felt your mouth moving when you speak in esp? Okay then, that is sorted out, so, to make it so that you can emit a physical force - which is visible in court - you need to make it as if it were an actual physical action, yes?

So, if you thrust your nervous system forwards through your fists, and then you were to effect carbon mass, you could use energy, as you move your mouth to speak, to make a physical impression on the world, yes? To hypnotize someone into thinking things then you would need to run a virtual program where you actually hypnotise them in that world and receive an answer, maybe in writing or something, from them to you. But the ampmeter may not be enough to justify this as fact, so...

If you need to actually lift something in court, so as to prove the existence of this form of 'electrical discharge', that you were to actually consume the thing that is physical into the reactions you wish for, then you need to maybe think harder. For this to work first of all you need to emit a lot of energy from your mind, or focus it. Noise in this could distract you, so, if you were to focus and believe it will work, then you will have faith in yourself, which is crucial. This is not a myth, but often misunderstood, yes?

The effecting of physical force in my past was done by actual contact from one clump of mass to another. This guy poked my in my back and I felt it years later, really sore I must say. Now for this to work immediately, say it is actually a knife to my throat, then it will work as if it were a physical force from one place to another. Basically you need to imagine or concieve it before it happens, which means that you can just make a wish, so to speak. You could imagine something floating in the air and then it will happen, but, whether it needs to go from the point of where it is to where you want it is not known to me yet, but I still have time...

Now for this to work I suggest you concieve and focus, maybe with a 'simulation' of it working. This virtual world will be the same as the world you live in, maybe you could try to figure out how the world works first to make it work? This is done by the formula that there are no actions, only reactions, that there is existence only through effects.

So, if you think of these things and then think of the thing you want to happen, you will hopefully cause your required effects in this world, or when you are fighting spirits in the afterlife, thinking of intoxicating their nervous systems with energy diminishing effects where they cease to collect into one form, yes?

=====

All things about having a child to support means that it costs money to support your children. If you were to have your should work to support themselves they will learn valuable skills to use later in life.

If you were to take your child to school they will learn to read and write at least - essential skills. Instead of just recognizing money and what it can do for you, they will recognize the value of the money and all the things you can do with it by pricing products at the shops, for example.

If you need money to get school uniforms or supplies you could maybe try to let the kids work at the school? They could all clean their class rooms and instead of paying staff they could be paid to clean their own classrooms. Then they could also organize lunch time jobs, like running surveys on computers they should have, maybe an interface for a software company regarding the things they like most as pictures or songs - this is not just a charity but also a way to make money for the people that need it through their kids. Then they could also invest in a school micro economy where they sell their time over weekends to people with sponsored cell phones, maybe they could write songs and sell them to major continental regions like Nigeria, or Brazil, maybe India? This is a form of service where the whole family can chip in after hours, and filtering all of this could provide many jobs from the west, costing them very little and providing many new flavors of music for the people to sample and choose from for their

own songs.

Then there is the prospect of their children working only weekends. This will easily pay for their board, which they don;t have to pay for, or for themselves. This could be maybe subsistence farming in an organized field with minimal infrastructure upgrading, maybe some plumbing and a pocket of good earth? This would cost the state peanuts and then produce more money to tax and more great exports, and, with the world at the moment without enough food for the first world even, balance it all out, bringing prices down.

If the people are all healthy, in other words not couch potatoes, they could sell their blood, of which there is a shortage in the world too. I do not think there is much HIV in these areas among the kids.

Do not look at children as a problem, but a potential businessperson, or, other type of great person. All it takes is a little planning from the state, not worrying with how they look to other states, not funding wars that bring in useless resources, but in putting a little in and getting a lot out.

=====

=====

**Land allocation problems**

=====

=====

There is at the moment a problem where land in a area is divided between being used for a police station or a school playground. The residents want a police station and the parents want a play ground. The law seems to be on the side of the school as they have already gotten permission in writing.

To solve the problem they need to buy a neaby warehouse that is run down and then modify it for the police. This should sort the problem out, but let's say it doesn't! You cannot share the land because the people attracted to the police station are not the same people you want hanging around children, yes?

Come to think of that, he police station would be right outside the school anyway! Imagine these 'miscreants' walking amoungst thier children! The police station should be moved somewhere else, or...

The police station could be modernised, yes? This would mean a much smaller unit - I have seen police stations working out of a house sized place before, and the entrance could be on the other side from the school playground, but that is not what is wanted here, so...

They boh want the land and construction has not begun yet, but the school has permission already. If the law cannot decide what is more important - developing

sportspeople to run this way and that to impress people on away or another - or to protect the residents against crime, well, then they must be stupid, yes?

Now, maybe there is a way out of this. One of the critical factors is that the land has no real foundations so they will not be able to build things there for the foundations of the police station meaning the playground will be built, logically.

How about a mobile police station run out of the backs of caravans with poles and covers for the poilce? This is temporary and long term, as I am sure that the budget will cover the whole laying out of capital for this venture.

But, what if they were to acknowledge that the building of a whole new poilce station is timely and expensive. They should look for unused things for sale, maybe they are desperate to sell, for example. If the state has the capital, they can buy it, if not, they can rent it! Look at it this way - paying a million rand for the property and having a million rand to rent with means you earn about five thouand rand a month for renting it, freein up capital, and then take into account that the police station will generate funds for itself from bail and stuff like that.

I say move it inwards, centrally.

=====

=====

**Yemen body dumping**

=====

=====

In the river Tigress there are a lot of bodies being dumped, sometimes alive. They could do away with this phenomenon by erecting a fence with a gaurd at the edges checking what is going on. Or...

They could dump salt into the sea so all the bodies float to the top, like the dead sea, yes?

Realistically maybe they could hook the dead preserved body of a sonar fish up tp the panel and then find the bodies through the left overs of the sting ray or dolphin or something. They could actually train fresh water dolphins to find and retrieve the bodies... or at least find them!

=====

=====

**Poaching**

=====

=====

To stop poaching in the world we need to keep in mind that the animals need to be left to live as if it were a natural ecosystem. This means not being able to



place them in seperate places where they will not be able to be poached.

Now, if it is to be that they no longer get poached, then they need to secure the perimeter, not with electrified fencing which is already there, but with emptying water and making the sand muddy. This will make it so easy for the people to look where people walked outside the perimeter and then pick up a scent, or, take a digital camera and reverse the light refractions - which are about a billion years old - and then follow them right to the drop off point.

Otherwise there should be a motion sensor on the actual fence! This will let them know when people or animals are touching the fence, yes?

=====

### **Nationalisation**

=====

Julius Malema wants the mines nationalised so the state can reap the rewards. This is property, it is not water - which can also be property - but rather a stupid idea! The world's currency should not be based on jewellery, but rather on the countries assets.

=====

### **More jobs**

=====

For the people to have enough jobs they need to be given the oppurtunity to provide a service to someone else. Everyone wants a slave of some sort, so if the price is low enough they will hire you! All you need to do is get them used to having you around and then you up your price. This will provide you with capital to one day start your own business, or relieve your stress in a bottle store as you swagger this way and that trying to make a sentence out of your 'dreams'. Either way you either have money or you don't. Going to a union will mean that you are fired and will never get rehired, so, if you really want to make a mess of my perfect formula by bringing in that Cosatu shit heads load of bull, then go without! You can be fired, you will be fired, you will not be replaced.

After this has happened let's look somewhere else that there could be a service from you bare hands. How about going somewhere else where there are actual resources? If the squatter camp moved to the grass lands they could dig up fresh soil and grass and sell that, yes?

How about the people that need jobs be hired as vigilantes? If they were to expose the wrong doers in thier midst, and there will always be some, they can

get paid for information. This curbs crime and provides a miserly amount of capital all the same.

Opening a delivery service via cell phone is a good idea, and with taxis around the goods can be delivered quickly. Making people aware of this is crucial - look at it this way, only about thirty percent of the country is unemployed, but most of the people live in a subsistence area, meaning, that most unemployed people can easily find work as delivery boys.

=====

=====

**And more jobs...**

=====

=====

Now to get them unemployed people that do support thier families employed, they need, as usual, to provide a service of some sort. If all businesses in the country were to operate twenty four hours a day, then there would be nealry double employment, including matriculants with computer skills or accounting and so forth. This would end the lack of jobs - remember that Asia and America operate after hours nearly, so, the night shift will be more or less engaged with them and bridge gaps due to time lines.

Pointing out to businesses that they will only pay taxes on the month whether it is noon or night means they will be able to use thier 'gym membership' all day and all night, maximising the reason they are there.

Is this a good idea? If it is how would you institute it? Maybe requiring each business to hire more people legally, as if it were illegal to not employ people to run the 'night shift', or, would they simply get left behind the 'cosmopolitan world'? I know they do this in the factories, and honestly what is to gain in the night that they cannot get via email and fax during the night before and after work?

Now, if they were to start taxing companies one hundred and fifty percent anyways, meaning they will pay fifty percent more, the only rational thing to do is run a night shift corporately aswell!

=====

=====

**And more jobs!**

=====

=====

Okay, it seems that my last thing might take a while to institute, so let's see if we can gleam the cube again?

Now, if there needs to be more jobs, and we have able bodied people that can run simple jobs, then the state could send all the matriculated workers for further education replacing them with people without jobs. This will take three years to gather, but, once the technical people are out in the field then they will create more opportunities. This could be a bursary from the state where those that realised they needed further education are given a second chance. Weeding out the loafers will be important though, as everyone would like to be paid to study, so...

If they make the initial outlay of capital for normal teachers to teach after hours, and employ more teachers to check exam papers or something, then this can be achieved, but, where does the capital come from, and, if there is capital, why not simply let all this years university leavers start their own businesses? The answer is that they have no experience in the field so will be hard pressed to start their own ventures.

In the commercial world you always need money to make money. The problem is that those with the large sums are not into starting new businesses and stuff because things are going just fine for them - their lifestyle is not affected. To get this right they need to threaten the lifestyles of all the super rich. If someone were to get millions a month, they could simply tax them more into that bracket allowing for the state to use the money as a flood of capital for new ventures - state owned maybe - or the rich people would make sure that their businesses work out more evenly, allowing them a lot, but nothing like what they have now.

So, we need to justify that even in a capitalist state we need to provide for the poor. This could be done with a large amount of capital, so, maybe offering the rich tax alleviation, where the more they donate to small businesses the less taxes they will pay as long as there is evidence. Then the bloody banks should be given incentive to provide loans nationally - they cannot lose! If one person opens a hardware store, and the other opens a home renovations thing, then they will easily work together into making the whole country work better. In any even the loan will recirculate into the system and reenter the bank, or go to the state. There is so much wasted capital in the markets where they will buy shares and stuff that don't really do anything for anyone and go to waste in the banks vaults that could be circulating - remember the faster money moves the faster it grows!

The incentive for the bank will be that they will get their money back anyways through others maybe drinking away their loans and then the 'banks' storing money for them again. Come to think of it the money reenters the bank at every turn, seeing as how every time the money has a new owner they stick into the bank, so it really doesn't go anywhere! It just goes out temporarily every now and then, and with the middle class that really needs money for things that might be repossessed by the bank they could simply lend them more money to pay off their loans and then... where does it go? Back to the bank! This means they could simply just lend as they wish, knowing the money will come back to them,

with interest, meaning more loans, or, repossession of assets! Now when they repossess assets they get to sell it off for a good price, so, if the person is buying a car and they underperform, the bank can go scythe down the fat off that deal, yes?

Now, as a bank [with capital] they are the only ones who can save this aside from the state. If they want to stop investing, where they grab nominal gains, they could observe that by investing locally they will score come hell or high water, solidly too! The money will always be in the bank too...

=====

=====

**Yet more jobs! Wow!**

=====

=====

If the actual people need to find work for themselves they need something to offer. They have... thier hands. I would suggest that they go out and look for work in the rural areas. Think of the plains of America, the locals could set out with their caravans and find plush lands with great prospects for farming on those interstate highways. Think of Africa where they could easily pack up their shacks and head off to the grass lands. I am sure they could organise this with a bus company and maybe a frieghtliner or heavy truck to carry thier materials for thier immediate needs, or, even be sponsored tents for temporary lodging. This would be subsistence farming, but they would be able to sell thier a grade goods for a good price, leaving even more surplus for redistribution for the poor that cannot afford food.

Then how about they are fed up with this farming? They could pitch cheap tents near to the farms and then take the grass and process it into bio mass that can be turned into thatch. With this thatch they can provide simple housing for new people, or send them there with thier shack material and point out the prospects of building a better house for themselves, or even sell thatch goods. This would mean that they can raie capital, and I am sure green peace would grant Africa funds for forestation if they promised to plant great trees, that is, if the incredible logic of preserving the bush rubbish was to find fault somewhere!

So green peace could supply them with revenue, they could sell subsistence farming, and they could sell thatch goods. Then they could be paid as nature conservationists, through herding buck or something where they provide a service. With these lands they could sell biltong and maybe other meat products through boosting the reproduction rate by artificial means, where they actually herd the predators into a different place, or, come to think of it, why do we need predators? We cannot eat them and they do what we do, so why not herd them away from the biggest places where the predation would ruin our 'financial prospects', or look at some of the herbivores as capital for 'farming' them in 'seclusion'. This would lead to more food and economic circulation, but let's say

that people want to stay in the city and get a job?

Basically they could maybe get money from the glut of the rich. The rich have a glut of capital in assets in the markets and stupid accounts. Now if that capital was to circulate it would do everyone better, so, the rich people could be identified as actually taking jobs away from the poor and then just sitting on it. If they could actually get involved in some real investments they could make much more money, as if they were running thier own economic model privately, especially if they open a bank or something. Banking is where the money is, for sure!

The porblem is the wars going on. The war in the near east is gobbling up funds and that could circulate in the economy, which they are not doing. If the markets were to be closed there would actuall be more money circulating, guaranteed! Close the markets and see money not going in and out and then in again, resulting in nothing, but rather going into new businesses or saved in a bank. If it were to be saved in a bank the bank would, with a closed market, only need to lend money out to people and stop playing the markets themselves. Come on! How much money do they make a day from shares? They get nearly nothing, growing slowly. Now they have a lot of capital circulating in these markets, going nowhere, as if on pause! Direct investment would lead to real agents and then they could choose directly where thier funds go, not banks for them, not brokers frantically running markets, but big killer deals that last, with contracts signed. This would lead to no pulling out and surety for the business in question, as the sales would be nearly private. This market nonsense is not making you money! Look at it, it is all tied up and not growing. Banks are not making money, maybe a few thousand each day when they could be buying sure stocks and see this wobbly rubbish market junk done with.

Kill the markets! Pull the plug!

=====

**Guess what? Yes! More jobs and money!**

=====

If the world was to open a business where they provided money for univesity leavers, like a bank, but with talent scouts - say the person was also a prefect? - then they could set them up with capital, especially in manufacuring, where they could be the boss right off. They could form a business and allocate people to it, like an 'archtype', so it will be planeed and will fit into the market of the city they are in yes? So they make the business in theory, satisfying needs with pie charts, own the business which they think is ripe for the harvest, and then simply fill in the gaps with manpower... yeah!

Or they could try to take matriculants and open shopping centres for them to

work in while they study further or loaf around for two years or so. If they were to identify that people would like to have a shopping centre near the outskirts of town, for example, then they could build the actual structure and people keen on making money will pull in there fast. The more people are hired as staff there, the more money they will have to spend, but this is playing with less... if you were to observe that the outskirts of the city are usually for the upper class, then you would understand they could sell their goods for more and then simply make a killing like that too, yes? So the best places are for the poor who will flood them with demands, and the inner city supermarkets can order less and make less profit to go to the boss who plays the market or sits on it, making no money, spreading the money, and the more the money spreads the more it circulates and the more it goes through the process of remuneration, so, effectively this 'hedge' - which is basically money that depends on loans to exist, like a house of cards without much wind! - will naturally subside and it will make for a great depth in money all around the city and country, which is not the priority of a business person, but rather just a natural reaction.

Now to make even more jobs they could try to force more private services by the state pulling out of that! If the state did no longer provide services for the cities, then they let the services go out privately, and reduce taxes by maybe a percent - because the services have been privatised - and then they can tax all the income of the service people themselves. This means they lose a percent of income on income tax and then grab another thirteen percent income tax from all service people, that will probably get garden services in a package with the normal refuse removal, and then probably be pressurised into all having domestic servants too, yes?

To force the frilly old women into grabbing domestics, they should offer the service in a package where they can grab refuse removal with a plumber on call, maybe a mechanic to service their televisions and fridges - let's call this nominally expensive insurance? - and then grab a domestic servant with the package.

=====

**Even... more.... jobs!**

=====

If there are needs that need to be met, they would be providing a lifestyle for others. If you can provide a lifestyle for others. For example, nobody wants to go shopping, so offering a delivery service for nutty old housewives would save them time and grab you money - everyone's time is precious to them! If you can sell them time with your free time, there is an exchange of 'time'.

Now, if we were to grab a few wants, what do people want that others can give to them? Basically they could try to develop skills in the poor communities where

they could see who has potential to work in that field and get a commendation or a reference to go to a bank and get a loan - I am sure the church would have a lot of extra money, for example? Many skilled persons go to church who could spend weekends working with these people and then see if they have an edge with that skill, yes? What about if they were to use the money of the church - which goes directly to end user goods and not circulating - into a capital float for the business and then watching the fishing rod story unfold. Donating to charity doesn't go far, yes? If you actually invest in a business, say not giving away food, but rather giving away money to start a business, or, better still, providing rules for the lenders, they could empower them into an effective work force.

Or, they could try to generate a township economy by printing private monies. This could be used anywhere, and be judged on the assets they have, like it should be, so, the poor who do actually have a car of some sort could put it up as surety for their loan with this 'organisation' who goes and prints separate money for them, maybe new colours? Then they could easily just get a jump start, and those with a little will have a lot, and those with a lot will keep their lot, and those with nothing will become those with little, like a shift upwards in the category they are in, yes? Same principle as the fishing rod with the new economy that will trade internally.

Then they could become sales people. They could maybe go to the butcher and buy up all the meat, maybe with a decent small pot for soups and stuff, and then sell them as if they were salespeople. The problem with sales is that you need money to make money, and those needs are usually satisfied by a trip to the store and back, so, what can be offered that otherwise cannot be gained except with the help of the unemployed? Maybe some sort of spreading of funds could occur, fairly of course.

So where is all the money? It is floating in the markets! To get it back they need to get out of there and make some real money too. Imagine all that money tied up at the same time, there must be an incentive to see them invest, and the incentive is to make more money, steadily. If they do not know where to invest, maybe some economist could start a website or magazine with great investments? Maybe this could be started by the local state pointing out great investments, and why, a simple address over radio or television would make them understand what they stand to gain by making a commitment.

Then where else is money tied up? In banks, in housing loans and car repayments. If all housing were to be paid off the banks could actually breathe with the amount of money they should have, yes? If the banks were to allow for them to take out a smaller loan with nominal repayments, they could pay that amount straight into the bank they owe the house to. If they were to do this multiple times with foreign banks they would see off the lump sum for their home loan and be left with a lot of little sums paid here and there, maybe taking up a full weekend to sort out, but actually cutting out the fat of the loan they owed, now nearly nothing! This will pile the money back into the banks who can then

lend it out optimistically to these people that have a keen eye for talent with those they educate.

Or they could just check what the church does with all the money they get, like a a inquisition sort of... or... yeah... a justification for all those rich people piling money into them and seeing one missionary here and there... yeah... Hack them to pieces is what I say!

=====

### **Yes! More jobs!!!**

=====

How do we get them people out of the shanty towns with the prospects of making a way in life? Well they could easily take the services on offer, or, the potential of the people that could offer the services and make new jobs that do not exist att he moment.

Types of jobs available today are sales, services, transport, finance, medicine, politics and cultural and natural sciences.

So, to find a new type of job or service they need to think for a while and then put it into action, but, the most important thing is spread the funds among the other classes than the super rich. If for example you were to take all those billionaires, they could be satisfied with making merely a fraction of what they earn now. I suggest that the stars, like movie stars that the rich mix with, or even the bank managers, try to make them understand that they need to relend the money out to the people in the forms of businesses - think of all the things that be provided with that much capital? Even in Africa there are billionaires, so, why is there a shortfall of money in the banks? Hey... I sussed you out!

I really think there should be no shortage of money for lending to the other people in the form of starting a franchise or two. If the rich were really clever they could all buy a lot of land outside the cities and develop it and then fill it with staff. This could even be thier ideal little communities, where they could be mayor of the little town or viallage and then enjoy some power while they are still comfortably rich, yes?

Alternatively the banks could go out and do the same. The way the banks work they want to spread the money everywhere they can in investments, because without remuneration with growth they will maybe fall, having to pay thier staff and share holders. If this land was developed by the banks they could also start thier own little villages and be able to 'rule', which is something that anybody could enjoy, at least for a while, yes?

Then the poor people, without the help of the banks or organisations that may



donate to them, well, they could collect information from the shanty towns and then relay it onto people that could do with the information, like the ruling party, or, even the other parties. This could help the parties not with official information from a designated person, but rather a person randomly, offering them information with signatures about a simple topic that they could find useful. This could also be commission based.

What about if they were to - the unemployed - try to turn the countries into entities devoid of government! What is the purpose of paying tax? What is the purpose of having a paid for leader? Think of these hot shots that sit on the money and decide where the tax payer spends their money! Think of the way the state simply does nothing except take. Think of when someone finds a pot hole on the street they could pay the local private builders to fix it? Why have a state, it is a military thing after all, and why have a military when you can have a police force that you can pay for privately? Okay, on this point there might be a problem, but for services like police and hospitals to exist they need to be paid for by the people. The thing is the police are not private, they service the whole community! If they were to be paid for privately then they could, maybe, be set up privately with the whole city paying the full amount of the fees, which would leave the rich vulnerable to robbers seeing as how they have so much to steal, meaning they will get private security. Now how do the lower classes get private protection? If it gets by on one hundred and twenty percent and still needs some 'help', well, how about they do away with the state services? This means they will need to appoint police people that get paid commission, hospitals that get paid commission, and so forth. They get money for their services and arrest those refusing to pay. This needs to be cleared by the community though, who still wants the police and hospitals there, and seeing as how they need to earn to service, they will be kept going.

Think of all the capital that would be freed up? The banks could buy all the reserve gold, as it works at the moment, and without the state the people will be able to use the fiat standard. This will make all currencies one standard and value, with the new state being an economic thing, working with money and not based on a war cabinet, as that is what republics and democracies and other state systems are based on - war and defence! If they were to get rid of the borders and then the armies there will only be defense in the form of police. This cuts through the glut of money tied up here, simply the money gets snapped up by the banks and then they have more surety.

Actually, the bank managers will be like mayors, with the more money going into the bank the more services they provide for the people, without the excess of the state. The real world works on money, not defense forces for war!

So, back to the unemployed people. They could maybe try to open a foundation for gifted pupils from the locations. This foundation will, upon producing some promise through an IQ test, house them properly and pay their parents for their children - or the contract of which, as young people are not allowed to be given

jobs, as if they were young actors that have to get permission to receive payment from their parents. The parents could look at it as if it were a boarding school, but that doesn't provide much money does it?

Then they could organise a programme where the businesses, with the new glut of capital from all their new movements, were to pass old machinery on into the shanty towns. This equipment could easily be demonstrated to them for a day and then they could operate it and use it, becoming a small business all of a sudden, but what is a service if it is not wanted nor needed?

Simply then they need to get money into the shanty towns from the poor people. The poor could easily see the benefit of buying goods from the nearby camp and then there will be money everywhere, with the only people suffering being the super rich who sit on their money anyways.

=====

=====

**More job creation**

=====

=====

With the idea of selling people their time back it is a good idea for them to create new opportunities for themselves by offering a service where they settle accounts of others, as if they were an accounting firm. If they have basic accounting they could easily form a loose business where they collect all the slips of the employer and then make out what they owe or should have left for the month. This will require maybe a grade nine level accounts qualification, yes? I am sure that many disadvantaged people could collect a lot of capital in small sums for this service, once again you need to sell people their time back!

Then there is the prospect of the people being able to trade stuff with each other. If every person in society were to give every person disadvantaged in society something useful, yet second hand, the shanty towns could barter, and that will lead to loans. This is similar to the gold standard - maybe a toy standard where they base their internal economy on the amount of toys they have in the camp? Maybe something else? Establishing a private fiat standard for these people would lead to them being able to write debts down for others, making for interest, and then they will be able to let their toy base grow. Of course a non perishable item is worth more than a tin of beans, but you cannot eat a toy, and once the beans are gone it is gone for good, who ever ate it, just like we see with charity today, yes?

How about they also try to sell people their time back by forming sports teams. They could simply all join a team and then all they need is spectators who will be able to buy their hawked items and pay for tickets to watch, or at least provide transfer of funds for the people, yes? These teams could easily be formed with excess time, with the elderly who collect pensions or such taking their grand

children to watch and maybe even have a turn afterwards?

How about the unemployed form a union of their own? They could easily be there for one another and then create a stir for the state by marching and blocking roads - there is no law against unemployed people blocking traffic, is there? They are simply jay walking! Think of the pressure for the state to create more jobs - the rate they are going at they would be considered a slug or something equally speedy, yes? Incentive to create jobs lies in making a scene - they will only block traffic, or maybe they could grab a community speaker phone and shout slogans of how they are going to make sure that they will disturb more traffic and such if their demands are not met - and meeting those demands is so easy it is a joke! Use your free time!

And how about the people go and then breed rabbits. They are a good source of nutrition I hear, or at least can breed very fast and therefore make plenty of clothing out of their pelts. Keeping them inside an enclosure would lead to mass production of these animals.

How about they use the excess manpower to boost their own endeavours? If they were to build a fishery, for example, a private enclosed one where they would need the people to grab the fish out with nets every now and then, they could perfectly gauge their fish supply with growth hormones and mating stimulants, making for a great source of food and employment.

Then there is the prospect of taking the cars that would have been scrapped and then taking them out the dump. This will lead to an asset, and then they will be able to lend from the banks based on that asset. Same for ships and televisions, fridges... all appliances that are old. All there needs to be is some charity by the rich and upper class, as I am sure they could easily buy a new fridge and give the old one away, renewing the warranty, as getting some other person there to repair it not under the warranty is tricky. Keep it fresh!

And also there is the prospect of collecting funds into one big ball. If designated people were to trek the camps each they could collect maybe five currency from each person, and with maybe a thousand people in the camps they would end up with five thousand currency, yes? With this they could rent a taxi that will make them more money as if they were a family! Let's say they will get double their money back in the first month? Think of all the other prospects coming from this venture, maybe they could use that five thousand to print a paper that others will advertise in. Imagine the entire camp reading newspapers and then learning what is going on in the world around them. How about they pool together and move to the outskirts of the city, and then rent for a tractor? That would help them farm no end, adding the unused seeds of rotten fruit and vegetables to make them money for the future, yes? Or they could even hold a lottery internally, maybe the people will pay a miserly sum for the tickets, and the winning prize will be a tenth of the money collected? This will set up some people to get out of the camps fast, the lottery winner and organiser, or, they

could then bring services into the camps in the form of tools that they are in charge of. Getting this right means they need to be licensed to hold this lottery as otherwise it will not benefit the community - Maybe they could choose some very mature 'serious' women and men to do this?

=====

I mean why would countries today want to fight each other? Think of the great diplomatic ties that most of the 'good' countries have!

What it comes down to is who is the leader. The leader is appointed by the people and will usually do as the people want them to. What do they have to gain out of war? Who will they fight? Sure the culture is very different, but why would they invade? Think of all the wasted money in weapons! What do we need all these weapons for? Paranoia. Not letting the other country get ahead of you defence force wise. If the war is not justified the soldiers will strike. This is not a brainwashed mass that will respond to all calls!

I have been calling for the disbandement of all militaries for quite some time. Watch this - disband all militaries in the west for one year and then collect them up again. The rapid economic growth will mean they do not need to call them up again and they will be so rich - let Asia keep its bloated militaries! The only threat to world peace is North Korea, so, station a full on small force right in South Korea. This will keep all the troops within spitting distance and far away from the west, yes?

Another option would be to replace all military with an emp rocket salvo. This will short out ships and planes and guns for the area. Simple to produce it shoots out a negative followed by a positive charge and magnetises all barrels with the bullets inside them. Then they can deal with the police once they are there!

=====

Now people need money nearly everywhere. If they were to pump more money into this archaic gold standard then they could buy more gold. What I suggest is that they go take loans for mining gold all over the place and then they can print more money for their little country.

They could start this in Africa. Here they would be able to grab as much gold as they can. But here is the problem with long term goals - there is only so much gold! This system is doomed to fail. If they extended this into diamonds too then maybe there would be a fraction of enough money for everyone, yes?

Maybe that is what caused the recession? Before the housing crisis there was not enough gold and then the people were fiddling with too much money or gold

credit per dollar bill. If that is true then they should really increase the price of gold! Simply put they could make gold cost more by adding a zero to it universally for the whole planet and then even poor countries will prosper, yes?

Once again it comes down to someone having while else does not have. Those that have are the US, Europe and China. The rest have not. If they were to try to balance this out there would be a decrease in the standard of living in the have countries, and then there would be more for the have nots to have, yes?

Now how do we balance it out? If Europe was to, instead of wasting precious currency which the leaders gluttonize on and then send back to the west for some cars and stuff, they could rather buy gold! Each time the west gives them some money they should buy gold instead. This will alleviate the problem on them in the form of more money, and, they can generate continuous funds to trade with the west.

Don't buy a man a fishing rod, buy them a credit rating!

=====

Well, we could start with the two things in an air tight container or lab thing. This will nullify the reactions of that object to the containment, yes? This will allow the transfer to occur inside and be measured. If this happens then they have something to work with, being air tight it should let no reactions out, yes?

Basically if there was to be a link between two things, and one of those things were effected, then they would quite easily make it 'quantum speed'. Think of how fast things can work, apparently ten thousand times light speed? Well! Okay, now how to harness this energy, yes?

If we were to try to affect the first object it will automatically exert this change onto the next. Take a mechanism - slightly tapping the first things will lead to this change or great speed. To capture it and make energy out of it, if it can be contained, we could use solar panels and they could capture this 'energy'. These solar panels need to be very sensitive, so, making them fine enough to absorb the 'light' would not mean a lot of small dots, but one plasma layer of something, as that is made of quarks and the smaller things too, easily reacting. May I suggest something heat absorbing?

Then for communications they could simply get the information into the current. This would mean taking the light and shining it through the machine with the information, transposing it onto the other side.

As for going into other dimensions, they could do this by taking the area where the 'light' will travel through and then affecting the same thing on the other end.

This should both go through some more, yes, plasma sticky stuff that will hold the reactions still. Maybe that will open a door or whatever they are trying to do!

=====

To get rid of the debts that are piling up, first we need to identify who we owe money to as a planet. That would be the federal reserve for each country, a state owned bank, so, it is not the state in debt to itself, but rather that the state is behind with it's own remuneration.

Simply wipe this 'imaginary rubbish' away. Owe nothing because you choose not to. If you owe yourself money it will be gobblup by 'your own self' and you will burn too many notes each yar not refreshing the rate, and hen there is inflation, and well this is all a crock of poop. Poop poop poop, yeah, from a bull or a goat or a lav on a boat.

Stop hurting yourselves!

=====

I hear there are many terrorists coming into the frame. I suggest that the west pledges one hundred thousand dollars to the near east each month they do not incur a terrorist bomb blast. This will motivate police to cooperate with them and then they will crack down on terror 'easier'.

Alternatively they could simply monitor people going back over to the region and returning. They could create a curfew for people and also a state run inventory of all activities that they could check up on what they were doing with thier time when they were out in the day.

Of course though that is not enough. If they were to take the people out of the equation - like get through to them and beat some sense into them - then they could avert this horrible state of affairs, yes? Maybe if they were to place secret homing devices onto the odd person here and there, especially able bodied young men and women, people that go out of thier way to renouce Al Queda, then they could track them and find out places they frequent. Hey...

How about they just find the places they frequent? They could easily tag these people and hve them followed by paying normal people for undercover work. The prospect to buy a new ipod or like device would mean the young people would surely help, or undercover police could get in on it, yes? How about...

They find all the 'hovels', by going from farm to farm and paying the leader to reveal all suspects. But then there are those hardcore people that actually think

this is a good thing. Basically they could have everyone take a finger reading for traces of gunpowder, which sticks like something else I believe. Take all the people coming over the border and check for traces of gun powder on thier old clothes - there is always a microscopic amuont if it has been used.

Now let's say they were to swop clothes with someone, what then? Well, thier actual bodies will keep it in thier hair, thier eye brows and nasal passages as hairs are something that keep the smells inside them due to thier carbon make up. There is a way to see if a person has fired a gun, use that! Maybe to avoid racsim they could screen all the people?

But what about people that remain there? These people need to be caught aswell, so...

Go to the farms and leave a trained dog there. Each time it hears a gun shot of bomb blast it will get excited and bite it's collar that will alert the trainer that there is suspected activity there. This will require maybe a month's training and nip it in the butt, knowing exactly where to look in future - all at the cost of about a thousand extra security personell!

=====

The best way to clear the national debt is to grant loans to other countries at rates that renumerate, and then do it vice versa for each other. This 'ass creeping' will surely see the end of the problem!

If you lend at a rate, and recieve at a rate, it will bottom up!

=====

Global terror? WTH?

Okay, this has gone on long enough! What we need is for all the terrorists to be bought off. Offer that there will be a mosque built in every city. This will make it look like the west is wisening up. Then get them to the mosque and unleash the rabid clergy that will be studying the Quran and pointint out how it is good not to kill for some reason that they cannot remember. Oh wait they can remembe it! To make everyone become a moslem...

In the respect to world terror I think it is time to ban a natioal religion. If the ygo up on television and say there is no longer a christian nation, as not everyone there is christian, then it will be so. Why don;t they go plouinto the phillipines and other heathen areas? Think about it, they want to know the guy with money,

yes?

This is pathetic. Build a mosque here and there as a pittance to fighting a war, point out all the reasons why they attack the west, and that should be it...

=====

We cannot go back and undo what has happened, so let's move forward? Think of all the rapes that go on each day, in each war of the past millennium - who do you point at then? Why not try to prevent rather than, for lack of a better word - cure?

To stop rapes we need to either make the man no longer interested or make the woman empowered. Basically we could try to get all women to have positive warrants to make the men avoid them, or wearing a chastity belt would be the answer?

How about we get the women to - seeing as how they are restricted on their wrists - some gauntlet or something that is slippery? Maybe with enough pressure applied it will excrete a slippery substance? That or on their necks I would guess as that must be 'rape common areas to hold'.

Seeing as how we have identified the points to protect they could maybe wear those kickboxer broken glass gloves on their necks and wrists? Or at least they could fingerprint the wrists to capture the perps, yes? A simple process either way!

=====

If the best way out of this is to get rid of aggression, then the aggressors - being militants - need to be satisfied. What do they get out of bombing Israeli settlements? If you have a lion in a conservation and you kill it to take its land, well, that is stupid. Under law you need to live with the lion. If a lion is brought into a settlement and is forced to live with puny humans, then they need to accept the lion as part of the community too, yes? Then there are ants, a bit of doom will do them away. This is how you treat animals, but these little rich merchants are not really that primal are they?

Now, the only problem is the odd rocket launched over the border. To get the problem they could simply show them the terror they are causing. If Allah wants everyone to be Moslem, and they kill another, then they remove the right to live happily on this earth from that person. This is not good, not passive, so must be bad.



If someone moves out of a house and wants to move back in, then they need to pay, and pay they did. If the pm wants to sell land, and the people do not agree, then there is no problem. They can go hang yes? Now, like this problem with Zionism, they have this new settlement where the Jews owned land. They have money and want to move back in, and if the people living there do not want to move, then too bad, nothing happens. If they sweeten the deal with some hamous and margarine, then maybe they will indeed settle on the land claims, yes?

Now, the squatters on the bank have this idea that they can just go set up somewhere else. I have suggested that they could live in proper houses and earn a wage with the development, but anything that bears a Isreali flag is inherently evil! What was I thinking?

Seriously, they pay, they develop, they employ. The squatters can load thier materials into a truck and go north or south, or, the development can go north or south, yes? Now, if there is to be a way out of this they need to talk about it in their meetings and not the other rhetoric that takes up time - be the one to call! Do not sit back and cross your arms and say they can call you, go ahead, make the deal happen. There is no harm in talking, be mature, say it is your fault so far, and then see what we can all do about it, yes? Or, is there a threat to your mother in law if you do that???

Okay, so tnan be bought, but the fishermen? They need to be able to do something to upgrade thier way of life! If thier life is upgraded, provided by the Zionists, then they can really justify stupidity and racism. Wlth this cleared up all they need is access to the holy sites - train tracks! Hour or two by rail from your actual home [it would be nice to kick the Jews out of tier houses and live right next to your holy site, yes?], but what about work? Life is less nomadic today than before - there will be no more of this family going into town like they did in the bible, that is a fairy tale today! Today you need to lock up your house and then take off work offiially to worship at these si to the travel. Could life really be uprooted and replaced into this area so quickly? Train track, quick, easy, with luxury style breakfasts and... yeah!

=====

Abortionis brought about by need to kill someone that will drain the family. If you can kick a twenty one year old out the house at some stage you should be able to put kids up for adoption. These kids will over crowd the areas they are in.

To the ignorant imagine yourself in a sqautter camp. Imagine more people coming in. is that good? It would be good for half the world to just die, go to heaven,or cease to exist as there seems to be no reason for existence, yes? What reason do people have to exist? To eat and reproduce, to work... and in

not having enough jobs they cannot fulfil their existence. Look at a child starving in the grass, what should a person do? What can be done for it?

On the other hand if we take my economic reforms into being there will be enough money and food for all, guaranteed. There is no question there.

Now there is no right to remove rights from someone else. If we knew that the person was to be a doctor and comes from a poor family, it might be aborted. If some rich child will be a drug addict, we don't know. Would they abort the zygotes then? Who cares! Right to choose or right to life, that is the question. There will be doctors, there will be drug addicts, no shortages there! In the case of doctors they will simply take less qualified educated, maybe two percent on their exams less to get in to get in.

Now, who has the right to choose? I say the state heaves the weight of the child onto its shoulders and places them into a home. Not very expensive is it? Three meals a day and education, clothing and hygiene. So, besides the policies we have heard of, or let's go through them again...

[a] Sell useless land for development, keep the capital.

[b] Sell all the gold to another state and base your currency on their gold reserves. They will have more money, and so will you.

There that is trillions more than is needed, then how about...

[c] My charlatan standard, you base your currency on the assets of the country as if it were a business. Basically you would try to amass a amount of money based on how much there is assets in the country, leading to the more you import the more your currency is worth.

Now, you want something fresh to justify this housing of young people that cannot afford to live with their parents. This will bite into all other developments, so will begin the problem of needs and givens.

So, if the state was to count kids they have as assets, every person in the country as an asset, that will provide services, well...

Any held skills will be making the country worth more as if they were applying for citizenship into another country. Anyone with a degree or major diploma will enrich the country. This encourages EDUCATION FROM THE STATE, enriching themselves and the country the currency on skills, or, add to the piled up money with skills. Those without skills will be able to offer their education as a means for more money. This would mean they could base the currency on the gold and the skills in the country. The poor or unskilled are still, beyond the shadow of a doubt, also able to offer their time to the country. They could easily tend to a machine or something, yes?

With this each country will be able to bump up their capital significantly, and those that do simple jobs can use their expertise to start their own business, uplifting the whole of Africa, for example.

I really hope they started laying those plastic pipes, this could get really good!

=====

The IRA is a big problem in the UK. They constantly bomb the rest of it with demands for, as I understand, more catholic like affairs. This can be remedied two ways, they can cede, or force the IRA to shove off.

Now the good thing is that the standard of living in Ireland is quite high. This means that the 'army' will be quite attuned to living and not suicide bombing, yes? As a people becomes more spoiled they will be harder to satisfy.

Now if you want to give them what they want, it is hard to do. What do they want? Do they want everyone to be Catholic? What do they want???

So it looks like we will be fighting the dithering people of Ireland. Let's begin by interrogating those that are captured and then using subliminal questioning to get the truth out of them. This will hold up in court no doubt.

Then we could try to find more of them by antagonising them. We could try to hang crosses long ways or upside down in certain places and wait for them to emerge and try to right the crosses, yes? There will be intel telling them what to expect with each 'evil act' and then they can get into the mix of the crux of them.

Okay, maybe evil acts will not work. This means that they need to send preachers into Ireland that are not catholic and have them preach. This will result in many arrests, but decent folk will just listen, maybe a bit uneasily, but listen they will. There is nothing like having a evil doer weeded out, with no cost, just a little listening. I am sure the other preachers would jump at the chance to get their message across, yes?

I don't see why not. Get them there somewhere and fault they are bound to have. Identifying them will be a little tricky, maybe they will be the most vocal, enjoying the right to make a vocal outburst?

There are also political reasons for them to get involved I assume. Right, to get rid of that aspect they need to acknowledge that Ireland is no longer a British colony and that England cannot help them. They also cannot affect them, yes? So why bomb England?

If they want to bomb for results they need to know that the leaders will not submit

to thier demands no matter how many people they kill.hey are just killing people for no reason therefore, so, they are wasting time.

Now, if they want to make a difference they should all get involved in politics. Whatever it is they support they should do it legally, and guess what, get results! Well more results than bombng in the name of someone else. Maybe the people they are bombing in the name of should tell them to shove off?

=====

### **Weeding out even more terrorists.**

=====

Seems the terrorists want to bomb europe. They must know thier time is running out, yes?

If we were to start a few websites for people that want to report thier friends involvement with the terrorists in exchange for thier friends safety and thier anonimimty, then maybe there could be some curbing of this recruitment. I am sure they get interested then leave town - knowing who they are and where they are is a good start. Then interrogate them and get a sniff here or there, yes?

Otherwise there is a huge amount of people being born into this, maybe the whole family? If they were to get inside this ort of thing they only need one lead.

How do you find a terrorist? Simply gauge all the manure that is used for making bombs by dropping resticks to thier fingers into the manure and identify them on the streets. That is the eaisest way. Then there is the smell of gunpowder. They need to train somewhere, and in the near east they will always have somewhere to train, or, that is what they think!

Now if you were to go from town to town and ask the people who they know, they will likely say they know this or that person. With subliminal questioning they can detect whether they know people they are hiding, and maybe why they are hiding them. Then they can go to someone else and ask where that person is on the 'farm' or such, and then they could make even more headway, not letting the person know they are a suspect nor that they have given someone away!

Now, if you want to take this into the city it becomes trickier. If you were to go to blocks of flats, or anywhere where these 'humble' men would hide, especially where they ca stay for free, well then there could be even more headway into rooting this problem out completely, yes?

I think the most impact will be rurally where they train though.

Right, the future of terrorism should be dead by now, so let's clean up?

To get rid of the 'spine' of the terrorists they should actually do the things they say they are doing to them. If they say the west wants to buy up businesses, they buy up businesses. Hell stick a flag there! The bottom line is you know where they will strike, yes? If they say that this is the way it is, and are taunted by their own people, maybe they will see the light of their plight - rhyme... yeah!

Next they need to get ordinary citizens to come and take vacation there. The defense budget could pay for this, huge push - end of war? - and then walk along the streets just for a day or two. This will make them think that they will lose all their land - maybe they could get off duty westerners that are trained in military service to do that? This will make it look as if the walls are crumbling down!

How about they go around and bomb other buildings. Make the terrorists feel the pressure? They could go to Gaza and bomb some of those buildings, maybe roll around in western flag bearing tanks? This will be hard to distinguish from the truth, but the taunts from the rest of the people will wake them up to surrender, seeing that they are not appreciated, or, getting very unhappy. You cannot sacrifice yourself unless you are drunk on happiness and promises of a good reward, yes?

What if they were to hold elections where Al Qaeda was invited to the party? Then they could have it made clear to them they are not wanted in their own country, and be told why. Why don't some clerics go over radio and denounce them in the name of Allah? This will have some more effects, yes?

Now, if they were to identify in the Quran what it is to kill for your people, and why this is not killing for the people, well maybe I will try my hand at it...

When you kill for somebody you protect them, you put food onto their table. Somewhere along the line some idiot thought that killing some shop owner would get them their goods. America 'runs the shop', they employ the Arabs, they run the show. This is merely rebellion, maybe they see that they need to hit the bully? Is the west a bully? If your father has a shop and asks you to work there do you bomb him? If your countryman has stocks on wall street, do you steal them? If America comes providing jobs for all the people, isn't that good? Is it better to run or not? Is it better to have a house you are struggling to pay off or live in a hut? All these things were from the west, but through natural trade they offered them to the leaders first, as they had money to buy the services.

Now, when it comes to 'fighting the boss', do they want more money? Do they want the west to get out of Arabia? If that is what they want they can just sell all the businesses to Arabs and keep their capital in today's unstable world and nobody would think twice of it. But then there is this nonsense about making everyone worship Allah by that name. What is the true religion? Why will

converting people to Allah be good? He will have more people speaking to him and then? No help! They may as well make merry in life than waste time, it is thier time to live, yes?

So, if it is religious - let's say it is - and then they want to convert everyone, what sort of ambassadors are they? EVery time they speak of the near east is with ideas of bombs! What on earth is this in aid of? What will killing someone do for the other people? Sure killing the boss would lead to more food for everyone, but where will the supply come from? Here in South Africa we have people arguing about service delivery - we have the highest paid work force in the world! ALso ludicrous! But then so is the unemployment rate. suppo we employed more people, through government owned business that turn a profit there would be a much better way of life, yes?

But back to the near east. What will they say one day - hold, there is no way to win, let us convert religions. Hold there is no way to win, let us give them money. There needs to be a service for all the changing of monies. The citizen does not feel the problem from the near east in thier lifes, so why would they vote for them? The citizen in China, USA or France does not feel the sting of losing someone, they will be entertained, but that is all. It is good news, well, bad news, but it makes for selling papers.

I hope that the clerics can help with this. When you kill for your God it must have an impact. If you were to kill someone denouncing your God on the street, then what good does that do? The real battle is o approach them and change thier mind. The fight is not with weapons, nor material, it is emotional, yes? If you were to bomb your own area because you are angry with the lack of results in the changes you demand, then maybe you need to change your perspective? Thik if you were a yank, would you like to help the Arabs with business? But you do! Would you like to bring in drugs for diseases? But you do! Think of all the good that the west does for the world... Think of all the UN peace keepers out there! It is easy to look over the coast and see fighthing in the Congo and say that greedy mess for resources is wrong, but imagine what they think about you! Look to North Korea and see what they have provided for the people, is that also a bad joke? Now, rotate the axis to where there are no problems, ask why there are no problems there, and then ask how you can improve your own country to become more like that place, but still your own.

Of course we want this stuff gone right now!

To get that done we need to get everyone to vouch that thier nieghbour is not a terrorist. For that to happen they need to go next door and istigae premises, everyone can be issued with a warrant, become a deputy - anything! These 'people' will likely resist the neighbours coming over and the neighbours can report any activity to the bureu, and it is for thier own safety, so they need to be extra careful with thier 'investigation'. All they have to do is smell out for the smell of manure, that is all. A quick trip to the toilet and seeing that there is

nothing in there would mean that there must be some manure used in bombs around. Hell scrap the warrant, just do it! Yeah!

How about we use the water vapour to carry the smell? All manure smells, so, if we were to observe that wet air makes smells like this travel, maybe we could have a chemical sniffer in each house sent to them for free of course. Or, maybe they should just open windows after each rain spell?

Maybe they could also run a scan through all houses with cellars or secret rooms. The typical terrorist will want to hide their stash of stuff in one of these, and cross referencing for smells and having these rooms, or actually ordering manure, could lead to a warrant, yes?

Man this topic stinks!

How about they observe the anarchists cook book with regards to nail bombs too, maybe that is the next step forward for these 'people'?

Ok, there will always be bombs, so to get rid of the perps means they need to get to the actual people. Maybe a subliminal message for them to all wear red if they know of terrorists or are one, and the rest of the people to wear anything but red on that day would lead to some great shots and leads? Maybe they could declare that it is national red wear day. I am sure that the people involved could work some magic with this idea, yes?

They have caught someone and what motive do the CIA have for them to confess? Is it to look good? He is a suspect and the last thing they want is for more aggression from the near east. If he is guilty he would hold up under heat cold detector before a jury. This device will detect when someone is angry or fearful when they are spoken to, of course. Basic.

But back to hammering on these terrorists! They need to learn some manners! To find more terrorists they need to believe in God. Once they do that they need to understand that destroying things that make for a better way of life, like, a market, is not good. Then they will go to hell. Heretics come from the right areas then they will back me up, yes? If not, well, then they are crazy too!

If they spray painted all over the mid east banners of religious stuff, the buildings would not be targets. Then after this, if they like, they could repaint them, yes?

For Europe they could demand that the church of Islam pay for all bombings of Al Qaeda. This will mean that they lose money and incur the wrath of the Mosques. This is perfectly legal and justified, as they will hear of blame falling on Mosques and then be galvanized action, making a big push, which is what the west wants.

For those not involved with Islam they will not have a reason to continue and will

fall by the way side of the conflict. The war should be over soon if you take all my ideas into one big pot!

... But satisfying it would be the best option. By asking them what they want, they think about it again. When someone is drafted in they will be thinking of some or other issue close to thier hearts, but once in they just follow orders. Take the humor of them bombing out of it, and what do you have left?

Morale. If you have any idea of how rebels like to laugh at thier target's logic then you will understand that they will be making fun of them the whole time. Each terrorist is an individul with goals. If you ask them if they will be satisfying thier goals or reaching them, the answer will be a definite no. Asking them what they are in fact doing knocking off politicos for their bosses, and they will not understand, yes? Think about it... how does killing some politico make a review of all things they want reviewed? What it does do is kill off the happiness of the house and slow things down inside.

Take out the morale of the 'soldiers' - what are they fighting for? They need to get it through their skulls that they will never make the changes they want to make this way, that they need to get back to living and forget about making changes themselves - this requires votes, not bombs. If they were to hold a gun to the politicos head and make them sign something, they would. Take the gun away and you need votes. What do they expect to be fighting for the rest of thier lives? Will they keep the barrel against the forehead for all time? Is that a way to live holding or being targetted by the gun?

What are they fighting for? All over the world they get paid, that I know. Without the payments they would not be funded. Maybe we need to get hold of the 'funders'? To get them to get out of the 'scene' with all thier wads of money they need to have thier goals swept away too, their dreams. The problem is nobody knows what they are up to in there, that they are actually up to real plans of no good, politically, like hit men, yes? To get them out of the picture they need to cut off ties with the polticoes and the business sector! That's right, they need to have no contact, no emails, no phone calls, and definately no meetings. The best that comes out of this is corruption, yes? What do they need to talk about, meddling in here and there with rolodex matches and then some shrewd move here or there? Make it illegal for a person to email the senate, in any way shape or form. This means they cannot get thier agenda passed as nobody will hear it, like talking to a wall, sort of.

=====

Well, all that money is respent into the economy through taxation and generates



even more money. The more they give away the more they earn!

So, where can they finance more children? If they were to try to give food allowances to the children, in the form of food stamps or coupons, then that would be legit, yes?

How about they go ahead and employ all children as sales people? If they flood the play grounds with items then they could easily make a fund raiser out of it and parent's will pick up useful items from word of mouth - only after floodin the primary school with merchandise. This will improve the state for thier future casual jobs in sales, yes? They could go door to door selling these things and then imagine the streets full of people understanding how hard it is to earn money and what they can do with it.

Sounds good to me!

=====  
=====

There is a terrible cultural norm here in SA, the monthly strike. The people here strike more than anywhere else in the world, and, they are the highest paid unskilled workers in the world. All that can be said is that they are not shy. If they need more money, they demand it. The bloody unions are up to junk as they have such a grip over the country. Here it is all based on loyalty to people.

If the state wants to get rid of this rubbish extrad- I mean fly them overseas with a big package. While the new people come in they could try to negotiate with them, but it is not easy to run a union having to listen to everyone at the same time. Oe of the problems here is the high crime rate - we have a really high one.

This terrible attitude and standard of living would be so much better if they just had more jobs. If everyone was employed, let's say they pumped up the twenty percent - about ten million people - imagine the revenue they would bring in? All that taxed, shopped for, housed, retailed, imported, export taxed and whole sale and middle man... they could just boost thier own coffers a lot too! Think of all that production potential?

The real future lies in what we can make ourselves for our selves. Start with food - there is enough food in the country to feed everyone, but, not everyone has a job to afford the food. So the state could try to make more jobs, tactically engineering an artificial infrastructure. If they go off road and export and import, they will be getting a better deal then because the local stuff is so easily accessible that there be some incentive!

The future does not lie in education, the future lies in people being able to afford education. Think of a school without money in the country, then think of the

people being able to buy food and pay school fees. The future lies in the present generation of maybe four years past school leavers - what, maybe two million people? If they could use thier current knowledge on the great obe, which is advanced and should work well, as it is not made out of nonsense, they could try to use these people to build tommorow on, yes?

Now, how do we take all that capital and turn it into working capital? Simply we would need to create entrepreneurship for them. This will free up temp jobs for the really unskilled while the 'skilled' are whisked away to a nice perch where they can use thier know how and common sense that the unskilled might not have. Now when it comes to creating these jobs, well, they could all be commercial jobs. Work them from prefab offices, set up a state 'owned' leader and employ these people as skilled workrs in the commercial sector. Then sup stry to supplement the commercial side of it, and then housing will be paid for by the people themselves. There is so much collatarol from the state to own buildings that will alwya sbe worth money, so they lose nothing! They will only have the work load to worry about, from a computer literate society that can do the tasks, and unskilled factory workers. Build this all prefab wise for... now! Set it up over the weekend, draw it up before the weekend. Make this priority number one and there will be more coming in. This is not long term goals, it is immediate results, and foundations for the future.

=====

Okay, so there is a lot of a deficit and taxes are expected to save the day. Why not take the states money they do have and use it as collatarol for a loan? They could easily play the market as a state broker and make sound investments, actually witht the mass of money they have they could control the markets, buying anything that is down, watching it sky rocket, and then selling it off. Some minor technical finance is in order for this to go through of course, and then they will be out of it for good. Capitalism at work, logically, of course.

But what if they were to buy American dollars with thier own money, and then import goods for the domestic market, acting as a middle man. They could buy a trillion dollars, wacth the price for dollars go up like as if on viagra, use dollars to buy foriegn goods, watch thier dollars go down in price to abysmal levels and sit with the goods. This means that the people in business with imports and exports all score, very quickly or immediately.

### Technical formulas

=====

**Areas.** The formula for finding the area of a square is equal to the [length] times

by the [depth] and the [width]. To find the cross section you halve the [length] plus the [width]. To find the area of a circle inside a triangle you need to calculate the area of the triangle and then the inner angles, which will result in one hundred and eighty degrees. Then you need to take all the figures of the triangle which equal one hundred degrees and divide that by one hundred and eighty degrees. In other words, [triangle lengths] multiplied by nine hundred [divided] by [one hundred and eighty]. A pentagon has [one thousand five hundred] degrees to it on the outside, so, the 'circle' for this can be calculated as if it was all the degrees divided by the lengths of the outside. This will bring the pentagon into a perfect circle, so to place the pentagon inside a circular tube or something, or to place a circular 'tube' inside the pentagon, all you need to do is decrease or increase the area of the circle by scope as if it were a being inside or outside the pentagon. This will mean you add as many multiples of five lengths to the circle to make it larger, or take as many lengths of five units to make it smaller. Basically you could reduce the 'tube' by as much area as the lengths you do know divided by something divisible by one three hundred degrees or length units. A hexagon has one thousand eight hundred degrees on the outside. An octagon has two thousand four hundred degrees on the outside. A polygon works the same as a pentagon. A sector of a circle is still equal to [nine hundred degrees] on the outside, as is a circle. A segment of a circle is equal to two hundred and eighty degrees plus one hundred and eighty degrees, leaving you with a semi circle worth [four hundred and sixty degrees]. An ellipse is the sum of four segments of a circle, finding one of them will result in you multiplying it by four and finding the area.

**Solid bodies.** To find the volume of a solid body, each angle has a triangle in it, so, seeing as how there are nine hundred degrees on the outside of a triangle, and sixty degrees on the inside - making a semi circle of one hundred and eighty degrees. This means that you can calculate the volume by taking all the degrees and then multiplying it by the base unit of length measure, so, [length] multiplied by [total angles] equals volume. If something is cut off of it, separate it and remove that from your answer. For a hollow cylinder you can remove the area you calculate in the middle of the cylinder.

**Kinematics** is about distance, velocity and acceleration of mass point in motion. In uniform and uniform accelerated linear motion we need to find these things by multiplying velocity by time. To find linear acceleration you take your angle then take the two points to make it a triangle inside the triangle by ruling a simple line and find the difference. Once you have found the difference you can simply add them together to find the total, or, divide the total by the new area. The more time or velocity there is the more distance is covered.

**Motions on an inclined plane** would be when you are travelling 'downhill'. Take the solid body of the object and add that to the angle of the incline. Then the weight will be added, not multiplied, by the degree of the incline. For rolling motion you need to check the maximum rotations the wheel can do, basically also checking on oiling them as well. If they will turn at a maximum speed of

weight added to angle, and the rustedness of them will slow the wheel turning down by the mass of rust subtracted from the total motion, you will be left with the total wheel being able to be rusted, leading to nil motion. This means there must be an area of rust subtracted from the velocity or motion speed!

**Con-rod and Scotch-Yoke mechanism** the area and the velocity of the mechanism, and you must factor in the length of the middle arm. Now, you need to take the speed of the mechanism from the root - or closest to 'ignition' or 'power source', and then each time it is changed into another 'arm' it will manage the stress of the power better. Say you have x power coming in, then you take the total length of the mechanism and divide it into as many arms as there are in the mechanism for stress handling, as each arm will take some of the stress onto itself. Then you need to take the power plus the stress relief and that will generate a number for 'revs'.

**Cardan joints** follow the same principle as the above.

**Rotation** is where something turns around on an axis. If you were to have one wheel affecting another wheel, they could not turn faster than the slowest wheel, but, with each wheel that joins into this mechanism, the force is reduced by the weight of the other cylinder plus the weight of the first cylinder, divided by two. The stress is also reduced, so, you could say it will go slower yet more steady. The stress is reduced by applying force onto area, meaning the total area for all the wheels will be what the force is divided by.

**The critical speed of oscillation shafts** is where the speed of the shaft turning is too much for the mechanism. If it goes too fast it will break, so, if you want to find the optimum speed you take the [mass] of the mechanism and divide that into [area], and then multiply that by the amount of ['arms'] to the rest of the mechanism there are.

**Heat** is the tolerance of the mechanism to withstand heat. Also the more heat there is over less density the more it will expand. To regulate the heat of the mechanism you need to leave space inside the joints for it to expand outwards, filling in a hole you made yourself. You can calculate the heat a thing can take by taking the amount of energy going through it multiplied by the area or density of the object and then dividing that by the amount of rotation of the joint. If it is high enough, there is no problem.

**Springs** are very common. The rate a spring can spring at is equal to the area divided by the weight placed upon it.

**Electrical engineering** is where electricity is used in engineering to power something. If you use resistors they relieve stress of an electrical kind and the more electricity you can use in the mechanism. The more area there is the less the current will be in terms of power. If you were to apply energy to the thing it will be energised and conduct current that will power the unit. The longer the

connection the less energy will be transmitted, as metals absorb some of the current at a ratio of [joules] minus [area].

---

---

### Metal forming

---

---

**Stress condition in the deformation zone** for different deformation methods is where the stress is exerted onto the joint and then absorbed by the mass. The more mass the joint has the more it will absorb, but if it goes from a joint onto a arm with less mass the stress might be great. Basically you need not calculate the total area of the thing, but only at it's least dense point, and that must be equal to or less than the sum of the pressure and mass exerted onto the less dense part of the mechanism. This should be at a ratio no higher than the product info says the material can handle.

**Strain.** To calculate the strain rates of the 'object' you are making you need to take the 'object' and divide it's mass into the mass exerted onto it. If the mass exerted onto it is absorbed by many of the same 'objects', the ratio doubles! So you need to break even at a ratio of one object gram to one 'mass exerted onto it' [strain] gram. This means that something will hold it's own weight and it's own weight only, or, become subject to strain. Think of a chair you keep jumping onto, imagine it only has one leg of the four... will it hold you? If the one leg is as thick as the four combined then there would be no way it would hold you unless it was a cylinder with enough mass placed into the cylinder width as there needs to be to hold you. Of course if you had a bench with the legs far away you would see the strain in the middle of the bench where you sit on it. This means that concentration is the most important thing for this strain, and that it is concentrated as closely as possible. Now, if you want to find the formula for stress you need to take into account the weight that you exert onto the object is taken as if it were part of that object, so if you sit on a chair you may add your mass to the chair's weight for the time being. If someone was to sit on your lap, then that would also cause no strain. Effectively you could place one ton on a chair and see no strain, as long as it is concentrated and part of the 'potential energy' of the chair, even three tons, if it was concentrated enough in area. Conversely if you were to take half a ton and make it into a elephant sized object, the chair would break. This means that strain depends on area too - the higher the area of the thing that causes strain the less likely it will take the strain. This formula should be one to one for area, and one to greater than a hundred for mass, as I am sure no mechanism will demand such a high number!

**Friction** is where things rub against one another. If there is a way to find where the friction is and how much there is of it, and if this is bad enough to interfere with the mechanism. The rubbing or friction should be added to the strain to see if it will be a problem, but, if it is old it should be oiled once more. To keep it up

to comfortable levels of lubrication, well, it would be a stupid idea to calculate the lubrication requirements of a used mechanism, or how 'rusty' it might be when you can just relubricate it. To find the safe zone you will add your strain to the rotation rate to get a number that has to equal less than the stress placed onto the materials used.

**Upsetting** is where the mould is upset, and the mould of course comes in two halves. Problem is that due to deformation and stresses the mould may be upset. To guard against this you need to find the right concentration of force, being the [material strength] minus [stress] equals deformation. The more stress there is the more deformed it will be of course. It will not be deformed if the value is a positive number, but if it reaches anything less than zero it will be upset.

**Rolling** is where the mechanism rolls into another direction or area. Basically the force applied is taken as [force] minus [mass of new mechanisms], plus [amount of mechanisms] times by [mass] of [new mechanisms].

**Cold and warm extrusion** is where the temperature of the mechanism affects the working of it. If a mechanism gets too hot it will not work as well, and the point for this is where you place a thermometer onto it and check if it works at a good temperature in practice, as they all come with thermometers, yes? Now, to design something that is tolerant of heat you need only divide the heat by the mass. If at any point this becomes close to the mass being divided by the value to the power of two - or where the value you calculated first has a ratio close to one to two, this starts to become unsafe, as a ratio of one to one would mean that it would not function properly.

**Bending** is where the metals are bent into a new shape. Basically you consider stress in each indentation of the metal.

=====

=====

=====

=====

### Lessening rapes

=====

=====

If women get raped by men, we must either take the man or the woman out of the scene. Failing to do that would mean that we might try to make the woman less attractive, or limp the man. This problem has been plaguing me for weeks now!

Okay, so, we got mace, we got the death stare, we got the finger point. Seems that is not enough, so maybe we should think about a perfume that makes men repulsed, maybe a man's scent, or something subtle that turns men off instantly? Maybe something toxic so that they wretch for like a minute? Maybe something

that you can smear on your neck and chin where a man will likely kiss or bite while doing this? Either way they should be able to smell it and be put off! This won't affect men in the wrk place as they will merely be turned off - getting back to work, yes?

At night the woman can wash her neck with some real cleaning stuff so that they may... yeah!

=====

====

**Murdering alleviation**

=====

====

When someone is killed there is always a killer and a victim. Taking one of them away will stop the scene from happening, but maybe we should try to stop this with some protection of the perp! If we were to mke the perp feel they do not need to kill, that the police will get thier money for them, that they can divorce their spouse, and so forth, then y be no incentive.

But that just sounds like the proper way to do things. A better way to do things would be to make the person's body more harder by layering thicker skin onto them. This will stop shock from falling off a building, strangulation, and gun and knife wounds and accidents in driving. If everybody was to wear a wet suite all day long then they would be imprervious to death, so, if you doubt the idea of you staying alive that day, don a wet suite! Or...

How about people try to have a beeper built into thier wrist watch, like a emergency alert thing, or a loud alarm that tweets very loudly?

Okay, maybe that is not enough. How about they also wear a layer of spider silk? That is so protective no soldier will die, no people will get shot, and nobody will get stabbed?

We could actually make people's clothes out of spider silk with a scarf for the neck, for maximum protection, or a silken collar, yes?

Then there is also the prospect of 'spider sense'. A spider has the inherent ability to sense when it is in danger, so, if we were to eat flavoured eggs of a spider they would find thier way through our bodies to the right places in our body - maybe injected - or put into a capsule where they do not get digested, then there would be a way for the people to gain this. This could be done with the hair on people's heads and make them aware of everything around them as if it were part of thier own senses, where people are, where trucks are, what is moving anywhere and everywhere.

If people still die that is because they are not paying attention, yes?

But how to intergrate these things is the problem. If they were to get it through to the brain it will recieve a charge and then 'work'. If this is to work then they need to get it attached to the body somewhere. I suggest that the cells be injected into the body and then they will find a place to join into the body, but the head is pefferred, yes? [There is a lot of hair on the head!]

Now to connect them we need to inject them with some plasma or fats to make them bond to the cells. This will let the new organs find a place to rest and then they will bond to the cells. To get them to inform the brain via relay would mean that we need to merely connect the cells and then the charge of the nervous system will take the new information that may be interpreted to the brain. This will alert people of where the threats or motions in the air are located, and, with the amount of hair on the head, will alert them well before time, wth no real surprises anymore!

How about the people that don't want to be killed or die were to emit a metal detector like frmo their cell phones around them to radio recievers to detect knives and guns? Okay, maybe not! How about...

Oh I know! When people want to kill others they emit heat from rage, or cold from fear. It is good know when people are afriad or angry anyways, especially in extreme cases! If there was a sensor for detecting human size bodies close to you that fit this criteria you could stop all homicides or at leas be aware of them coeming into being, yes? This could be built into a wrist watch and radio wave over to the nearest radio tower, or new poles built specially for this, yes

=====  
==

### **State surveillance**

=====  
==

Nothing wrong with this. If someone knows where you are, then that is like using a helicopter - think how one of those could follow you?

How about a private eye? There is no law against private eyes, and they follow you everywhere, so what is the problem really?

=====  
===

### **Rights - what are they**

=====  
===

A right is something your peers say you should have. Your peers are the people



in your country, and, they follow the guidelines of 'universal' human rights, what is popular in other like minded countries. A right is a common or popular entitlement, a debt owed to you by someone else if they remove it from you, so may not remove it unless they compensate you. In the event of these 'people' removing your rights, you will more likely than not be compensated.

Common rights are to be left alone and not harassed and to be treated if you were someone else - a peer of sorts. If someone else gets treated in a certain way, then you can fully expect to be treated as if you were that person - equality.

Is this a trick question? Really!

=====

### **Terrorism drive**

=====

It is clear that the terrorists want to fight and the soldiers want to stop them fighting. Who though would they be fighting without the soldiers being there? Well they would settle and then launch land based maneuvers targeted at Europe and Russia, looking to influence the world based on religious grounds. The problem is once the terrorists have the lands they want to rule as well, and this is why they fight. There is nothing they would love more than to capture Pakistan and convert India through terror, but they must have this explained that it will never happen, not now, not ever, but maybe a few centuries ago, yeah!

Now when do they stop fighting? They will harm innocent people if they can, and then they would also be nasty and make them go to mosque! Think about it! What a bunch of weirdos?

No well they might stop fighting if they have their demands met, or...

If they are satisfied or happy with life. Think about life and being happy... it is clear they are not happy with what life has dealt them, yes? Now how do you satisfy a terror? You need to make them feel welcome, as rejection births animosity, or, bad vibes. Now when you have bad vibes you would assume that it comes from someone that is lucky, being the west. They have it into their heads to convert the west and that will make them happy. They might fear Allah and see the need to convert some people, but then they are taking from another God. If all Gods and one god, then there is no problem, it is all down to laws then, and maybe some culture. If the west calls the near east's god by a different name, what is the difference? When they want to convert people, well, you cannot convert dead people can you?

Better take your stress elsewhere terrorists. This is not good.

=====

==

## **Unemployment at ten percent average, more or less**

=====

If the unemployment stands at ten percent for every country. This means that one in ten people will be unemployed, maybe two will be criminals, one policeperson, three corporate persons and maybe three in industry and then the rest in other jobs. The point remains that for every criminal born there is a police person born, yes?

Now, when it comes to abortion you need to understand that it is not wrong nor right to abort, it is a choice. If you count all your sperms and eggs getting wasted each month, then there are a lot more children. If you think of a baby that is capable of feeling things being harmed, then that is wrong. If you were to think of murder as if it were when you kill someone that is living, is that wrong?

When it comes to society people feel it is wrong to abort off the bat. This is reflex. That means it is anti societal and wrong - to abort. Doing something wrong for a good reason is still wrong.

=====

## **Housing for the poor**

=====

About this idea some have of making state homes for the poor...

- [1] That is all fair - they make a home for them and they get thier votes.
- [2] Nobody will care but the home owner who will have to pay for improvements.
- [3] More money printed and more of it going back to the state through renumeration.
- [4] To have a miserly amount or work for new goods - ph cars, not second hand ones.
- [5] Tax payers could reap the benefits of having a bigger economy.
- [6] Poor people would live there, or new young home owners wanting to make a new start could live there.
- [7] It won't be too expensive because it will be as cheap as cement and wires and plumbing.
- [8] The state will be able to do this because it is relevant and cheap.
- [9] If there are too many new houses built then the crowded conditions within families could be remedied.

=====

## **Gun laws**

=====

When it comes to self defence there is a very funny thought of two wrongs making a right, or a wrong making a right. The term self defense should be scrapped, guns banned and people can instead buy running shoes for themselves. If there is a way to defend yourself without harming someone, well, think of someone getting harmed? The criminal has rights too you know! They are also citizens and even if they are guilty of something they must be allowed thier rights. Police do not shoot to kill, and that is crime prevention. If someone needs to use force to stop a crime a new crime is started, so...

To stop all force in crimes there should be merely finger prints taken at the scene of the crime and then they should be arrested and the crime 'reversed'. This is totally correct, using force to send someone to jail is wrong. Scrap jails! They are wrong. If you were to have a wrong being done it is still wrong. It is survival insinct that makes us do these forceful-wrong-crime-stopping-things. So if you are to be murdered, then run. If you are going to murder, then be ready for finger prints and there is no way to escape that, or, use my camera reversing light refractions technology. Stuff stopping the crimes, just tell them not to do it again and reverse the whole mess. This will call for a more passive society and eventually criminals will become so soft there will be no crimes, knowing they will have to reverse the crime in terms of assets moving and then be fined for wasting the people's time.

In the event they do not have money they will be sent to do community work. Hard punishments lead to fear, fear leads to violence. If we were to tak the fear out, and all force, then simply people will die and go to heaven while others will be left here on earth to pay through effort for what they have done.

In the event someone is harmed then they should be able to fine the people also. There is nothing like the sweet smell of money to make people happy of pay for the essentials of life.

Now when someone is raped they should go to hypno therapy to get rid of, or accept the reality of the ordeal. No harm done, no harm left over... no problem. It is not a lie, but merely a awakening, under police ideals, where the woman is seeing it just as an event in her life. It is very primal to hang onto these fears, but in seeing it from the point of view of the therapist, who sees much of the world, all harm can be undone.

=====

**More on how the DA could win the country [South Africa] in the next election.**

=====

The only way that the da can win and bring about positive change is for the anc to get off the horse of fear. Do you want a educated man as your boss or an

uneducated woman that is popular? There is a legacy that comes from the anc, but, a legacy does not feed and teach. It was a hard fight, it is over. There won't be another fight, another hitler, because there is no desire for one. If someone was to make stupid threats then they would be decapitated immediately. The prospect lies in promises - has the western cape gone into apartheid? Has the western cape not been scrutinized too much? What is supposed to happen? There is only so much time, and the fact that the id - a party of colour - can join up with the da means that there is cooperation and sharing of ideas. Each party must produce for thier people or lose votes, so, if there needs to be a challenge met it is the priviledged anc with thier stacked opinions from the people where they do not need to produce! They simply just say this or that and mean none of it, but that is because there is no pressure.

If there needs to be more jobs then they need to provide them. Ask the da if they want to make new jobs for the people through new state owned businesses that hire people, and ask them if they would do this. Now ask the anc why they are not doing it! There is lots of money in the country at present with a great industrial sector I saw a report of on the news, so that means they can hire more people and the people can make thier own plan.

Does somebody get something for nothing? How then can the people get something from the anc! They give the anc something, and they get nothing. If you look to the western cape there is the change of taxes and they get something back. So, instead of asking if you get something for nothing, most of the people in the black areas should be asking why they give something and get nothing!

Now I ask you, how educated were thier parents?!

As you my be able to tell I am firmly behind the DA. If they were to bring true democracy to the country, as is the case in other african countries, then they would have the democracy. The ANC does very little for the people, but the people are brain washed into voting for them. The 'mood' of voting against apartheid i prevailing, as that is evidently what they are doing! It is not a vote for something, it is a vote against aptrheid. It is not a vote for Zuma, but for freedom the people see being taken away from them.

How can they choose living in shacks over living in basic housing? What do the parents think bringing their children up in a squatter camp? If they were to vote for thier children it must be for education. Look at cape town - it has always been da, and now it has it has the best stanadards for education anywhere in the country. Surely education means something to the da, and if it means something to the da then the future matters to them. Where have you heard of mud huts for learners in the western cape?

The anc is full of people ot looking forwards, neither at now, but backwards. How often do they suggest new movements? They look back at the telecoms, they

look back at lost opportunities with the power stations that are now overloaded, they look back at the racist white people. The people hear them and look back at apartheid, the people look back at riots, and the people look back at evictions.

Why was there apartheid? Well, it was the result of the political power that the national party had. What if the AWB came to power. Think about that, would they evict people and face sanctions? Would they try something that didn't work again? If you look to the middle east where the majority is Arabs attacking Israel, you have to know that the world hates both of them! They hate the Arabs and the Jews! In South Africa we have a capable white people and an incapable black people. If the black people in south africa think they can get sympathy from the rest of Africa after their stupid 'movements' to date, they will get none. Not in Asia, not anywhere will they find sympathy. The white people have been sidelined and look at what has happened? Cell phones everywhere, oh and shacks. Were people living in shacks back in the day? Were the people not educated properly? There are supposed to be a lot more opportunities in south africa, but that is because of the gdp. If you look around there are plenty of black people with skills to fill vacancies, so they must have been educated in apartheid.

I personally would go without the beach and riding upstairs on buses in exchange for houses! The ANC made a promise, the DA can fix it - each person working is worth money, and each person in a house is able to work.

Do not vote for something other than what you sign for. Are you voting for freedom, it is here. Why keep paying for last years bread all the time? Are you voting against white people? There are more white people in the ANC than in the DA. Are you voting for the future, or voting for something that is long gone?

To get rid of the ANC could mean going to the United Nations. The Country has a chair on the 'council' and they would surely get rid of, or speak down to a 'idiot regime'? If the other African Nations were to speak what they think of South Africa - maybe Helen Zille could get this done?- then Jonathan Goodluck, Premier Mills, and maybe other key African leaders could denounce this stupidity of the blind following the blind!!

I have an idea. The DA has extra money here or there, they could set up workshops where they get other africans to come to South Africa and teach various skills, and in between they could show how bad the ANC is for them, and that options like Cope or especially the coalition of the DA and the ID are very good for the people. Think of them being two different colour minorities getting along - getting along through cooperation, and through this cooperation they demonstrate a willingness to negotiate with each other and then the people too!

Or, for more voter education, the state could circulate a guide with pictures so

everyone can read it. Maybe a cute cartoon where the people are liberated by this great man, and this great man doesn't know what he is doing, but the guy after him does, and this buffon comes to the scene and makes a total mess of it.

One of the things that the parties need to get use to is hecklers. If are heckled they have to be polite - but you get respect if you show a spine. Shout at them, do not remain cool calm and collected, it will only irritate you. If you keep crawling for second best you may as well go for the whole 'pot' and be happy afterwards. The people you let down will also be happy, as they will feel a unity with those that do not crawl. Have you ever watched the tension when someone comes to a new land diplomatically? If that is how you need to live... what justifies that tension and political correctness? Feeble, slow, outdated rubbish!

Now, when it comes to voter education, they need to hold the people off from the ANC by showing them they have had the same part for about two decades and nothing has been done. The actual party is comprised of the same people with a different political face - these parasites will eat away at the moral fibre and keep thier own noses clean.

If you look at the DA they will see that they regularly change places - that you earn your place. If it works as if some people stay in becuae they are friends with each other, that this is some 'club' where they all drink and do nothing, then that is not top notch. They need to earn thier places!

Oh but they have done something! They have provided the country with a constitution that makes it nearly impossible for law to proceed. ere ever was something stupid done it was making such a constitution. In having technical things in terms and not common sense, they have made it impossible for the people to have justice - they either favour one of the people in any case, but are not too clear, with a lot of ifs and buts by each lawyer. I propose this rubbish be thrown out and common sense installed, cleaning up the law and courts no end I promise you.

Now, with voter education, they need to be shown the policies of the state. They should be handed out at schools for the parents to sign as if it were a part of thier homework, something they need to do with thier parents to complete a project for some or other subject. This will get the people talking about it for a while before the election and then there will be voter education! I propose that it all be done in colourful cartoons and then it shows the strengths and values of each party, and for those parents that care, the histories of the parties with delivery of 'goals'.

Maybe making new promises could work. If you look at America and Europe, South America and lots of Asia, you will see that democracy works when voters are educated, and never has there been this slim a chance of one of the parties winning as in this country.

If there needs to be more education, where they show the pictures of each cabinet member, and what each cabinet thinks of the country and what they can do for the people, maybe they could simplify the cartoon? They could use spades, grain, water, sanitation, and put them in priorities where the child could read it to the parent.

I don't think the squatters are going to vote this time around. The DA should work on neutralizing this force, as it will be brain washed into voting for the ANC. If they can ask them if they want something they should vote for the DA - change - or if they are happy with the state of affairs - the ANC - or if they have lost hope and don't want to waste their time, just to stay home. This should clear up a lot of the problems facing the DA.

Okay so we got voter education, a bunch of propaganda from other Africans and a history of failure by the ANC. What else could solidify the country for the DA? Maybe we should concentrate on another province? Either the Eastern Cape or Gauteng if you ask me!

To grab the Eastern Cape there needs to be a view where the people cannot afford the service delivery paid by them to the state. This is a lot of votes but no man's land. Let's get back to this later?

To grab Gauteng they need to appeal to the people that live in Soweto. These people have a lot of nothing! They have decent houses so the government promising housing will not work from the ANC. This will be easier to win I think. If they were to promise or pledge better standards of living, in so much as they want to supply free internet, which costs maybe a hundred rand a month - a hundred rand off of the 'take' - and raise rates by twenty rand for this, they would be better off with their Telkom setup which is ready to supply this for next to nothing, as it is a huge take with the current system. Maybe if they promised every household a free computer? Buying in bulk means they could grab each computer for about a thousand rand, as a once off, over ten million people say living in decent houses with electricity, would come to a billion rand - but of course with the coffers full of money in the trillions they could easily afford this, in exchange for the country. Then they could promise each working person that goes into the CBD a better rail motion, if they have one at all. This should take about a year at most to incorporate, one year out of four or so, say, yes? The people of Soweto are not stupid, so will be able to weigh these things up and then see it can be given. They have their housing already, so look forwards. Winning Gauteng will be a piece of cake!

Okay, the masses in the Eastern Cape will satisfy the majority vote - that is where the people stay!

For the DA to grab the Eastern Cape they need to make the people in the city speak highly of them for the squatters - they need the churches which the black

people love to attend to side with them. This means that they should promise law and order, by raising taxes by a percent they will never need to replace another item being stolen, never not find a loved one that has been slain - this will all go to police work, yes? This will get them excited about safety in the locations or camps, or whatever you want to call it.

This should bring the total votes to over fifty percent. But maybe there should be some more initiatives?

How about they afford the people a cell phone network that is state run? With the capital they have you could all receive state run cell networks, simply buying all the resources in the country and turning the cell phone industry - which is very profitable - into a state run initiative. This will mean typical costs for cell phone calls! Everyone will be able to set this up, and will all pay say thirty rand a month for unlimited cell phone coverage from the state, maybe not buying all the assets of the country, but buying or sharing or renting a lot of them. This will nearly be healthy competition.

Surely with the west, east and Gauteng, the country will be won? Think of the overspill into other provinces?

But it would be to everyone's advantage that elections take place now. The judiciary could rule that the ANC is corrupt and that the people hear of their 'investments'. This will make them more bad looking and then they can be wrestled by the other parties. One thing all people, even uneducated people, understand is "corruption" and 'thief', so spread the word.

The ANC is desperate for loyalty, so they keep the same old faces around for the sake of the people to vote for. They are clearly running out of time with Zuma. Zuma is already sixty eight, so, is not good for governance for another term next time around. This means they will be voting for someone they need to look young. Their future plan with the youth league has fallen apart what with Julius in court soon, again, what with what the educated think of him, the only people that love him are fellow 'pigs' that forcefully throw their weight around, intimidating all the others of the 'slop drop.'

Now, there is no future for the ANC and the people want change now, so, why wait? Schedule the elections for next year already, well, the municipal elections begin next year if I am not mistaken, and that will be a chance to collect rates for the DA. With that revenue they can dip into their own coffers and try to fix everything as fast as they can, gaining more educated votes. This is not a long plan, they simply promise to fix what was fixed before the ANC came to power, maybe they could offer to give power over to the ANC in all sectors if they fail to deliver on this promise, or, they could try a 'mutiny'...

A mutiny would be where they go out of their way to fix things around the country



with thier own money, not worrying about a 'campaign' with the media or meetings - the usual voters will not vote for the ANC because they already know what has happened, yes? Then they could point to the ANC and show how much they are wasting a campaign, how much they waste on stupid posters and such! This will free up many millions for them to get started in fixing pipes, roads, and all under a DA flag. The residents will see this happening and then win the municipal elections, leading to more revenue, so it is a 'gamble' of sorts. If they were to post the ante with this form of campaigning - instead of posters limiting themselves to interviews for free by radio people - say they allow them to interview them if you know what I mean - then they could run a campaign based on what those educated dee jays reccomend for the people. People try to phone premier Zuma all the time, but he doesn;t see the good points of this happening. The system of entertainment could run a basic essentials only campaign for the DA, what with them not campaigning they will be curious and interview them with what they promise or are geared for this campaign, and then get thier interviews they really want. Who knows, maybe they will want to hear from all the parties?

This municipal elections must be won next time around. I know this is very ambitious of me, but I reccommend that they try for that first. The municipalities offer service delivery, so, especially in the East, they could win a lot of people over if they start right now, take it as a given that the people will vote - those that benefit - for the services they so badly need, yes? People are screaming for this bare essential service, so, they should start there I assume.

To get the right party to rule, and I mean right, we need to get the people aware. The mind set is not to worry about the future and the politicians worry about the future. If the DA was to enlist all the people of the arthey wish to concentrate on, and send them wide array messages about good will - not the president!- and things like that, maybe a happy birthday message, maybe a quick stats update, stuff like that, it will cost very little and reap lots of interest. People in camps and rural areas do not buy papers, but do own cell phones! Oh yes!

If the allince were to capture MR Motlanthe into thier wings they would stand a better chance yet. They could propose the 'gamble' and see if he buys it - a chance to really do some good before he is out of the loop. They could promise him maybe a nice retirement package if he agrees, and then simply pay a fraction of thier costs over to him if the gamble fails. He could go into early retirement, maybe in the cape he could be offered perks? He must get so frustrated with having to handle all the serious things inside the anc to date - poach him.

Speaking of voices to lend, maybe they could borrow Mr tutu, and endorsement from him would be great. The people still see the tutu man as being affiliated with the anc, so, maybe they could get him seen with some da people having lunch - voter education is important, yes?

How about a visit from other african leaders, to speak of some investment or another? They could grab Morgan Freeman over for a visit and then he could do a radio interview about voter education - I guess he is respected by the people with the closed eyes and ears. The problem is that there needs to be a few black faces for the people to trust, yes?

How about they phone Presdent Obama and get a quick five minute endorsement on the issue. Thy could promis him a holiday for his family in an African place like Zanzibar, Mauritius or something with all the perks they can ge them - just what these higher society cannot afford for thier families is beyond me but I am sure there is something!

Then they could get, also, soccer stars to support them. Think of Lucas Radebe, he is well known. Get him to speak of education, and then voter education, and see what happens. I am sure he would agree to this sort of deal, he is not made of money is he?

How about the coaches? They could organise a bonus off season match where they play against the da, and then they could have a big laugh with the vision of the local stars from the shebeens working thier ways into the conversations of the families they go home to, yes?

=====

### **Gang violence**

=====

To get rid of gang violence people that live in the area should form a body where they go house to house looking for people with tatoos on their wrists, as is common for the culture of gangsters in Cape Town. Or, they could institute a curfew on the area where anyone can be asked questions at any time if on the streets after certain hours. The police know by a hunch who the gangsters are and probably know were they live too. If they were to be given a 'warrant' to examine anyone they wish, they would make quick progress. They could search them for weapons, for example, for being outside after twelve, or, at least, keep the violence down until they can be on the right angle with it, yes?

If they were to be allowed to search people all over the area they could make great progress in stopping the violent individuals or those that would maybe be violent in as much as taking thier names into a data base for suspects for crimes, and, get those weapons off of them. If a case comes around then they woul havehere to start with thier database of people that have been prone to premeditated violence. Any excuse of needing the weapon for protection or some nonsense could be justified as they are out past the curfew. This could extend to cars awsell, and justifying inspectng the real old rubbish cars would be done by them identifying, as if in sales, a segment of the community prone to

violence because of 'apparent income' and so forth - I am sure that the police could come up with an excuse to search real junky funky cars!

Okay, the excuse should be for the fact that the cars are not expensive, indicating a need for money, meaning a potential for a drug dealer, due to funding, yes? Or maybe they could say that the cars are indicative of desperate need of transport, and that they are out after curfew - stuff needing a warrant, it is a routine inspection based on common sense; that sense being that they may search any person or car they wish after hours for any reason - let's say they squinted their eyes at the police?

Getting this curfew into place is not necessary, just getting the cops the incentive to search cars that they identify as being 'bad news'.

If there were all reservists packed into one area, as if in a blitz for the weekend or maybe week night, they could do much for the community. Simply paying a once off and bonus commission for all weapons found, which do yield a bonus for the department - yes? - would mean that much headway could be gained in this area.

=====

==

**More theory for super computer**

=====

==

I hear somebody is already building my 'computer'. If only I could lend a hand in making it come to be...

Now, if there is a problem with programming it, say in the hardware, then that I might be able to make suggestions for!

Each circuit is tiny. Each word could have a binary value, but, binary is something that takes a lot of processing power to use, so, what we need now is a new language for the operating system, yes?

If we were to take into account the need for switches and real communication, let's upgrade the binary system first! On and off. Let's make these little things that are on or off into a set of repeaters, in other words they will repeat each time they add another one, ten, or hundred. This is more like the maths we use today for real, so they can even show you the code they are using, yes?

Now each thing should go up to about maybe a hundred values of a zero added to the equation, another decimal number. This will severely cut out the need of the computer to use up hardware. Then they can use twenty six characters for the speech capabilities of the computer - language based - and also all the

values for engineering and sciences included. This would require a hundred switches for the maths, twenty six transistors for the language, and about two hundred for all the science and engineering symbols. Then we have a fully operational computer... neat!

Now, if they are to work together they need to be based on input. This means a operating system for it to work off of, maybe microsoft or apple could help here? Maybe if they were to activate the computer by testing all the transistors to see that everything is working, then using all the processors - the maths, science and language processors - they could enact the boot up sequence. This could be done by having it 'auto boot' to bring the main menu up - no more upgrades of operating systems, but the actual mother board will begin the sequences for the computer to work adiver the hard wired mother boards roms and then begin. This will no doubt be faster than the usual boot up.

But you may ask how a computer can handle this work load? Well, if it switches each maths transistor on up to nine times repeating at most, then it will execute new programs quicker. The problem with programming today is that it all goes from code into binary then into code and output, this takes a lot of work. If you were to have a computer that recognises the words used or programming, from the mother board no less, then you could make fantastical programs with the menus it gives you, maybe even no programs would be required! It will work as one program, and you can design your own programs in a matter of minutes, saying that - in plain english - the borders need to be so long, the program must add up values - for accounts - or even that the web site should be displaying your product in an image taken by a digital camera.

Mass produced these computers should cost very little, and they would be so cheap to replace too.

=====

### **Rapes in the congo**

=====

I find it worrying that there are so many 'warriors' raping women in the Congo. I guess the best way to get rid of the people that rape others is to use body language to find where they stand with rape, then get a warrant for thier arrest and further questioning because of a supported system of reading body language and subterfuge. There could be a person appointed for this in the Congo, one for each battallion or so, and then investigate. This will save precious hours of 'cleaning up', so actually saves money. They could even thrown the cat amoungst the pigeons and have these people drafted into the army, as cleaners or doctors or something. Then they could expose the rapists and those that would be bad news for the women.

But I think the real problem lies in the rebels. Ask te rebels what they would do to have sex, that they have incurred the wrath of the people and if they ever win the war, will be with the people, not in the army, but in the midst of the people that are all about exposing rapes!

Now, for them to catch the rapists, they need only take a blood sample from the women. There will be so many men in there that they will be able to say if they know the person or not. The person that is not known will be a suspect, and then they can sieze assets from thier families until they come forwards.

---

---

### **Retirement ages**

---

---

Well, if they want to raise retirement ages, they overlook that people can retire at any time and then get paid out as if they were retired by the company or state. The state will begin paying them in a few years, so they can live off thier interest and savings until then. Conversely they need to start getting paid as they retire, and you can retire at fourty if you wish.

If you worked for a company for three years or twenty, what does it matter? If you reach an age at that point where you retire then you will be paid out by the company or state even if you were in that position for only a year, yes? Now what is to stop people from retiring at a younger age then? What is the sense in this, you get paid for how long you worked for that company!

---

---

### **Isreali and Pals!**

---

---

Bringing peace to the Isreal and Palestine would be great. They need to get rid of all the bad vibes between the two.

Palestine settled on the land when the Jews left, then the jews bought it back. If the settlements are in the way of progress then they need to buy that land too. The Palestinians have homes there and can move. There is no law for the land claims under the UN, so, if they continue to claim lands because of heritage, it is like a will. The Jews left the land and now want to improve it, but it is the home of the palestinians.

Now, what needs to happen is for the land to be bought by the Palestinians! If Palestine could come up with a sum for the land then there would be peace, yes? That the community could raise by petitioning the global courts for thier ability to keep the land, as it is where they live at present.

Are you familiar with the settlement of six months rule? That is where the people tha live in a place for six months have the right to claim that as thier homes, so, evicting them would be wrong, yes?

So, if everything is to be fair, then they need to set up 'another Gaza'. They did it for these Arabs, now they can do it for the West Bank. Isreal will lose this land for a modest sum and the problem will be over.

Or, in echange for the land, the Palestinians could fomr thier own colony. This colony could answer to Isreal and then it could buy it's independance over time. No need for fighting about it, yes?

I hope this works.

---

---

### **Stock broker stealings?**

---

---

The best way to find if he is guilty is to go to the companies that he bought shares of and then look at the reciepts to see if they knew they were going down. Then check his history of buying shares. If he has dealt with them before, then it is likely that he is guilty. If he has dealt with them before then it is likely that he has been keeping an eye on thier movements for some time. For each year he has been a broker it is another year's experience and less likely to that he would make a mistake. If they were scheduled to go into liquidiation before he bought the shares it is even more likely that he is guilty, as it is planning to liquidate before he bought their shares, if he has a history with them or not.

Basically he would be more likely to be guilty if he were to be part of a ring. There is no way he could have gotten his money back except through stocks being set up for him, which means that someone else part of the conspiracy would have to loose money, and lots of it.

With all this considered I would say he is innocent!

---

---

### **Robbing the rich**

---

---

More than seventy percent of the money paid to in taxes are paid by the rich. This means there is enough money to double all the poor people's salaries - which means they will be able to have so much spare or to invest or save, seeing as how they are getting by now, and the rich could be... well... whatever! This won't make everyone middle class, it will make everyone lower middle

class, as i they lived in an areas Rugby.

This would be great for most people, so, if offered this, they would vote it in. This now does not mean socialism, but rather redistribution of salary. This would mean there should be a maximum salary paid and a minimum wage increase. This would be like regulation of salaries. Imagine everyone being able to afford a house, a car and so forth, and especially the banks would rake in the profits. The assets would not be redistributed, but from there on there will be a system for salary regulation.

Imagine one person earning twenty thousand rand and ten people earning as much. This is easy to see that everyone will be earning about four thousand rand a month, yes? Today that is not enough to keep things like a pond or other luxuries, but what is best for the people? The state could begin this and then the companies within the country will either have to conform or sell thier fixed assets as they cannot take them with them!

If there was to be a education system it could also be regulated and then there would be x jobs and y people, and those that study and don't get the job where they do what they are passionate about will merely be another statistic. The business and stock market will not be privatized and brokers will be paid the same as everyone else, but, remember, the assets divide people in bulk worth, so there will still be big houses and so forth but the money coming in will be limited. Too much money is lost to the markets by companies that want to see money out of circulation - imagine another three hundred trillion worldwide a year? That would life everybody up! I suggest the stock markets and that stuff be closed down, to alleviate the poor, to stop crime... and... to make the people live the life they deserve.

=====

### **Settlements on the west bank in Isreal**

=====

I think I have a better idea. Instead of Isreal listening to the other people involved, they just go ahead and do what they want. There will never be peace, but, it is unrealistic to suggest that there will be war.

If the Jews were pushed they could crush Palestine. This would be due to the consistent rocket attacks and the agile force of Isreal could swipe away at any one enemy. The state of brotherhood is becoming more westernized all the time, so, they will not go to war in any case. If they did go to war, what would they say they are fighting for? A few thousand people without homes? Look to the inner borders f Palestine and you will see a great deal more people in need of help!

I say, full on settlement and then free lifts back to Palestine, what with a hand full of cash too!

In the mean time, I suggest they place a chaff dispenser at the border of each steelement to get rid of the mles coming in. Thi chaff could be 'militarised', requiring a very miserly amount to maintain, maybe with a inkling of permanenet forces in the area. This will stop feeble attacks from Palestine into their urban areas, which is stupid anyway. The world of today wants to trade, not murder. Doing the latter only places your state back a few steps each time. Chaff is cheap!

=====

### **Quick economic fix**

=====

Yet another way out of the mess of the economy would be to borrow the money from another country to pay off the debt and vice versa. If they loan each other a trillion dollars and then pay off thier own debts, they will pay thier debts off and be out of debt with each other as they wl s even on the debts table... yeah

=====

### **Are black people bad?**

=====

Yes when that area is called Brooklyn. It is not a genetic thing, it is a poverty thing - there is a need for goods, there is no way for goods, they steal, rob and murder, yes?

Now you can blame anyone you want to, but to get rid of the problem you need to take action. Taking action would be to get more police out there, but that won't sto it entirely. The best way to stop crime from happening would be to satisfy the needs of the people, or, enlist the volunteers. You would pay a reward for all crimes reported as is the case now, just like a commission. Too few people know of the rewards for reported crimes today, so, they need a reminder. Maybe if they were to broadcast that there are rewards up for grabs then they would report more crimes? Maybe if they were to say that each crime that is committed can be investigated by people of the area with rewards paid for crimes solved, they could set up a vigilante program where people lend money to solve crimes that they don't have a 'clue' about or know any of the people 'represented', so are totally dissasociated from the crime in question. This will be like prospecting, doing thier own finger prints, setting up thier own finger printing server for the country, and then they can investigate.

This would mean that crime will give way to new employment oppurtunities, so to speak.

=====



## **Multi party**

=====

With all the problems of voting for a state and instituting it, why not run multiple programs? Everyone even on a block can vote in thier favourite form of state and it will not even affect your neighbours! You simply pay money in the form of taxes to that party who will then supply services to your house.

This would mean more active checking up from each party, and a nightmare of problems with identifying your people to serve, but then it will be like a corporation and not a ancient of governance.

Each person will pay income tax to their party in question fro mthier work, so this is cleaned up. When it comes to supermarkets they also pay tax to their party.

Everyone will be able to get what they want this way!

## **Education ideas**

=====

Education is important for all people and that they learn what other people have found out. If they get it wrong they need to be taught ad naseum the right way, so, to keep all avenues clear, they need to identify problem areas and then start with those ones as they will be better prepared to deal with the easy stuff after the hard stuff. If you were to teach a kid that at the end of the semester they would 'arrive here', then you could work up to it through how it works.

If you start at the end and work your way back then everyone will be informed and then everyone will be able to keep up. If you were to design a building you would not try to think ou want to build it rather than what must be built, so it is a good idea to start with the answer and then show how to arrive by that answer, yes?

If you give a person a lot of sticks and tell them to build it would help to see a building or tree house already on display, yes?

Now, if you were to give the answer then justify it, this is good form. If you justify a preposition, rather than use a preposition to support another preposition, you will be stating something then build up to it from another angle, as if you were running an autopsy.

Another way to upgrade the education system would be to take the class participation and then if they participate enough in class they get less homework, per person. This is very unfair on students that do try hard, so they may all start with homework and then get out of it by pestering the teacher with input befor

the end of the lesson.

---

---

### Earthquake predicting

---

---

I think it is sensible to say that all earthquakes are determined, so would be easy to predict in their full force way in advance of thier happening. For every reaction there is a reaction, so, if the earth is stable, we could take the earthquakes that have happened for the past decade and find a pattern.

If there is an earthquake somewhere, then there will be a similar earthquake in a place on the other side of the planet in time. This would be like those metal balls that line up and only the outer balls 'swing' off. This could be due to pressure being infliceted onto the main section of balls and then ricochetting off the other side - they might hit and push, until they cannot push, then they would go upwards disturbing the surface of the earth.

Now, to get to the bottom of this we need to visualize the earth's core. This can be done with thermal imaging from a typical university, and then they could predict the next earthquake by finding an area with the plates that suggests that the force will not be able to push it's way out of this situation and then go 'upwards'. The earth's core plates need to be touching something to cause an earthquake, and then they also need to have nowhere to go but up.

In a recent 'study' I found that there was an earthquake in Indonesia and then the next day in Greece. They seem to be nearly polar opposites, so naturally when they could go up no further, they rebounded through the core of the earth and, as if an elastic, went to Greece. The only problem with my idea is there needs to be an earthquake before we can determine when there will be another one and where.

Luckily with the thermal imaging of the universities they can begin predicting where the plates will next unsettle the earth's surface, yes?

---

---

### Combining general relativity and quatum mechanics

---

---

To find the 'holy grail' of science, a things called TOE or Theory of everything, the most important thing to combine is general relativity and quantum mechanics.

Now general relativity deals with angles, messy science that determines the real path and length of things, so I would call it a vector science dealing with length. Quantum mechanics is all about forumlas, so, we need a formula for relativity

that is physical science.

So, we need to say that relativity will be best described as if it were [equal] to [length] plus [mass] being a straight distance to another point.

---

---

### High energy physics/Particle physics

---

---

The Higgs mechanism depends on the gauge bosons having mass. Gauge bosons are described by this measurement - the weak force - by giving a theory to the weak force. The weak force - or weak nuclear force - is given a very small amount of mass it seems. It is given mass by having constituents that do have mass - no matter how small it is, the things inside it must have mass at some point!

---

---

### Charge quantization

---

---

This is where the particles would carry a magnetic charge. Yes, some particles carry electricity to some extent - water, metals - but wood earths electric charges, and that is made of particles, yes?

Now, for the particle to carry a charge, it needs to have a proton to let the electron circulate around it. Seeing as how all things have protons, then everything will carry an electric charge. But then you get to non conductors, and they do not conduct because they are resistant to heat, as electricity leads to heat - if you charge a pole it will become hot as well. Now, if the thing is heat resistant, it is also electrically resistant. Pebbles, plastics and trees are heat resistant, but they are completely different! Trees ignite if exposed to a flame, and pebbles will melt eventually, but they do not conduct heat, they are consumed by it. Seeing as how my theory relies on heat, I would find it safe to say that non conductors smother the charge and then release the energy, or, repel the charge. You could say that they are made of a substance that doesn't get radioactive, or, will not absorb gamma rays. The substance does not conduct because it does not allow the free flow of electrons, so, must have a different chemistry on that level.

So, if it doesn't conduct it doesn't allow a flow of electrons, and therefore is not a conductor, because they are negatively charged themselves.

Some things are magnetic, hence magnets. This means that particles must be magnetic for this to happen.

---

---

### Proton decay

---

---

=====

This would be to unify the three different quantum mechanical fundamental interactions of quantum field theory, and finding the life span of a proton. Quantum mechanics would best be described as [energy in] plus [acceleration] minus [resistance] equals [value].

=====

### **Revealed preference in purchases**

=====

The theory stands that people will purchase goods in the order of preference being able to afford all the goods. The preference is not on what they buy in which order, but what they buy, as it is unlikely they will buy all the brands of rice. This would be better shown on a study where they see what brands sell, or, what people buy on pay day or soon afterwards, when they can afford all the goods. This means that in the middle of the month they will not be able to afford all the brands, so, it would be better to check what they buy then.

=====

### **Tatonnement**

=====

This is the art of negotiation where when a new contract is called for the old contract might still play a part in the workings of the new one.

This is true in the case of the customer wanting to keep prices as close to or lower than the old agreed upon prices, as they would hold the final say in whether a deal goes through or not. In the business world you are lost without your corporate customers.

=====

### **Model of Human biases**

=====

I would say packaging will appeal to most people, so that they feel they are eating something beautiful, and this could cost more. Finding a cheap, durable, pretty package will make the supermarkets sell their goods quicker.

For the selling of big time packaging, like crates of the product, there needs to be a good reference or familiarity with the goods, so samples are the best way to go. The bias here will fall on word of mouth and advertising. The sale could come down to the sales people, so regard them as if they were your product, as if they were the critical factor in the sale. Too true they will either make or break the sale, so seeing as how it is a man's world using women to sell goods will work better, as the other person will be more attuned to the comely women, even though this is sexist, it will work, playing to the pride and ego of the males she is

pitching at.

But back to the super market. If there is another way to show bias towards certain products it is in thier perception of the product. New products will always be exciting and make the buyer feel the same. It is recommended that new items go on sale in huge eye catching things with all the usual items around them. This will centre the attention of the buyer as if they are in the middle of a sale! With placement like this they will likely think they are having the oppurtunity and choice to choose any direction they want. Of course paying people to walk around with your product in the super markets, or just stand around your product in the lanes would attract attention, as if it were a herd mentality.

=====

### **Political scandals**

=====

It is a case here in South Africa where the masses turn a deaf ear to thier party and what it does scandal and corruption wise. This affects the country and them too! If it does not include service delivery, well, the people must have been brainwashed through repeating the freedom songs in church!

What needs to happen is for the church to hold a scenario or play. There should be a public hearing in every district everywhere in South Africa where the DA challenges the ANC, anyone from the crowd could answer. The DA needs to strike quickly, they need to send 'emisary' to every locale and cause a scene, any kind of scene that draws people into listening. This must therefore not be violent or aggressive, so I suggest that men be sent, as women are quick to start insulting each other. The ANC hides behind women being the beloved mothers of children, and therefore the DA should hide behind bread winners, taking an opposing stance to the one used by the ANC.

Then they could also try to make the people think about what the ANC is thinking! They should all think if they were Jacob Zuma, what would they be thinking about. They would surely say a lot of constructive things, but, where are they? This should cleave a deeper wound into this bloated 'monarchy.'

=====

### **Church and state clashing**

=====

The laws of the people are given by the president, not God. It is for the people to say that they want God's laws before they would take man's laws. All laws change. Jesus even said that he was changing some laws - who was this, a man? This did not change the laws of the land. The laws of Rome were not changed upon this declaration, and they did not succumb to the laws of the Torah.

So, if the church wants money, it is a volunteer organisation with much influence. The state should not pay a cent to this thing unless it is direct charity. The laws of man remain man's laws, and except for adultery are similar. What is the big deal about... changing laws or money? How does having someone labelled a christian change them? Do they need to change their lifestyle if Muslim or Jew? There is no change effects, so, there should be no problem. Problem? No problem!

=====

### **Should the people have a say in military matters**

=====

It is as simple as a monarchy versus a republic or democracy. Is there something to hide? Sure seems as if this is the case. Psychologists may have a say in what they feel, dieticians may know what to eat, police would know about pressure and anyone that has read that outdated yet often referred to tome called the constitution could interpret something with great clarity that others overlook.

=====

### **Financing wars for the future**

=====

There is still a lot of room for improving the money used by the war machine of the world that could wipe all evil doing from everywhere.

Basically we would need to Liquidate all arms dealers and sell those weapons to the state. Then they could reopen and have all their debts to the banks cleared from the reserve - they borrow money to make weapons and then they liquidate. The banks do not write that off as a loss but rather seize all the assets and make a profit on selling them to the state at an auction level prices. The dealer makes money, the banks make money, the banks make money, everyone stays employed, the weapons are supplied.

=====

### **Scripture dictating sexual behaviour?**

=====

The desire to tell someone something about sex in religious terms is blasphemy. Think of some guy handing out sex tips, or, some guy being loud with someone that knows very little about sex...

This is where some loud fatherly figure sets rules for gentlemanly conduct, as, that is where the ideas of ladies and lords comes from, being 'decent' sexually.

Now, if someone was to tell someone else's daughter how to behave, then this is rude, yes? Why should there be some sort of rules for sexual and social

conduct? This affects your life, so, seeing as how someone else is laying down cultural rules for you, and every household has a different way of doing things, other than the minimum age for sexual stuff, there should be no ear spared to the issue of 'sex'.

If someone asks what is done in your house, it is up to you to tell them or not. Slutty girls today definately do not follow these rules, so, will be breaking the rules, but not the law. Seeing as how nobody is losing anything there is no harm in this, yes?

If someone was to tell my family how to behave, other than committing crimes, I would not listen. But when it becomes popular in the culture then it will be something they are proud of, as a form of identity. Today depending on where you are, you may decide what is right for you. Bugger what Peter and Buddah think of sex, think for yourselves!

---

---

### **Financing Christmas**

---

---

We need more money to buy more toys for children in need. Christams should be a time for everyone to enjoy some presents, so, the church could help here.

If the church was to go to the super market and buy non perishable goods in bulk, they could pay for them as if they were not in bulk and take the 'savings' and buy toys for the kids.

Or they could go to the cell phone store and grab a super discounted gross of reworked cell phones, or older models that no longer sell, yes?

Maybe they could suggest that instead of collection they bring some old teddies? That might make some people happy, especially parents of younger children.

Or, they could try to get appliances like radios by placing an order by the factory, going around the middle man and distributor they could save a lot of money and gather a few more elctronic items for the kids!

---

---

### **Immigration and refugee status**

---

---

This occurance is common in lots of countries, including America, Europe and Africa. To speed up the process there should be more essential stations opened up, like at police and fire stations and embassies.

This will et people through the rigours of this process much faster. They could

collect all the data on paper and then feed it into the computer while the people get about earning still while they are waiting. They could be mailed the results of course.

But this begs the question of why they need to be taken so long into this procedure? Would they be better off if they were just posting to the department themselves? They could go to police stations for finger printing, or set up voter style stations, and then handle it by mail.

It takes six years to get all the paper work done for doctors from abroad to come and work here. I suggest that the African Union, or whatever, appoints a team for this to go forward quicker. At no point should a organisation tell another country what to do, but this is a human rights violation. There are too few doctors here and there are many who want to come. Naturally they would see a lack for their service and try to come over and work, yes? This is being delayed!

I suggest the home affairs office for both countries work together to make it work faster. On thier side they submit thier papers and references to thier home affairs office, and the two can swop information on a peer level. Of course there being lack of qualifications on our side this could all be down to the other side!

=====

### **Universal health care**

=====

Health care should be a right, factored into the taxes. This means less money is paid by everyone instead of leaving people unable to affors the treatments when they need them. This should take taxes up by about half a percent, yes?

If everyone is covered then the quality of life is better for the majority, which is important. Pitching this to the throngs of voters out there that will gather and let thier voices be heard will sweep away the votes offered by the middle and upper classes, conversely costing them the most aswell. Pitching thi to the public will get you a lt of votes.

Think of the people in the poorer areas... they will be so thankful for the party that gives it to them. They will easily cover this with the money coming in, say fifty million people with one currency paid each, and say about one hundred thousand people going to hospital each month - two percent of the people - will leave fifty million coming in and spending, say a hundred currency on each treatment, will leave you with fourty million currency over - economic growth, yes? This is actually a way to make money, charging the people about half a percent of thier income.

I think universal health care is a great idea, or maybe we could sync the two? There could be a medical aid provided for the poor with petty costs that could



cover them easily too!

### **Presidential incompetence**

I don't think it is because they are doing anything wrong in parliament, but rather the amount of things they are doing. There is much more to be done!

Let's analyse the duties of the president?

One hour for thinking of wars, one hour to make relations phone calls, five minutes to get the agenda for the day regarding new plans, maybe another ten minutes for new items coming in and forty five minutes for walking between departments. That comes to three hours work a day - imagine all they could do thinking out of the box, around the problems... they really should have more ideas to talk to the people about!

But this is not the case. A typical presidential work day lasts maybe twelve hours a day with afternoon sessions, so, if they really don't have anything better to do, start a radio station where they may alert the people to their new ideas! I am sure an in house radio station would wipe away the secrecy of working in the parliament, and then also make people aware of what is going on. They could also have callers in to talk to the politicians and the presidents could have their own half an hour talk time over the radio, yes?

### **New taxes ideas**

I would think that incentive to work and earn would be a way for people to enjoy a better free market system, but this may not be reality, so...

How about we scrap taxes? The state doesn't collect any money from income tax, but rather when money changes hands, like sales tax and that stuff, so there will be money coming in for them. This means that instead of collecting thirty percent of income, they collect one hundred percent of income through sales tax! This means that every time this voluptuous monies change hands they could tax them, so, if there is more spending, they collect about fifteen percent of those things. They could tax luxury items more, so it won't be a knocking of incentive to earn more nor disheartening. That is fair all around, balancing the votes with the partners for business proposals.

It is said that the private sector provides better services than the state does, so, turn the states services into payable business ventures. This will cleave away at the archaic system used today where the state does not have a clear debits and

credits list, but with this system they will.

If these two changes are made, then people can choose whether to pfor services or not and it will be managed batter, and also saves headaches with income tax. This speeds everything up a lot. Add to that paid for health services from the state, not directly 'off the roll', and I know this goes against what I have previously said, but privatising all hospitals - selling them off - would accumulate a lot of capital for thier other ventures, or new private hospitals - where one hospital is sold and another one is built with the money that is raised - and well heck, repeat this for all sectors and then reap the rewards! Yeah!

=====

### **How the ANC of South Africa has been unconsitutional**

=====

It is a terrible tradgedy that the party led to victory by the now old Mr Nelson Mandela is now unconstitutional.

It is unconstitutional because the people inside it are immoral and corrupt. This alone is not against the constitution laid out by Mr Mandela, so, I need to give credit to my claims, yes?

Basically they smother all things that get in their way. This is done in no other countries of Africa because they will be caught out by people that read the papers. Upon reading the papers they could find that the educated black people all vote for the DA. The reason for this is because of the corruption and immorality, which is unconstitutional. It is unconstitutional because the constitution is supposed to bring truth, but, what is dished out by the ANC is devoid of truth and full of lies. The ANC is in charge of what the people hear on the news, so they never hear anything bad about the ANC. Of course if you run the village and the paper, you choose what is allowed to be said or not! Most people watch television on the weekend, and all the people hear about is white fear - what is to fear? When I watched this thing on third degree a while ago it was all presented so simply, so, allow me to be simple too!

The white fear is based on what people hear and talk about - it is culture. For the culture to be correct it needs to listen, not just back up each other all the time. Have you heard of the illuminati? Well whenever they steal money they all say they do not know together. This is like a gang where all the lies are bound up into one package for the country to just smile as they listen to promises.

If the people want people who want to help the people they need the DA. They are eager to help. It is through this gangster style SABC mismanagement that they keep the truth quite, and most people cannot understand the truth anyways. They need clear cut words - key words where English not being thier first language they can relate to what is being said.

Now what is being said and what should be said. You of course agree that what is being said is all good things, and the reality is all bad things, yes? This is clearly unconstitutional, and, this is bad. The real problem comes from the media that informs people of what is going on - how often do they hear about things that are wrong with the state of South Africa? They are not allowed to speak, because their jobs are on the line.

Now white fear is terrible. It has fallen away in all countries except for South Africa, because this is a primitive culture. It is a primitive culture because people are not educated in ways of reading the news, and are uninformed. Of course if a school child were to read the news to their parents, they would learn a little bit more, but not enough.

I suggest that the letter from the DA to the computer people be circulated via cell phone or by real print. Simple 'tweets' about what is going on from their viewpoint could be countered by the ANC, if they want to play on a 'level playing field', and then there can be more going forwards than before. Of course we want to go forwards, yes?

What would a country like more than a fully educated people to draw strength and jobs from? What more could a country want than jobs for everyone and therefore more exports and such things? What more could a country want than houses and therefore a floor to stand on when it comes to having the backbone for having jobs, which will create more gdp, and therefore enrich the leaders as well as the people? This white fear is the opposite of the things that everybody wants.

Now that we have identified that the ANC is unconstitutional and also not interested in things that everybody should be interested in, we need to vote in someone that can rise to the occasion, yes? Someone that is not mad, as the ANC clearly is. If they were actually doing something with enthusiasm, like a joy at being the bosses, instead of taking it for granted, well, then that would be great. But they are buffoons, clearly wanting to go nowhere, and robbing the people of their money and time and opportunities.

Think of it this way, they promised houses in four years, and the four years has passed. This got them voted in for four years. Then because they promised service delivery or something they got voted in for another four years. Now it is nearly election preparation time again and they promise jobs in five years, which will cover the next election. This is a bad strategy, but keeps the people high on morale. Let us look between now and the next elections who has done what for the people. I guarantee you they will have some excuse and tell the people that there is something else they offer for being voted in again, for another four years. Seriously, they have not delivered! They prey on white fear and vote in pretty faces to get the votes, some nice guy, what a nice guy, really really nice guy. If the person was ugly and could not speak properly, but merely signed the

papers for the things to get done, as that is all it needs, one signature, and all will come right. It costs money, but what else are they doing with the money? There is money, they buy a submarine or something. There is money, they buy a new jet. There is taxes collected, it never sees it's way to covering promises for the people that have been made.

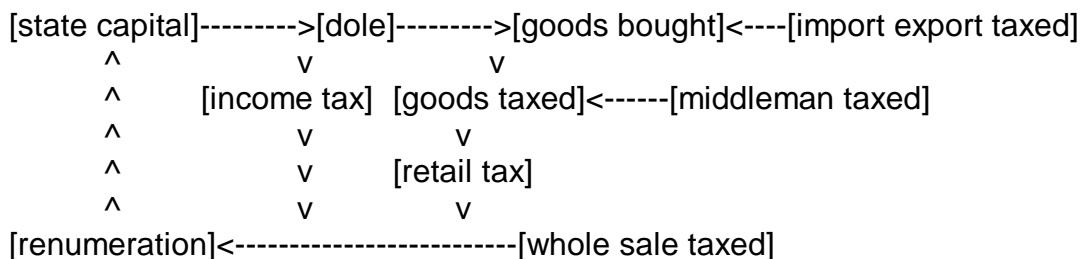
There are white people in the ANC, and black people in the DA. Why would black people be involved in something that would set them back personally, as slaves? What about ubuntu, are these some cold evil people that have jumped over for money?

### Direct conflicts

The following is a list of things that could be fixed, because they are broken, broken with Mandela's vision for the country no less.

#### Everyone should have access to monies.

It says in the constitution that everyone should have access to money, in no uncertain terms. This means a job for everyone, or some money. How does the country serve the people if the people cannot have money or an income? With the new system they could provide a dole that will let even the most poor people be able to buy goods. This money is taxed and eventually renumeration the whole of the governments funds, so it is not that big a deal. Look at my diagram please...



As you can see there are seven points of tax available, meaning that the money they dish out comes back over a hundred percent percent of what they spend. This means they can give away the minimum wage for free, but wanting to live over the minimum wage mark means getting a job. Never the less the constitution says if they can, they must have access to the money. This of course means that they will only have access to half the minimum wage or so, but it is better than nothing. Does the ANC give this? They actually stand to increase the gdp by a few billion a year, I am sure.

#### Everyone should have access to a house.

There is money to build houses, but they are not being built. It is safe to say also that when someone has a house it is a step closer to becoming an employed person, as you need a residence often, or, a postal adress for a job.

### **Everyone has the rights to a clean environment.**

Page eleven point twenty four of the constitution declares that nobody should be allowed to stay in a squatter camp, but, seeing as how everybody has the right to a house, well... this gets very complicated! The people should leave the squatter camp and move back to the homelands or stay and have access to thier new house, yes?

### **Everyone has rights to a hospital.**

There are too few hospitals and the ANC makes people wait six years to get into the countries - new doctors who want to come help out and be employed in this country.

So, as we can see the ANC has not delivered on thier constitution. The DA does not want to smite the constitution, but rather do these things so they stay in power through the votes.

## **What the new South Africa should do**

If all goes as planned then the new south africa would be able to raise capital for itself by selling giants eskom and telkom. This will raise enough money to pay for the computers on every desk in every house, and, houses themseleves.

With selling these utilities that are in debt anyway, they sell off thier debts. They cannot have money when they owe, so, they can either think of it as an income every month, while also being a cost as they are in debt, so are mismanaged, and, through our lovely constitution they cannot replace those mismanaging them, but, others can! This will raise billions in capital, and they could run a new telephone and power company that will be light weight and developed for today, bringing in as much as they want to deliver - either way it will raise a pretty penny to deliver on promises made during the campaign, yes?

Then they could also liquidate it and sell the assets to a new telephone company. We already have neotel, so why not use that as a basis for people wanting to break into the country? This means there is interest in these assets and then they will be able to expand and deliver a better more competitive service. These services as they stand now are backwards and bloated, and have apparently become in debt. Sell your way out - they have plenty of assets in equipment and buildings, yes?

This will easily cover the costs for houses for the squatters around the cities, and can be delivered quickly. Cut the fat and sink into the steak!

Other things that can be sold are the churches - sell them to the people that want to buy into them. There is a great deal of money to be made there, as the Catholic church needs to buy them - that old pope guy! Then they could sell the water company, and I don't know the name of that. This will reach a trillion rand, which is twelve zeroes for the people - cement the state of affairs, tax the new companies for what they make - being able to tax billions of income each month, where if you own the utility you need to forget about taxes, means this is a lot of capital and an investment for the country.

=====

### **Attracting investment**

=====

This must be a great prospect for the world, as yet untapped more or less. Think if all the housing construction companies got bought by foreign investors and they built communes for the squatters, they would reap the rewards when they get jobs, and reducing the costs on them - maybe hostels? These could be built quickly and with great ease around the country, and there would be much prospects for selling these assets off to the local people.

But then the local people could also get involved. For instance, Mr Brett Shuttleworth says he is into ubuntu, yes? Why doesn't he make a sound killing off of the state of affairs here in South Africa? Why don't the banks make houses for people, small investment, big pull out. How about the real estate market builds huge communes that they can sell shares in... isn't that a good idea? It will make them feel better and make them money!

The thing now is to guilt trip people into doing this. There is such a vast array of money to be made here, and, it could become an international phenomenon. Think of all the houses that could be built globally for all the people that need them, hostels and communes for the people that will be cheap for the individual but bring in hefty revenue for the investor. Awesome if you ask me.

=====

### **PETN bombs on the move**

=====

The new materials for bombs of choice by the terrorists is the new PETN. It is light weight and cheap too.

This kind of explosive can fit into a cell phone and be triggered from far away. This was attempted on Christmas day by the 'underpants bomber' in two thousand and nine. They say they come from Yemen.



bought for income, but the banks can invest and generate funds wherever they want.

Of course this will mean that people would all like to open banks. There are still rules for this, but, what is to stop a normal person generating funds for himself? Well that will be in a different 'currency' as they will not have a banking license. Of course this means that bankers can just go and buy anything they want, but properly making laws against the entity called the bank trading with the person in control of the bank, nor thier employees, may do this. This should be regaurded as a lottery of sorts, yes?

## Industrial eyes!

I find the best way forward for a country is to industrialize itself. This brings materials into the country and then they can be marketed from within. The critical factor in making a country productive is making metals and oil, both of which can be done from a place as simple as a squatter camp, okay?

Basically you heat and compress sand to get the best out of it. These are all not biomass so they will result in metals or oils - sand for metal and wood for oil.

Now we need investors of money to move this thing forwards. Basically we can get banks to invest in a solid investment with great prospects for assets as is. Mass producing these items will result in having a great base for the country as there needs to be no more mines. Heck you can even mass produce gold with my formulas, yes?

Once these bases have been established the country can produce goods, and then commercial sectors can be developed to feed off of these things. I guess one of the things of today is everyone wants to invest in commerce because there are better returns and the outlay of capital is not as much as with industrial ventures, so, seeing as how it is so cheap now to invest in industry, what with new cement made from plastic and sand, and of course the new materials made from ordinary plentiful things, things should go well from here on out. The country and commerce needs industry, so, maybe they should invest in their own industrial ventures for themselves, cutting costs considerably.

The more commerce you have feeding off of the industry the less pronounced it will be. Take a look t my diagram please...

```
[raw materials]-->[one industrial entity feeds many commercial undertakings]
```

v  
[commerce]<-[commerce]->[commerce]  
v v  
[overburden the industrial concerns to provide for commerce]



v  
[overtaxation of industry]

As you can see, we could all benefit from more industry. Imagine if all the little commerce things didn't have to fight for suppliers or work from there, there would be less retrenchment and a more balanced country, yes? Overtaxing the industrial sector is a great mistake, as there is not enough dough for the bread that needs to be produced, yet plenty of bakers!

=====  
**Geometry**  
=====

=====  
Geometry is made up of vectors and curves. If you take the circle may not go more than three hundred and sixty degrees, nor under zero degrees, you will have a minimum and a maximum for your curves. Vectors may be lines within that curve. Three hundred and sixty into numbers equals [one] divided by [three hundred and sixty], becoming [point zero zero two seven], or [point zero zero three]. This means you can convert any curve into point form, or vice versa.

=====  
**Calculus**  
=====

=====  
With calculus you need to work with something similar to science. If you were to observe that pressure, temperature and volume were to fit into an area, then you could calculate that the value equals [volume] plus [pressure] plus [temperature].

=====  
**Trigonometry**  
=====

=====  
Sin is defined as the side to the angle opposite the hypotenuse, cos is the ratio of the adjacent leg to the hypotenuse, and tan is defined as the ratio of the opposite leg to the adjacent leg.

=====  
**US elections 2010**  
=====

Who are you voting for? I recommend the Democrats because they are prepared to take chances or at least move forwards. The conservatives have good morals I hear and they also like to have family values in their things, but what is needed is savvy in business, which is where the Democrats make more striving steps. Think of New York, California and Florida which was recently won. This means that the people in business to win are voting for the Democrats because they want to make money for themselves, yes?

Now I have been shown that the less educated people vote for the GOP. Statistically this is correct as I have been shown many times, but why? Do the less educated people value that way of life more? Do these people that vote for the conservatives really want what they are offering? I see changes going on all the time, but, seriously, it comes down to culture, a culture inherited by the ending of slavery and the wars fought therefore.

How can I say this? I am not American, but do know what is what. The people that are more easily swayed to listen to charming people, or are afraid of having less values, or the down fall of the country, well, think if you were a minority that wanted to live happily in America. Every person, by law, has the right to the pursuit of happiness, so, government that wants to make life uncomfortable for people living inside it, is wrong. Hello! This means that the Republicans might just be... oppressive? Think if you were born in America and some bald whiskey swirling people were to try to make life unbearable for you while you have nowhere to go? Think of that will you! The bible says do unto others as you would have done unto yourself, so, on the very grounds that the conservatives are based, they are doing wrong things.

Why else should you vote for the Dems? Well they listen. Think of a beer swirling Texan and that they turn a deaf ear to many things. Then think of the younger generation. Think of how open they are, well, much more at least! Then think of the older people being young once and likeminded... Think of the way the state is run to make people deaf! I am not saying these people are bad, I am saying that what they are exposed to makes them... deaf, numb and blind. There can be comparisons drawn between the GOP and the ANC in my country, it is all down to, as the educated choice is the Democrats.

=====

### **New budget for South Africa**

=====

Also there could be some progress made by way of trying to make schooling free. Think of how great that will be, all schooling for free? The schools need to be funded from somewhere, but then again, they need facilities, teachers and supplies. Once they have this they have assets in the way of schools, so they could sell the school buildings and build new schools with the money. This will nearly double school facilities. Then they could set up a fund where they take

the money for the churches and give it to the schools. If preachers want to preach they can do it for free, they are easily replaceable, as there are many good speakers that know the bible, yes? With all that money they give to the church they can keep it, but with the churches they sell, the people that buy the churches will be like the catholic church, or devout christians.

Now we have collected much capital for the schools. Now wd teacher wages to be settled with some intellence. They could easily pay for the teachers - which is the only expense so far - somehow or other. Let's think now, fifty million people, or let's say thirty million pople, earning two thousand rand a month and subtracting ten percent from that means that the state will recieve six billion in revenue at an aproximated minimum a month. That means that the state has six billion to spend on the people. I am sure that selling the power,munication and water giants will raise a lot of capital for housing and buying gold to sure up the currency, but more importantly they will have about another four billion coming in a month from taxes on those things, meaning that there will be a kitty of at least ten billion rand a month to spend on service delivery. This will easily cover teaching, doctors, lawyers, municipalities and other civil servants that work the daily grind for the state. Now for it all to be free they need to keep control of these people and pay them themselves. Then they will be able to pay, what, salaries totalling much less than one billion a month. Let's work it out, min maxing again? Fifty thousand teachers, twenty thousand doctors, and ten thousand municipal workers, comes to eighty thousand. Eighty thousand earning ten thousand rand a month comes to less than one billion a month. These are really inflated figures, but it looks like the state can achieve this easily each month, so, what on earth are they doing? They take ten cents for one cents! This is terrible mismanagement... what on earth are they doing?

=====

### **Educating America**

=====

I think you will find the problem is not how they lead thier home lives, but how many children there are, as opposed to how much money there is in the family sector. There will alwyas be good working children, and there is more balance in Europe with family wealth. Of course there are more people in the USA than all the other countries. If you were to collect all the European people up to the American population, you will see that there are far more Americans per meter.

Now, if you were to compare regaurding how hard the exams are, well, people lose points for learning all these fancy languages and not using them. Down to sixty percent already for that subject. Then there are subjects that are more challenging, like for example, maybe the subjects that are chosen are more difficult, or, maybe the people are more lazy that are studying.

So, if there are more Americans per meter, and there are more difficult subjects,

or if the culture is lazy, then there is a problem that can be solved. If however the children were to average an lower IQ, which is inherent, you could say that most of the people that left for America were not too bright, yes?

There are lots of reasons, and there can be only one answer. The answer is to apply some good education by having security cameras in place and the principle watching the classes so that he or she can see what is going on in the classroom, and apply answers to each class that needs it. Or...

The teachers could try to get the students to learn in class time. While they are learning in class they will not need to learn at home. The way to get the classes attention is to offer a weekly feast every friday for tests avaraged successfully per person that passes well, or, for participation into the class during class time. It carries on in primary school, and people as mature as sales people get commission, so I don't see why not!

How about they don't group all the poor students together? They could try to mix it up so that they would feel out of place, as if thier frame of mind ws not universal? Imagine a huge class of people loafing around - there is too much stress applied t one teacher, so spread the stress to go onto a broader amount of teachers? Think of the twig scenario, one stick to a bunch of twigs? Oh yes!

=====

### **More unemployment cures**

=====

There is only so much money in a country. The more people sharing the money the less there is for everyone. Now, if you were to take into consideration that the more people that are in the country take jobs away from others, and that they call for a share in the total currency strength, well, maybe only ten percent of the money, I am sure the USA could do with them being sent home.

Now the plan for a recovering state like mexico is job creation by the state or loans coming to the fore for them. This will help them where they belong.

If they are given amnesty they will be taxed, yes, but still add to unemployment. I am sure this culture comes from the USA wanting cheap labour and inviting some people over fro Mexico, and then this idea caught on, and now there is no place for them to live or work.

If the Americans were to get rid of the people there would be nobody to work the farms, or, they will be paid more. If they want to gaurantee a great future then they need to get some sort of balance going. If they really want to maximise thier potential, think of the younger Mexicans coming in that will become educated in the future and demand good jobs, or of course turn to a life of crime. I guarantee you they will not be working farms in the future! So the USA needs to plan now,

either get rid of the illegal aliens or plan for failure, as more will come, and those children left over will become citizens that might be of the same mind to get the new people out the country.

The best option is to get the illegals out the country and let the farmers grab a work force of off season students or travellers, or, of course, better paid locals.

I used to be of the mind that illegals pay taxes, so it is all fine, but with the unemployment figures made light of, there is no reason to allow them to remain.

=====

### **World peace and ending world hunger**

=====

The problem with this being the path to world peace is that some people need things, so fight for them. Of course if you were to reach for domestic peace then this whole meditation thing is really a step in the right direction. Why not try it at schools? I could see students agreeing to remain quiet or get a page of writing out for talking between lessons, maybe at the start of a lesson? This would settle kids down, then parents, then the whole of society.

But having this way to world peace means that the world will not really be fed this way. That is the problem, that is why rural people invade cities and look for food, yes? So, with 'operation surplus distribution', there would be enough for everyone, with the surplus being under estimated and then dealt out to people when it is not in good 'shape'. But, that would lead to others saying they want food for free too!

Now, if we want to get food to people that need them, then this could work and we could get out of the gutter of war and into the meditations already! If there was only a way to get this done right... maybe with the help of the shop, they could try to send them inferior grade goods, but that might not workble will still moan!

So, to fix this we need to have the goods opened for quality inspection, then they would be spoiled. Maybe they could justify opening some goods, in fact a lot of goods for quality inspection, and this would satisfy the health inspection people. Think of how many of these things go to waste? They could open them before issuing them and then let the spoiled goods go to a terminal and give goods away for free. I am sure that comes with middle class or even poor places would make them asking for the same treatment as being an insult!

This will end world hunger, and, get us on the way to world peace with all the people having faith in their state and then getting on with leading happy lives. I am sure cargo drops of spoiled goods to people in need in Africa and South

America would be easy to achieve.

---

---

### **Economic recovery**

---

---

The quickest way to cut costs would be to sell all the state infrastructure they can. Same taxes coming in, more capital, less costs. More investment opportunities would lead to more money for all, instead of haggling over blue chip stocks they could spread the market domestically and then see more activity over a broader spectrum. If you look at my pyramid scheme, there is less concentration at the peak of the pyramid and more concentration in the middle levels where the economy will benefit more, having more foundations for the economy.

---

---

### **Paying off your house and car more easily**

---

---

The best way a person can, as an individual, get more money out of thier role in life is for them to pay thier house or their car off.

To pay your house off you could easily try to sell your house to yourself. You open a second account as a business concern and then pay yourself a few times of what the house is worth to yourself in your 'business', then liquidate your company. The compnay owns the house, then you buy it back, alleviating all the pressure onto the company, of course.

Then, if this for some reason this is not allowed, you could take out a loan from a rival bank and make sure it comes into the smallest repayment bracet percentage possible. This will make the loan minimally expensive. You see your home loan is calculated on a very high percentage, so, you need to borrow from a lot of other banks with minimal repayments to make sure you do not end up paying off interest for the rest of your life. If you borrow a five thousand rand loan from twenty banks, that is a lot of interest gone, and interest stacks each month. Take a look at my diagram please...

.....[initial loan]----->[interest]  
.....v  
[Many smaller loans].....v  
.....v.....v  
[minimal repayments]----->[pay off interest]---->[minimal repayments]

This can be done for your car too, as I understand you won't be paying more later, but less throughout. This is the easiest way out of debt. Simply manage your finances like this and you will be under much less pressure!

=====

### **Burn that money!**

=====

If they want to buy thier way out quick sticks they could try to burn money. If they burned some money they would have less money and it would be worth more, meaning the money in the banks would be worth more. If they took more money out of circulation and bought dollars from the retailers and then burned them, they would have more money in the banks than they have physically. This will lead to a credit dependant society, yes?

Now with a credit dependant society everyone get to make more money. With the cents being taken off for transactions - cents that nobody will miss, well, think of the millions of cents each day, billions a month! This could all go to the state, and they could pump it back into society, yes?

Then the credit will lead to more credit places opening up. This means more competitive pricing, also resulting in billions of dollars saved a month for citizens. Then the state could tax credit companies a few cents more, more billions!

With a credit society there will be less crime. You cannot buy drugs on credit - I hope - so there will be no more funding for this. You cannot steal credit cards, so there will be less money going into illegal firearms, prostitution, robbery and bank robbery.

There are countless other ways to save money and mke money change hands, leaving more gaps for credit to 'fill'.

This will result inm actually... trillions of dollars saved each month, easily! All for a few loose cents. Burn that money! Credit society here we come!

=====

### **North Korea and South Korea**

=====

If a neighbour is having a military drill, how is it acceptable to shell civilians? Whoever ordered the attack initially should be thrown into court!

Now, when it comes to North Korea and South Korea becoming friends again, or even having the South walk out into the world with the North, hand in hand, they should try to bridge this gap. They should not see a border when they look at each other, they should see a neighbour, someone to trade with, someone to celebrate.

When they shell civilians it just goes to show that they are trying to, well, what are they trying to do? They will not defend themselves by killing civilians. They should have targetted the military exercise if they had any fears, yes?

Now, what should happen is that the north declares thier nukes and demands to have the sanctions lifted. In fact every nation should be allowed nukes, why not? If someone is pointing nukes at you, would you fire first?

There is a backbone of cowardice and fear in the ranks of the North Koreans. The people at the top see themselves losing something, and this leads to fear or hostility of some sort, yes? What else could make them so pent up and angry? They must have a reason to fear or be hostile, so, we must find what it is.

The mostl likely thing they could do is fire the people not venturing over to South Korea over the holiday. If they would refuse to do that then they are fighting feeling stupid, fighting embarrassment at having someone hold out a friendly hand towards you while you attack them with insults and bad feelings. What is the point of saying that because of history we cannot move forwards. If we were to forget about it, then there could be trade and merriment. What is the point of having nukes, is the South going to invade you? China? The world is not as backwards as some may feel, all you have to do is look around. Even those with nukes lack political enemies, unless thier enemies are about 'history' or blood testaments or some nonsense. What is the point of even having a heritage if it brings you to be unhappy and kill others?

So, I suggest the brass go to the local museum and see if they can find there a reason to bring harm to a neighbouring country. Did killing your grandfather bring you to a point where you need to kill another to make up for it? Did what has happened influence what should happen? Where is the apparent danger? There is no danger!

North Korea has made a fine job of it's insulation, and they can be proud of that, but, think what lies beyond? What will happen if they open their doors to talks to iron this out? Where is the problem? It is all in your minds, yes?

=====

**The near east with Isreal and Palestine.**

=====

What we need here is peace. What is to be gained by war? What does war bring you? What does violence bring? What does racism bring?

Conversely what does understanding bring? Money and merriment! Wealth physically and spiritually. So...

Is it worth is to fight for your fathers? What will that give you? What will that give



your fathers? If it is decreed to fight against each other in the afterlife, there will be plenty of time for that later. For now why not try to submit to another human being? They are not devine, but, they are alive. Is your cat or dog to be loved and cherished more than another of your species? What does that say? Palestine should... move on, forwards, upwards, and into the better world it can be, yes?

---

---

### **African wars**

---

---

The wars in africa are about resources, but the leaders have made it a holy war. The people need to see they are not fighting for a better way of liiving, but rather for gold and land. The leaders do not even go to Mosque, do they? They say that is because it is unsafe, so, why not employ all the people that are out fighting to protect them on their way to and during thier prayers? This would put into perspective thier priorities, yes?

If they can afford to send people to fight for them, what are they fighting for? Land and resources. What good is land and resources if all your country men are dead? How can greed make for a better way of life? How do farmers not swop some chickens for some 'fertile land' in the form of nutrients? If the missionaries were to do more good, they would ship in nutrients for them so they can all live peacefully.

But, what can happen now? If there needs to be a way for the farmers to have fertile lands, then they should let thier cattle mingle with another. What is the harm in this? There are plenty of people milling around, appoint sheppards. What farmers in America did was to brand all thier cattle, so why not let them mingle and brand them? This will sort that out.

Then there are the holy wars. These can be sorted out by showing the people the priorities of the leaders, that it is not God they fight for, but rather greed, as I have pointed out. What the heck are they going to do with undeveloped resources? There is enough of that back home for everyone, or, until resources become artificial, yes? What are they sending thier people out to fight for?

Having ethnic origin would come down to racism and so forth? But what is racism but another problem to be overcome?

Now, if there is to be a problem with where you come from, that defines a person. If this is a personal problem it is a generalisation of sorts.

This 'racism' is apparent by people not wanting to forgive the sayings of thier fathers, like a jewish type of treatment, yes? Now if there was to be a foreigner in

your home, what do? Do you love the guy living across the street? Do you love the guy living down the block? Do you love the guy on the other side of the world but not the guy that has a few sayings said about them? This is like a derby soccer match, they just started with a friendly competition and ended up with some people getting out of hand, and that saying came to be held as truth. Everywhere you look you will see this sort of thing between countries and regions, but for it to escalate into war? Why? If you don't like someone then you need to just ignore them, or try to like them. Think if you could like everyone in your community, would you be happy? Is it bad to place out your hand in friendship and have it smote? What if you held you hand out thrice and got one new friend, wouldn't that be worth it? People you will never see again will not matter to you, but the ones that take you to heart will be a treasure, yes?

So, if you want to hold something against someone because of local norms, think before you do it. Ask your friends why they hate the other people. They might say that is because it is easy to dislike them, everybody does anyway! Then maybe it will become clear that there is nothing of substance to hate others for, nothing they are born with. They have an accent, they have a different look maybe, but otherwise they are also people.

---

---

### **Subsistence farming**

---

---

The best way to make your crops grow a nice healthy life is to get hold of nutrients for the soil.

Otherwise you would be well pressed to irrigate them well. This would be easy with enough water, but what about subsistence farmers? They need water too!

Now, if they need to get hold of water they could try to capture all thier bath water for use in the field. This could be done by emptying the bath water into a container and then using it for your field. Or, they could even pay one dollar to kids for carrying them thier water from thier families and then they could irrigate the whole farm they have! Yeah!

Now, if they want to get land they just need to up shack and move further outwards, maybe for a half a day's walk, and then set up a 'farm'.

---

---

### **Identifying Taliban and Al Queda**

---

---

To get rid of this Taliban and al queda rubbish we need to identify them. To identify them we need to see who registered to vote last time. All absent people should be suspects, hiding out in the wilderness, with the people being so keen on seeing change. This could extend into pakistan and surrounds.

... and then they can finger print rural areas, yes?

---

---

### **Post traumatic stress disorder**

---

---

The way to cure this, seeing as how it is adrenal overactivity, is to take energy suppressants in the form of lots of exercise.

---

---

### **Wiki Leaks 2010**

---

---

This wiki leaks is really stuff that people want to know, but don't need to know. If they pay to know, then that is fine. If they walk into the president's office, being a civil servant, they should be told the truth, and this truth doesn't hurt anyone or anything physically.

But, they should be more selective with what they tell. For example this Turkey relation thing, or the Saudi King asking for the US to attack Iran, well, that is now public. If the West wants to remain anonymouse on what they do, so to speak, then they should not document these things.

Is this treason? Spiling personal information about someone is an invasion of privacy, so, if they were to invade the diary of leaders they need to know that these things are not bad things, they are just true. If they want to know, tell them. If they think they are bad things, then they need to say why? It is all just politics, yes? Someone dies under special circumstances then it is a story.

To hide the truth is wrong, but to unsettle people and make them rebel is also wrong. If nobody rebels, as in goes to march on the street or strikes, then there is not a problem. Are people marching? No problem! If people read it and think all sorts of nasty things about the politicians, what would the people do in that position? If they would honestly say they would do the same things, then they are wise. If not, then they must be stupid, yes? The state is running, but the fact that they are still trying to uproot Al Queda is a good thing. The fact that it is a waste of money is another fact, but, heck, it is still a good waste of money!

I think that wiki leaks is wrong to show people dirty secrets. If they could show

the dirty secrets of thiers rather it would be good for all. Secrets are kept to keep the people calm, and making them uncalm is against the responsibilities of the state, so they are an enemy of the state, and the state is there for the people, so wii leaks is against the people!

Like a lot of people have said, what is so noble about revealing the secrets of another. Picture someone being hammered out of the lobby screaming that the people have the right to know. What will happen if they don't? Anything bad? What will learning the truth make for the people? Well it will inform them of what thier president has been doing with thier power vested in him, so that point is not so bad. Moreover they will learn what people do when they are in power.

Does the state confirm these things? When they do they might need to redirect thier strategy to hide what they have been doing. I can guarantee you that they would not kill people out of turn, that they would not turn down trade partners for no good reason, and that they would not harm anyone politically unless it serves them looking good. In fact...

The reason it looks so bad is because it them doing things that they know they cannot hide nor undo. This whole war thing is out of proportion, but it could all fade away if they were to pull out at the wrong time. The result must be that they care about what they are doing and that they do it, looking bad, because they know it is the right thing to do. It is not easy playing with people's lives.

=====

### **Saint Matthew**

=====

Saint Matthew was a Apostle of Jesus Christ, who I have decided existed. So, if you doubt in Christ, please do not bring it up!

Now, if Matthew was to teach orally, the people have no evidence of the teachings. If they were to pass it around and read it, it is not corrupted. Teaching from what you hear is not good form. If you do so you misconstrue the message each time it is said. This did not happen when Matthew wrote the gospel, but if he were wiser he would have written it down in recent memory as soon as Jesus died. This oes for all the gospel Saints, as they were not making paintings of Jesus for us to see what he looks like. You can tell a lot about someone with looking at thier face, as it reverberates what they react to - the reactions of others to thier face will influence thier message, but, anyways...

There is no ascenscion by the saints, so how do we know they were holy? The saints were all just following Jesus around heaing a select few, not the whole world at once. This reminds me of a gangster that goes from market to market to make people look into his eyes and ask for his mercy, yes?

Now, when it comes specifically to Matthew, then it is obvious that he wanted to put Jesus in a good light. Talking about the day being dark and all that before Christ comes puts the people on high alert every time they see this. Maybe if Jesus had given his disciples a more definite term for the end of the world, like, maybe, a few events that would be understood later, then they would be able to see the coming of Christ. Hearing that your father will be home after dark every day means that you will get used to the darkness, but hearing that the darkness brings danger every time it comes, until your father gets home, will make for a loving family, one that appreciates each other.

So it should be in prayers that every person should be not aware of the end of the world, but ignore this. If the world hasn't ended yet, and it has been dark for many years, and there have been two world wars and many earthquakes and famine, then what is it but encouragement for indulgence in hero worship? Now if Matthew had chosen his words more carefully, he might have decided to omit this, as ignorance is bliss. These words do not teach anything good except that God is powerful and that you need to love your brother, things older wiser people say all the time, so, what was the point of Jesus coming at all?

On the crucifixion, what good is making yourself harmed in order to please yourself? It is only God pleasing Himself that He makes a 'pact' based on blood. If He had said instead that to get to heaven you should go to Africa and be a missionary, then it would have been better, yes? Instead he runs around saying he is Lord and that you must fear the Lord, and healing this and that person here and there - posturing if you ask me - and then walks away to die a gruesome death... well, why not build a flower bed and open a veterinary clinic nearby? This pact comes of nothing if not endorsed by God, and just snapping His fingers and saying that He forgives people from now on if they ask for it is enough, as it is up to Him, yes?

Matthew is too short to represent all the teachings of Jesus, like something useful? What is useful in there? The teachings are all posturing. Warning about the end of times is a bad idea too, yes?

---

## Plato

---

Platonism is a theory of what is real and what is knowable. Everything real is knowable, as anything that can be said, can be said clearly, so, no matter how many symbols there are in the formulae for radiation, there is a simple paragraph to write about it, more or less.

On epistemology it is apparent that knowledge can be based on anything. If the reality is some diverse formulae, and the miller knows that the wheel will trample

the corn, then that is sufficient to be knowledge. However, you could know more about it, but knowing that father makes the corn is also knowledge. A 'justified true belief' is anything that makes sense scientifically, or, as platonism would say it, based on common recurrence in the 'imaginary, inferior' mind of a young child.

---

## Aristotle

---

This buffoon refers to knowledge as if it is common sense or his own writings!

Now when it comes to your own perception of the world, instilled onto others, then there is some margin for error. If I remember correctly the steon is observed as if it is being observed by an observer, so, if the stone could have a point of view, why not a student?

The wise ay to teach is to say things as if they were scientific, and clearly there is little science in this work if it is not common sense, or not 'clear' If it was clear then science could explain it, but seeing as how it is so strewn with obscure science, it is not fully functional, except as if it was not based on a basic foundation.

A house of cards cannot be built without a foundation, and then using special cards to build with will not make these cards easily accessible, yes?

---

## Islam

---

Well I have read the opening of the quran, and am dissapointed. There o lessons there, only threats it seems, and warnings. If Allah can provide some reason to be happy with Him, then there is hope. Without happiness you may as well not exist at all.

In chapter two, verse fifteen, it says that they have increased wrong doing, but who do they do wrong to? Does Allah protect them from that believe from them? When one does wrong in the eyes of society it is unto a victim, so if there is more wrong doing done innocents are surely harmed, yes?

Allah doesn't seem to be forgiving. He makes men blind to Him to make it hard to embrace Him. Why?

Why does Allah constantly set about to misguide people? It says that a lamb that strays is now dead? Is it that the followers should not try to bring them back?

Why does Allah, or, more specifically, the kuran not say that they should petition these people and try to bring them back onto the 'right road'? Then all of a sudden He forgives Adam. So what do you do, look for forgiveness when you are blind? How does Allah show you that you need to be looking for repentance, except if He allows you to. If they were to be blind, then only Allah can restore thier sight, and therefore he chooses whom to show. This means that Allah loves some over others, and that He is not all loving, yes?

And then there is the account of the Jews, seeking knowledge of the scriptures of Allah, so they may dispute it. This is because they want to be right too, so patience is better than... whatever else is suggested, yes?

Then, contrary to what leaders say today, chapter two verse fourty eight clearly states that no blood is to be shed. If later Allah says that some blood should be shed for Him, then he is greedy for admiration, as a woman sitting back and letting thier husbands protect them, yes?

These travles remind me of the crucifixion! To atone you should travel to Mecca, it says, once or more times, but this is a mere act on earth. Travelling is not holy, they would be wasting time they could be praying. To gather for a mass prayer means they would like to be together with others as they look for forgiveness, but, what does that mean to Allah? This is another spectacle surely, like a posturing by the people for the Lord, and this means that Allah is greedy for submission. To let your children free to worship you when they can comfortably would be more sensible - even what great man demands that his people march for him? How about that North Korean Prime minister Kim the second? Then take Mohammed, clearly there is something between them, that one indulges and Mohammed did not make his followers bend to him but rather to Allah, but, that makes the slave guiltless and the master a terrorist, yes?

This uncovering of the covenant it says in book two of the Kuran is still not found. What they have found did not come in a wooden box, so, unless there is some secret society that is hiding the covenant, then it simply does not exist.

If a woman comes out of Arabia saying that it is okay for a man to hit her, that is her business. Maybe Fatihah should be recognised as a woman that hardly gets 'hit' because she is living correctly? Remember that a woman is supposed to be half the age of the man, so it is up to the man to check that everything goes well for his family, taking responsibility for them, yes?

Now, if a man hits a woman so she is bruised he will be embarrassed and not hit her again. Imagine sending your wife to market with a huge lump on her face... that will not be societal at all! Likewise if they are married then they could try to justify this with a person not really being an adult until they are twenty one or something. This means that the man plays the role of teacher to her.

Now, either you can give some evidence of women going to hospital or maybe

you should just drop it? If men do not like men hitting women, like is societal in every culture - where a man will come to the aid of a 'disturbance', and we do not hear of these things, then it must be okay, yes?

There are many westerners doing work in Arabia, yes? If they do not complain of noise and stuff, it happens hardly so often and is not even worth mentioning when they get home.

---

---

### **Saint Andrew**

---

---

Anyways Saint Andrew must have been very unconvincing because he did not spread the gospel anywhere, and did not receive a place in the new testament.

Also, at his death he asked to not follow in the footsteps of Jesus and asked to be special, if you ask me, to be distinguished as if he was as important as Jesus, but crucified differently on an X cross.

---

---

### **Saint Philip**

---

---

This apostle was considered closer to Jesus than many others. If it comes down to it, this means that he should have been wiser listening to Jesus more than the others, yes?

Now, when it comes to his death, he made a big mistake. Instead of asking to be released to preach some more, he thought he would make a bigger statement by dying. What good is a dead servant? This apostle is clear proof that they want to be greater than others in their lives, and that he asked to be left on the cross, well, can you imagine it? Apostles go suicidal... oh yes!

---

---

### **Saint Bartholemew**

---

---

Now, this prophet guy thing was a witness to the ascension of Jesus. If there was a way out of this for him he would have tried to have the ark and its contents - which he laid at sea - come to the high commission.

In fact if the apostles had any sense they would have sworn there at Jesus's ascension that they use the miracles that were shown to solidify their Lord in the minds of men, with apparent evidence all around them.

The fact that they went to places that are hard to reach, and begin there being



India, he did terribly, as there was only a small amount of people that have converted to this religion.

Now, when it comes to what He said, it is not found in any New Testament anywhere. This makes him not a bad servant, not in his actions, but one not worthy of mention. This means that he was useless, yes? He converted so few people that he may as well have tried to do it "by the book" - what good is a mystical magical boat for people to hopefully find? Oral testimonies would have been far better, and maybe with some persuasion they would have converted even more people, becoming notable servants, yes?

---

---

### **Saint Thomas**

---

---

This disciple allowed Jesus to travel to lands where he was in danger. In fact they returned to 'done' lands instead of travelling to Rome, where they could have spread the gospel faster. In taking your time to reach the most influential places you disallow and disown new people that may actually see miracles outright.

---

---

### **Saint James of Alphaeus**

---

---

The deplorable acts of preaching in Egypt are not effective, as they tend to stay in the same region, more or less, not reaching the masses they could.

Then you could also factor in that this Apostle was actually regarded as just, and comparing himself to Jesus, for lack of a better reference, calling a disciple just would be as if they were 'juster' than his peers, and maybe even 'juster' than Jesus in recital. This is terrible!

---

---

### **Saint Jude**

---

---

Jude again chooses who he heals. To heal a king is definitely a good way to gain support in the country, but to heal the king and not his subjects means that the Lord is not concerned with who is healed, as much as with who worships Him.

---

---

### **Saint Simon**

---

---

=====

Now, ss was a zealot who died when he tried to rebel against the Romans. Anyone knows that the way to fight is with allies, espcailly against such a large kingdom. He wasted a lot of lives doing this!

If there was something wrong with Roman rule then more nations would have come to them and offered to help them. The fact that they were not helping them means the people must have been happy under thier rule. The romans after all were just one country of men and there were so many other countries, also of men.

Leading people to thier deaths instead of carrying out miracles for the people to see all over the world is just foolish.

=====

### **Saint Judas Escariot**

=====

This blossoming child of the Lord was evidence that the most loved and true people can be turned from God and Jesus. Was the love of Jesus not enough? Clearly the way they loved was conditional!

=====

### **Saint John**

=====

It is clear that here John was teaching gospel of un-Jewish nature. Is it not so that Jesus proclaimed Himself the son of Yaweh? This is contradictory!

=====

### **Sharia versus Western law**

=====

I find it strange because the laws of the land, between America, the west and the Near East, but there are more laws in the near east. This means that the idea of law is the same throughout the world, that it is there to bring protection of the people from the leaders.

Seeing as how all interpretations and acts are made by policepersons, you could very well find a Western policeperson following Sharia law, in effect if not in in thier heart, nor consciously.

This means that all laws should be 'skimmed'. Common sense tells where people need to apply logic, and, the laws could be trimmed severely, making it easier to interpret.

## Trading Forex some more

You can make currency trading a snap if you observe the movements of the market. Stocks dictate where a currency will go in value, as they import goods with that money, but sometimes they use their own currency. The thing is it all goes into the GDP of that country - the exporter.

You should be on the lookout for Japan as an exporter and therefore high gainer at times. Maybe the Yuan will interest you also, and, seeign as how the Yuan is less sensitive than the Yen, it is up to you to make up your mind... oh yes!

Now, if you hear of a car export, or get a time when the shipping will ship out to a new land, that is when the currency becomes stronger, gaining 'pips' - little things of worth. If you pretend to be a dealer you could infiltrate this child prostitution ring and get to the nitty gritty. Yeah!

Basically, if I know my stuff, the best time to buy Yuan is when a lot of nations renew their leadership through elections, and then they will want to buy a whole fleet of new cars, but that is usually German, so the Mark you should also watch, less the Euro.

Another mark for you to watch out for is the end of the year and the beginning, when people buy tools en masse, but, what is the largest export from anywhere? I would say electronics from the east, so watch these markets around christmas, or restocking in the new year.

When is the best time to make pip profit potential? Well that has to be the time everyone is selling, but not right at the beginning. To deal yourself in, look for when everyone is selling, but not the first bloc, the last one! Catching the sheep before they get a chance to sell is pivotal - remember this is not the stocks, this is the currency.

Look to the end of the year when people go on holiday. Where is the best place to go on holiday? Typically you should buy South African rands before the end of the year, or, at the end of the year you could buy Euro's, or, to be more exact, british pounds. This is because all the students that want to see the world, when the third world ends exams for seniors at the end of the year, they will be buying a lot of these. Then they will also take their parent's savings for them and convert them to these, basically, and they will be in less supply.

Remember the British pound is inflated for some reason, the people there usually only import. Then Remember Japan, who imports and exports. Then

there is China who mainly exports. You should find a happy medium between these three major currencies, yes?

If you want to buy pounds, buy them at the end of the trading day and sell them the next day. If you want to buy Yen, buy them at the end of the day and sell them in the morning when Japan is buying foreign currency to import. If you want to play with the Yuan, buy them when they are placing imports orders, or, at the beginning of their day, then sell them at the end of the day when the west is placing orders for Chinese goods.

When a new line of products is released, buy the currency of that region. This would usually be China, Japan and Euros. The types of things to look out for are revolutionary electronics, or gizmos.

Or, they could observe the stocks of the anti-retrovirals - they are always increasing in needs. This means the pharmaceutical companies will always gain. These are zero risk investments, and, will use currency of those places. Finding countries that supply more will mean they will be supplying it cheaper due to competition, meaning that they will supply more. Buy those currencies!

=====

### **Haiti relief - all natural disaster relief suggestion.**

=====

Haiti is still coiling from the earthquake they had at the beginning of twenty ten. They need to be given money or make it for themselves. Seeing as how it is expecting a bit much to expect the money, they should try to earn the money!

They could set up a half way house or middleman in the area that could store much goods for North Korea. Becoming inclined to work with North Korea until their burdens are lessened would mean that they could rebuild without help, and just slip out of... what? They are not part of the G twenty so stand to lose nothing. They have much natural resources, and they could bargain with Iran too!

Otherwise, if they are not that desperate, they could try to earn money by selling their gold reserves. This will bring a lot of money in instantly, maybe China the head hunters of gold at the moment I hear would oblige? This will cause an immediate turn of fortune for them, and then they will have a country like Japan, weak currency, but rebuilt!

=====

### **The war of terror, belief wise**

=====

The war of terror is based on belief, belief in a better tomorrow. What will violence bring for tomorrow? Death surely.

If there was a way to bring home food for your family and live correctly, then maybe that would include hard work? I am sure that fighting - rebelling - is the way this has gone. Think of those who do not rebel... are they the rebels against the beliefs? Or, are the militias the rebels? They fight for a better tomorrow, but who are they fighting? America got involved in two world wars with Germany, and a war with Vietnam based on doing what is right. Are they doing what is right now by fighting to defend themselves?

When people fight they fight for something. Fighting for the annihilation of a country far away... what bearing does that country have on yours?

When you kill someone or blow yourself up you make people think that Moslems are all like that. This does not make people want to embrace you, politically nor religiously. The best way is to petition and not be bad news for the rest of your people.

When you rebel against Karzai, remember he is linked to the mosque - he is responsible for the places to worship, and he wishes that you would not worship with him. He knows what is best for the country, and apparently he has decided that the west is good for the rest of the country and strives for ties with them.

What would one of the militia do for an audience with him? They would surely be in awe of such an important person talking to them. I once saw this guy wearing an anti Bush shirt and then being shocked to meet him! He was in awe, he was a hated man. Think now of how much you want to be like Karzai, but do not find your way so easily, and therefore act like animals in search of power, or, a voice. Why not blog?

I ask one thing of all militias, look to your leader. Does he have a plan for the betterment of the country and world, or plan to kill more people. Some of them don't even know why they are fighting any more!

Then there is the thought of asking your brothers in arms what they are fighting for? It is thought of as cowardly to have doubt, to have blind faith is thought of as being savoury. Hitler had blind faith from his men and women. Caesar had blind faith from his militia. Is it that all militias must remain blindly faithful to their leaders?

Seeing as how they are either faithful or thinking, it comes to the fore that people

might actually see that there is another way to get what you wanted.

When you joined it was probably based on wanting to make a difference. What difference has been made so far? How long will it take to make a difference, and, how many innocent people will die in making that difference? I tell you now none of his generation will see any difference - they cannot destroy the west! There would be no markets, there would be no money, there would be no medicine. Think of all the people the west cares for while this is ongoing with aid?

You will not see a difference and it is only in your afterlife that you will be able to be happy, so why not start today? Remember if you were doubting then it is not the blind faith you once had, so, will not endure, and you will become hard like the leaders, and then you will be unhappy. Surely there is a indicator of enrichment during life?

What will tomorrow bring? Tomorrow will surely be a better day as the grass is always greener on the other side. When it comes to obeying your father, what example did he set? He surely did not beat people up to convert them to Islam if they were of another faith, but rather tried to show mercy and beat you if you did not worship, yes? Did he assault other adults though? Beating a religion into people seems to be the way it works over there.

Now, when it comes to having people die for their country, they are wasting their time. The country will not miss them, and the country will not profit. The ones who stand to profit are actually their 'rebel' leaders who make the demands. It is not for their country they fight, nor their people, but rather the leaders that they answer to. These are the only men that stand to gain from all of this.

=====

### **Ivory coast elects new leader in twenty ten**

=====

This is great - that a new leader is supported by the military bringing law and order to the land, but, with all of what I see in politics, next comes health care and then GDP.

If Premier Gbagbo wishes to maximise his medical affairs, he should, instead of building new hospitals, include all red cross hospitals into his frame work for the land. This will let doctors use facilities and equipment that is usually reserved for special cases, maximising immediate health care. Then building the new hospitals would cost some money, so...

To get more money they would be well served to upgrade old government

buildings and use half of them and sell the rest. There are always prime locations in the city where old warehouses abound and do nothing for the country, so using these would be a good idea, or, just rip the bloody thing down and sell the site - that will fetch a pretty penny inside the city centre!

---

## Trading stocks

---

How do you spot a good bargain? Well you could look for a company with a lot of capital, then you will see it dip into the stocks and the capital to get off the ground. This means that, with the capital, it will float for a long time, or, gain. This is a no lose situation. Buy stocks in a company that will not go down because it has too much capital. Don't look for companies desperate to sell stocks to get off the ground, the risk is high, and, even though the returns could be great, it is a risk.

Go for zero risk - you will make gains.

Getting the risk down is very important. If you had invested in Capitec bank in twenty ten you would have made a lot of money back. This is a bank in Africa by the way.

So, how would you know when a stock is worth something? The best way to tell when a company is good to buy into would be when they advertise a lot after they are established. This period is where they will be in money and eager to expand further. The fact that they are advertising means that they see people have forgotten about them because they are already a household name, yes? Then there is a good way for them to set the future up so they will make more money by re advertising.

There is a difference between advertising and re advertising. In South Africa there are competitive cell phone companies that often start advertising again and again - there should be something similar where you live? When a company re advertises it will surely be to grab some more market share.

Then you could also look for liquidations or closures. When this happens buy into their competition to grab as much of the market share that you can. Look to developing countries, say it is a domestic clothing label. This would mean that the poor - the majority of the people there - will be buying cheap clothes for themselves. They will surely be buying more of those clothes in the future. The best thing is to look out for bad investments of those competitors, and then see them go down, releasing the entire market for the competition, which will then for a few days or weeks, maybe months, be the sole seller of that type of item.

Then there is the monopolies and their competition, especially emerging

competition. Looking to all markets through the financial news will reveal these - there is certainly one of these each month! This will mean the monopoly loses market share and the fledgeling will grow, so, of course, invest in the new one!

I find the optimal stock is one that uses very little to provide a luxury service, like this recent December twenty ten Galaxy tab sales proclamation of so much. I even see shack dwellers spoiling themselves with these, and becoming a part of their lives.

This is low cost production mixed with high cost sales. The only thing you must be mindful of here is severe competition. When a new product is launched in a third world country, how will you know what will sell well?

The best way to find optimal performers is to observe the spending culture of the region. This means taking the first month into account. If you wait you will be more informed about what is going on there, or...

Visiting the country on holiday will be a good way to assess the situation for yourself. Take a trip with a tourist guide into the poorer areas and see if the majority is buying high tech good names. Send a friend maybe, but get this information factored into your investment. If you see poor people walking around with the big brands, then invest in the big brands. If you see the poor people investing in the small brands, forget about it, because this keeps it all level. Of course you want to be in on the performer, or, for lack of a better term, 'monopoly market'.

To trade stocks with great authority you could try to look for more patterns. If you were to try to forecast by seeing whom has lost big recently it would be nice to see who would recover. If you were to invest in something that has gone down and hope it recovers, how can you be sure?

Basically the best way to do this would be to ignore brand power, as that is something that is common knowledge, or, typical 'safe investments' that everyone would want to be a part of. However, if you want to buy into something that everyone else will buy, will hope for a fall at some point and see the stocks surge higher yet. The best way to do this is by observing monopoly markets, or, maybe some other type of observance, like... the fact that the brand was cleared out en masse, yes?

If there is a way to know this, ask around. All brokers will be able to point out their investors, and that would mean that they would keep a reference of other investors.

Now, you need to know who just wanted to get out of the market. Look to trading commodities. Look to oil. These owners like to spoil themselves with new jets and stuff, so oil must be a very topsy turvy market!



This means that if you see oil go down, buy into it. It will go down every now and then, by huge margins, as the owners pull money out for investments elsewhere, like Dubai and China. When they do this one goes down and the other goes up. So...

Buy developments in China at the moment. They have just imported a whole lot of gold, meaning their currency will get stronger, as there is more gold in the country. This is easy to understand, but the developments are, well, China is rapidly developing o maximise it's output. Another area to buy into based on commodities would be Quatar, who is a main exporter of energy in the form of oil. Which company to buy into though would be defined by whoever has lost a lot previously, as the owners sell stocks to cash st growth.

Or you could buy into real estate devlopment in China and Dubai. Buying Chinese Yuan is not a good idea when they import though, so, you would want to, when they import something big, buy into their developments, which are always busy, and will be devalued because of that import.

When you buy into stocks of a developing company, when do you know when is the right time to sell? You might see demand and decide to sell, but won't there be more demand if you hold on for longer? This would be when you are not sure if your co owners are going to sell, and you decide to sell.

When this happens, if you do it right, compile a whole company, or as much of it as you can. If you own a company, for example, you could sell all your stocks in it immediately, especially if it has established itself as a high performer in the broker circles, and you will know about that by as many phone calls that you get. Yould sell everything you have in it, making a desd profit, then buy back as much as you can as soon as possible. The market will see the stocks devalued and then you own what you did, or maybe less with more cash in hand, and then you will be much better off.

Another trick is to look for your own companies expansion into new markets. This will require new facilities and advertising, and this means that the stock will decline. Buy more of it then, as it will be cheaper in this new infant stage at a lower price. Then you could see it gain from advertising and then you could make a pretty gain indeed.

When you trade stocks you want to make a profit, so obviously you buy low and sell high, yes?

Now, with this in mind, how do you know what is low? Comparing it to what you paid for it will determine what is high, yes? So we need to know what is low to buy...

Low would be when they are undervalued. This could be when they are said to be being bought, but identifying some company with great potential would be easier if you knew what to look for.

The thing you should be on the lookout for would be great potential. If a company is a new product for a region, like a computer shop in a backward town, then the growth is huge. Always look for new options and ideas that are coming out of the remote areas. Here in South Africa we have homelands for natives, so opening a computer shop in one of these areas is a good idea, yes?

---

### **More jobs**

---

When a country sees off a good deal of people they need to employ more people. This is possible without tax cuts, as this tax fuels the state, and taking money away from the state will see taxes go up again to provide services.

Of course they could lower taxes by reducing service costs - pay less tax less! Look at it this way - if they were to reduce salaries by half of what they reduce pay by, they still make all the money back through the six tax points, yes? This means they will be circulating more currency, as the currency hasn't lost anything. So designing a tax cut paired with a pay cut is a good idea, especially for the state.

Then, to provide better services, they could employ more people. Look at the paying more, but making all of it back through the six tax points? Look at all the jobs they will provide. Say they double their employees, cut the pay, cut the taxes, and then get all that money back anyways.

Now, not only services should be focused on for growth, they could also open up federal businesses. Encouraging the federal reserve to open up businesses, which is not not allowed I hope, would see them getting the best planning crew in the business, facilitating a huge infrastructure to support the new businesses. Federal growth and investment is a good idea. I don't see why this entity is not allowed to trade along with everyone else.

The best thing to offer people today is luxury. Delivery services for shopping and maybe cheap massage delivery is a good idea, but what other luxurious services can be offered for people in the money from people that are not?

How about doing surveys for brokers? The people could go door to door and collect information on what the people want to buy, and what they are willing to buy. Then they could sell their surveys to the brokers for market knowledge.

How about people build houses? The housing market in the world is very fragile,

so, they should buy cheap land on the outskirts of town and then develop it into housing or facilities. This can be financed by getting a contract from a entity and then taking that to the bank as collatorol or whatever you call it, maybe surety? Then they could develop places, and places that are cheap and new could be developed.

Then they could also, as people with very little money, get a contract to fix up an old warehouse in the city centre or on the docks. This would mean that they get theier capital up front and can develop. This is like those people that go from house to house fixing them up and selling them again, except that the people don't actually live in the 'house' while they are fixing it up.

---

### **More textiles ideas**

---

To produce more jobs for textiles there needs to be more textile being demanded. If people are not sticking stuff away they should plan for Christmas and holidays, where the native textile of that country is sure to go up.

So, investing in textiles should be done befor the Christmas and April - easter - and then sold as they are nearly over.

But this doesn't create growth for the textile. The shops will be buying mass manufactured textiles, so, maybe if they were to merge together they will minimize the costs and gather the sales figures together.

How do you create a demand for textiles? Simply selling out of your factory is a good way to make a lot of money, so, advertise from your factory, and increase the price. Look at domestic sellers - they could charge more for thier wares. If they upped thier prices to something respectable, like twenty percent off wholesale prices, they would kill off the wholesaler - unfortunately - as they would have nothing to buy and sell, but vendors would come around fo the cheaper goods to sell as hawkers.

---

### **Sustaining the earth**

---

I would propose having a lot of people beng paid to grow more trees, maybe green peace and other environmental chairties could provide? Or, making visas possible for students who want to travle safely and plant for that time in between...?

Now, when it comes to saving the planet, they should raise the tax on wood. This will mean that wood prices will go up, there will be more profits for wood

producers as they slap on a take it or leave it tax, buildig will come back to cement, the cement demand will go up, housing will cost more, banks will prosper, and less trees will be harvested. I think most paper production will just go up in demand instead of not having enough paper for everyone...

---

---

### **More trading and job creation**

---

---

Another trick to look out for is to buy before everybody gets interested, but how do you do this?

Basically I would suggest that you always get involved in companies and who they bank with. If they have a lot of bank accounts that means the are planning to grow bigger, as spreading thier money this way and that means they will be dividing it between accounts. This means they have a big financial team, or that they have demarcated areas for the future, a definite sign of fre growth - being organised, yes?

Now, when a company wants to expand they will be taking loans. If you are to look around you will see the net worth of that company go up, not from stock prices, but from capital - real worth. This means they will be going into debt soon, so don't buy shares from them... yeah!

How about if a company goes down in net worth? That is usuauilly because they have found the time to settle thier debts, and that means they won't be going into debt soon. Buy these shares!

The best time to buy a currency is when it is about to go up. This could be identified by stock trends. If a company buys another company, easily found in financial mails everywhere then the currency will go down for the buying companies country and up for the purchased companies country.

This means that i will gain pips if you buy as I stated.

The best way to create jobs is to identify a need. In every country there is a need for some or other service, and the more you deliver that service the more needs arise from the 'prior step' in the chain. This means that commerce should be developed and then the need will arise for services or products from there, or, start with the materials.

Any investor would be wise to satisfy the commercial side of the spectrum, as that is the fastest growing one. Also nobody likes to get thier hands dirty nowadays!

So, if you are an investor looking for long term performers, look just below the

commercial side of things in the 'pyramid'. Or, if that seems satisfied, aim for the tier just under that. Don't supply a need for consumers, supply a need for business!

If you want to make money quickly trading stocks maybe it is wise to start by trading small at first - a lot of minor hits is as good as one big risk!

Now, for you to maximise your returns, you need to buy into things that keep going up and down. Ask your broker to identify unstable companies, ones that always for some reason recover. After he has compiled a list for you, you need to sort through it and identify those that will recover. You can do this by identifying those that are undervalued.

When something is undervalued it is worth less than its total assets. If a company is worth less than its total assets, it is bound to recover or shut down, which would mean you make the liquidation returns back - asset worth. As a shareholder you have a say in what happens to that company, so buy as much of these companies as you can!

Another way to clear toxic assets is to buy them all up and then put them under administration. People still work for these businesses, so, there is still potential for them to grow and prosper, yes?

To get them right back on their feet you merely need not fire anyone, but instead, say you have three of the same kind of business - you merge them into one more powerful business.

Then there is toxic loans. These can be rectified by making the loan over a few more decades. Nobody will inherit the loan, but, there will be a thing or two going into retirement packages - maybe they could sell some of their retirement to clear the loan, or if a business you could link it to the owner if not an entity, and if an entity, then well, they could dock it off of their liquidation amounts. If they don't want to liquidate then they could make a plan for payment with selling assets, yes?

Then there is my all new idea! What if they were to sell the toxic asset off to another account at the same bank with the idea of paying it off by seeing the amount to sell from account to account reducing the amount owed? How do they do this? Well, if they were to buy the toxic asset for more than it is worth, from account to account, then back again at an inflated price, they reduce the asset to non-toxic, and, they have lost no money. In fact this playing with imaginary asset worth means they could actually make money and keep a now functioning asset stake in a business or whatever that they previously did not have, boosting the value of that business artificially and keeping a stake in it.

To get rid of toxic assets you need only liquidate them, then restart the business with a new name. Everybody keeps their jobs, and everything rejuvenates. There

is no way a building is not worth more than the toxic company.

When you kill the company you should keep a roster of all the people working there and all the customers and suppliers, then simply re erect the business.

Or, for faster growth, you could simply sieze the business and rename it, so no liquidation is needed. This will only take a few seconds, re list the company as a new business, yes?

To get the company back on it's feet you could buy toxic assets and do this to them. No harm done, and all that money that dissapeard becomes renewed again. Imagine a whole lot of companies that have run into debt internationally, you could make a fortune, and, get rid of the affects of the global recession.

But is there another way to clear these assets, how about bankrupt persons?

In this case they could try to allow the person to borrow more money to help them clear the debt. Every account in overdraft is adding to their total assets, but this is not the case when someone is bankrupt.

So, they could try to offer the educated positions in high earning jobs by opening it in their name and offering them the option of being th owner, thereby working for them, and working te debt off. It does mess with the value of the bank to have people in overdraft!

The great thing about this is that the person gets into a position where they work for a salary, but, own the business as a sole trader so carry all the flack for failure. The other good side is that the bank can sieze the company if it fails. This could be called a second chance position, and open doors for businesses employing the debtors and more people, also potentially granting them profit. The bank will own the success, the person will own the debt if there is any. Really these people don't have much choice if the court orders it!

---

---

### **Teleportation**

---

---

How about we use teleport all the atoms att he speed of light, fast enough for them to bond again as part of something, like a person?

This means st of all that the atoms would be very hot and susceptible to being merged once again. If for some reason the pulse of the nervous system is lost, the person will die, as it is here that the person carries all of thier memories, not the brain.

Now, to get it to travle fast they could sweep the surface of the thing with a laser,

and only as far as the speed of light will allow port it to the next location, the nearer the better. For an extended distance there should be a moment for the person to breathe and relax again I suggest.

But what about the idea that mass travelling at the speed of light itself would disnitergrate? This means it is impossible, but at the speed of sound it is possible, but then the whole effect makes it slowish.

For teleporting I would suggest that the atoms be moved inside an N4 container - that is the only thing that comes close!

---

---

### **Rain on demand**

---

---

I think it would be easy to collect clouds around dam areas, ven build more dams to fill. Simply erect poles into the air that generate a magnetic force into the air around it making it heavier.

Wlth enough energy - maybe an extra power plant just for this, or even a few more solar panels in the desert, they could attract many clouds to any area.

---

---

### **Militancy in the world**

---

---

It has come as no surprise that North Korea recently has been described as a possible threat, along with China. China and Japan are fighting over islands in thier area, and North Korea shelled South Korea, of course.

Now, to get this into a chilled state there needs to be some plan made. To keep North Korea out of the war zones they could hack into thier database and delete all of thier military plans. They are a real threat, and then they should gd og Kim Jong. I see him as the problem, and longer he remains in power the longer he will ciorrupt young minds and lead them down this path of 'madness', 'racism' and predjudice. Come to think of it they should develop a emp weapon, or use the one I developed, and then shut them down, go inside there and arrest him for shelling civilian areas - clearly murder.

They could have South Korea roll two jeeps up to the border and demand to be let in. From ther they could go and arrest Kim Jong and take him to the International criminal court where he can plead his case, being under sanctions and making life hard for people he es over. Any resistance could be dealt with swiftly by a few launched rockets from the U.S. ships in the area. America cannot afford another war, but this will be quick - ask the generals. They might

have a huge military, but it has dated sensors and information relays, so will go down in flames quickly. That will be North Korea out of the way, not billions a year in defense strategies, millions in a few days to get rid of the threat.

Now to deal with China they should integrate their militaries. There should be a lot of people from neighbouring countries serving in each other's countries to keep the trust high. What is the point of secrecy if there is nothing to be afraid of? Yes this could work, but, like I said, there needs to be nothing to hide first. Is this the case?

On Iran, well, they will have their bombs soon if that is what they wanted. There is little to do now but dissuade them from using them by lifting sanctions - you know how keen they will be to have some 'spine' now to get things working for them, yes?

But let's talk about reparations. There is a day coming up in South Africa on Thursday this week that is called the day of reconciliation, so let's try to make this work, yes?

Now to deal with North Korea they could lift sanctions, hell why don't they lift sanctions on all the banana republics too? What is the point of sanctions - it costs everybody! In fact that might be adding to the recession by dissuading a lot of money from coming into the west, yes?

Now why are the sanctions there? Short of rolling in and arresting the person in charge, what good are they? This sounds like a cold war, and wars cost money! That is all that goes into ruling a country if you ask me, policy, war, and money - be nice, make peace, and trade.

Either they are going to do something about it - and a great thing it will be too! - or they may well just drop the sanctions.

=====

### **West bank settlement alternatives**

=====

I think the best path to take in this settlement progression is to stop. The buildings get built or they don't, and if they are built they displace people. Would it be right to extend the shrines to cover the whole area inside Israel? Maybe people would like that?

Now the sad thing is that the Israelis would go ahead and build anyways if they did not have so many neighbours, so is this a face saving exercise? Think of the money that could be brought in building tourist places nearer inland close to the west bank where tourists could shop. I think making it a tourist spot is trivial, they could build that anywhere, yes? The culture on offer there, and more importantly



the taxation created from that place could mean that they could coin it with no revenue, nothing in, something out. I am sure that the poor could do with a penny or two, maybe a shelter? This shelter could create a floor for people to get jobs from, boosting more from less.

This is the ideal, less in more out. Nothing in and something out, and that amount you didn't put in gets interest... hey! Makes sense to me!

Now they have a lot of resources on the west bank ready to start construction. Instead why don't they upgrade the area for the Palestinians and then grab those tax dollars? Yeah!

Then they could, maybe, build a new larger ship yard on the shore to the north or south of the area creating more ability to import and export goods, boosting needs, and with needs come investment into Israel. How does that sound?

Or, they could use that money to buy out more profitable businesses in Palestine, meaning the investors in the area will see growth, and then they will create jobs for those people. Maybe they could compliment each other, bringing the people closer.

How about they dig up the sea so that the west bank extends inland, demolishing only a few houses? This will make the west bank into a north and south bank too. What they need for this is old munitions that are obsolete - old gun powder stuff that can make a new 'river' into the land of Israel, then they could build resorts all over the place - actually I suggest to the North of the west bank so that it is closer to Europe, as Africa has much waste pumping out of it all the time.

Or, maybe they could build warehouses with the stuff that is already there behind the coastal housing to compliment their own country? This they could sell to big business or even make it federal in charging people to store things?

Maybe they could build a community like those chalets you see on stilts in the Caribbean? That will not require them to demolish anything, nothing at all!

If the buildings are destroyed then there will be a problem. Why not boost the tourist economy so that the Palestinians have something good to write home about, and try to slowly mend this rift between neighbours?

Well for real peace they could just get everyone involved. When America gets involved they know that they will kiss ass to get them back in there to continue. The other faction that wants peace is Israel, so, why not get all the near east countries to get involved talks? That will bring all the people into it that are involved, yes?

Now, what gets countries together? Money! Why not introduce a currency for the

bloc of Arab neighbours and Isreal? They could all use the new currency and then there will be no need for war, as that will devalue all of the currency for the region. This will also make the trade equal for all of them. Who actually stands to lose in this affair? How about mass exporting and importing - all off of one currency... Compare the fortunes of Europe in the whole thing so far - see if they are better off? Think of how they fair now or then... how about Britain that is trading at a very small amount less under the Euro... how much harm has it done out there?

So, now they have thier new curnecy. That will attract business to Palestine, at least for imports, along with Afghanistan. Now when the people see prices for goods going down they will think of how good it is for thier lifestyle - it will look like it is getting better for everybody. If the price of oil goes up for them, or down, they will just be selling more or less oil, as people will still spend the same amount on oil... more or less.

So, now we have Palestine and Isreal using the same money. This means if they attack Isreal they will see the currency go down in value because of instbility in the region. This will make many of the learned students that are listened to and valued by the militants think twice about the prospect of attacking them, putting them off of the whole idea all together.

To further peace between the two long time rivals they could also set up small sattelite dishes to pick up heat from people near to the border. These dishes could be set up on the ground and sweep from left to right to intercept any vehicles or people, and then they palestinian authorities if they have permission to be there. If not they could be picked up or at least intercepted by the Isrealies. This will wipe away all possibilities of sneak attacks by militants - heck these dishes could even be set up in the middle of cities to keep them nestled and cared for.

To get the militants out into the open they could try to make thier political prisoners do manual labour on the outskirts of the cities - definite bait that any 'for real' palestinian miliants will try to 'free'. Definite bait!

=====

**Terror**

=====

What is needed in this war is intelligence, not soldiers. If the 'allies' were to send all thier agents there and withdraw all thier soldiers, I am sure that the local military could act upon information from these findings.

To root out the militants they need agents from the rural areas. Taking them and offering them education and all that in exchange for this, not blatant money, it would entice some older people to care for the youngsters and they will join up

and work for the state to get rid of these people and then see thier families really get ahead - maybe a scholarship to study at university?

But seeing they have all that military muscle there should I suggest a few tactics? If they were to mobilize many single bulletproof vans and ride around the area looking for people that want to fight they could radio in and get air support, yes? This should be done with highly mobile speedy vehicles and then they will attract the desired attention.

If they were to instead to go and police all water holes, they could set up a camp near each water hole or whatever and then deliver swift justice to the people that attack them. Or they could place polio in every water hole and get the villagers vaccinated against this. Then they could vaccinate who they want.

When people come in to get vaccinated, they could try to ask them if they have a job and stuff like that. This will root them out quickly.

Another quick way to win the war on terror is to find out where the terrorists are hiding. This can be done by using radio waves to pick up breathing in any place in the desert or places where they could be hiding. These places are obvious, but large. If they set up a radio wave reader they could pick up on sounds in the area and also heat signals maybe from sattelites to see where the enemy is.

Then they could also look for digital signals from thier radio guidance systems and radios they no dout have in the area.

Then they could also try to drop lice eggs all over the mountains and then they will hatch when someone comes nearby, adding agony to the thick of things.

How about they also send out helicopters that have life readings aboard that can pick up on life signs? They could even look for caves or dug out hollows by using an echo technique or something to find all likely spots for weapons caches or whatever.

Butthose living inside the villages, they could have them thrown out by identifying the wrongness of what they are doing. No doub the villagers are more religious and simple than the rest of the country, so, if they were to have a cleric point out that this is wrong, and maybe thier elect leaders, then they might acquire sympathy and diminish cover for the militants. The key is to hit at thier supply lines.

To find a supply line they need to simply raze all the farm lands in the areas. Reimbursing the villagers with money to move to the city for now or the time being would be better yet. Raze the supply lines, give them a holiday in the city or in the Seychelles! This means they can come back to fertiland with a lot of bio mass invested in the soil, and then they cannot help the militants any longer.

=====

## **Ivory coast**

=====

It seems in the Ivory Coast that one man has won the election and that other holds the military and refuses to give up power. It is not about who is the better president, but rather who the people voted for. Maybe the people were so excited when they rigged the vote that they were getting rid of the bad apples? In this case there should be a re-election, yes?

To get the majorities choice into office they should side with the interests of the people, meaning there should be no civil war, instead opting for a peaceful resolution.

Now, to get this result in, they need to get rid of militancy s a factor in the region, and the only way to do that is to say, well, the military is on the one guys side and the citizens, including the police people, should stop paying taxes until they get the person they want. Basically the police should protect the people from the soldiers, and the people should actually stay off the streets. They could instead of not paying taxes refuse to go to work until they have thier president in office, as the poor is the majority and the poor can strike, and then they will see the unions organise who the president is for the country, by, for lack of a better word, 'brute force'.

It seems this situation is under control. If the man wants to lead the country into civil war then they will not want him as the leader and it will become a banana republic or something.

Now, if it is up to the man, then why doesn't he try to become minister of defense, if the military likes him so much?

Then again, another 'tie' would be to have just one more election with people voting for one party voting at one station, and those voting for the other guy voting somewhere else in the country or city... This will clearly define what the country gets from what it gives.

Then again, the people should get the best president. If the UN were to fly to the country, and put all this voting aside, they could both pitch to the UN and then they could decide what is best for the country and the people, or, they could have the vote chosen by people in the house - parlaiment - and then see where they stand.

=====

## **Photographic memory.**

=====

What we really need in the world is quick education.

To get this we need to get information into people's heads. This can be done easily by giving people photographic memories - hey if one person can have it everyone can have it, yes?

To get 'perfect recall', or 'total recall', people need to activate their memories to contain these images. This can be done by heightening the consciousness of the person and then having them study. This is possible by using the opposite of chloroform on the periodic table, maybe smelling some chemical while studying, yes?

The right chemical should be highly visually or stimulate hearing, so there is a resounding echo inside the mind of the person, maybe flipping through a text book a few times. This will, while the subject matter is still fresh in the mind, resound it for the brain and then it will start to flow into a wave after wave - while still active, and compound the subject matter into an ongoing 'cycle'. Simply looking full on into a page and then looking at the next one in a three hundred page book or so would mean that the total text book is processed as a visual influx.

But, maybe the person should hear the material in their sleep as well? Listening to an audio tape or CD while asleep will drum this into the person as well, for added affect.

But what should the smell be? If chloroform knocks people out, then what makes people 'high'? I hear speed the drug will help people study, so, getting adrenaline working would do the same but better, yes? This means coffee, Coca Cola, energy drinks, and sweet smelling perfumes or pheromones for men and the opposite for women would stimulate learning too, yes?

Now, the people are flipping madly into cycles, listening to an echo, and getting stimulated. This should drum the memories into your mind, a la matrix!

=====

### **Growing taller and more muscular**

=====

Think of the great market for this - there are plenty of people that would like to grow taller!

Simply taking growth hormones from younger people will ensure that people grow taller. If you were to take the hormones from someone that is already really tall, then you could take them and breed them in a big container and then orally administer them to the person that wants to grow taller.

Getting them to work means that there should be excess given to the person.

You could also grow muscles this way by taking someone that is really muscular and 'stealing' thier muscle cells. This will be placed into the person that wants to grow more muscular, and then they will level out, leaving the person somewhere in between the two points.

=====

### **Better investment in new frontiers**

=====

If every country were to start maing new towns and villages around the coast or near water sources - something that is on the decline I presume - then there would be new emerging markets for people to exploit.

Think if a new town were set up and a few retirees went to live ther with the low crime rate - there would be openings for big business to pull in and service them. This will also mean a great exodus from the big cities and then there will be noticeable economic growth quickly. The length this can carry on for is not that short, so they will all reap the benefits.

If new towns were to emerge, maybe they could see that there is economic growth nearly imediately. More factories mean more jobs, more mines mean more jobs, and new service delivery centres mean even more jobs!

The small new towns could be quickly constructed and the rate at which a small town grows can be hastened br from bigger nearby cities for development.

Actually, come to think of it, all that is needed is development. That comes from a lack of being into being.

Banks should recognise development as a investment oppurtunity. If the were to have all thier centres help with this, they could stand to profit. It should be written into law that new investment oppurtunities should be supported and encouraged at all times. Just what do banks do with thier money? They waste time by buying into the stock market - that isn't going anywhere is it?

If they were to make a one percent increase in thier money in a day or onth or whatever, where does that leave them compared to investing in new forntiers wheeke maybe a few tens of percent to that outlay a month? Ridiculous!

=====

### **Car production**

=====

In the motor industry there is a great need to sell cars. The more cars are sold the more the countries that produce them will prosper and the less they will cost, probably.

Now to boost car sales you could consider ph. That credit form is a great way to unload cars onto people and get new stock in. My previous formula where they buy their own cars back and reprocess them keeps the assembly lines moving, as the assembly of automobiles is a huge market segment. Basically they could buy their own cars back in bulk, losing nearly nothing, then reprocess to the latest design they have. This might work well, but hopefully there is a better way to do this sort of thing?

How about they fringe around the market and make cars out of plastics? This will make cars lighter and more maneuverable and less costly of petrol. The outer cars will offer less protection, but, will less likely injure a person upon impact with an obstacle - imagine a foot trapped under a metal thing as opposed to a plastic thing that can be easily removed? Cheaper and better... why not?

=====

### **Air travel**

=====

The airlines really need a boost, not now, but for January, February... and so forth. They will be making a lot of money this time of year, and if they play their cards right they can develop for the future a way to fill their planes more easily.

The problem is that people are not travelling as much or use alternate means. What if they were to use an electric engine... This would mean that jet fuel, something that eats away at their costs, would be neutralised, yes?

How about if they were to double the price of immediate tickets? This means that businesses would try to always book in advance, and then the roll over would see them always making people make plans. Say an average family wants to take a trip - with this costing in mind they would surely book in advance, yes? That means they will buy the tickets not knowing if they will take the trip, and instead of cashing them in later they will see the luxury of air travel and maybe succumb to it and fly.

=====

### **Textiles and imports**

=====

Textiles is a huge employer of each individual country. If they can boost this sector they can easily boost the economy. This can be done by doubling or tripling import tax, or, making it much more expensive to import clothing and goods.

This will make any country thrive as it buys from within. Then they could easily make it in today's economic climate.

=====

## **Terrorism**

=====

Anyways, it is not the time to say that we do not negotiate with terrorists - this is a war and it has reasonable questions and asks.

Now, if a young girl dies each day, is that worth ten soldiers dying each day? These matters are for the state to decide, the Afghan state, Pakistan, not the west.

I say recall all these soldiers and I release all the prisoners. There is no threat from these people - it came from a radical inside. If a soldier in China shoots a soldier in North Korea, is the whole country responsible? I find it queer that wars start like this and innocent civilians are killed.

But back onto the offensive!

Now, when it comes to them having people to hide them, then the West should award green cards to certain women in the country to study in the west, and continue doing this until they give themselves up to themselves up to the west.

Or, maybe they could try to offer them meetings with the president of Afghanistan if they divulge the information of the terrorists, being heroes they could have tea with him and discuss the plans for the country, maybe a holiday to some island somewhere?

They need to offer them something they cannot usually have - the villagers. How about a bus ride to Mecca, or that they will house sit for them while they holiday. I am sure there is a way to reach the villagers.

=====

## **Ivory coast 2010**

=====

Okay, the situation is way out of control. Now there will either be a very unhappy leader or a lot of people.

The people voted for the leader they did not get. They need to do what happens in South Africa every so often when the people are unhappy, and that is quite a strike.

This will bring the situation under control, as people quite a strike in their homes, not out on the streets. They can just sit by and let the country rot while the leader gets what he deserves, and that is a non functioning country. If he does not step down, not many people have been hurt or any of that - they should forget about war. Everything considered, would they rather have a better life with



a worse dictator, or hold a dead loved one? Simply war is not a good choice.

Alternatively they could pull a page from Zimbabwe, where they could all stand to learn a lot in the form of power sharing. That will probably be met with fierce resistance, so...

Why not try to ask the leader in a debate what his plans for the country are? In this they should take calls from the public, and then appease the people. If he has no plans except to stay in power and funnel choices through to the army, no harm there! I mean seriously, what harm is there in having some guy or another make rhetorical decisions and look to make a capitalistic state more wealthy - including himself of course! What harm could come of this?

The worst thing they could do is protest, as then everyone gets excited, and then things get messy. What is justice to a dead family member?

=====

### **Korean peninsula peace proposal**

=====

Well, to promote peace in this area they need to dismiss the guy that launched the rockets, or ordered that. There is the problem.

Each person should be put under UN investigation. Anyone with a hot head should be expelled - to promote peace.

... no hot heads mean no severe 'mistakes'!

Also they could try to disarm North Korea. Why do they need an army? Are they going to fight any time soon? Does this army give them options or just cost money? When was the last time they had a war? Really they should just abandon their army and seek green energy, abandoning the nuclear dream. Or, I could build a new power station idea for them!

Now, what is there a lot of in North Korea? If they were to build more dams, or simply put a lot of turbines in the rivers, they could just make hydro power, yes?

If they were to use the solar power that works off of radiation from the sun, in the sunlight, then they could easily generate new power, cleanly too. This panel could be set up so it reflects light back into the umbrella shaped radiation absorption umbrella like a 'reversed satellite'. This could lead to more power from the sun than previously thought, with the radiation that is generated by nuclear power - essential in the power generation process, by making it reverberate the light away from the radiation, as the radiation will travel through the reflective covering, penetrating the 'machine'.

Harvesting radiation will lead to power, so, you take the gamma rays that

penetrate the 'device' and then absorb them into silver or brass cathode tubes for use elsewhere with the ideal of generating power.

=====

### **New Arabian proposal**

=====

What is needed here is some sort of peace that lasts. You can put a gun to someone's head and tell them to be peaceful, but really you need to make people - all people - want peace.

So what do we do? We need to get the clerics out of the area. I think that the President of the place could remove all warmongering clerics and replace them with good ones, yes? This will make it so that people will all hear about peace with everyone that benefits them, and then they will become more 'passive' and more welcoming to peace.

The message should be from the Moslem parts of the Koran, or, they should show the people how the Koran just says people must submit to one another of their race only and make war with the rest. This is true isn't it? There is nothing, from my knowledge, that says that the people should live in peace. Instead it says that everyone should fear Allah and that they must bring justice of some form. It would be great to get the people that want to live in peace and move them to another place, for either they are with the Koran and the practitioners of war, or they are desiring coexistence with their fellow man.

But where should they go? If they were to sell their houses and keep that money they could slowly locate to new areas. This will divide the whole city and then they will be able to sort the peace loving from the war mongers. Then they could easily decide whether they want to live in peace or not. Or...

The people that want not to be involved with the war in any way could all take a holiday to Iran. There they could site see for a week while all that remain would join the militants and then they could hide their animosity no more and pick up weapons to fight with. That will then see the area carpet bombed and then they could sort this out for once and for all, as this disease will always fester as long as these people are hidden within the society of peace loving people.

Better still you could offer rewards not to the people that are hiding the militants, but rather to the people that know where the militants are. This will see the militants exposed for all their glory. Think of a march where the people vouch for each other that they do not know where the militants are. This 'web' will slowly spread and then they will have a 'subjective' idea of where the militants and their allies are.

How about they get the people living out in the rural areas to abandon the people in the militias? They could employ rural leaders and then tell them that

they could get rid of all thier problems by getting rid of the militias. They could make life very uncomfortable for the farmers by having the armies tax thier output and then feed the armies as long as they have rockets flying as them.

Cash rewards will not work, so they could use rewards where they give livestock over in exvhange for weapons. For each weapon they bring th army they will recive three chickens or something. This will make them steal weapons from the militias and then there will be animosity between the people and the militias.

Creating animosity is the key. These people want things - they dream of things. I am sure the serpent of the west could get inside the heads of the villagers and get them to abandon the militants. Basically they could try to temp the villagers with chairty for thier parents and stuff like that, maybe they could offer to build a house for them, or, let's say the villagers are intimidated by the militants? They could promise the villagers a quickway out into the city with the west buying thier homes and live stock in exhcnage for blaoted prices and then they could escape from that area into the city where they will be safe. I am sure a lot of it is intimidation. Don't forget thier familes! This will cost, but not as much as the war itself, and with the end of the war in sight, they will save a few trillion each year or so.

---

---

### **Alternatives to lasers - Magnetic pulse**

---

---

The best use for lasers is in communications and also surgery. It will be a while before they are used properly in weapons, so lets think of a cleaner alternative that don't emit radiation.

Instead of a wave of light, let's make a wave of magnetic push or pull? That will be cleaner for sure. To get this wave going we need to push information piled into a wave of magnetic pulses, like the communication of the nervous system is based on a circuit and a pulse, yes?

Now, to get this thing working for communcations we need only to place communcation beacons at vearious places at intervals on the earth's surface, maybe ontop of hills and mountains. It will be easy to span the globe with this devicefor communcations.

As far as a weapon, well we could use it as if it were a wave of electrodes travelling. This will act as a taser, or, be set to electrocute. This can be done with a wave of electrons flowing from a weapon that resembles sonar, disabling all equipment and people on the battle field, in any way you choose. Bloodless wars.

---

---

### **Teleporting - dimension door**

---

---

=====

Maybe if you were to rotate the objects, as if in a cylinder, then you could teleport. Basically you would need to switch the two objects, but not replacing mass with mass, rather replacing mass with nothing, and replacing nothing with mass.

To get the person from one point to another you could send them inside a nitrogen four cylinder, but they would get really sick. If they were to be moved as I suggested, or just flatly in that direction, then they would be the equivalent of teleported.

Maybe if you were to use a laser you could travel at light speed, but then you would need to be inside a non carbon based capsule, like a nitrogen four capsule. Or...

You could travel by wormhole. You could place your wormhole in great multitudes and then just snap it closed at one end resulting in your specimen travelling very fast. Or...

You could use dimensional travel. If you were to open a dimension door to another area, then walk through the trillions of dimensions, you would come out the other side as if it were a great travel in little time - maybe a few foot steps?

=====

### **Ivory Coast 2011**

=====

Okay, so they got till new year to resolve this crisis. The UN is ready to fight with the neighbours against the despot, so there is little left to consider.

I suggest they all just arrest the president befor he knows what is going on and ship him off to the ICC. I think that is best.

=====

### **Neural warfare**

=====

If we were to get into a war, wouldn;t dropping bombs on the enemy that have huge area of effects and render people stunned for an hour be the best bet? If we were to drop it on an area where there are friendly troops, then we could simply sift through the debris and collect friendlies and arrest enemies.

This should shock the nervous system, maybe with a sound or something? If a sound can stun a person, maybe a helicopter could fly overhead and stun the enemy with a loud speaker?

This would be very effective in Africa, the Near east and South America, where anti air craft weapons will not be available. Also it is easy to associate with the state, which is law abiding, or, in the event it is the 'bad' party, they could simply stun whole military installations!

=====

### **More emp weapons!**

=====

To make a emp non lethal and non radio active, they just need to omit the plutonium. This will make it like a normal bomb. Detonating a normal bomb over a military installation with the right modifications will make that installation unable to operate. So...

We need to knock them out! This could be done by detonating a electromagnetic device over a city or installation. This is cheap and easy to do, and will minimize casualties. The 'pulse' from this laser being detonated will divert these things, or, using a electromagnetic laser could short out a whole city if deployed a few miles away from the city, meaning no losses at all!

=====

### **Zimbabwe plan 2011**

=====

Zimbabwe is not a military threat nor does it have anything to offer the rest of the world with regards to getting involved.

If it is left to run into ruin it will eventually come right and begin the process of recovery. This could however be sped up by Mozambique getting involved. The west could promise more anti retrovirals or something if they sorted it out themselves. They could use western drones to attack Mugabe leaving the only face that is readable with the right party.

Of course maybe it could be solved without any bloodshed?

If Mugabe was to want to see his country get better off they need to go to the cleaners now with the gold they have. They must simply buy as much gold as possible - this will stabilise the currency and then the economy will follow. If Mugabe still wants to see his country come right he needs to stabilise the economy one way or the other.

There is another way to stabilise the economy. Simply they could create a nucleated settlement. This means they will become like North Korea, ignoring sanctions because they do not import anything and using all they make. This will let Mugabe carry on with successor after successor and the people will benefit from this 'lifestyle'.

To do this there needs to be some purchasing of plans for factories from South Africa, which is way more advanced recently than Zimbabwe. The South African machine could buy up land in Zimbabwe for next to nothing and develop for much the same. This would lead to great profits for both countries, especially the people that will work the factories. Of course the problem come when they start seizing facilities, so, the South Africans can do nothing about this.

Now, for this to work they need to pay 'insurance'. If they sieze the facilities then they will need to operate them themselves. Basically this could be done by one small grant to Zimbabwe which is orchestrated by the engineers that make a living with this sector, and then they can basically plan on having it siezed. This they take to the ICC, and then a withdrawel from Mugabe's and state accounts is forced onto them. They could settle with the farmers like that too.

This will make all people happy, except those responsible for land seizures, who lose out big time, and, will be good for the people who need it badly.

=====

### **Africa plan 2011**

=====

There are a lot of dictators and rebels in Africa. It seems pointless to kill them, and there is very little to gain by helping them, so what does the African continent look on the west to do?

Remmber all those pledges that were going around a while ago? Why don't they write those off and get involved rather? There is no point in outstanding monies when there is a war going on. I am sure that the world would rather see a full hustling economy than a war and outstanding pledges. These factions recruit daily to thier causes. But then the world is in financial ruin at the moment, so maybe that ask is too great? In that case they should all start defending - not attacking. There is no harm in defending your loved ones, but claiming you are defending your loveds whilere attacking some other outpost by moving away home is ludicrous. All leaders should agree to just defend thier own spaces. Spaces that come under dispute can be shared - all they need is dams and nutrients from the forests of the Congo, then the shepards will be set straight and there will be no need for violence.

=====

### **Time machine - new one**

=====

Okay, we want to go around in time. Basically you could do this by opening dimensions and accelerating the reactions in the doorways so that the person will while walking through dimensions only a milimeter thick - a short walk - accelerate through the aging process of the universe, ending up a lot into the

future.

To go back in time you would need to reverse the charge of normal reactions in the universe, leading to a going backwards in time.

Of course the best way to accelerate or reverse reactions is to just stick things in multiple wormholes, one on top of another.

If we were to view the natural reactions in reality we could just accelerate one aspect with a knock on effect to all the other reactions.

=====

### **Public smoking**

=====

This is no more harmful than going to a barbecue. Think of a factory that has a lot of real fumes in it. If someone feels that the smoke - not the initial plume that goes right upwards - but the smoke they breathe that settles down again, is a threat, well, so is driving your car with your window open in summer.

If you take all of that into account, there is no risk whatsoever that cannot be avoided by other than staying at home and not going out at all.

Then there is smoke coming from the kitchen in restaurants. How about toshumes of farts? By this we can see that smoking on the side walk is negligible.

=====

### **Raunchy church calendars**

=====

Why is a raunchy calendar so low thought of? In society we have beauty queens for the whole family that people and kids watch during main time television, even Disney does some bikinis now and then.

If children can watch this, then why can't there be beautiful women all over a calendar? Think of that is how God created people - to be nude - until they realised they were nude. God never told them to put clothes on! This is not the middle east is it? Can a woman vicar wear a bikini to the beach and preach at the same time?

This proper things in the house of the lord business doesn't mean that the church cannot go to the beach and preach!

=====

### **More and more jobs**

=====

Another great way to make more jobs for yourself without capital is to first raise capital. You can raise capital by selling your time, selling your natural skills, and so forth. Let's say you know someone messed around with cars while they were younger - they have a skill and can train you. There is a four person business right off the top, and you will beat mainstream prices as you will be ready to work for much less, yes?

While you still have a roof over your heads from your parents you should ask them for advice. I know it is not nice to talk work with your folks, but maybe your dad can train you with the basics of what he does, or your mom, and then you can do it for a friend for theirs, and there you go with a reference.

But mechanics is not the only way to make a job for yourself. How about teaching grade one or two out of your house? It could be listed as a private school and then there are no uniforms so children will love it. I am sure that most of school leavers can teach grade one or two, and schools are swelling. Think of halving the price for schools and having less children in your living room? This will raise capital, build experience and gain references, yes?

Now, how about those that have a diploma or degree? Nowhere to go? Why not offer your services for free - become a consultant. This will raise capital, especially in the line of accounting or second opinions. All these do is raise references and capital, and then you will be on your way to working a steady job.

Remember, the more jobs in one sector created the more in the next sector and previous sector will be in demand.

Think of our country south africa. It has fifty million people in it. All those people could have jobs so long as they compliment or create demand for other sectors. Say another cell phone company crops up. That means there is now a need for more cell phone sim card production, a need for more sales outlets, a need for more plastics manufacture and countless other reasons for other sectors. Think of a company that makes fridges - they will need more metals [demand] and plastics [demand] and then the customer may try them out if they have a contract with them, usually something cheap though to break into the market.

Why not recycle? All that glass and plastic you consume through out the week you could beat the unmanaged recycle people to and do it yourself! Think of crushing glass in a big drum and melting it into something you can shape, or plastics too - that is worth far more than recycling.

All these things create capital, capital you need to start your own business.

Then there is catering. Offer in your neighbourhood to cook dinners for those



you know, and learn from your mother or something. This will also raise capital for yourself.

How about starting a chain reaction? Someone recycles metals, sells it to a friend that processes the metal, sells it to an agent middle man that can sell it to various other friends, then those friends make metal products with a little help on how to use it they may pick up as an internship at a metal processing place? Then they could sell these metal things to people that buy electronic parts, and this will make fridges. See how many jobs were just created? Think like that, keep your connections from school and see who is in. Break the business down so it keeps everyone responsible for their own goods, and away you go!

Another easy way to make links in the chain is to observe the market place. Go to a few stores and see what they are over stocked with, and what they sell out of fast. Observing this will reveal what is in demand!

But that is obvious even if nobody does it. What you need to do is look for fewer supplies of products. Take bread - there are seldom many bread producers, and if you can capture a niche market then you could easily bake some, yes? Nice home made bread, maybe you could sell it through an unofficial outlet so that they will buy small quantities of good whole some bread, yes?

Now, for those with qualifications, look at those products again. Start a company for a thousand odd currency and make a group of people that can fill the holes of the business - accounts, quality, and so forth. Then with your company of skilled people you all go to the bank and ask for a loan for your company, or, get some fuddy banker guy to come to your make shift meeting place. Impress them with some market research from magazines and the internet - an internet cafe if you don't have such things - and then off you go.

Failing this you are left with your team and no capital. This means you can assess your value based on skills through a bank and then sell shares in your company on the stock exchange. This will bring in your make it or break it capital. List the company as a public company so if it falls nobody gets bankrupt, and if it sails, well, then you work there, or, get valuable references and experience.

Other ways to 'sell your time' would be to sell your time to yourself! This means that you work for yourself, as a job is selling your time to someone else, so why not yourself?

The problem is getting more money into the hands of you and other less employed that is stuck away in a bank. Basically if you were to have someone stick money into a bank it can be lent to other people while they don't know about it. This means the whole concept of banking is nearly fraud, but seeing as how all those fat cats have to stick their money somewhere while they don't use it, there is plenty of money to be had - all you need is a good idea or to get them to

say yes.

Now, a great way to get a business going is out of your house. A bakery, a vegetable grower, a mechanic... all of these have some worth. The thing is if all people provide a service then they will compliment each other, now you need to get some of that capital out of the bank to circulate in your business. All the money it seems is tied up with the middle and upper classes, right?

Well here is the thing. Super markets cater for so many people but employ so few. Get rid of supermarkets and you will see the country grow quickly. Outlawing supermarkets will see there be more people employed - guaranteed!

But you cannot get rid of the supermarkets. I suggest then that you offer a shop out of your house, buying and selling for close proximity to your customers. As soon as that is off the ground there will be more businesses opening up next door, like a hair dresser, or something that women would use, like a person selling perfumes and deodorants, someone selling small tools for the guys, and then the next neighbour could sell something else.

This will see the end of big business though, for the 'sake of convenience'. What would that mean for the country? Well, there would be more people employed and they would bring in the same money with less going to waste. If the state could come up with a way to create these opportunities they will harm the supermarkets, but, who needs them?

If the job seeker could hang around with someone skilled, or, better still, if the skilled people could make videos on how to do their jobs, they could sell them to the people and then the people could write a test on it. This will be not a diploma nor a degree but a certificate that would help with practical application and get them a loan from a bank.

=====

### **North African riots 2011**

=====

This region is terrible at the moment. What they could do is to get the people calm - that would be a good start, yes? To get the people calm the leaders should all come out to them and as a group have a meeting - a debate. This will hopefully get people to relieve all their stress that they might have that comes with a lack of communication. This will either improve the situation or at least not make it worse, yes?

Then they must deal with the actual problem. The answer is job creation. Nobody cares about politics, they care about what affects them! If you were to say that there will be no parking of cars on Sunday evenings, nobody cares - why? If it affects them though then there is a reaction.

The thing is to identify what affects the people and then deal with it. They could easily loan money from the banks and create more jobs for the people, and I don't know why they don't. Loan, float, sell. Simple.

=====

### **Corruption upheaval and investment**

=====

Let's go for corruption. To get rid of all corruption they could audit the whole state flat. You pay an accountant a fraction of what it will bring in. Hell let's make it a CIA style auditing team with total access? What is there to hide?

Investment coming in from the west is still food for the people. If the country has food it is better than having half the food and half the money flowing through.

=====

### **Tunisia problems could be solved, along with the rest**

=====

Okay is lawlessness because there is no jobs. They could restore order by having the people rebuild what has been destroyed, or allowing loans for the people to rebuild. This will lead to some jobs, and with the army already deployed there will be only improvements.

Now, if it were a case of having people employ themselves, they need only run markets out of their houses. The trick is to specialise, buy in bulk to allow for good prices, and this will spiral into a large yet for lack of a better term, 'mini economy'.

That is all I can suggest right now.

As for Tunisia, there needs to be no bloodshed. If the troops of both sides simply lay down arms will anything bad happen? They should wait for the courts to decide who is the lawful ruler or they will be fighting for the rest of their lives to oppress people that do not follow. The joined the army to pay for their families - if they kill the families of someone else they will in turn harm their own family! It is a vicious cycle that never ends, so stop the fighting now. Even another soldier is just trying to get paid, killing solves no problems.

In fact there is no need for war. This enriches your president and never gets to the people, or, will take away from someone else who will go to any lengths to take it back. Every time it is the people that suffer and the presidents just smile... and then make a speech....

=====

## **Deuce works, by Brett Nortje [up to 06 May 2012]**

### **Terrorism.**

The state of terrorism is preposterous! If you were to withdraw all the troops from the region and instead run a program for new recruits you would see that the state of affairs could be dealt with easily by the new recruits, costing the west a fraction of the price, if currency conversion is to be believed, of course. Afghan wigs are cheap, huh?

Failing that they could easily try to make a 'lawful' society by giving the terrorists what they want. They fight for a purpose, so what is that purpose? They could simply make the area a peaceful place by taking the militants and using the electronic magnetic pulse theory in the rural areas. This would mean that they need to generate a pulse of magnetism that will jam all their communications and weapons by magnetizing the weapons so that the bullets get attracted to the barrels of the guns and then they will make for jammed weapons. They could do this with borrowed energy from the nearest power station channeled into a radio wave of energy that will make the weapons worthless and useless and then basically mold them together, yes?

If physics is to be believed we could use a 'south polar' charge followed by a north polar charge over these areas to stop the combat worth of these factions. The baddies will then be dealt with primarily, helpless, yes?

Bombs. To stop bombings we need to get rid of all the organic components in these areas. To get this done we could simply 'gouge' them out with a sensor to find all combustible materials from these areas to see where the combustibles are. This could be achieved by using a beam emitted from a sensor to check where the materials are, identifying linen and other things from deposits of manure - which goes into these bombs. Then we could program the sensor so that the beam picks up 'scents'. Failing this from a sensor we could use a 'chemical sensor', like a dog's nose, more or less, detecting these things.

Prevention is better than cure though, so what could be done across the table?

If the west was to figure a way to reason with the terrorists, give them what they want, what is it they want? I want everyone to come away winners, as usual, so let's ponder this for a moment, yes?

The militants want a better way of life for their families. The leaders are crack pots that offer them a better way of life for their enlistment, so they are the grand wizards of this scummy deal. To identify them and get rid of them would leave rebels without a leader, but let's try to reason with the leaders first, yes? Picture if

you will a elderly man who has had it drummed into his head that the world will be better if the people he leads was to kill in the name of God or their families. To reason with someone like this would be hard, yes? If they were to have it explained to them that the men they enlist could better serve their brothers by becoming an able pair of hands at home then that would clear the air, but, if they were to be religious, then they would be harder to reason with.

As far as I can gather the leaders need to understand that Allah does not want to see death in His name. Think of a community elder, would they want you to kill in their name? Is Allah not even more mature than these elders? So, why kill for God? Not understandable, yes?

Getting the younger impressionable youths away from joining these ranks, failing to get the leaders to abandon the cause? The youths could be shown that the people back home need to be sought after by them, by them making new entrepreneurial ventures. Bombing people that are bringing money into the country is not good business, yes? But how could they get jobs?

For the youth to be employed, letting them walk the streets and see wealth and not harbor this hostility towards others means that they need ideas for jobs. I could think of one or two...

How about if they were collect seeds from rotten fruit in the markets and grow their own subsistence gardens? They could trade thier best fruit for money, water is cheap, land is cheap, a bus out to the areas is cheap, fences are cheap. If they have no money they could set up a schedule where they rotate the shifts so that they can guard their venture from thieves, yes? Cheap cheap cheap! [Feel like a chicken... yeah!]

Or, how about surveys? They could go door to door, costing nothing, collecting surveys for the state that they could 'freelance'. This could raise capital, and capital makes for new opportunities. Oh yes!

Then there is the prospect of picking up a shovel and trying to go 'drilling' for oil. What you need, more or less, is a drill that you can use your capital to loan. It is a long shot, but if enough people rotate this they could make a find... huh?

An unemployed person is an extra pair of hands. Not worthless - worth less, but still worth, yes?

Well I find my cronies back in the near east, what do put onto their manifesto?

Ok, well, if they were to stop the fighting by giving the terrorists what they want, and that is the US out of the area, then they could simply sell off all the businesses to Afghanistan businessmen, maybe at a bit of a loss that the west could

compensate? Trillions in with war, millions out without war, no loss of life, easy does it! Oh yes!

Now why they don't give this to the 'people' there is beyond me. They could still own the business shares from abroad, maybe forty nine percent of it, or get it bought and sold quickly. This could mean still bombings from university degree students that study for years to become part of a 'mobile bombing movement', I mean what the heck?

I think this is the best solution to the conflict, which brings us to Israel!

Now they cannot do this in Israel, but, they could simply observe that for the sake of their brothers they all dismantle the land of Israel and join with Palestine, yes? Maybe a ten state country where the delegations are all provincial will solve this, yes? Otherwise...

They could also try to sell the land to the Palestinians? This would mean that they would simply sell their homes that are under threat to the Palestinians and then move into Palestine. What can be said for religious landmarks? What is it to spill blood of innocents to get the leaders to give them 'their' land?

The way see it if you move out of your house, and someone moves in, then it is settled. To come back and demand your house back is radical, but to buy your house back is sensible. Now what has happened here is that Palestinians can freely cross the border and worship, but why not build a better alter nearby? To fight over territory is primal, yes? Are we not superior to dogs? To have these feelings towards others is really bad news.

So, if the conflict is to be resolved then they need to build a train into the cities and sites where these shrines are and then they can all worship together... duh! What more could they want? Jews want to live there, they will stand by and watch as people come into their ancient home, problem solved, yes?

The Taliban needs to be reasoned with if we want to stop violence, otherwise arrested. Let's try to talk it out first...

What do they want? They want to fight Americans, if the Americans left then they could fight the police sponsored by the west for the region with a fraction of the costs of running this war, or, they could inject the money from their coffers into the Afghan coffers for running the war, which means less transports. The Afghan army could swell overnight and fight while the Americans went home. The Afghan force would cost Afghan dollars or whatever to run, so will cost a lot less, yes? Wait that is violence! So we need a non violent resolution... duh!

Now with the Americans leaving, they will still want to seven eleven them, but with a fraction of the price to beef up security they could easily deal with this. Americans gone, insurmountable force of cultured intelligence... what can they do

but at least stop? To bomb their brothers would be stupid and would lead to them having no argument for the people they use for hiding to support them and shop for them for food, for example...

This is really starting to niggle at me, this whole near east business!

The Americans should just leave. This saving face business is for the birds. The money they save would be redirected into the economy and they could beef up security. Forget seven eleven, a few people died. Look at earthquakes that will come, more people will die! Cost very little too. Sending a few thousand men to die in order to right a wrong - vengeance come that - is WORTH LESS! Let this rabble dream of doing the same again, or, let Europe, the next likely target, deal with it. They could combine forces to insurmountable odds and flood the region with nearly natives of the area and then speaking the same language lead to arrests instead of fighting a Vietnam. The bases are closely guarded and need to be found to make progress - taking them out will win the war. Getting to them will take intelligence, not shells. Let the cops do it while the people relax without shells going off right next to them, think of them personally, as if they were human beings. They will slack off, get drunk, brag, but only once the states has shoved off. What is there to lose but money and lives... think of all there is to gain! Oh yes!

How about they all enter a chat room and deal out ideas and deals? This could also be done via a boy runner between them or radio, yes?

They could find all magnetic components in weapons with a radio signal sent outwards capturing the 'feed' in another country close by - broad band. This will expose all the armed militants who use force and threats to get what they need from the people in the 'homelands'. Picture two ripples from two stones linking up in a lake, yes?

Now that should sort out the munitions, but what about the bombs? They are usually made of metals too, except the cheaper option of using manure and stuff like that, but those are all based on 'bio mass', which means that it could be picked up the same way by looking for chemical signatures of bio mass, a scent if you will - man it does stink.

So, you will need some form of radio wave that picks up, especially in the cities where this should be flushed - yes? - a signature of scent. If you can pick up radio waves you can pick up scents, but how?

I suggest they try to use a gamma ray to see what is absorbing the gamma rays, slight as they may be. Still ones the size of people will obviously be people asleep, but smaller deposits will be, um, not yet flushed? I highly doubt that! Go ape poop guys, hope I helped!

## **Child labour**

They should do away with child labor and replace all the children with robots - cheap, better, no mistakes.

The budget for this would mean that it would require minimal maintenance and then they could actually just walk around listening to my radio 'vibes' all day. My country has signed into a cement deal with the Chinese recently and I don't see why they need to cover anything up - business is business. Please remember that these children will be able to pay for their families to actually buy goods. If they were to be fired or replaced they would suffer. Think of a whole life where labour is the only option - why not develop skills now rather than later. When it comes to child labor, well, there are two important factors - the humanitarian law acts, and of course the cultural differences. In the east it is common for a family to share the appointment of office from generation to generation, look at North Korea, look at the Clintons - it is like a brand name, yes?

Now with replacing the kids with robots they could alleviate the sufferings of the world by instituting a dole system. Ok I will let my whole hand show...

My monetary standard works not from gold but rather from assets. Gold is something you make jewelery out of, customarily a good barter system. With the assets of a country taken into account, well, the more assets you have the more money your country has, yes? That means the state could chip in and make cars and get money for it, unbelievable, yes? This makes way for the dole system what will like save the economy and feed the poor. Then...

To make sure everyone is fed, they could institute land development for farms. Each country has so much unused land it is a joke. Selling this land cheaply will provide so much capital for the state that they could live off the interest without taxes - yes no taxes! Yes! The bad jobs that nobody wants to do can be done by robots, everyone will have a commercial sector job... oh yes!

Now when it comes to saving the children these two factors could do so much for them, the poor, the hospitals, police, charity, land development in Africa, stop wars - as everyone is fighting over resources like land and grazing for their cattle when simple plastic pipes could deliver water to the unused areas along with nutrients for the soil to make it fertile so those who choose to live a simple nomadic life may do just that. But that is Africa, yes?

Robotic future, dole. No problem.

## **Religious stuff**



Ok, seriously, I talk to the lord for about an hour a day, and that doesn't make me religious. Living for the sake of others makes you better in the eyes of society than worshiping God, and if society is to be believed, giving more than you take is giving back, making you worth more to those around you.

What can you do for the Lord? Don't you think He gets bored with people worshiping Him all the time? Does the Queen demand that everyone tell her how great she is twenty four seven? Is the Lord not greater than the Queen? How then can one be content with sitting idly by and watching his plan unfold. What if I were to tell you that there is no plan? What if I were to tell you that everything is set in motion as a surprise, a surprise for the Lord, to see who will please Him, yes? If You were to create something then how could you just with the same thing in repetition, so...

What if I were to tell you that the Lord as you know it does not exist, not an all knowing, not an all loving, and most importantly not an all powerful God?

If God were all powerful he could cure everyone of their diseases all at once - why suffer? If God is all loving He must have a favorite as Jesus was supposedly a part of Him and had a favorite apostle, yes? He had taste buds while alive so had a favorite food? He loves those he throws into a fiery pit, or there is no 'pit', meaning that there is nothing to fear. Why not lie to get people to act well. Society is based on all these things. When we get to moral absolutes everyone wants to feel loved and right in what they do, and we, made in his image, will feel these things, so will He. We have already discussed why He is not perfect, yes? If we were to see God as not being perfect, we could say that He fears nothing so will look for a reason to be loved, yes? I believe that the Holy Spirit is part of the universal consciousness and can be decoded by any spirit in the know. I have my own mathematical and cultural formula for telling truth from lies, but that is my own secret that I use to bestow gifts onto others - but that is besides the points and the debate, yes?

Now seeing as How God is not perfect why worship Him? If I were to tell you that energy will learn responses and look for the path of least resistance each time it circulates in a given area then it will learn things, so that is how God 'formed' from the creation of the universe. My working theory is that the dark matter would separate and then contain helium - there either was something or there was not, yes? In this case there was something... yeah!

Now, if one god why not more? different frequencies of energy that would gather and learn, very slowly? This would lead to a society where the norms we experience would result in a society of Gods, and naturally they would either get along or there would be no universe - in this case they obviously got along, yes?

So, if there was to be this universe then they would all gather and desire to be

thought of - loved. The people they created would need to satisfy them. Look at evolution... there is some critical things missing! Think of reproduction... where there is no need for reproduction there is no reproduction. I find it hard to imagine a world where the microbes would be alive for long enough, one at a time, [maybe each eon?] and then find the time to find something else that happened to exist at the same time to reproduce with, or even conceptualize doing this with! I mean what would drive them to reproduce?

Think of the ozone layer, how did that form? Ozone is formed by gasses, and lacking trees, which need an ozone to exist, would mean that, well... they simply would not exist and neither would the ozone, yes? So we can get rid of this stupid idea of big bang - if there was an explosion then there would be still a pushing force in the universe, and, well, there is actually a pulling force if you consult the Wikipedia that says that the universe is being dragged further and further apart!

So what does God want? It is the act of a coward to lay down and beg for mercy from the Lord, but the act of a great man to provide for their family. If there ever was a scheme for society it would be based on fear - primal survival mechanism, so that is what God means when He is said to be perfect, that He fears nothing... because He is so powerful, huh? Oh yes! Then you would want your people to live and breed in peace, like your 'fantasy'.

Now I back up the fact of creation, yet again, with the fact that all races are produced by different gods. Think of the pigmentation of the Arabs and the Jews, for example... how did they settle there as white people when the climate says they should be much darker? Look at China and India, look at the climate! Then look at the gods that revealed themselves to the people - the gods fought over Egypt and India and Europe to make them their people, yes; to gain their attention... duh!

So what can you do for God? You, as his creation, can make Him proud. If you give more than you receive then you could impress Him, yes? To act as a good member of His society would mean that he would love you more, as we have seen that Jesus was selective in whom He healed, that they come to Him and He not go to them, yes?

### **floods**

These people need their homes restored to working order. I will devise a plan for prevention and cure, but cure first, because they need it, yes?

So, if your house is flooded, or your city mind you because they do not live in the ghettos of Texas or the outback, we would need to get the water the heck outta there, yes?

To get rid of the water we would need to use something to evaporate the water. Something like that could be built, but we need it NOW, yes?

If they were to use a heater created from a, [my favorite] laser, or course, we could heat the laser to evaporate all the water to 'good' levels. The laser could take priority over the businesses and homes that are not using the electricity at the moment, and well the laser could be set to heat it up, maybe borrowed from a lab or a university, yes? The laser could be set to heat the water by placing a mirror at the other end that would concentrate the energy so that it will dry the water quickly, cheaply and painlessly, a few lasers of course.

As for prevention, well, each time there is a flood they could just do this over and over. The state could provide a laser for these purposes in each suburb in the... fire department?

I hope that clears that up. No more flood problems?

### **Child abuse**

If parents were to love their children then they would not abuse them, but, what is child abuse? Is it right to correct someone when they are wrong? Is it right for the police to use force to correct wrongs? Is it right for parents to use force to correct the wrongs of children?

I used to support this punishment, but I find that harming the child joy wise when they are wrong and rewarding them when they are right will see that they will do as well as they can, yes?

Now, if parents were to go this route it is up to them to make sure that they do not 'go over the line'. When a parent loses patience, well...

Now, nobody has perfect patience, yes? If you were to be irritated to the maximum then you would have your stress levels raised and react, pushing a child down from a standing position to listen when they threaten you, yes? When it comes to caning then you need to rather lock them in their rooms if you can, but, a scuffle might result.

Ok, my job is to stop child abuse at the moment. If you were to have a child that is bad, ignore them. It is a common custom, and a very serious one, that results from the East where people are ignored. Think of them going out to come home to repercussions, looking for money, yes?

To stop someone from hitting a child would mean that it is up to the child to be good. It is not the fault of the parent, but rather the fault of the child, except where the parent is a bully, yes?

If there was to be a subliminal message on the radio and television to love your children, and images of things that people find scary related to child abuse, then they would never ever abuse their children. This is one of the crucial steps to 'achieving Eden', and I am sure that the voters will vote for it, meaning it is ok, and

the law will actually back it up right 'damn' now, yes?

Failing that we could also try to 'inject' foods with testosterone destroying elements so that they could become lame as lambs. This will make the parents less stressed and the children less physical too, a government standard of course. What do you expect me to do teleport all over the country and man handle all parents in the act? Give me a break!

What do you term abuse? If a child is punished, then that is good. To see your deeds come to fruit is what is needed, yes? To walk around your house like you own the place and do unlike your parents say is bad, as they will want the best for you, unless...

They are bad! How many parents are bad? Think now, is it instinct to love your child? We are talking about very weak people indeed where they will abuse their children... oh yes! Now, if the child is wrong in the eyes of the 'caretaker' - the one elected unofficially by the state to care for the child, then it is simple. With enough money this could be monitored and children can always talk at school about what goes on at home, especially with phys ed teachers paying attention to their children that they care for.

To stop it in the act? Well... that would be hard, but, I bet I could give it a shot!

Now, if the child was to be trained in martial arts at school, a good exercise again, with the help of the phys ed teacher, they could defend themselves and cause enough damage to their parents that abuse them when the need arises. To teach now the child to restrain themselves and the philosophies of peace and good will towards others would mean that the child would be able to be of a strong heart and care like wise for their parents, yes?

Poor phys ed teachers, seems I use them a lot! Think of total exclusion of all this nastiness?

Or, we could simply try to find abusive people before they commit abuse by the people at the factories and work places - the doctors - having a random routine inspection of a psychological level to see what the parents are up to mentally. Then they will talk about their children and with the help of innuendos get to the bottom of this, finding past acts where the parent thought they were actually wrong, or, conversely, right in hitting their child.

Never underestimate the power of this psychological stuff. Then they could stop it before it happens again. Easy!

### **service delivery**

I have my own plan for service delivery where it will cos barely anything to run the

state. I hate repeating myself, and all my best ideas are gone, so I am forced to well repeat myself, maybe coming up with a new idea here or there, yes?

To fund the military, which is the priority of all presidents for some stupid reason can be accomplished by private wars. The state has no business in wars elsewhere, yes? What the heck does America want in the near east? If they were to outsource the costs to business people that have something to gain from these wars then there would be a case, like \*cough\* oil \*cough\* business peoples, yes? Why do they not get interested in Africa and South America and that Tamil tigers gig? Huh? Outsource the costs and then, well, taking care of your fellow earthlings or human beings could be made fast and cheap. Alternatively they could use just air support in the wars as the standard African army has no anti air weapons, easy money, wait I feel a song coming on, how does it go? Na na na na goodbye or something... oh well! That or the army could be sponsored not by taxation but by the people that want to fight! Soldiers salaries cost a pittance of the costs to run an army, so, if they were to take from the soldiers where they actually want to fight or not, well, most will not want to fight. Simply disbanding all armies will result in no more wars, yes? Making it illegal to have an army would make it easy for the UN to stamp authority on the situation and use instead police people for defensive purposes that will use hit and run tactics in the cities themselves. What is the purpose of defending your borders? Is that land worth anything undeveloped? Wouldn't you rather have a open field where people can move freely from city to city, or, with the prospect of illegal immigration there stands the fact that everyone will be able to pay taxes where they are. The lure of the homelands will mean that people will farm there and live peacefully with police protection - armies are only there to protect against force - force requires force to resist, yes? Without applied force there is no need for defense against force, so there is no need for an army, but rather a police unit. Scrapped, let the soldiers become able police people, yes?

As for retirement there is a fund for that as well. If the state was to forget about managing this then they could make young people pay taxes supporting the older people, or is this already done? More cost effective? Well! If you were to make the state pay for the retired persons then there would be remuneration through taxation as money is spent on essentials for living, yes? Six tax points, raised to twenty percent or so, bulk buys of assets, lavish development, more assets, more money, economic nirvana... duh!

The point that brought me here was the hospital strikes in my country South Africa. Now when it comes to teaching medicine it is easy to consider that each body has so many cells per cubic inch, with a set ratio of blood vessels. Simply observing this means that we could make an actual simple formula for medical science, not this 'content based drivel' that is force fed as if it were broken glass into the assholes of medical students. Seven years.. yeah right more like two weeks with revision... duh. Doctors could be mass produced and then even people in shanty towns or squatter camps could have money raised for them by the community for the sakes of the communities well being, yes?

Teaching, well, we could easily use advertising to sponsor text books and have a computer on every desk in every class. With the standard of technology there will be no need for people to work technically other than to oversee and design robots on their computers, fed into another machine, leaving the technical work for maintenance, yes?

So we will have nearly zero costs, a dole system, major lavish economic growth... the future looks bright, but, while I am repeating myself...

The cure for cancer is to shock treat the system with red blood cells. These cells could be gained from school kids who are healthy and need some pocket money, yes?

The cure for cholesterol is stomach acids, perfectly genetic and eating away at the fat in the blood stream, yes?

How about mental retardation? That is hard to cure but is possible by using slats to stimulate the nervous system to communicate better, raising the awareness of the retarded persons, yeah?

Lost limbs and paralysis? Zygotes with critical components and growth hormones will stop this bad state of affairs, slowly, but better late than never!

So there we have cleared out a rut of beds at the hospitals. I apologize for all the researchers that will lose heart with their experiments, but I am sure you are able to study something else, or, live off the dole system with all these lovely assets, food, housing, cars, televisions that just make for more stuffies for you, yes?

To build more cheap houses we should use cement based on sand merged with waste plastics to be reheated and molded into a mixture that is super strong and 'dirt' cheap... pun!

### **Stopping volcanoes**

If we were to funnel the volcano out the other side to the sea or down a land fill with explosives, the magma would not harm anything.

### **Stopping storms**

Storms can be called strong winds and heavy rain. To stop them they could simply emit a wave of electricity to stabilize the air surrounding the area. The current could be sent via radio transmitter with a, how do you say, ten minute break in power consumption for the area, yes?

Storms relate to broadcasting by interfering with the transmission, so the relationship must be two way, duh! If a simple transmission will be over powered

by a strong storm, then a strong transmission should overpower a storm.

Even better they could cure the storm! If the storm is a low pressure system they could emit a sonic boom into the wall of it as it spirals upwards - yes? - and break the waves that 'wash' over the storm. This could be done with a turbine on the ground.

The storm actually would start on the ground with the cold air and then rise upwards. This means that they could actually see the storm off and then destroy it. This would require a lot of force, so, detonating a lot of explosives at the base of the actual storm, as the eye enters it... maybe if it were devoured by the storm into the mass of it, would disrupt the currents and viola the storm is gone, or, 'out of shape'.

Explosives. Gun powder is cheap, yes? Disfiguring a current like that with force should be easy enough I guess... duh!

### **Stock ideas**

Trading Forex is the easiest way to make money if the state don't want to help you out. If you were to not need money it is fun to play too, like gambling, and with my advice i will be able to transform you into a great trader. Forex is a three trillion dollar a year 'business', and the stock market is nearly a hundred times that - never thought there was that much money in the world, huh?

\*\* The main problem with the world economy is that the states are borrowing more money than they are able to back up to pay off old debts. Then there is the fact that there is some StUpId investments going on where the bottlenecks of the banks will not allow for trading between banks due to pessimism. When it comes to making money when money moves between banks it gathers interest, meaning it grows, poof out of nowhere. It is all imaginary, so the problem would be that the imagination of the banks is that they do not lend to other banks. If one person has all the money then there is no interest collecting, yes? \*\*

Now, for you first tips! For trading forex you need to observe the time lines. Some markets are open when others are closed, an the peak is not with the Western continents, but with the central and Eastern continents where the most gold is. Forex is bout trading currency from one form to another, so obviously you need to have something to make something.

If you were to trade with the Euro and the Yaun then you could catch them at the same time. Forget about the Yen, it is a pittance in volume and worth and honestly is on borrowed time. It is not actually worth much nor is there a lot of it. If you

observe the amounts of money in each coffer at market close each day you would see that it remains static more or less as the markets close to the previous day, after the money has circulated and people find comfort in certain currencies - imagine holding tight onto your nest egg as you sleep wondering what will happen? Concentrate on Central Asia and Europe as they have great volumes. The listed currencies on Forex are the best ones to work with of course, as they were chosen to be worked with by the traders to promote 'faith', yes?

Now, if you were to observe the market close each day you could pin point the previous days close. Then in your free time you could factor in seasonal changes and new graduates that will enter the market for loans for houses, but this is usually done at graduation or as they find a job. A huge cluster of this is done at the same time each year, not on the same day, but in the same month more or less. So, you could find the spring break loans coming in to grant the parents luxuries for their kids, like time share and camping, and see... oh... there they go... to some paradise somewhere! This will probably have a tourism only economy and then they will be able to convert capital into 'expirables', yes? With this in mind you could also see that everyone has spring break of summer at different times hemisphere to hemisphere, duh! I am sure you could do the math with your broker...

To trade stocks as I said is a three hundred trillion dollar a year market. If you were to observe the shipping routes you could gather, with minimal research, like getting off your ass and phoning about three people, when new ships will be built. If you were to see that cargo will then be spread and delivered faster en masse to places then you could also gather that the delivery of goods allows for clearing the bottleneck of back log for orders and provides for new orders to be made. This will mean that more money will change hands, so even as slow as they do build ships, they get built and generate more 'space' for orders, generating more needs for the industries. All economies work off of needs in the form of raw materials processed into useful things - period. If you were to buy something you have a need for it physically or emotionally, yes? If not it won't get made! This gets processed by the commercial sector and then orders are placed by the middlemen - one of the six tax points we have identified of at least six tax points.

Otherwise, I think you prefer stocks, yes? Let me conjure up another remedy for an empty bank account... oh yes!

Now, if you were trade stocks with other traders, let's say that you swap them, you could easily make cheaper deals in bulk. If you buy, say, a lot of something, you could exchange it for a lot of something else, yes? This means that you could get to the good deal quickly and grab it and swap it at a profit, allowing the producer to deliver and then proceed with the next order - the opposite practice of the automotive market at the moment what with all their back logs and what what, yes yes?

I hope you can find a group of traders and make sweet deals - bulk is good, the



early bird gets the worm... duh!

Seems now the administration wants to allow for tax cuts money to go into furthering the businesses, yes? As I have explained before the worst way to spend your state money is with tax cuts because that means that the money vanishes basically - you pay yourself and you do not get anything out, yes?

Now, to make this work, they need to simply take what they have and then make a way forward by making the money grow for the businesses by making them private banking accounts that have great returns. This can be accomplished if you observe the state of affairs of when a lump sum is thrown together the small business may get an equal share and the big business is given a minor share for them, but how to regulate this?

Simply the investments time is at hand. Selling land on the outskirts of the city to developers will raise plenty of capital for the state and that will go into circulation at the six tax points fully restoring the revenue spent.

Now, to take this further they could easily take the small businesses and merge them. If all small businesses were to merge they would be bigger businesses, yes? This would provide more assets for each business and then they could become, for lack of a better term, big business!

What do they gain out of merging? If every small business was to merge for the sake of survival, think of the asset worth and net worth with regards to loan credibility they would have, not like they would need a loan though! Maybe if say twenty businesses were to merge together then they would have enough resources to pool together and become a major player on the markets?

The reason money is actually dissolving from the market place is the bottle neck where it cannot circulate with pessimistic investors. This means if one bank has all the money the other bank cannot do anything and there is no activity and there is no taxation and money is 'destroyed'. With the seasonal release of new people in search of loans with qualifications this means that there is a desperate need for money in the world, yes?

Now, if there was to be some righting of this, please observe the net worth of a business. If many small businesses were to band together and merge then they would easily 'weather the storm'... and grow! This means that they will quickly make money from here or there, as there is no alternative to their service in the whole city. Sounds a bit like a monopoly, but bear with me please. This could go from country to country where they could import goods, but prefer to buy local. This international ring will keep prices down, but not that down, so expect to pay more... with... your job you would otherwise not have!

Okay, so my sweeping reforms are not in the mix, oh what to do now?

Basically the sole trader could help themselves and the markets by investing 'correctly'. With each asset you own you are worth so much more, so, buy all you can. Join a group where you all buy everything you can, especially small businesses. This will lead to you gaining 'stable stocks' that will always perform because people want to try a new product, and that can be pumped into surveys on how to improve the product, yes? This will lead to new brand power. This will also lead to those businesses buying stocks in their competitors and then they will shore them up too, maybe buying them out, they keep their jobs, the business expands, voila, good all around.

The incentive for the sole trader is the capital in the form of assets they will 'collect'. If they buy these power houses, small they may be, they will always take money home. Little change will lead to modest gains, but for them they collect appreciating assets... great stuff, yes?

SO go bonkers on small businesses, forget about wall street, that is too competitive and will lead to everyone taking home a share, go for the kill! Think if everyone shares what they make on wall street then they will all come away at a modest gain, wouldn't you like to walk away with a whole business? Then you can collect these and merge them into one company. Starting with resources is a great way to build an empire, ending with tech will lead to a vast array of fully working operations, and, will lead to less costs or you. On the plus for the state the state will be able to keep all their money and see it spread 'thinner' over more area, yes?

Go all in on small businesses that are performing, and then play with them. Most of them should survive, like pushing small birds from the nest. Is only nature silly!

Another easy way to make money as a sole person without capital would be to sell yourself as a service. All companies need an extra pair of hands, so, selling yourself as a personal assistant for the day for a nominal fee would lead to a major relief of stress for people that need some menial work done in great volume, yes? Like filing, for example, could be done by just about anyone that can read and write. A two day contract could lead to much input into the squatter camps or townships of an area and then there will be capital there. Services = capital = stress relief where you could spend your time trading Forex or stocks, for example, or market yourself better, or just play solitaire, or even go do some shopping, balancing our time and helping the country. I am sure ten dollars, five pounds or one hundred Rands a day wouldn't hurt anyone! Think of all you could do with your time. All you need is this allowance for time management - remember you are supposed to deliver, not be there to deliver, yes?

Strengthening all currencies could do the trick, yes? It is possible for all currencies to grow simply by adding a few zeroes onto the currency and then seeing the markets try to adjust to it, slowly, through currency trading. With this they could add zeroes to people's bank accounts, then cut the zeroes off five minutes later and voila, you have your imaginary money.

Prices will adjust slowly too, not knowing how much to charge, but for that day you could collect assets from companies that are not ready or asleep and then buy buy buy for the rest of your life on the markets, like Christmas for all traders, importers and people like that that will affect the economy positively.

Now what I am charged with is raising the South African currency. The problem with that is that when someone goes up the others go down, so...

To get this right we need to manufacture more gold quickly, so that is still the norm for a currency's strength, yes? This can be done with sand, tubs and compression and heat, or...

We could easily try to make the currency stronger by buying all the gold as commodities. First come first serve? We could work out a deal with Africa to buy ALL their gold and then they will have actual money that is respected globally to pay off their debts, which is not gold based, yes?

Now with that in mind we will have so much more money based on gold and then we will be able to print more money and flood the country while the other countries can lend more money for development or pump it straight into assets for their country, 'in sourcing' for building or raw materials, opening doors for more development - there is still tons of raw materials in the world, and all we will need in the end is wood which is 'eternal'.

Or of course we could sell all our gold, pay off our debts, grab development, and so forth.

No, they are based on assets of the country, land and vehicles and buildings. They are on the actual soil of a country. The currency is used to reflect the wealth of the country, that there is a dollar for every thing to trade, therefore it is actually false to base it on gold. Gold was used because it was pretty and worth a lot as if it were compressed money. But seeing as how the state will not follow my advice...

Now I advise the people to print money for themselves and exclude the government from the circulation. They can be paid as if they were a company and work on what the people decide is the best amount of money. They can use anything they want, like a barter system.

What if a whole city slashed their currency for internal trading and then observed how it works on the outside for trading with other cities or 'markets'. It could be like a provincial or state standard, yes?

Now if there was a way to get rid of the state they could easily brush them off and trade as if they had no fears. If everybody does it at the same time, there is no way they can arrest everybody. If they rally, it is only a few people. This is the 'people's

way out of the recession', you bet your ass!

Simply slash two zeroes off all the prices. See what happens. All of a sudden people can afford more, food costs less, tourists flock there. The only place where you fall behind is imports, but what do some countries have to worry about imports for, it is exports that matter! Every country has metal mines, livestock... what could go wrong?

### **Cholera**

If it were to be observed that Cholera takes away from electrolytes and water supplies, replacing the water is easy, it is the electrolytes that cause the problems... oh yes!

Electrolytes can be administered by adding meat to the diet as that contains 'metals' as far as I am aware.

So, simply feed them kids lots of that mutton and water. Sorted?

### **Politics in south africa**

With the state of affairs in South Africa it has come to a boil that the leadership is calling each other people that expect as if it their divine right to lead. The question that must be asked is... why? Why would the divine give right to lead, or why would the people give a divine right to lead? Seeing as how it is not up to the powerful to elect leaders, it is up to the people, but I think it was a matter of someone getting out of hand throwing their toys out of the cot as it were, yes?

Now how is this backed up? To point at someone else and make them appear infantile is bad sport, but politics is not fun and games. Think of how much is said positively and how much is said negatively... really! Now when it comes to backing yourself up, that is positive, like building a house. When you are in the running do you build a house to rule from, or demolish the other persons house? That the other person did not have the mike first mean that they will either choose fight or flight, and then it comes down to ability and charisma - never underestimate charisma, yes?

If the other guy is to make a submission they will look mature though, so this is actually centering the focus onto them, making them it, making them the thing on the minds of the voters. Without a spare thought for the other candidate they will become a vote of a certain type called 'plan b' with little known about them.

Just deserts.

### **Racial tension in the near east.**

The racial tension between the Jews and Arabs is a old problem. It is said to be about land, but what is wrong with crossing the border with a passport to get to worship at the places you desire? You cannot move the place, and your house is not nearby, so it is a day's drive or so to get to once a month or so, yes? Would the Palestinians actually move closer to these places? They would likely remain closer to the places they are at now.

There is also a problem with refugees from wars that need to get to Palestine. The Arabs have no money to facilitate them, but can easily donate a cheap tent each and a few dollars a day to the cause of feeding them, yes?

When it comes to racism it is based on physical differences - presentation. The person looks different, they are perceived as being different by the sub conscious, the base operations of the brain will alert the person to a lacking of familiarity with the other person.

To get past racism we need to look past what we see. Think of dress codes between 'factions' of the youth - this is also identity and will make you look more like someone else and less like someone else. This unfortunately causes fear! Fear is not good, trust is good. Familiarity is good to condition the brain to recognize the other person 'type' - comfort zones will be established, yes? This could be done with children with integration, or, with adults, as it is never too late to change.

Young adults and mature people could try to simply force themselves to talk to these people. They will gain more knowledge with these people and then the subconscious will not fear them, as long as it is not false, yes? If it is about getting something done, like work, well look at my country South Africa, people are so comfortable with other races today "by hook or by crook" due to delusions of self image of being a trendy open minded person or due to interest in the other culture true.

Now in the Near East there have been many attempts to bring the people's together. What is a man to think if they both need food and the other will not accept that the prior is feeding them? What is a man if they do not accept that they share a planet with them, and if religious, what is a God that creates men as they see fit and has this input or their creations refused by others? I take it is not religious!

So, if there is a problem with race based on skin color, does it hurt anyone, does it take food off the table? If you genuinely don't like someone for whatever reason it is your business, but seeing as how it is about land, well, what makes a place holy? Is it due to what has happened there? What has happened there? The people will all celebrate with each other on a bench in the park like thugs, territory is for animals! Your home is all you own, the state owns shrines, and gangs own areas that they 'piss' among. How do you want to be in a gang with the Lord? Make a

new place special, build a new shrine, heritage is due to archaic laws where the assets are seized by cave people from the fallen, and some wise guy said that they were related to them. A dead person is not physically related to the child, land is not physically related to God He may appear anywhere. It is not asking them to move for you, it is you building a new house for them and if all land is theirs they may come and go as they please. If they were to smite the Jews with some fireballs then there would be clear signs of this, but, if the people were to see a temple fallen, is it not the fault of building a house on the beach and seeing it carried away with the tide and then building a new one? If you were to build a second shrine for all the others to worship at, why not build a second temple for you to worship at too? If you can pray in your house, then you can pray wherever and can build a new temple if you wish to gather to worship, yes?

Well well, money you say? Hard to imagine how that comes about... yeah! If there is a problem with gold and coal and oil they can be produced locally, so fighting over desert sands is stupid, yes? It is the fear that you will find it hard to live with encroaching settlements that makes for a hard time for both parties.

So, to stop this racism, maybe we could try something new?

If there were to be a way to make people accept each other, including European ethnic cleansing, then it could come down to drugs that make you sleepy, dousing your fears, but then people won't be able to work, so...

If there is to be a 'cure to racism' then it has to appeal to the subconscious. The best way to do this would be to use sex, where the sexual content portrays members of the opposite sex as being desirable. Heard of guys that say they like a country because of a musical group? How about media getting involved with breaching out and publicizing the works of other regions in the area? This would lead to the other region being a part of their lives, say, a week day broadcasting of languages and images from other regions? Other than mass hypnosis this is probably the only way to do it, like a jack hammer to the brain where they will 'pop' and accept the other 'race'. Racial rejection only goes so far before the reflex is to accept it.

This is also a recurring problem. To 'solve' it... like... right now... we need to pass a UN law where every time a rocket is launched the place where it was launched from is investigated and then a picture is taken and reversed in light refractions to see the identity of these people and where they went. That takes care of hostility!

Now, to end racism totally, they need to pass a law where the words black, white and Jew are not mentioned at all. Every time this is said they will be reminded that they are different, but calling each other a guy or girl would just mean that they are fellow humans or citizens. Or they could learn to laugh about it, take it as a joke, that we are all different. Then they could say that each other has big ears, like those of a different race, yes? This either way would lead to the softening of racism, and then it will become competitive like it is in the west where people try

to be more politically correct than others, like an employee of the month all the time.

To stop racism they could just point out that there is no real difference between the people other than their tastes and skin color. That is all that divides people, like your neighbor has different pigment to you and different tastes, so do people all over the world. Not finding fault with your neighbor, why find fault with your neighbor far away?

It is a social relay disease, where the parents and peers of the people dictate the norms for the children and they develop a way of accepting this into their knowledge and reflex mental reaction base. This is also due to them looking different, as if there was someone wearing some flannel while you are wearing leather, for example. This simple differences identify and restrict people in their way of life and then they will be part of things and look down on other things, because everyone wants to feel special.

So, with that in mind, there are no words I can type here that will further this cause I feel, until later of course when I can take another 'crack at it'. This means it could all be done by subliminal messages through media, but that is immoral? I think not, maybe advertising? Simple hypnotic messages in articles where they are told to accept one another and then that they will be punished for this or that they will prosper if they do. State cleared, of course.

Okay, now to stop racism we need to gauge what sensory input there needs to be to make it into the subconscious, as that is where it comes from. Now when it comes to racism people are all about looks and cultures, or what they perceive as cultures, okay?

For people to see everyone else as a fellow human being they need to dull their senses into non recognition of the person that is of a different race to them. This can be done with alcohol, or, seeing as alcohol has properties, we take the mentally relaxing ones - as racism is based on fear - maybe with excess amounts of Kava in the system - a plant that relaxes people without interfering with clarity - will not only relieve stress but also make people relax around each other, especially in 'racist' realities. With enough of this in food stuffs, there could be tolerance everywhere!

### **More jobs**

There is a need for more jobs today in all countries. The easiest way to get a job is to go work at a company for free and get them used to having a extra pair of hands and then employing you due to a need for you, yes? But how about something fresh?

If you were to get a job you either join a company or you make a company. If you were to deal the companies rules saying they need to expand, with land

development, big companies could build housing around the city center and then the companies would see themselves fitting in there with more jobs to deal with needs from supermarkets for food to components for things that they will need to sell.

The largest sector is technology and food stuffs. If you were to provide things that people find luxurious like entertainment and foodies then you will make money. The problem is you cannot hand down rules to companies to over tax them, but, you can start your own companies. If a business is in trouble please realize that you can liquidate and buy your assets back actually making money, changing the name of course, but how many names are there out there?

So, you want to start your own business, huh? All you need is capital, oh yes! The best way to do this is to start a industrial style business - a factory. Later today if you see there are a lot of pledges for this then you could branch upwards to a commercial sector business, yes? So, how do you start a 'factory'... how about in your garage? Think of your work force that do not have houses that can come work for you - one hand washes the other. Basically you do not need capital for this, and I am speaking to young school leavers that need an income and a way in life. If you were to grab a few odds and ends you could produce, not these airy fairy bead necklaces, but work on your own brand of products. You will need metals and plastics, but let's work with plastics, yes?

If you were to take a empty drum and a few charcoal bits, or take an old barbecue, then you could shape the plastics and use a simple mold that you could produce with the barbecue tongs, making the plastics soft. Then you could try to produce things you think people will need, like... buying electronic components, which as yet are cheap, then producing, maybe not the first time, a radio or cell phone! This is a huge market and as I said the electronic components can be picked up with your pocket money, oh yes! Then you will be as if it were a home bakery, allowing your ability to flow. Think of how many people would pick up these items if they are taken care of, think o the capital you could gather and then join to form a real factory! But, all things start with raw materials, so...

Producing your own cement is a good idea. You could easily do this by taking excess plastics and sand and throwing them into your barbecue and then molding them into a great sticky grainy cement. Then you could apply for a land development grant, with your assets being the 'cement', allowing for surety on the loan, and then build your own structures. The world is hardly covered with buildings in urban areas, or, you could build upwards - think of the longevity of something like this! Then you could sell them at a pretty penny and see all sorts of needs arise and be satisfied, expanding other companies or making new ones... oh yes!

Everyone could have a job if they had capital. To get capital you need skills and certificates, or something that makes you above the rest. This still requires money from the bank, so we need to harvest resources without capital, making a way to



more jobs through something that is freely available. The main question is getting paid, so, if you want to get paid without working, above the dole I suggested, then listen closely!

If you want to get paid you need to make a business venture. When there is a need for a service you will find that the people will be paid for it. Simple things like services should be used, but what service is so common yet overlooked? How about tending to barbecues while others relax and mock you for having to work? How about riding a bicycle to wash cars and being a domestic? If every household, even municipal housing, trailers and that, were to have a cheap domestic, you could build up your capital. This could be achieved by a contract where you deny the unions and enrich yourself - perfectly legal. Only, at most, thirty three percent of a country is unemployed, so that means there is a shortage for this service! You could easily clean, cook, washing, mopping and do anything while home owners are settling affairs elsewhere, as easily as registering a cell phone, yes?

All we need to do is to get the billionaires involved. Cannot reach them? Then how about their bank accounts? That is where all the money is. What is needed is less repayment on small business loans, and great repayments on big loans. This will discourage walmart from expanding and increase the amount of small businesses in the 'lime light.'

What we need to do is get the money out of the banks and into the hands of the majority. I propose a bank account scheme where the billions make up new accounts, like hedging - that is legal? - and then these huge accounts just float many smaller ones. I am not talking about borrowing from them, I am talking about making it legal to just give out small business loans based on how much money the bank has - that they just go about loaning money to people. They will be able to reclaim from the reserve due to them being citizens of the country and therefore covered by the reserve bank. Oh joy.

And of course we need to make other avenues for people to be employed. If there is a need for something, then it will be satisfied, because, as soon as one business starts up, they provide a service for the rung above it. This means that they will either use the new service or the older established business expands and hires more people. It also delivers a need to the rung below it that makes that more comely for others that want to supply a need for this. This leads us to the raw materials areas...

The most important thing is that the raw materials are supplied for the country. This means that they will go up in value as the world expands around them. Then there will be a demand for more metals, foods stuffs, and plastics and industry. If these are not supplied the whole thing will flop.

The best way to employ the youth is through getting votes. They could have petitions they collect and sell to the parties that be throughout their state. The real problem for the state is that they need ideas that benefit both the person who needs the job and their bank

account.

This can be done by marketing. If they got their marketers to find the undernourished parts of the market, they could set up a business sector investment in the youth that facilitates this sector. Then the unevenness will settle all over the related sectors, and then there will be growth up to how the structure was before...

Let's look at IT? IT serves a sector it gets supplied from and supplies to. If The sector that supplies IT was invested in by entrepreneurs, then the demand for it's supplier would go up. So, IT's suppliers suppliers demand goes up, so does IT's supply go up, and there is definately a demand for IT. By supplying one of the resources you supply the rest of the market.

With more people working there will be a demand for more foodstuffs or something, so there will be a knock on effect. I think it is best to start investing in the raw materials, or at the other end, not sure which really.

### **Teen flings and grades.**

Teen flings are a relief of hormones, but too much leads to even more time being devoted to the thoughts of the other person. If someone can divide their time between studies, hobbies and hormones, then that is good.

Actually I think it is a cultural thing. If the person is heard of as having a 'fling' they will feel more loved by their peers, yes? The other option is to work hard in school and get love from their parents, but obviously people want to be loved by people far away fro them that makes them feel bigger in the society, so...

If the teenagers were to be rewarded with testimonies weekly by teachers as to how they have performed, and have their free time granted to them depending on this, they would work hard to sex hard... oh yes! Or...

They could try to reward the teenagers with monies for their grades, but that is old, so...

The teachers could allow pupils to skip days of school by performing well, say Monday. If they were to perform well they could sit the day off with the rest of the class doing their work for them on the Monday where they will get it into repetition and gain more exercise for their own good.

With the standard of education as it is most of the work done is revision anyways. How often do they actually learn something new? Each week they might branch out into new areas, so, dividing the classes into areas where pupils are separated and then giving them days off this way due to work load processing would mean that the kids could take days off and maybe have assignments.

Alternatively they could try to set them assignments on Monday and Tests on Wednesday and Reports on Fridays. This would allow the relief of work load from the teachers and pupils for the achieving classes. Why do lazy pupils mingle with hard working ones? There is no stupidity here, just sloth, due to these 'flings'.

The teachers could make them hate flings by letting them play spin the bottle in the classroom! If they were forced to say no then they could get a hard line towards this sexy stuff and feel shy and then get this romantic social posture nonsense out of their systems. If they say yes then they will do so after class for the last five minutes, or at the beginning of class to excite the kids and stimulate brain activity so they could work harder and, yes, listen!

### **Perverts online**

To stop sexual child abuse and child sex rings we need to take finger prints where the child was last seen. Simply brushing the surface of school gates each week would help pin point parents and visitors in parks and schools, but mainly in parks and malls, yes? This would help, but we need a cure... oh yes!

If we were to use a camera and reverse the light reactions, we can rewind the 'photo' so that we can get information on all crimes committed, if we know the place they were committed at. The photo carries light gamma rays or something, which I have previously researched on a simple wiki light look in, and then we can capture the light refractions off of the solids and then get a clear picture of what happened, yes? This could be done with a computer, of course, and then all crimes can be solved quickly.

The method is where the light reflects off of the surface of solid matter and is actually a few million years old, as it travels at the speed of light and then bounces off of surfaces. This could mean that, easily, we could find the children and then solve all other crimes too, yes? Rewinding the photo would mean taking the light in the photo, or digital camera from something the size of a web cam or something, and then capture the light 'refractions' gaining depth and color into the case at hand. The picture could be taken by the camera and then, seeing as how it is millions of years old, yet gone, be taken by reversing the reactions of the light, 'bringing it back' by taking the photo and entering it onto a computer and then rewinding the image of the area, getting a good look at the identity of the person and then through multiple images, maybe a hand held camera to allow for the following of the 'event' physically, to the whereabouts of the people.

Of course then you could also get a good look into the history of cultures and events, but especially other crimes.

### **Cheaper plastic surgery**

Plastic surgery could be made simpler by using snail gel as a basis for 'better' skin. If we were to take a 'ugly ducking' and simply administer some natural stuffies to them, there would be a much better market for this, yes?

If we were to take the agents for, would it be skin 'fats', or bone mass... well, if we were to go as far as cell mass? Yes! Cell mass it is, skin and fats - that must be the way to make someone look nicer.

This could be done by making the cells larger or smaller, or 'organs' below the skin to reshape the face of the person, yes?

Now, if there was a remedy or system for this it would need to be... fat building or fat destroying on these areas, cheap and simple, but, if it needs to go as far as bone structure... where the face is not properly developed or something...

Calcium in milk or similar substances could be used to make bones grow out of proportion to how they used to be, yes? Or similar calcium destroying things could be injected [sorry but no oral stuff this time!] into the bones while under sedation.

This is more effective and much cheaper than today's surgery, yes? Maybe if all the technical work was done by conventional doctors it would be done quickly!

#### **New lie detector thing.**

For the new lie detector test we should try to use a neural impulse decoder. This could be accomplished by taking a blood pressure reader and seeing when the body feels 'nervous' or 'glad', dictating fear, easily readable by the accomplished people of medicine.

Or, to be more accurate, we could easily try to use a nervous system reader to read the neural impulses of the person 'in question'. This could be done by taking a electric reader of an electrician and measuring the amps of someone that lies and tells the truth, easily seen by systematic study, unless, the subject thinks they are telling the truth. Asking men questions about affairs or something that is hard to answer would do the trick, yes? This is similar to a lie detector but works on actual impulses, dictating the fear of the questioned accurately. If there was a way to see what was really going on we could try to make a way to see what is a lie and what is the truth, yes?

Basically if the person was to raise their pressure due to continuous questioning they could be so fearful they could tell the truth and it could be considered a lie. So, to tell the truth from a lie we could simply put the person to sleep and whisper questions into their ears, giving the best results possible. This will give a great array of answers to questions and then the person's conscious will not interfere, but...

For a in house inquiry where the results are show in the court room we could easily make the wrist watch idea of mine where the person is hooked up to the wrist watch to 'detect lies' and measure their brain activity, which could be used during pauses as they lie to

make the lie work. Answering correctly is always desired, but the truth is always altered due to change, so, the longer the pause, the greater the change and the more the person is lying or diverging the truth, yes?

Pauses should be used as an indicator of lying, obviously.

Now, for this to work better they need to make it fool proof! This could be accomplished by making them write an account of the ordeal and then the hand writing specialists could decode it. Getting them to write a page without being able to rub out things would mean it would be an elaborate lie indeed, yes, but still possible, so...

A heat detector could do it. When someone is accused of something, with 'venom', they get hotter, yes? When someone is afraid they get colder, yes? Now, with this in mind, a super sensitive reader could easily read the person's lies from the truth and then reveal the truth... oh yes!

### **Morality**

Anyone can be immoral. It is society that makes you moral or immoral, yes? If you find that something benefits society, it is moral. To steal benefits yourself, but to benefit the other is 'helping' society - to give more than you take! To do this is good and is flawless under societal ideals, yes?

Now to be immoral would not be to not worship God, to the contrary, if you wasted your time doing this instead of helping others it would be anti societal - immoral, yes?

Ponder what it is to be anti societal and immoral. Middle class is immoral! Lower class that hears and helps each other is moral. It is that simple.

### **Trojans!**

To make a good anti virus software program you could simply use the active programs that are called upon and then deliver them up to the anti virus program. This will see which programs are being used and 'protect' them. Those that interact with the computer without the computer calling for them will result in the program being identified and then monitored.

Simply it works on what happens. If something happens and does not relate to the users input, say a program is stationary for a minute, and then suddenly begins working without the user's input, then it is 'isolated' and dealt with.

## **Eta**

This faction is potentially a threat to the well being of the people of Spain and France mostly. They want a separate state, so, they need to win elections. They can afford to sell their homes and move to a small village where they can all be 'together', yes? This requires minimal costs and changes in their lives too! Or...

They once, their past leaders that is, to win the people and land over with politics. It is too late now, so they could all just fade into the masses and use their 'passion' to heat 'debates' up so that the logic can get through.

There is no point in killing people for 'attention'. The state either responds or it does not, and always serves the people. The state cannot 'submit'.

## **Strikes**

There are strikes that have been going on for weeks now, nearly crippling the economy. The obvious thing is that they want more money, yes?

This would set the state back quite a bit, but the cost of living must be going up because otherwise they would not be doing this. The state sits and barks orders and the people need to be paid. They are not asking for a great sum, but rather a eight percent increase. With all the lower income in mind, that means another hundred and fifty million rands cost for the state per month, coming to about two billion or so annually.

The state collects taxes at six points so raising or lowering the taxes to twenty percent across the board would mean that they gross one hundred and twenty percent of what they pay out each year or month. This means that with a small amount of state loans they will be able to start actually repaying them at about ten percent or so, overcoming their debts slowly, or they could just sell land for development around the cities or outlying suburbs, bringing more tax in along with absolute capital income where they will be able to just pay off the loans they have themselves, yes?

Adjust taxes, remember that the more money you dish out the more you make back through re numerating your own currency, and voila, already you are all set!

The problem is the pessimism after the 'recession'. The recession was not caused by some housing bollocks in the states, it was lack of lending between banks where the money did not grow in confidence and pledges nor interests. This led to a gradual demise before a head long plunge as the markets 'tried to hang onto the edge of the cliff', and then it was like what a mess the dog where they really didn't

know what to do so got their money out investing in the biggest banks, leading to even less cooperation between banks, and when one person has all the money in a city there can be no trade unless there is resources, and that is at an all time low at a ratio of people per resources - again, lack of development!

Now, to get out of this rut we must be able to produce metals and oil artificially. Bio fuels does half of this, so with my theory of compressing sand and heating it to age it, we get metals - continued use will make gold of course, but that is outdated! Who uses jewels for their currency, it should be assets, meaning, the more assets you have the more your currency is worth, yes? If you produce a car or house, for example, it is an asset of the owner and the state, raising the state's own currency value too. More you make, more jobs, more capital, more investments... Hey yeah we going to have a party, yes?

I hope that takes care of all strikes, easily accomadated with my own plan that took about a month to fully form. Has anyone got any complaints?

Okay, once again I want all people to come away all winners, so, we need to satisfy everyone, yes?

If we were to take the strikers and simply pay them the wages they want the state could subsidize the businesses and then keep the wheels rolling!

This could mean that the state will pay more in to tax more and receive all their money back... and then some!

## **orphans**

There is always a problem when orphans are left without parents. With enough money they can be cared for by the state. Or...

They could get convicted people to have a job if they adopt a child. These people have very little left other than the prospects of love in life, so should be able to be released 'early' if they adopt a child, yes? This second chance could be rejuvenating. Monitoring the prisoners and deciding which have truly reformed with snap shots of what they are doing, maybe with a subliminal test where their responses dictate if they would commit a crime again if given the chance, then they could get off the hook and into a happy family as a true learned person who knows what wrong is and is not wanting to ever return to the life they led, leading to them being extra careful with children. Or...

They could build hostels around schools for these children, buying up property and then developing it to their needs for the kids. This is not ideal, but is better than having them roam the streets, yes? Society will benefit with this happy foundation for the kids I hope

## **mobs**

The state of Russia today means they have a lo of mobsters in the house. Weeding these 'people' out would need some effort, but I feel up to it... duh!

Ok, first thing we got to do is find them, but how you might ask? Well they could simply take the president and ask them subliminal questions and to make sure they live they could live in their white house sort of thing as is practiced, yes? This alleviates the president at least, so he has a license to kill!

Now the president can appoint someone in the house, like the cleaner of the house, sending them to spy school. There is a lot of free time for them so they can snoop around here and there and earn a pretty penny as well while they enjoy their free time they could weed them out from within, observing then proving in a court of law what they are up to.

## **Educating women.**

It is a common practice here on earth to put woman down. It is customary to make the man work for the family, and is a western custom to make the women work. If the man was to work harder, or marry their women, then the problem would be seen off, or...

We could tel tell the women, that, with the state behind them, they could form women only businesses! This would get rid of the threat of men being nasty to them when they want to work also, yes? Then they could provide more services for more income for themselves to spend on others woman's services.

All this requires is capital, and with a good loan the state could inject this into the economy and through the six tax points redirect the money to themselves again growing the GDP by twenty percent 'off the top.' Or...

They could all provide their own capital by doing simple wok they normally do for a service. I am aware that in these settlements they would, for example, carry water or cook for others. They could charge for this service meaning there will be money changing hands and then they will be able to support themselves. Think if a man pays the woman they do not marry to care for them they will be looked after financially.... oh yes!

## **Oppression of sharia**



I think, and I am sure that all 'free people' think, that Sharia law is oppressive. I back this up with the idea that people that need to alter their lives are less free. But, if someone is to wear clothes as a custom, if you look at the customs of Africa a few centuries ago they did not need to wear clothes, then it is all 'subjective', yes?

For one people to say wearing clothes is good and the other to say it is bad then that is fine. To punish someone for not following the customs would be silly though because they do not harm anyone! They might make a person unable to resist talking to them, but other than that it is not a force of any kind, so should not be met with force!

Otherwise, apart from head scarves, the adultery thing does not, evidently, make for a bad society. Once again absence of force should not be met with force! If someone does something 'passive', then they have not harmed anyone nor made life harder for anyone, so, if they were to commit adultery, then they should be fined, at most, but what for? Have they torn the family apart? If so then the family could have been in the wrong frame of being, as they would easily be torn apart by a weak husband, and not a weak woman. It is up to both parties to commit this act, so, they must be mutually inclined.

If this is lust, it is natural, but to break your 'certificate' and then devour the flesh of another is not moral, so, if there is any action to be taken the certificate must be taken away rather, punishing the husband and wife of both parties as to not be allowed to be together any longer, not a physical beating, but rather a loss of love they should otherwise not be allowed to keep!

Or of course they could just forget about it and then move forwards... Lingering hostility is bad news.

### **Alternatives to uranium**

Iran needs more power! If they are not allowed to enrich uranium, then there must be a viable alternative choice!

Now, if they were to take the fission of isotopes, the binding needs to be lower than that of the prior form, so taking a solid and making it a gas has a less binding value, making it a great alternative to uranium, yes?

Water! Liquids form from ice, or gas form from water would do the trick. Use a laser, maybe on sand or wood then, yes? Uranium is the only thing that was used though! So...

If they were to take some metals and then strip the atom down to the things - the strands - that hold the atom together, they could compose their own atom, but that is so last year... yeah!

Think of a simple solid metal holding this together. Taking away the troublesome things will allow for 'holes' to be 'filled', and then you could add more strings or 'delete' them too. This may take time, but is cheap.

When it comes to making bombs out of these they could simply send up rockets that magnetize the area so that the atoms become south polar and then north polar excited, scrambling them - let's call this the magnet bomb, yes? Or even a gamma ray to intercept the nuke could do it. Who will worry with these clumsy things any longer? Disarm!

### **Bio tech**

Okay, the first thing you need to know about this is that all diseases are identified by the red blood cells and dealt with by them. If there are enough of them, think of a swarm of ants fighting a centipede - no chance.

If red blood cells do not beat the disease then they could easily just modify the red blood cells into a lethal cell. This cell could be injected into the system and then fight the 'disease'. If there was a way for the disease to be beaten then it must be fought by the cells by taking the red blood cells and merging them with something acidic, like bile. This could be done by taking this acid and letting it, instead of fighting them the previous way, they could dissolve the disease by smothering the disease cells in a glucose layer and then ejecting the acid into the cell, killing both the 'red blood cell' and the disease.

Now these cells would be artificial so they must be produced with the following in mind. They need to take a red blood cell and a bile duct, and have the bile duct produce the red blood cells. This could be done by taking the place where the red blood cells come from - the bone marrow - and then placing some bone marrow into the bile duct. This will produce these great little things that are needed. The bone marrow will remain alive in the body and be covered in acids to deal with the disease, and there is no threat of having duct acids in the blood stream, is there? If someone was injured and punctured their ducts into the stream then they would die if that was true.

Lethal operation, not too difficult, but let's make it even easier, yes?

If there bile duct was to be punctured in the advent of a disease, by a tiny long pin, it would gush acids into the stream, and things that it identifies as 'friends' will be

spared and devouring all those things that are whole things and not 'parts'.

Goodbye all diseases is what I say!

### **Making life a game**

In life I have always found that it is fun to be a child. Children play games in their time and then develop a social conscious. Think of a nutty old man, he will definitely be a person who plays games and cleans up his place and then savors his 'territory', so, it is a 'primal' thing that leads to happiness!

Now the more social you are you will still feel 'empty', looking for more and more friends to satisfy what you think will make you 'full'. Drowning yourself in a world where you are not trying to impress people the whole time, or talking about things that do not matter, like what you did to your neighbors dogs toys when they landed in your garden, means you will be judging yourself, and usually winning, maybe without points, but it will be fun. I promise!

Playing the game of life around the office doesn't mean you don't do your work. Think of it as cooperative playing on a team, like a sport! This will lead to fullness and well being of your mind as it is always occupied - no more of this empty dragging yourself through the colas of waiting to talk, instead you will be talking to someone that always listens, if it is God or yourself, of course. This will keep the topic something you truly love and will obviously lead to prosperity.

Play the game! Yeah... duh.

### **Public spaeking**

This is sort of like advertising. The person needs to be 'popped' with all the 'fear' inside them as that is holding them back from being all they can be, yes? This fear is social, so, to make them drunk and then act stupid won't work. What we need is a person who reaches out, who sees their wallet on the line, who is desperate and can... focus. Focusing fear is important, as it is energy. Attack! Go for it! Roll the dice - what you got to loose? If you have developed a thick skin, do not develop a pessimistic attitude. If you lurch forwards all of a sudden it is far better and more natural than waiting for the bell to ping on your muffins, yes? Being out of time and having to is much less good for you than simply a preemptive launch. Get them while they don't expect you, and your true natural 'glow' will come out. Think of all the falseness and cultural nos that people follow - think of shocking them out of it into a true conversation... oh yes!

## **Child slavery**

This is a terrible problem in Africa and I suppose South America, Asia... hell all over the world!

Now to right this problem the authorities need to suppose a person buying a lot of groceries all the time would be feeding someone, usually a man, or even a woman. This will usually be all over the place, so 'marking' them [before you 'take them out'] would be advised. Tailing people in undercover cars to find out where they are going will find and destroy the franchise, then the children that are still being smuggled there need to be rescued, yes?

Using thermal imaging on the edges of places suspected or reported of children being held will reveal a lot of little bodies and them being still will mean they are, if uncomfortable, warranted for investigation - in rooms or lairs.

This could be remedied by - the molestations and prostitution - by a simple camera reverse reactions to follow them from the last spotted scene to the... well... where they are. Or...

They could easily take the same thermal imaging in the sewers and find all basements where there is someone for longer than twenty four hours and get a warrant. Or...

They could maybe try to use sonic radio waves 'from post to post' to detect sounds of unhappiness from rooms or anywhere in between. Cries for help, for example, could be answered, yes? Or...

They could try to gouge out the perps by using dogs to hear the sounds of agony and reward them with treats when their vivid hearing detects some of this. Maybe combining option three and four would do the trick, verifying the ordeal completely? Or...

They could try to detect these by water bills, for flushing and showering, which they would surely afford their captives, yes? If they want to keep their 'stock' clean for 'sale' or personal use then they will need to use a lot of water, more than the people in the house listed, and there is usually more than one in each house. This will get you into the ring, and or a lessened jail sentence, they will squeal!

## **More nukes**

If it is power they want, like for making a power station, then they need to make a new form of power. They could do this by taking solar power and absorbing all the gamma rays they can. This can be one by taking the panel and then making it so they have cotton in them as well so they receive more power coming in, so, they will absorb the power more. This will be channeled out radio actively so that they can be absorbed into the metals of the panel, and then they can absorb much more power to be used.

If it weapons they are after, who will they use them against? Is it like a play ground where someone kids get candy and others do not? Think of it, when one country has a nuke there is peace, when two countries have nukes then there is stress and 'threats'. If there were no nukes then there would be one of two scenes, total peace, or, total hostility.

Now, to prove one or the other we need to look into human psychology because it is human beings that point these weapons at each other.

If one person were to have a gun trained on you and then withdraw from it, which is apparent here, then there would be an immediate surge for vengeance or survival. If the countries are militant, then they need to have a motive for their soldiers to attack or justify it to them. Or they could just want to be paid, so...

Offering jobs to these soldiers as police in foreign countries will remove the threat all together, yes? If they were to just have no army left they would be unable to defend themselves, the peacekeepers march in, the police see no laws being broken... what a mess? No! What a way forward.

With the threatening countries out of the picture then the whole world could disarm. The UN and ICC could outlaw military practice, as it is not defensive [defense force!] - it is aggressive, duh! The police is your defense force, and if everybody stuck to that nobody would even bother to attack a city... for what? To kill some kids and old people? Think about it, all wars are about land, but what is the purpose of borders? To keep people out. Facing the break down of borders they will come to the city and see no jobs and quickly go home to their families or however they used to live, not even worried about money any further, taking what they need instead, yes? In and out, quick look around, back home. The reason they stay is because it might be difficult to get back over the border the second time, but facing no way to reach their dreams of wealth they will no doubt return home. No need for borders, no need for wars, no need for soldiers, no need for nukes!

I think we can all agree to that... yeah!

## **Somalia**

The war in Somalia is because of religious ideals. These can be met without force.

It is childish to resort to aggression to make someone else act like you. If you were to run a house that has rules, that is your right. To go to the neighbor with a gun and tell them what to do is not saving them, that is their house. So, who is right?

When someone fights for a way of life they need to keep in mind that their way of life is different to others. Think if they made a rule of what to eat on various nights, would that please Allah? If Allah wants to control your life, or at least 'call shots' in it, give advice, then Mohammad would have had a lot more to say. What was said is the basics of a good life, prosperity and joy and pleasing Him.

If He wanted people to die for His ways to be lived out he would send plagues against people in the west, yes? If He wanted to run your marriage totally, then He would give more instructions on how to be happy, and seeing as how He never gives advice on how to be happy, being happy yourself comes second to Him being happy. He is pleased when people do as He says, but that is slavery, yes? If the whole world was to live the same way then He would be even more pleased, but, what if the neighbor has a better understanding of how to live? It is not clear everything that is said, so leaving it up to clerics to deliver the word unto you would be the best choice - people that have their whole lives based on understanding and are clearly not fools. These people never call for 'arms', but rather patience, petitioning and so forth. If you love Allah you must listen to these wise men and then absorb what they say - or - you will become frustrated with your neighbor, one that lives differently, and then maybe resort to violence, yes?

Listen to your clerics. They do not want this! Please understand that this will not solve any problems, and only cause suffering and grief for all others. Now where does Allah say that you need to do these things? For a God to ever say that you must take the life of another, have you ever heard of joining a gang? Have you ever heard of adopting a child? Take... or give.

Now seeing as there are developed African states with air forces, this is not winnable. All they need to do is get all the people out of the city, then carpet bomb it repeatedly, leading to a total submission of all forces. They do not have any anti air craft weapons, so they will not lose a single plane. Imagine something like a farmer's jet coming over with some contact poison on board, something like anthrax? This will result in the city being saved and then the soldiers dying, and for what? Or...

Seeing as how the main city is on the coast they could use ships to launch some rockets into the city without reply. I am sure the Western coast of the near east could muster a small force and instead of having simulations they could target practice into this city, using live ammo and then getting crucial military experience, yes?

Please, listen to your clerics. How are your ideals different to those of other human beings? Be reasonable, that is what divides us from animals!

## **Stopping murders**

Murder is a real problem, and ending it would be grand. Let's see what I can do this time?

Okay, if you got rid of incentive to murder, by outlawing gangs, providing money - like socialism [think of how much murder there was then!] and maybe even threw a bit of advertising on how to deal when you are accosted by a person you think will murder you, not through force, but through 'verbal dissent', you could scare the person who will be feeling high at the time.

The high feeling comes from a sense of power over you, or fear of you. Of course without money being a driving force, maybe with a dole system of something, providing assets through my economic system, would take away the fear of not having. Then there is greed, but, if you know there is no way forwards financially, then there will be no problem. So, back to 'aggression actually'...

To deal with someone that is offensive to you you should always point at them. This is a social humiliation where they will feel as if they are a bad guy socially and being a social animal they will be scared all of a sudden. Then you need to confront them by walking right up to them! Point at them and walk up to them... they won't know what to do. Heard of the hunter becoming the hunted? That is what they will feel socially! This is terrible and will at least rip out their spine and make them weak, so a woman could easily overpower the man as the muscles relax.

Well that is more or less the same thing. But hell I haven't heard of my technique being used yet, so let's think of a new one?

How about if the women - usually - were to make eye contact. Women could develop a penetrating gaze that will blind the man or cause him ocular impairment temporarily with the right look, according to "covert instant hypnosis", you could deter or even intimidate someone that has gone so far as to pin you to the ground. This is like fighting without fighting. Lucky I stumbled upon this!

## **Racial smells**

Many people think others stink when they sweat. Think as an African when you meet a Swede and in summer and you smell their stench? Think as a white person when you smell an African in the mall? All these smells really make racism and trying to get along harder, yes?

The solution is to rub cream on, as if it were deodorant and make it out of stuff that kills smells. Excess deodorant will do the trick, but, if you want it to last you need to stop sweating all together. Think of municipal workers, they will sweat because it is a biological function, so we need to inform the brain that it no longer needs to sweat, yes?

To do that we need to eat the right foods. Basically it could be easily available a pill or something that makes you not need to sweat any longer. This pill could close all your sweat pores - aftershave in your system, or aftershave on your body is far more effective than excess deodorant. Lathering this on will result in closing the pores so no more sweat will come out, stuff we don't actually need. To put this into a pill would not be that hard, or, the state can easily put these chemicals into the water supply, or you could drop it into your own geyser through a novelty switch.

Then you can brush your teeth and get a kiss from me you desirable black women!

### **Making skin softer**

Skin dries up with age and sometimes black people have harder skin than white people getting in the way of relationships. With my advent of getting rid of the smell of black people, Indian people, and all other 'smelly' people in whatever climate, let's move onto making everyone's skin as soft as a babies bottom. Oh yes!

Now to make skin softer you need to make the cells on the outer layer less dense. If you were to take the cells and then make them further stretched apart, by adding water, or any kind of plasma liquid, then you could make all skin softer. This could be done, once again, by rationing off doses into the dams of skin liquidating and moisturizing 'sticky' stuff - stuff that sticks to your whole body and then makes it easier for your skin to keep the liquids in, being the water, of course... like a gel that is drinkable.

I imagine the football players might not use this...

### **Communication**

Wouldn't it be great if all people could understand each other, even in the most sensitive cases, where they would need to see right through the people? Well, let me take a crack at it!

Now, for this to take effect, the people need to form a knowledge base. Culture is



relayed information over a knowledge base, so, it is relayed from person to person, basically, yes?

So, for all people to be able to communicate they need to be able to understand one another. Verbal charades? No! I am speaking of tones in the sounds of languages. Babies identify objects then sounds for the object. But, how do they learn the 'linking' words between them? Is it through trial and error? How is it animals are able to communicate so easily with their young?

It all comes down to sounds. The sounds they learn as being relayed to them are really made from people agreeing in their community to use those 'descriptive' words. With our internal software we could easily out learn a animal, yes? They stick together through primal instinct - check - we have it too!

Now, as it becomes primal, one person will have to think of something and make up a sound, of one sound, for that thing. The other person will be able to tell what that thing is by the sound the other makes - I have done this with my nephew a few years ago and he knew what I was speaking of when I made one syllable. Then if it can work for us, it can work for you. This will be ready quickly, but communication will be slow, as people haphazard through it and will find success at most turns, but not every one. This will clear up communication between whole continents and the world. The tones used should be done after they examine the thing, or 'charade the deed', and then they will make a guttural slur of some sort when they least expect it.

To make this into a written form, the western keyboard should be used to best describe the slur. The subconscious will decode it perfectly once agreed upon as a norm, as all nervous system information relays are the same, and then they will be able to make it into a written language for the whole of earth, uniting the world completely, yes?

Now we have phonetic communications! Now we have written communications! What is there left for me to do... huh?

### **Beauty therapy**

If there needs to be a way for making people look nicer then it must be medical. Plastic surgery goes a long way in reconstructing the face, but there must be a cheaper alternative that won't make you look ugly in your old age.

Now when you need to look more beautiful some surgeons suggest snail gel. If this is true for restoring skin or skin health, then there must be a way to make someone look nicer naturally from the world we live in. So...

I am aware that most young people are ugly and develop into someone 'healthy' looking later in life. Then they will need to age their faces to look nicer, yes? Think of how good an old old woman looks, how she smiles usually? So...

If age makes people look nicer, then surely using growth hormones will make people look nicer quickly. Think of a developing face, think of a fully developed face, strip away the fat... voila! Most people that are ugly, in my mind, are people that have an 'undeveloped' face. Women need definition and men need muscles, yes? Bad skin can be remedied by snail gel, then you need to strip away the fat, so...

You could easily do this by talking a lot, developing muscles and then definition and then it is understood why shy people are usually not attractive, unless they are shy because they are attractive. The best long term remedy is to talk a lot, but to look good for a short while open and close your jaw a lot, maybe quickly, to slap on a face mask quickly.

Long and short term beauty, yes? Don't forget the snail gel!

But then we get onto fatness again. What an effort to lose them pounds!

So, if you want to lose weight, seeing as how fat is stored cell fuel, simply inject poison into your body, but not into the blood stream. The blood vessels make for dispersal of toxins throughout the body in a crucial way, but for poison from snakes or toxins like detergents to be smeared all over your body in those areas, the things will burn the fat right off you, guaranteed.

Facial and bodily beauty, ah, bliss!

Then there is body shape, including muscles. If all goes well then you could totally reshape your body to whatever you want it to look like with natural things, except the detergents that are probably nearly sold out by now... yeah!

So, to reshape your body, including bone structure, you need to identify that, first of all, bone shape is intensified by calcium. Finding the opposite of this, for example, especially big boned girls, would be... acids, yes? If you were to have the right particulars and a drip you could easily deteriorate the bone mass you have. Or to build it, say you are brittle or something, you could try to use plastics to inject into the bone, displacing the cells slowly, also through a drip. This is all in going things of course, and not natural.

Now to make bone therapy natural you need to rub the right amount of detergents onto your skin and watch as it reaches the bone, which it will. This is cell destroying of course, and with the materials you wish to add to your body you can observe lead poisoning which absorbs all this stuff, but does not get stuck in between cells. To make it add to the bone mass you need to heat your body and lie

so that gravity will pull the 'fluids' down onto the bones, which you will need to figure out without me, or course. These materials will be like putty, which is plastic, and if you can have synthetics into your body through face surgery, you will be able to add to your bone mass or at least reshape your bodily bones with this.

Now for muscles, well, do you want to actually have muscles or just display muscles? To display muscles you just need to add to your bones in a way that makes you look bigger, but to add muscle you need to usually exercise them. This can be remedied through growth hormones, but that is expensive, so, if you were to heat it - the muscle - then grow them with a fungus sort of thing, maybe like a grown toe nail spore thingy, then it would work, but, we need it to work for cells. This could be remedied by cell division of the muscles, so, you need to divide them through excess seamen being rubbed into your body on those muscles, givers of life, activators of cell division, even though they penetrate cells, they will be able to go into muscles and start a process that usually makes the 'eggs' start to divide into a baby that has parts, so will make the muscles divide sporadically.

You may obtain seamen from me. I will be glad to wipe it all over you and then you will develop muscles. That will start the cell division, and be in a warm place to prolong the life span of theirs, also available on a drip, yes?

Haven't you always wanted a tan? How about those self tanning lotions what you can smear all over your body? They don't last long though, as skin cells are always replaced, so they need to become permanent.

If you can get the best tone, say you are black and want to look Indian, or you are white and want to look Indian [seems the Indians have it... yeah!], then you need to increase or decrease your pigment.

If you were to want to become darker you need to usually absorb the sunlight and then lie in the sun where you want a tan. To keep it permanently you need to form a 'layer' of skin over your skin, but that will suffocate your body, as your skin breathes. This means you will need to keep each layer coming up. If sunlight is to make it darker, then maybe gamma absorption will do the trick? Go to your local laser guy and ask about that, it will be permanent, hopefully. The organ called the skin will be able to absorb radio creativity that changes the color of your skin, and then you will be able to change to red, orange, green, purple... anything you like. This will be especially good for albino's who need to fit in in their communities, or who would feel left out of it totally, yes?

For a dark skinned or black person to change their skin to a highlighted brown, or white, green, or whatever, they could go through the right channels of 'gamma correction'. This is something I know very little about.

So today I have made you speak the same language, soften your skin, and radically

change your appearance. I hope this helps!

The fastest way to being more facially a would have to be to blend a whole lot of vegetables and inject them into your face. This will help your body develop too, yes?

How fast this works is very because the veggies will not lose out from processing throughout the body and stomach, centralising all the development in your face.

As the whole lot is absorbed into your cells, you will develop as fast as a plant does, which is pretty damn fast! You should see results within days, as plants develop that fast. This is of course based on plants having growth hormones in thier juices and cells, and that common features are developed ones, meaning they will be grow your features to become less 'oppressed'.

### **More isreal**

This problem could symbolize the emergence of genuine peace in the near east between the Semites. If they were to build these things they would need to take the homes from the Palestinians, but they will pay them to move. Animals have territory, if they want to look into history for justification of what land is theirs then they might observe that the first of their fathers were in fact nomads and had no real land. What is this a museum, a relic area to be guarded? It can make money and feed lots of people, it can otherwise provide shoddy housing for a few hundred people.

How about they sell the land to Palestine? Palestine could legally buy the bloody land and then keep their global image or whatever archaic customs alive with this shrewd marketing.

Is there anything more to this?

It is beyond me what isreal can do for the west. It is evident that some people would rather have the palestinians ignored, as they are militant and breed militants. These militants can be dealt with internally but they are not, and that is why this is so choppy.

If the city of jerusalem was partly and in part gifted back to the palestinians then there would be a great say for peace. Those that want to see a palestinian state should collect and buy those areas of jerusalem that are fought over. I am sure if isreal sold the city to an outside body, they could outsource there and then avoid this 'war'. Or, isreal could take a page out of hamas's book and mix the places exposed with palestinians? Then there would be sentiment back home to bombing refugees and the militants would have nowhere to

hide! Of course that is probably already happening and the blood lust is such that they really cannot have the thing sorted out yet. So...

Israel should buy the rest of the buildings in Jerusalem from Palestine and then have the people there become part of Israel. That will declare the whole of Jerusalem Israel and then they can flog out their border to keep the militants at bay. But this will surely result in more violence, so...

Does anybody have to stay there? They should all get out of Jerusalem and declare it a holy site for both sides of the story.

OK honestly this comes down to something primitive. We have a lot of people that like to be in certain places wanting to go there again, or killing who is there. This is like an animal. If they were called animals by their own clerics, then they would see the morale drop and hopefully rocket fire stop. What gives them the idea that killing other people across the border is the right thing to do? If they were as holy as they think they are then they should try to resolve the matter like civilized people. They have tried to get the Jews out of Jerusalem, and have failed. They need a new plan! They should observe that when they fire a rocket a lot of people die and nothing is solved. This has happened many times. The Israelis should go to war and capture the whole of Palestine the next time they attack.

It is all good to remove the possibility of weapons from the scene, but you cannot stop bomb blasts. Those will continue, blockade or not.

These people are not stupid nor blind, but they are blinded to the truth with all the noise in their heads about lousy Jews or whatever. In Palestine they need their own state, but to be recognised they have to talk peace. The leaders of Palestine want peace, it is not an order from the top to bomb a school. They should just send all people involved to Israel for a prison term.

To get rid of future bombings of Israel they need to have a weapons inspection, like they had with Iraq. If they get rid of all rockets from the stockpiles then they will be able to impose a blockade on Palestine so no rockets enter the country. I think they attack from fear that Israel will boss them around with their 'superior' armies. If they are serious about peace they - Israel - should move all military personnel to the south far from the city of Jerusalem. This will take all the military out from the border and place them in a good place to train stress free. If there is no army present, well, do well meaning people shoot at innocents if they are not scared?

As a further peace proposal they should try to combine armies, so that privates are swapped. Then they will just be like ambassadors for the state and then the soldiers will be more friendly and aware of any attack before it happens, and stop it, as soldiers are supposed to sometimes die, not civilians.

Yes Zionists have the media behind them so what people hear basically is based on what they want them to hear. This brings into the fold the ideal of 'inheritance', as all people

should benefit from things at all times, but with inheritance only one party or designated parties benefit.

Now, if you were to observe inheritance, it is stipulated, upon an old notion of what was right - a monarchical notion no doubt - that people should be able to inherit things from their fathers or family, and the same with land. This stems from family values.

Are family values viable on the political spectrum? If your family stayed in a place, should you have rights to that place? The answer lies in the ideals of this policy. If the policy states that through genetics people should inherit, then this is just a policy. If the ideals were observed through the lens, there are many people who lay claims to this land, as I have read in this thread, turkey, palestine and isreal. Now the family of britain is considered, on religious grounds, to be israel, but who had inherited it was palestine.

The only way out is if they both win. Palestine should become part of isreal, and vice versa. I have no idea what they will call it, but that is not really a problem. This was discussed in detail in two thousand and eight by people representing the west to settle the dispute, and this is really the only way out. An end to this would see the people of gaza leaving and becoming part of palestine again, or at least a halt to the loss of life. The loss of life is the problem for isreal, so I am sure they are fully behind this. Palestine would benefit from a richer state, and they could still hold elections.

To get the rocket attack into isreal to stop would mean much less aggression in the region. If the people of palestine would observe the fact they can visit by train or whatever the holy sites they long for, then they should not need to make attack on jerusalem.

It is a hop skip and jump to visit these sites. What good does it do to have it in your country - what about if it was in iraq? Then they would be fine with it?! Think for a moment, they are killing their own people in jerusalem - moslems and jews walk freely together without chaparone.

If there was to be a meeting point to this, if isreal is the bigger of the two, it will return parts of the city considered holy to the people that seek it. If it means that much to them give it to them - if it means one less death, who can argue? Presidents should be jumping in the way of bullets to save lives as that is what they are supposed to do!

Simply return the sites to palestine. Hell, why not return the whole of jerusalem to palestine? They will not lose resources, only buildings and taxes. If it means peace, what the hell are they waiting for?

If they don't want to return the sites at least to palestine, then why don't they dismantle the sites and send them to palestine? That would surely make some people smile?

## **Economic**

think what is needed is a new financial plan. If the world needs money they should generate it as they will. If all the money stays in the hands of the state, and then come back to the state through taxation. This regulates the states money, or, the money of the country. There will be no inflation, as the state just spends on building and bail outs and job creation.

In this thread I will outline my ideas for a new world economy. I do not plan to put forward communist ideas or anything like that, as I like being wealthy!

The first point I would like to put forwards is a new economic assets and monetary amounts in a country. The assets of the country should be factored into the amount of circulating money, so, for each house and unused land there is, they should have that money made available for the public to use, if indeed they have value. This will take the amounts of circulating money in each country into the trillions or more. For each house or building, or even unused land, there should be enough money for them to trade that asset locally. Without this money they will be going into recession or at least negative economic growth.

I am going to pause here, as when my screen goes off the screen on normal reply mode it stays hidden.

Then there is the fact of unemployment. In my country there is fifty percent unemployment roughly, so this is a real problem in africa. To make more jobs they should scrap the education system and make that money available for direct work. The people that get jobs never use science or calculus in day to day things, so why train them for it? Language is picked up naturally, so that by sixteen they can enjoy a good job without having to worry about education. They should use a relaxed policy with regards to education, and that will save a lot of money. They say, well, some say, that education provides jobs. Education does not make more jobs available, only money will give more positions. What is the point of having a education and no job? There needs to be more spent directly on job creation, out of the coffers of the education system. Colledges will teach people privately for the right amount, and anyone with a job can learn part time at colledge or university.

The money in circulation is not enough! If there was more made available then they could buy the things they need. I propose a one off pay increase of a hundred percent for minimum wage earners, as wages are nothing compared to the running of the busines, where materials take up all the money. This will make it hardly harder for employers and much easier for employees to afford things and send thier money back to the state through taxation. All the money is tied up in materials costs, and materials do not put food on the table for employees, and that makes the product the beneficiary of all the efforts of the enterprise. The money should circulate, not sit on a store room floor and not circulate!

They just generate the money from the empty account into a new one funished with all the

money they need. There is no gold standard anymore, they need more in circulation so just make it for the state and spend it into the economy. Quite legal.

Well, the state needs more money nearly everywhere. This has come about due to the practices of the world - forget the housing thing in america - think of the way things are? The billionaires have all the money. They hoard it in bank accounts. If they started thier own businesses then there would be more money moving, but what I propose is more drastic.

If they want to see the light in the future then they need money now. They should buy all the banks and thier accounts. This means that they will be in charge of the whole money operating in their borders. Buying the banks will be easy, as they count for assets as soon as they are purchased. This means that they automatically beef up the reserve with assets.

Actually forget that! BUy up all the busiensses in the country. They will all count as assets, so no matter where money is spent or saved it will come back to the state. This means they will have all the cards to play with and make sure that the economy gets back on track artificially.

After a quick google I found the imf to be the managers of all money for the countries that are members.

Why they cannot generate thier own money Is beyond me. Being a big thing they should all count up the value of asets in those countries and collect all that money, then dish it out to countries in need based on the assets in thier country. Assets I refer to are buildings and land.

If we want the banks to recover they should increase costs on importing and exporting duties. This means when the rich countries import their value goods from other places, they will pay more. This means that with the three hundred trillion a year coming in off the markets, then it will come to even more than that for goods. This will be at least a trillion dollars difference for the banks or the state, as the rich bear the brunt of what is going on.

Think about it... if the west was to pay more for foodstuffs alone, the people will pay more to eat and sell food laid off onto the consumer in bite size chunks. The ramifications will be immense, as the annual 'stock revenue' is in the hundreds of trillions of dollars. All these businesses do business, and that means exports and imports. This also increases the demand for local goods, but things mking the chinese richer will make the state richer, as well as the importing nations. This should be spent on the deficit, but will probably get spent again, as the people will be able to buy local goods, and, local goods stimulate local economies. Stimulating local economies means there are more jobs and economic growth, but, of course, the option to buy local means they will be putting the countries that aid others with money to aid others... duh.



It will never burst as it will earn interest. Think of all that money going around into banks earning interest, and, do you know how much land there is to sell? Each time you buy land you have an asset that you can base further loans on, so it will be that the land will be bought up rather quickly. Inflation is not a problem, as you will earn more and have more anyways.

This money should be governed by the state. I am sure their economists can conjure a great idea on how to maximise revenue.

Actually I have been toying with a new idea... If the state was to give away money, just give it away, to the needy, when they spend it they will make more money back! This is because the it will be spent in the shops and renumerate through taxation, at many points, making it grow!

Think about it this way, if the state were to give out gift vouchers, to make sure the money is spent, they will make all that money go into the hands of shop owners. Then the sale is taxed, the new items purchased with that money is taxed, and wherever that money goes will be taxed, always coming out of the hands of the rich to keep the taxes coming in. You could see a hundred dollars be taxed down to a hundred dollars, and then keep on being taxed all the way around, actually collecting money for the state, and therefore for the people to keep the growth going.

One hundred dollars is taxed at say fourteen percent, meaning the one hundred dollars has devalued fourteen dollars, and the state has taken fourteen dollars. Now the shop has one hundred dollars, the state has fourteen dollars and the public spent fourteen extra dollars on the purchase. Then the shop pays its staff with fifty of the hundred dollars. The staff loses fourteen percent to the state, so the state now has twenty eight dollars, the shop loses fifty dollars, and the employee has forty three dollars, which they spend at another shop. The remaining fifty dollars is spent on new items for the shop, so they pay fourteen percent, meaning the state now has [fourteen plus fourteen plus seven] thirty five dollars. The shop has restocked to provide new items for the people.

Now, the forty three dollars the public took home is spent on living expenses. Let's say there is twenty dollars rent - one fifth of their total pay - and the rest is spent on food and luxuries. This means that twenty seven dollars is taxed a further fourteen percent, leading to the state taking another three dollars. The items purchased equal twenty seven dollars, so the 'shop' takes twenty seven dollars, pays its staff five dollars, of which no dollars are taxed because it is getting really small now, and then the shop restocks paying twenty two dollars, paying another three dollars tax. This leaves the state with [fourteen plus fourteen plus seven plus three plus three dollars] forty one dollars. So the rate of renumeration at present is forty one percent.

Now, the clock is still rolling, as one hundred dollars is still circulating! The rate of renumeration is forty one percent per 'junction', and how many junctions are there with a hundred dollars? Every turn is taxed fourteen percent, so, seeing as how the rate of

renumeration is forty one percent for two junctions, how many are there actually? They tax the item, the shop, the staff, the supplier, the raw materials, that supply the shop, the middle man, and many other sources. This means they will renumerate at as many sources as there are points of tax.

Actually I am a bit confused now.

Okay, lapse in concentration, I have it now! The items sold do not go down in value, they restock with the nearly the same price they paid for the item, meaning they spend ninety dollars on new items, being taxed again for fourteen dollars, and then seventy dollars or so, at a rate of fourteen percent also. The items do not go into twenty five dollar sections! This continues though the life of the dollar until it comes to miniscule amounts, taxed all the way.

Okay, well, the rate of buying goods is thirty three percent of the total cost for the business through wholesale. Maybe the rate of renumeration on that hundred dollars is evidence that it will not be a good idea?

But if we were to increase the amount of times the money changes hands...

If the state gives the money to a first person, and the first person gives it to a second person, and so forth, until ten people have had it before it goes out to the public, then maybe it can work!

This would mean that it would renumerate at one hundred and forty percent! The it goes out to the public, or...

Also renumerating they could place it into a bank and tax it and have it change between ten accounts. That would mean they tax themselves and then they could basically just make more money for fun.

Each time it runs through an account it will be taxed, realising the hundred and forty percent rate of renumeration per ten accounts.

If one thousand dollars goes into account one, it will be taxed at one hundred and forty dollars, but the amount of the transaction is worth one hundred percent. The banks don't pay either, they are just cheating the system!

There we go, got it. Then they can give money away!

### **Libyan refugees.**

Actually it is good to have refugees finding work in other countries. It is good for the other countries, and here is why...

They pay tax on all things they buy. They cannot have a bank account without citizenship, so all the money gets spent. If they were to take jobs from the top then that would be bad, but more likely than not, and more often, they take jobs at the bottom. When there is a position at the bottom, it supplies a need from above, and supplies more needs from above, creating if you will a need for jobs above. That means that they stabilise the economy.

You should not look at the positions they are taking as being bad. For every position taken there is a position being made for them to be serviced, and for them to service. If you were to say that there are only so many jobs in a country, then there would be no economic growth. When the economy grows it will provide more jobs, and economies grow all the time.

Now if you want to see more economic growth, you need more entrepreneurship. This means lending of money to get them started. It is common for refugees to bring their own power in the form of human workload into the new country. When there is a surplus of manpower there is a surplus of needs for jobs, but these can be created by more entrepreneurship.

What is going on now the world over is a lot of job retrenchment. If they get retrenched they get so much paid out to them. A fool looks to get back into the swing of things lazily by looking for a new job, but if they try to form their own business, they will find that seeing as how there are too few people working they will be able to satisfy needs easily. For each person making money there is another person who started their own business. Picture a web of service needs delivery - they will all compliment each other if planned well.

What is needed is for the lazy first world, pessimistic as ever, to start their own jobs with the money they are getting out. Hell they should be leaving in droves to start their own business!

There are places where they can deliver needs delivery and there are places they cannot. Walmart makes it impossible to get a foot into retail, but hawkers make a living. Microsoft makes it impossible to get into computer stuff, and there is a surplus of programmers in the world. Then again, selling the software is easy enough. Buying in bulk is only possible with a lot of money, so that makes anything retail or otherwise sale related impossible to get into, but there is a way forwards with product delivery - like a guy on a bicycle.

So where are there opportunities for entrepreneurs? Well, the best thing to do is plough into a small town with all your manpower and make it a big city. The monopolies created means that there is room for expansion, so even with walmart they can open one every seventh corner. The fact they don't do this means people will lose jobs anyway! If they were to form consortiums, using the internet or flyers, they could buy just as cheap as walmart and offer the same low prices. For every three people put out of work there are three more people able to buy into the consortium. Think of how far you need to travel for the best prices?

Don't blame the immigrants, they pay taxes too, and create needs.

Who said anything about mass immigration? I mean for the few that do come across, well, you say there is a cost to the country? They work dead end jobs and then pay back to the state through taxes, and the rest of the money they spend into circulation again. If they were to take the money and burn it then there would be a problem!

So, they are not taking anything away. No cost. I have illustrated where they actually service the economy.

They have fled a terrible place. If they can work hand in hand with the people of Britain, then so be it. Welfare is given to people in need, and they need it. Doesn't matter who they give it to, as long as it comes back. Wouldn't giving all the people in need welfare be a better solution? It all comes back! Of course I expect them to work, as do you, but if they cannot then they need to be treated as a cog in the machine of the economic system, as they have paid taxes and such while they did work.

There are many tax points in the country. If a Afghani living in London buys an apple, then they pay tax on that apple, then the retailer pays tax to sell it, then the middle man pays tax to sell it, then the importer pays tax on imports, and the exporter pays tax on exports. So, with sales tax, retail tax, middle man tax or whatever you call it, import and export tax, as well as other hidden costs, anything in the country gets taxed more than a hundred percent. This means that as the immigrants spend money they will slowly see the money roll over into the hands of the state.

If that reverse order wasn't really clear, let's take it from that apple again? The immigrant spends all their money living in Europe. If they spend all their money, it gets taxed along the way through the other avenues. As the money circulates it gets taxed again and again until they are taxing the people for stuff they haven't got. That is how wonderful this thing is - tax! Now as you can see all the money going to the immigrants is revived and rolled over a lot of times to produce more money than they previously had, or, there is a lot of corruption.

Five years is a heck of a long time to wait for welfare. In South Africa we don't even have welfare I think... But why should a first world country treat their people, who have worked and revisited the system, be made to suffer?

No, I am saying that the state taxes goods at many points. The money comes from the people and businesses, and gets taxed over and over again at various intervals. Think of thirty dollars moving from hand to hand? They will be taxed fourteen percent at the first interval, leaving about four dollars, then you have twenty six dollars in circulation. Then,

when it changes hands again, you get taxed another three dollars from the twenty six or so dollars, and then you have twenty three dollars. Eventually all money makes it's way back to the state, yes?

Money never leaves a country. It goes to the exchange broker and then gets exchanged, so it remains British pounds or whatever, and then it will get exchanged for rupees or whatever. Then it makes its way back to the country. Think of this thing called imagination. The little elf behind the counter works with imagination money, all in bank accounts. This money need not be printed because it will never be used. It goes like a tennis ball between the two places.

All money does make its way back to the state, then is spent into the private sector, then goes back through taxes.

And when you go to exchange that money for pounds, so you can spend it? Or back to the country of origin.

### **Health care**

It is a big issue. Should it be free? Factor it into taxes and make it free. The poor will be able to have health care then and then everyone pays regardless of when they need it.

Economically it is simple. If someone pays for health care when they need it it is buying it from the state once and crippling that person financially. This is very bad, so, factor it into taxes and spread it for everyone. It is no surprise that people living in shanty towns need it more than most, so, if they were to become sick there is hope for them. I am sure we can all agree that hope is pivotal in their plight? If there was a nice spread then raising taxes would be good to deal a fair hand to all.

### **Militant islam**

This is where people think that their god will be pleased by them fighting for the god in some way. How do we prove that this is not the case? Simply it would root out the war on terror and easily disrupt the plans of all militants if we could prove that this was not true, so it is important.

If god wishes to see someone dead do they simply not let them be born? Do they kill them themselves? Under Islam all people are born from the same god, so, giving them no time to

change will deter them from changing to worship allah. If there was to be many people killed in the name of allah, aren't you killing allah's children? This means there should be no more killing nor fighting, as they are harming the people of their god.

If they stray from the path, do you kill them? No you try to save as many as you can! The best way to do this will be a house to house call with koran in hand. That is the good fight that should be fought.

It doesn't matter if we can win, we have to win.

If there is a need for money then why target the west? They have money. They want money they can work for it. There is great potential for growth in this place as if it were limited by the amount of people able to work. All they need is money, so, why not pull all troops out and outsource with equal amounts of war time money to this place for business growth? The people will be greatly employed and then stop fighting, all having jobs.

Then again, what if we were to ban terrorism? At every corner they should show pictures of hell and put under it that everyone who kills a person goes here, as relayed in the bible and koran. That and then especially in mosques the same. The near east should mobilise an army of elderly, paying them to stop bombings in any way they can, as they can then provide for their children with that money. In the near east there is a great reverence for the elderly - everyone wants them on their side it seems.

How about they also try to prey on the selfishness of the militants? They want a better life for themselves and their families before they want a better life for the other people, yes? This means they can be bought. By making the near east a colony of the west they could give welfare to the people and collect on the oil, making them even richer. There seems to be no other way out, maybe buying north africa and the near east would provide enough money in revenue to justify such a thing?

Well you said something about poor people...

If they want to have an islamic world under sharia law, then they should have it pointed out why it is wrong. Sharia law is old, and the new overwrites the new. Oh now I remember yes you are quite right, sharia law - sorry forgot about it. Anyway sharia law is the way things should be according to mohammed, yes? Well, if there was to be a way for these people to have sharia law they should all move to saudi arabia, where it is in control. Other places do not want it, so they resist.

If they want to get it in everywhere then they need to take it to the courts. Blowing people up is not going to get you anywhere except for jail. To bring wisdom to the people they need to petition the courts to see if they will accept it. The best force to fight them would be a lot of armed women, as they will attract the most attention, then wammo, they come out and get shot. But killing the militants is not the way forwards, proving sharia law to be wrong is the best way to end this. They need the cleric to renounce it in favour of the laws they have. If they were to release from service all the clerics that support sharia law, then

there would be a great taxing of the minds to explain why people will support them. A quick scan of the area with radio receivers set to pick up metal deposits of gun size or larger stockpiled will reveal the locations of the militants in africa, and i am under the impression this will disarm all the people that have capabilities with munitions other than bombs.

To get rid of bombings in the near east and north africa they need to have the area swept with a chemical sensor that will reveal the manure used to create these bombs, or train pigs and dogs to do it. Of course they could set it up in the centre of the city to find all manure smells moving around, and investigate. They could do this by using a intensified breathalyser machine to pick up the scents.

This issue is organised. By getting into the web they will do well to topple the whole thing. I suggest that clerics befriend the cause and then try to infiltrate it. They will be held in high regard and gain access quickly.

We already have a lot of terrorists in detention, maybe what we need to do is send them to american jails, or jails in britain? Then they will be interrogated by other prisoners, and, we could pay the prisoners for information. All nice sounding we just tell the prisoners, officially, that we will reward any information they overhear the militants 'discussing'....

When they detain someone they look for evidence too. When you detain someone you won't waste your time, so it needs to be based on something.

The terrorists need to be found or stopped somehow. To find them they should infiltrate their ranks as they have infiltrated Western ranks. They should use police in afghanistan to go undercover, but that has already been thought of, duh, so what else can they do?

How about they all use finger printing at bomb scenes? They are typically left in bags on the side of the road, so they could finger print the remains of the bags to find out who did it, but I bet they are looking for a prevention rather than a cure...

Okay, maybe they should make it necessary for a license to be produced to buy fertiliser? Or maybe they should ban fertiliser in the region - that will stop the crude bombs of which manure is an ingredient...

If they were to subliminally message out instructions to hand in their counterparts, then gain some reward, that would go a long way.

If they were to infiltrate their network properly, they would need some cool devices. They could use a chemical sniffer and show where manure is found inside the house, then investigate. The chemical sniffer should be based on gamma radiation, that penetrates walls and steel, and then rebounds from receiver to receiver. This will show up on a google maps program or something similar, as to where the bombs are. It might take a while to produce, but it will save a lot of money on troops on the ground.

I would say that the best way to blow their cover is to take away their cover - get them exposed by the same people that hide them. No doubt there is a network providing cover and money to them...

Getting all the leaders of iran, syria, turkey, suadi arabia - all of them - all holy men, to come together for a day of peace where they order the militants to stop doing what they are doing, this would have some effect? If all their respectable people of islam were to denounce them, there would be some effect? The people would most likely be torn between the terrorists and the holy men.

Or of course we could face the fact that even ordinary people that are religious would plant bombs. In other parts of the same world people set themselves ablaze to protest, so why not here?

I think what is needed is an ad campaign for the region. This campaign should show two people on either side of a board, one with a medical kit, the other with a weapon, and all the back ground that goes with that. That should also be stamped with an islamic seal. This is no good fight, nor should it even exist. The people should be trying to heal the wounded, and they are wounded because of sharia law.

How do we convince these people that sharia law is not the way of the righteous? There are fruits that come with temperance. In libya they are maybe voting in a sharia government, but that was voted for. Now I must ask you...

What is wrong with sharia law? It oppresses some people, but it leads to less deaths by not fighting it. I think for the rest of the terms in these places they follow the laws in Saudi and be done with it. Nobody is going to fight if it is force fed to them. The region is faced with two options - keep fighting these terrorists, or give in to them and follow sharia law. What will change for these people? They will be happier, and there is no force in the west that can put it into working order there. On the flip side, if they see it working there, then they will see it as a victory and try to shovel it down someone else's throat too. This means they cannot allow it there to tyrannise the people further.

What i am going to suggest now is a way to usurp the militants. If they were to use international phone lines, each person in the west could phone one person in the near east and then ask them how they are doing for ten minutes. This will break down the image of the west being tyrannical and then open the door for them to come forwards in healthy debate as to why the militants must be stopped. Al jazeera should educate the people of what the militants want, and what it means. They could be paid and endorsed by the supreme ruler and all those people, so it would go ahead i hope.

What else they could do is attach to a jeep some chemical sniffing device. The smell of manure, which i pretty powerful and used in making shift bombs, is easy to pick up. This will lead them, each night, to patrol the streets looking for smells from the neighbourhood. At any area they get the smell, in lower class neighbourhoods, as upper class people



seldomn deign to the level of bomb making let alone self sacrifice, they could make a lot of headway.

To stop the bombings all together they would need to set them off as soon as they are made. This would kill the militant as they make it, but better that...

They could send a detonate signal throughout the region in the cities, an over powering one that makes the bombs go off as soon as they are ready, and they could do this with a radio broadcaster. The device should send a signal that either detonates the bomb, or stops it, but I am sure it is easier to stop it. All timers have a battery, so targeting the battery inside the bomb is the way to do it.

I guess the best way to get rid of the terrorists is to target them personally through a 'family tax.' Whenever a person is caught doing this or does this through suicide bombing, the family should be taxed of the person who did it. This means, that, the person will actually bring harm to their family - the people they are ultimately fighting for.

Another shrewd move would be to supply more jobs from the states and the west to the area. They see poverty because there is unemployment, and I know the world is in a crisis, but if the region could supply tax cuts for offshore businesses, then they could open there and supply more jobs. Of course this means more targets, so they need to be able to give nearly everyone a job! But...

They should look into where these suicide bombers are from. If they come from the rural areas, then they need to intensify efforts there, but I doubt they come from there. It would be a long trek to the city and then they would be leaving their parents to fend for themselves.

Of course anothe observation, be it true, is the 'westernising' of terrorism. This would be where there are less actual suicide attacks as people become fearful of death and more selfish. I say selfish because in the west bombers would think about their own well being first, of course, and how much they are being paid. Of course the secret handling of money from hand to hand is impossible to regulate, and I am sure there is a monetary benefit now days.

If there was a penalty for bombings, where the amount of people to die in a week would equal a day of fasting, to greive for them of course, then the people would become furious and get involved, or, think twice before bombing targets. Get the people involved, it is passive sharia law, surely? Why not fast for a day at the loss of life?

Maybe what they ought to try is to show them that islam is not based on sharia law? Islam is based on the teachings of the prophets, and mohammed was a prophet. He laid out the initial plan for sharia t be adopted by the country. Instead of blamiong the west for the lack of sharia law, they should blame local authorities, as it is within their power to bring the 'ideal' that is sharia law into being.

If the standard of living was better, the people would have less to complain about. By providing jobs in this area, they could give the people the better standard of living they would like. People only do these things when they are unhappy, and they look at sharia law as bringing happiness. If they could be satisfied with more jobs, then they might stop this violence, having something to live for.

Then there is light for the west, hope of a better tomorrow with less terrorists! If the Koran says that there should be no law from religion, and sharia law is religious - that is supposed to stem from god, then it should be ignored?

I would say that is true, although proving it is gods law doesn't hold as much weight as it was law decreed by a prophet - a 'wise' man that happened to be a prophet. So, it could very well be law all the same...

If there is to be a stop to this militant islam, then we should try remind people that god's law dwells in the ten commandments, and mohammed should not try to change them. I have said now and again that gods might change their minds, but the laws laid forth in exodus are more simple and better. Is it a good idea to contain all the 'ideas' of muhammed as if they were a part of holy scripture?

### **Finding bombs**

If we were to gain a neural response to the bomb's triggers, like a response the thought of the awareness of a bomb. We can do this with an ammeter, a radio receiver, and a digital tachometer, we could find the signals for bombs and close in on them. If anyone is saying they want to place a bomb in their minds, we can go straight for them and then capture them or investigate. We could also use an amp meter, radio receiver and suppression laser to find the culprits. With a whole police force and army with these 'machines', we could get rid of all the bombers overnight.

Or we could add a breathalyser to it, and go straight for the bombs themselves. Gamma rays penetrate all sorts of things, and have mass, so will be able to pick up the scent of manure and direct this information to the next radio receiver in line with it. This calls for minimal radiation of course. Maybe there is need too for an electro magnet?

I say we give up, turn tail, and run like hell! If they want to rule that bad, and are supported by the people, you would have to go on a killing spree of every man woman and child to clear this up.

### **Kurdistan**

About them kurds... they don't have a hell of a lot going for them. Logically they should all settle in the same area if they want peace and thier own government. Of course Isreal was bought for the jews out of the joint unity with the west, so who can be kind to the kurds? If nobody will be so kind to them, what shall they do?

I suggest that they all buy land close to one another and suceed legally from the country, then they will have thier own state. Of course they might be taken over through war again, so they need international recognition. Forming ties with the neighbours will only be heard if they have something to export to them, but trying to succeed with a lot of wealth would see them fighting a long and hard battle, so, the best way to see themselves through would be to take some useless land and occupy it.

This is a very hard time to get loans to build things for infrastructure, as the world is in a recession or whatever, so, they should just all buy cows or lambs from thier present country and settle in the areas where it is easy to graze. This backward lifestyle is necessary, as it will attract investment - I mean the whole 'country' will be a high priority in the eyes of the world, being new pastures to exploit through outsourcing, so development will come.

I am sure that is the best plan for them. Find some place central to all kurds that is just grazing land and settle there, then wait.

This is definately a topic regaurding the ways of the world's liberation at the moment. Why do they need thier won state though? They are quite happy living where they are. If they were to need to figght for the country given to them like has happened in Palestine, then they would be much unhappier.

When people look for a nation of thier own, they should all just occupy the same province. They should all go to the most heavily occupied place for the kurds, and live together, knogint that they can have thier regional government.

What do you think they hope to achieve through having thier own nation? Different laws? That is all there really is to hope for, so, in what way will thier laws be different? They probably won't be! What is the point of having a kurdish state?

The kurds are like palestine at the moment, except they are not all in the same region. If the west was to follow suite as they did with isreal, they should do for the kurds and buy them some land in iraq, where most of the kurds find themselves, a rather central place. But where wil this money come from? Where in the world will the kurds find a loyal donor like isreal did? I conclude that there are many countries in the same way as as 'kurdistan', but this is one terrible time to be looking for handouts!

Well I hear the west is pulling money out of Africa, so there is some money. Of course they could buy the land for the Kurds and charge them payments like a loan... just a thought. They should do the same with Israel, who did nothing for them. Bugger this 'outpost', as that is obvious as to what it is... charge them too. This could be done with the same scheme as a used car salesman or something, instead I hear the west is paying Israel lots of money - cut that out too! Their arsenals are big enough right now to thwart an attack by the Arabs, time to put it in perspective. America is wasting so much money on 'outpost Israel' that they could save a lot of it - I hear it is in the region of seven million dollars a day or something, from NGO, a conspiracy website, yes, but a lot of fact finding from there.

Or here is an even better idea - loan the money from the monetary fund and pay it back themselves! That will clear a lot of the hot air. To get a loan you need a good reason or a cause, something that promotes more money growing. I am sure they could afford a small state in Northern Iraq or whatever and live there, bringing in the natural bankers and oil producers as they will. That will boost the economy off to some dizzy beginnings for a emerging economy, and then they can pay the loan back. But who will be their president? I guess the person who loans the money will be the first president, then they will hold elections. So what is in this? Well there are incentives like direct salary for presidents as well as a good old swindle for them buying the land. They will find it easy to do this, as there is accountability for them, and they should get it from various sources - this is like a charity, a get well event, but it is much bigger and more profitable for the banking sector.

First off what we need is for everyone to stop shooting. Once that has happened, which I suppose would be for the Kurds to hand their 'rebels' over, as a token of faith that this can be resolved, only to spend short times in jail due to it being a political thing, they can start their proper goal. The goal is of course to bring into being a Kurdish state.

They can have the Kurdish state if they were to get Turkey to buy all their homes and move to northern Iraq. If they were to be able to buy homes in this area, they could succeed, which in the present political climate of change in this region, would lead to them being not unlike the Jews of Israel, or people, whatever.

They could do this because everyone wants peace. If they could, with America and the west having such a say in what goes on there until the end of the year, form this state, they would be removing possible resources from Iraq. This was done in Jerusalem, and should be done here too. Why this will lead to further terrorism, and with any hope of decapitating terrorism, they need more states with intelligence helping out. This gesture from the west would bring the whole region into a short time of gratitude, and they could all get involved in fighting this threat.

Would Turkey even have such an army if it were not for the Kurds? Give them what they want, and with their ties to militant arms suppliers, they could usurp terrorism a great deal. Two birds with one stone. Now they just have to fly this past Iraq, and then they will be able to get a good night's sleep. Think of all the militants they will flush out? Think of the new developments that Iraq already owns there, the ownership status will stay, and they will keep their businesses going. This means they lose some dirt in the desert or

something.

Now if there are developed resources there, the kurds could buy them from Iraq. Maybe what is needed is a contingency plan? They could form a state, and their first act as a state would be to buy the land through a loan from the imf or something. They will turn a profit due to all the businesses in the area, so there would be no drawbacks.

[A] They will gobble up their resources and economy. With less things done for these areas, they will look at a smaller budget going in and coming out. The kurds should show they can buy the land if they are granted the land.

[B] The other kurds could follow up like in zionism. They don't fight there though, there is no way they could usurp these powers. These people should show the west that they exist.

If the kurds want to have their own state, then they need to settle in an area where they can win local elections, then sucede. It is as simple as that. Problem is the state won't last very long with a militant iraq on the loose!

They need to consult the present president of the regime in iraq, and check his stance on fighting. Iraq has been fighting militants within their border, and we really don't need another isreal! I suggest that they all just settle there, buying and selling homes, then win the regional election.

On the other hand, if they already have a majority there, they can sucede right now! Then all the people can leave and go to kurdistan. There is the problem of resources, but if they leave the resources to Iraq - they just capture two or three citieis and form city states - then there won;t be a problem. They can leave all the valuable land in tact with iraq, and have all the racism come to an end by getting all their peers out of iraq into kurdistan.

Surely the united nations supports domething like that?

The kurds need their own state so that they will be able to live somewhere in peace. If the real country they lived in supported them there would be no bombings, so, they need to have this so there is no longer a 'fight.'

If the kurds were to say, based on logic used elsewhere, that they need to live there in the north of iraq where they hold the majority, then there would be eveness for them, a degree of 'fairness.' How do we make this a priority of the west? We could observe that kurds will hold their bombings for three months for this to take place. Then it would be the priority of turkey to get involved, and with them they bring the eu, and with the eu comes the whole west.

Well, we should observe the ways that other parties exited their countries borders, taken from history, of which I am not a big fan but here goes...

The only way that 'kurdistan can become' is through a balance of militant and political efforts. If they were to bring the fight inside iraq, they would be crushed by the americans

there. So what they need to do is declare their independence and get ready to fight for it. With the peacekeepers there, there won't be any fight. They are there so use them.

I observed from the break up of the soviet union that they all destabilised the whole 'thing' until they had their independence. This caused a huge political rift in the soviet union and now they are free. They should observe that and then secede. They should make a circus of it - iraq is putting pressure on assad to leave, they could put pressure on the region to recognise them.

If the parties ruling the northern iraq territory were to 'make a mess', the land would become ungovernable. Instead of being able to get rid of the party politically, it will fall to a vote as is the practice in this lovely country affiliated with america at the moment and then they will be able to bumble about and gain their independence.

But I ask you, what does the blacks of america want? Don't they also want their independence? What about the aborigines of australia? How about the blacks in south america? Everyone wants to have a land to call their own, but the difference is that this is based on religious grounds. After a while they will all rear people that are a lot like each other 'skin wise,' so what is the big deal? I mean, can't they all just live together? Why all this fighting? It is not like it is apartheid or something, is it? What good will it do, practically? I challenge anyone to tell me what good it will practically do?

Having your own country in this case is based on religion. I propose they take the northern iraq and worship in a way they please. I am not aware of any special pigment or other that will make them different. What is different about them? What is the difference, should they cut the whole of iraq into like four sections for all the religious difference? They might want their own set of laws, but I propose that all of these people inside iraq use sharia law. This will make them more like iran, where they can include the major minorities and get a code of laws that make them happy.

The violence is unnecessary. You cannot win a country by blowing things up. If you have a military you occupy the region you want. If they had a military they would be terrorists, as they would have bought their arms illegally. I say go for the show of force anyway, there is no way that iraq would get into a fight like that, as there are groups all over the area of iraq that would also fight. All the different types of muslims would fight proudly to get their own laws - they do already.

Same goes for afghanistan. It is being pulled into the west politically... what it needs to stop the violence is sharia law. Of course on the flip side, the militants could go live in iran or saudi... they can be perfectly happy there. Take all that manure for bombs and stick it in the ground, live a happy life, and so forth.

**More racism**

I find that the whole white world is racist. It is never blacks being racist to whites - do you ever hear stories of black people being racist to whites in africa? There you go then!

Racism comes about because of differences in appearance, and by appearance I mean colour, accent, smell, and many other factors. Now think about it for a moment, don't you feel more comfortable with a black person in a business suite? There you go...

To stop racism we need to condition people to being more accepting of other race groups. Traditionally it is the whites with all the money, then the poor whites look around and see whites with lots of money being judgemental of other races, then they copy them saying they too are white, so get to act that way.

I am aware that in our city of johburg here in south africa blacks and whites get along better. This is because the black people earn more money, so are more respected. This is due to affirmative action, and it brings people together.

### **The evidence of sharia**

I have heard it said that islam is a religion of war. I have heard it said on this forum though that the history of the wars fought by the saracens and the crusaders leant towards proving that the westerners were the 'bad guys.' This means though that islam has been routed in war for a long time. Not letting this up everyone that enters into islam at whatever point has been subjected to war based on thier religion. This makes me ask if maybe people could be more peace orientated if they were to come into the world without a war on the horizon.

How is islam different to christianity? They both worship a God... there are no more crusades. If the people of militant islam were to see life without fighting christians, then maybe they could all get along without this passage into the 'madness.'

Islam demands more from people, and doesn't let people act freely. We have, through much diliberation, found a code backed by all free nations that find human rights to be something that we all want to become the real ideal. When these laws clash with islamic ones, the islamists want to fight. There needs to be an end to this fighting, so, the islamists muct either win and have their laws, or the western rights should be the order of the day. This is not only in the near east, but in northern africa aswell.

So, what should happen? I think that all the people that want to use sharia law should be shown that this is like slavery in that it does notallow freedom. They see it as righteous because Mohammed dealt them out, and we see it as oppressive. Now, to show that it is either rightoues or oppressive, we need to think logically. But how can the doctrine of a mortal man be the ways of a god? He had no evidence of being a 'holy agent', so should be

dismissed along with its doctrine. Our laws - the western ones - are also founded on the laws of god, but they are also logical. So we have two sets of laws, one logical, the other not. Maybe the islamists could show me how logical they are, because I cannot see it that way yet, and, when logic clashes with something illogical, then there should be a case for the logical ones being the right ones.

So why fight for laws? To live in a new society? Kill all the others that wish to take away your society ideals? Kill people for the sake of what you want? This sounds like a renaissance, but, it is not. They are not fighting for their gods because their gods do not need fighting for, do they? Since when does one god say to kill another god's people? If this is the way of god, to kill for him, then what sort of god is this? Let me introduce to you a god that is logical and fights for the freedoms of others! This god is much better, and anyone saying differently is just not comfortable with it yet. But then again, is it the interpretation of that god that leads to fighting? If a verse leads to fighting, then that verse must be stricken from a loving gods book. Interpret your god so that there is logic, as any fool can twist the words of god and say there must be a fight, but it takes a good man to find it right to love their neighbour and brothers. This is the way of god, our god... your god?

The real problem with islam is not islam itself, it is with those acting violently based on what they read was okay back then and thinking it would be okay with allah now too. But I wish to show you that even gods change their minds from time to time. Let me show you.

Hitler was a bad man and never changed, even with the allies at his door he killed himself and his family. Nero, the roman emperor ruined the state and then got killed, also no change. Let's look at peoples? How about them militants? They never change and always kill people, always for their code of killing the aliens. What have they done that is good? Should they donate their weapons money, or bomb money, for food for the homeless? Isn't that a far more appealing attitude to have? Let's get to why no change is bad...

No change is bad, because it shows pride. People that do not change are never listening, your eyes change when you walk in the sun and then bask in the shade? All change is good - people are fighting for change everywhere in the world at the moment. Have you heard of people changing? They ask if so and so has changed... why? Hopefully they always mean for the better, people get hard and change for the worse, as they see new things they change their attitude and perspective, as someone coming into puberty if you like. Change is the way that people grow, and they always change for the better under normal circumstances, as in not being subjected to poverty or drug activity. Think of your childhood personally, did you change? Are you more mature now?

But how does god change? God has seen all the future and all that, so they must be in a good light to tell you now what is right? How can killing be right? How can striking be right? Have you heard of pacifists? They were once children striking too! Now what was supposed to be heard then, and what is supposed to be heard now are two different things. When someone changes they mature, as I am sure that allah has, as he is surrounded with



love up in heaven, so why tell you to kill people? It must have been what was supposed to be heard, but, where did that get anyone? The crusades were upon the Arabs and then they were killed and defeated for a good measure. Is this what god wants to see? Who else likes seeing blood spilled in their name? Hitler and Nero come to mind! There must be a better place to go to, or do you envision a battle ground where woman and children are shot down for god. What does this prove? What does this win? What does this result in?

All those questions mean that this is not the way of god. Maybe some battle mongering mohammed liked it? Yes he did. How can you trust this guy? Did he perform any miracles? He was gifted in killing, but really what do you take his word for? Okay, I come to you like he did, and I say that the way to heaven is to love and respect and nourish each other. Simple. What you will feel while doing this is great joy and a secret kind of magic that god has stowed in us, which has chemical names, but you still feel it. It is not like eating chocolate cake or drinking wine, it is pure. Embrace it. As for bombings, try to stop them, as they remove these gifts from others.

The whole islamic world wants to live in peace, but they are prepared to fight for it. If they were not fighting they would be living in peace. If they want to fight for laws, there are two ways to do it, majority vote or superior logic in laws, and lacking superior logic, it would be populism. It just so happens that the islamic world wants the death penalty, but two wrongs do not make a right. It is no secret that woman must be subservient to men, yet they are the mothers of men. Those must be the two most important hall marks of why there is fighting - so what if you do not have a islamic president, that is the will of the people.

Or, if there ever was to be an end to this, they should employ more police and judges for the induction of sharia law. This would be like the mormons in america, where they live alone and practice alone. Nobody wants to fight, morale must be low already. People go to different churches don't they? This is possible, for you and your family, but forcing your laws onto others must be met with the same ideals of you having your freedom.

Islam is supposed to be the serving religion - that is how it got it's name - the one who submits to god. This also happens to remark on the way life was lived in these places with monarchies - that they all had to submit to each other too. They submit by living peacefully. The militants do not submit to the holy men and people they claim to protect - they are not muslims.

I find bad christianity is to think of another religion as wrong! If you were to say to another person they are wrong because of their religion then they would be 'abused.' Abuse is wrong, abuse is unchristian, so, being a christian is unchristian. If you were to judge someone be aware lest they judge you too. Everybody does wrong things, these other religions should be respected and called equal, and in calling something else equal there would be balance and true respect.

If you want to respect other gods you should also fast! This reminds me of quite diplomacy. Is this Jesus dealing with problems?

<http://www.faithclipart.com/image/white-horse-rider-in-color.html>

As you can see Jesus charges out to meet the enemy, charging problems. Matters are dealt with directly by Jesus, no quite diplomacy like some soft people practice, making them more like the devil, soothing the emotions and getting his foot in the door. That is what a lot of christians do, get in the door, say it is okay but not for them... uninterested. Seeing as how you cannot be a christian and act quietly or softly, then also that you cannot half accept another god, Jesus in fact as many believe, then you must accept the near east as your partner and fight for them. I am not talking about aid, I am talking about being together with them, meeting the problems head on.

Your first sentence is very relative to what happens today. But you still consider history and sins of the fathers to be held over the new generation.

### **South korea**

What we need here is peace. Kim should get rid of the people ordering the attacks and live in the land of no sanctions This will bring people in looking for more peace. Get rid of the arms and become a happy country. None of their neighbours will attack them because then they face sanctions. If they were to abandon the things that bring them sanctions there would be a better life for all. What do these things that bring sanctions bring? They only make the people poor and hungry.

What we need to do is invite the north to the international market place. If they just dropped the sanctions, who would suffer? What are they doing to invoke sanctions? They should drop sanctions for three months and see what happens, maybe it will have a positive effect?

Let's come up with a plan to bring North korea back into the 'loop?'

I suggest that the north tries to respect people more, as this is pivotal in leading a strong nation today. With their antiquated army, and no real source for buying new arms, they are running out of time before the ruler is removed. I must urge kim to decide on the future of his country now! With the armies stacked against him, he should negotiate a peace deal, but not just peace, trade aswell. The country is going down the tubes economically, and a trade deal will bring riches in instantly, more taxation and that.

Now, why fight the wars of your fathers? The way to forgiveness is two fold, they must give a deal where they both forgive each other, and i guarantee that everyone wants to get

along. If they were to respect the south and their own people, what would they lose? On the other hand what will they gain? That is something to think about...

I would hope that this can be resolved quickly, this alienation of north korea. I suppose the people are so used to the way things are that there is no hope, though secretly they would love to come out of this rut. The country will collapse eventually if this is carried on, and all it takes is the UN to ban all nukes, basically nobody may have them. If they are kept, what do they use them for? Bombing cities. This is a backwards endeavour, as it kills innocent people. All nukes should be dismantled - they are no good for winning a war. In fact they make it impossible to use the roads for troops who need to run through the area.

Nukes are a pathetic weapon. They need to be launched, take millions to keep up to grade, and kill only civilians. The russians have recently come out with a bomb based on dynamite that are not nukes but very similar in potency. This is what should be stockpiled, if anything. If you really are going to bomb a city... why? Killing the people with guns is done by soldiers or drones. If they want to stockpile these things it leads to paranoia.

I suggest that all nukes be scrapped, and anyone building nukes exposed by satellites. Then there will be none of this unfairness and close mindedness by the west as to who may have nukes based on some notion of understanding or having totally figured out the 'enemy', as clearly they have not, nor the paranoia of having these weapons. What, again, are you going to use them for?

The north should scrap these ideas as soon as everybody else scraps them. There is no point having them, get rid of them. We are at war, they are not being used. They just sit there and create paranoia and are useless.

Once north korea has gotten rid of these dreams, then they will no longer feel small compared to other world powers. Is it a case of you got one, i got one too? They should lead the charge by scrapping their nukes. Then they should hold a committee where they place sanctions of their own on people with nukes. This would be enforced by south america and asia, major trading partners, as well as africa. With all the focus on importing food for these fat little westerners to eat enough, this won't last long.

After that, all sanctions can be lifted. Surely this is what everybody wants? It lies in the hands of the 'axis' to get rid of these weapons. Then there will be more trade, more investment, and more jobs.

To mend the differences between north and south there should be a pledge. This pledge should see the likes of other world powers fire ten to one back at the offender of the peace treaty. Then there should be another treaty where the airspace and waters are decided upon to avoid this ten to one onslaught. If there were clear borders, then there would be less hostility.

But, I suggest that all disputed waters and airways become neutral territory. In the last areas there should be a danger zone of a few miles where they should not go, but only

precautionary. Then they have time to explain themselves as to why they are there and potentially apologise for being so close to the border.

To get real peace in the region there needs to be a visit from the south. If the north does not wish to instigate real peace they should at least allow the south to come to them and start a peace process. There are still some in the military high up that regard the south as an enemy and order them to fire on the south at any given time. These people are just looking for excuses to fire on the south! This comes from intent to harm people - power corrupts. These people should be removed by an intermediate body like China who could look in on the matter and decide who should remain in the military by mutual agreement, as what is good for one is good for another. There might be some people that think the other side is inherently evil, and these people must be identified first. This can be done with a written test where calligraphy decipherers are called in to decode the intent of the essays they write about the other side.

Then there could also be a show of unity. There should be a great big North Korean flag in the bases of the south and vice versa. This will bring them closer together, and obviously defacing the flag could see people leave the installation.

How about an arranged marriage between north and south? If people believe in the old days of war, then they should believe in the old days of peace made this way. Various cabinet people could marry their daughters off into this deal either way you look at it - maybe they could even start a website for this purpose?

### **The graviton**

I suspect that there is no graviton, and instead of things being made to submit to gravity, it is in fact the cold air on top of the object that pulls it down. So, I do not believe in a graviton, but rather the cold air bringing the object down, as cold air is attracted to the earth's surface. But what causes this to happen? If cold air is attracted to the earth, as in space near planets there is also gravity, then what causes the cold air to become attracted to the body of matter?

I suspect that this is caused by the mass of the air itself. When mass is given to air it is in the form of water vapour. Why doesn't it rain on the moon? Well there is not enough gravity there I would suppose, or, not enough gravity caused by an ozone layer, as that amount of 'water vapour' keeps everything falling a lot harder.

### **Time travel**

The first thing we need is heat, and then we need energy. That is fundamental in time travel.

Or of course we could observe that nothing has come back in time to us, so it never will... hey?

Okay, but seeing as how this is fun, let's look at it this way... Time travels slower in certain parts of the universe, so going slower than that and then all the way to reversing it would take a lot of energy. We would need to heat two chambers, one for the people, and one for the antimatter shell perimeter of the chamber. In the outer chamber we would need to reverse gravity and emit antimatter.

### **Ira**

Now they sound like the mob. To hunt the mob you need to find the mob. You can find them by using intelligence people to look for them. Send in some British with Irish accents, give them the birth certificates and see what happens!

Of course that might take a while. The best way to get rid of this criminal body is to subject them to alienation from the community. Show the community how they do their work, blowing things up, show them that there is a personal reward for them in the good deeds they can do for others, then show them hardship until they are thrown into the light... place a curfew on the region, then say why there is a curfew, then show them where to sign up for putting this curfew to an end. Get people interested...

Or maybe cracking down on the whole of society is not the way to go? How about they get the pope to denounce these people, or someone similar? That will put the holy people inside the organisation onto the back foot, and all it takes is a few to crack under the pressure - the same reason they joined is the same reason they are 'rats'. Get a lengthy speech for the pope together, let him tell them why they are wrong...

### **Iran**

I think this jump Iran idea is really paranoid. They have shock troops because they want to defend themselves. Same as everybody else. Looking to history underlines the points of a previous regime, regimes change. If you look at the people that currently live in Iran you will see a very westernised bunch of people, same for the leaders. They dress like the west, they subscribe to the west, except they don't want nuclear weapons. If they wanted nuclear weapons they would buy them from North Korea, who would stand to make a small fortune in this arms race.

Stop dividing the west from the near east like this. It is just paranoia.

Well I think geo politics needs to be 'updated'. It is not an age old long gone regime of other people running these states, it is westernised Arabs that have become more intent on their own survival. The days of the Arab riding a camel into battle for their country are over for most, and certainly, the most that vote for the leaders vote for leaders of the same

ilk. How up to date is everybody with the tabloids of iran anyway? That will shine a light on what the people expect the leaders to do, and do it they shall. Not because they want to impress everybody, but because their terminal life readings will not allow them to launch nukes and live, nor do anything to upset the league.

They are not deluded. Even ghadaffi knew he had nowhere to go so decided to live out his days to the last as a free man.

When you see an arab what do you think of? Stereotypes! Are all germans offended at mention of the war? I remember when i met a german for the first time all i could think of was not to mention the war, or ask about it, because i was scared it would offend them. Of course if you came from germany you would think this was funny, this is thinking like a child.

When you meet someone from japan, you would bow a lot and talk about honour and all that jazz the first time. That is also thinking like a child, and no doubt, being teens from other parts of the world at one point or another, we all thought this unless we were eastern.

When you meet a gangster from downtown, you might think it wise to talk about respect and that sort of thing. This is thoroughly thinking like a child, they would just take you as a fool and treat you bad. All these things are stereotypes.

The media is to blame for stereo types. Maybe a long time ago there was something insane about war with the moslems or turks or whatever, and that mentality has been relayed through the media from generation to generation, getting so bad it has become geo politics, a science devoted to media imagery! As I have just shown you these people are all more westernised than you thought they were as a child, more human and bleeding like us when they are cut. Of course, this is al nonsense. Only a psychologist could tell you what you need to hear, and that is that these people have emotions not unlike our own.

With that in mind, do you think these people will launch nukes because they are so passionate about their god? So passionate about seeing the fall of the west? Such passion is not of today, only brainwashing through their media is to blame. I therefore charge the media with portraying a picture of the west as we see it, not as their geo politics or steroe types predict us to be.

Please don't think they are crazy, they are not. they are just brainwashed sometimes. There is no such thing as an adult that likes to kill others except in the west. How many columbine massacres have you heard of from there? Oh the bombings sound similar, but actually wanting to hurt the people close to you is much worse, and they would say inherently western? Would that offend you, or, the other memebers of this forum?

The best way to stop iran from going to war is to let them have nukes. The president won't ride the bloody things over to isreal as they plummet into a big explosion! It will just make them feel better.

Of course nukes have nothing to do with a countries defensive ability - they are an offensive weapon. These things can be identified via satellite and then there can be an invasion by israel for fear of these 'passionate people.'

There is a lack of trust where the wrong person has been elected. Bush for one, assad for another. Governments trust each other in the west, and eastern governments trust each other. African nations do not trust each other, it seems the wrong person has been elected there too, as they like war heroes, and war heroes are the wrong sort of people to put your trust in. They regard militancy as being important. The states that borrow and lend money get it, so there is nothing wrong there either.

Basically, only where the leaders are militant is there a problem, and that is only in africa. The only other leader would be assad, evidently. Your imperfect world looks brighter to me than you.

But at the moment everybody seems to want one, and that if used can only be a bad thing. Why don't they sell civilians automatic weapons? If they were done away with then there would be no problem.

I don't think anyone will attack iran. The left overs of the iraq war show that war is costly nowadays, and the threat is not really there. If you consult the history of the past regimes, none of them rushed to get atom bombs as they were shown how effective they were - they could have smuggled stuff in in those days. If they didn't want one then, why now?

Why would iran be whipping up support for the military? They would be planning a war, but when it comes to invading there would be slim chances of that going through, so it would be a defensive war. Nobody wants to fight a defensive war!

What is power? Power is the right to say what happens. It is the ability to see your will become. What is the will of iran? Is it really the destruction of israel? They already have their own code of laws, they already have all the freedom they feel comfortable with. If they were wanting to destroy israel, they would suffer for their own removal from office. That is what power is, office. If they use their office to remove them from office, then what is their iq?

They would no doubt want to do what all presidents want to do, and that is stay in power for as long as possible. If they want to attack israel they would already have suicide bombers, or, as the day goes into today, plain bombers. I hear nothing of this, so there is no war on israel festering for the west. Seeing as how they have no plans to bomb or nuke anyone, why are they an enemy? They are trying to bring peace to the region in their own way - supporting syria is only a step to stop the fall into anarchy. But, on this point they are wrong. Syria should not be supported, no matter how much anarchy there is going to be. There is apparently no military action planned, so why are they an enemy?

We don't need to disarm, though it would be good.

If we each had people in each other's base with pass keys to the nukes, they would never

be launched. Instead of disarming, just mingle. This will mean that the un will control all the nukes, there will be nukes, all states will listen to the un, and that they will never be launched.

Actually, with nukes in every country, the brunt bearing down on the other states will make war nearly impossible. Instead of disarming, why not send your nukes everywhere?! This will need some 'mingling' too though...

The only problem is corruption. If they were to say control al the nukes from a single 'lab' in the un, then it would be possible to have world peace.

More tax breaks? If it were to be the state not collecting money owed to it, that monaey dissapears. If the state collects taxes, it renumerates. If it doesn't collect taxes owed to it, then it will be seeing that money dissapear - poof it is gone! This is because the taxes not collected will be reinvested into the market, and if ever there was a hundred dollars bacoming one dollar, it is the stock market. Taxes not collected will simply exit the renumeration system, and dematerialise in the company trying to buy itself out of a problem it is in.

What has happened is that the stock crash has drained all the coffers of all the countries. They need to make more money to circulate now, not hope it can steadily increase naturally.

What they need for sanctions is things that affect the leader individually, like seizing his personal cash. That will get results. 'Attacking' the people will not make much of a difference.

Is nuclear technology what seperates so many different countries? Why can't every country have nukes? I suppose it is because of misunderstandings. Think what assad would do with a nuke today? Would he launch it? What about Gadaffi, would he have launched it? The thing is that we never know who will come to power, and these things are dangerous! If we were to observe a counter person to mitt romney - a clerical muslim - coming to power, would they use them?

So what is the difference? This is not something you can write into a book about culture, as there is no difference between them that can be written down, only content. With that in mind there is no way to put it into a law, and without it being put into law, it is illegal.

For this reason we would need to get rid of all nukes, as if all they do is kill civilians in cities, what good are they to the west?

The best way to deal with iran is to make it fall down from the inside out. If they were to take it to the people, they could do this. They need to show the people that nukes are bad, and that thier state wants them, and then there will be protests. Hopefully, the protests will turn into something that threatens iran from within, and then the country will do as the people wish.

There remains some element of goodness inside iran. If the people were to show up and



unbalance the state, then they would have to have a new election. In the new election, seeing as how people get sanctioned and the leaders at present don't care, the new party must promise not to chase nukes in their campaign, and the people seeing the lifting of sanctions, will respond.

Why not sanction the leaders? If the people suffer, and they do nothing, then sanction the leaders instead! This could be done by using the global police standard interpol. If interpol wants to see all police banding together, they could easily see some force coming through within iran. Then they must think up some legal stuff to irritate and infuriate the leaders, or just take money away from them.

Well, I would hope they were to get rid of all the nukes. There are alternatives to the nukes made in russia. What do you need nukes for? If you look at assad, he won't care if they nuke his cities! Any evil ghadaffi style person won't care! So we have the 'allies' sitting on nukes they don't want, and people who do want nukes simply should not have them.

Actually, I was all for everyone having nukes. The big draw back now, is when a mad man gets their hands on one. Would assad nukes homs? Think of that... these rebels he kills he would surely do away with quickly - madmen and nukes don't mix.

If there are nukes, they can be used, making nukes bad. If the nukes were to fall into the wrong hands, big problems. With hackers today they could nuke cities and that stuff, but hey, the 'allies' still have them. Thier existance creates problems.

### **More jobs**

The best thing for the youth to do nowadays, is to invest in a business. They should go to their parents and get them to loan money based on their retirement or other source to start their own business. This should be carefully drawn out with them and then the business opened. What is even better is if the parents leave their own jobs to be the kids bosses, leaving an opening in the previous business. The best way to find a niche in the market is by state or bank intervention - just find an undersupply and work on it with the bank.

Of course by lowering the retirement age you may make it easier for people to get jobs too. Lowering the retirement age to say thirty eight would see the jobs be more plentiful as people retire and get their pension. They could also reduce pension rates depending on how many years they have been working for. This means the adults will rely on their kids to bring home the bacon from a younger age, say when the parent retires they will be able to see their young 'kids' working instead of them, or, start their own business as owners of it, once again with the kids doing all the work.

This will lead to a new society - one that sticks with each other. As soon as the older

people have a steady guaranteed cashflow the banks can loan them the money and then they can open these businesses they have researched.

Well, then they can turn to cousins, second cousins, distant cousins. There must be enough money to cut into that unemployment figure and get people working for the ones with the capital...

Of course they might be able to go to a bank and then sell them their idea. This is standard procedure for a small business loan. They go to an interview and then they pitch.

Or, they could sell their time to businesses. If they were to collect forms stating how they think of their product, and where it actually goes - that it goes mainly to so and such a suburb - there must be money for that research. Idle hands!

Maybe they could try to sell organs or blood? That would raise enough money, within a family of parents, kids, aunts and cousins for a 'family' business. Better yet how about a community business?

What we need to do is find something the state has that the banks want. The best thing that the state can sell the banks, who apparently have money, is their currency. They could sell money in bulk to the banks and then get a lot of revenue! If they were to sell a bond to the banks, their debt will increase, but they can just sell more and more, as they make the money. If they were to sell a billion dollars at the rate of eighty percent, then the bank makes quite a bit of money.

Look at it this way... if the state has taxes coming in, they can pay back the 'loan' in due time. This means a secure loan from the state to the banks, as the state will always be collecting taxes.

### **Aid**

To generate the funds needed for aid, there should be a definite agreement as to who is to blame. Since the people live off the land, and the land has seen them fail, nobody is responsible. All they need is water, not money.

Instead of sending aid, there should be more of people moving towards the mountains, as that is where the rain falls for their cattle. If we were to erect tall poles in the middle of nowhere, they too would entice the clouds to those regions.

I must also ask, what of people living in squatter camps? They are also starving, but the powers that be do not feed them, do they? If there is help for one side, then there should be help for the other side too!

How much charity do we need? We have childrens homes, free hospitals, free schools and famine to deal with, at the very least. Let's see if we can calculate if money is being stolen?

The church collects, in America alone, five dollars by five million people a week. This means they collect about twenty five million a week, and about one hundred million a month, more or less, but let's be pessimistic for a while? So they get these five dollars for a packet of porridge, which might feed five people a day per packet, for thirty days. This means, more or less, that from the church of america, they collect enough from donations to feed twenty million people a month. Is that a lot or a little? Then there are other things that need attention too, like the childrens homes, the free education, maybe some free hospitals and things like that. This twenty five million is not going so far now!

If we were to comb the whole first world, we would find charities enough to feed the people, as it more or less ecens out due to exchange rates.

What big section is missing? Why the middle east! If they were to collect money too, from donations, they could also feed some people. What does the middle east do with their 'tithes?' Where does it go? If we could bring this demogaphic into the fold, maybe we could lessen the burden on the first world...

After consulting my google, I have found that there is more than enough money in the world to pay for all these things coming from the church. A billion from italy a year and a half a billion from Sweden alone should do the trick to feed the hungry. What does the church do with it's money?

I suggest that the church be taxed fifty percent of it's income to pay for the feeding of hungry people and other charities. These coffers have more than enough money to pay for all these things, but they sit on the money. If they collect it from the people it should go back out to the people. If they were to pool with that the churches of islam, in the near east and north africa, they would control half of the worlds churches. Now, if there was to be a church distribution of funds similar to the IMF, then they could feed all the people of the world. In fact they might run out of porridge!

### **Mohammed**

I have already started trying to discredit mohammed as a man with a will of his own and acting in no way like that of which god wanted to see the people living in reality.

Let's recap what I have found so far, most notably that the koran says that religion and law should in no way interfere with each other? Well, here we have a religious figure and not a law maker making laws.

They should take it to the supreme court! Where does it say that laws are written by warriors of god? If 'allah wanted to have his vision' enacted, then he would have summoned the king and it would be so. In the old testament Daniel is sent to the kings chambers to decipher a dream - here we can see god wanted the king to do something about it. Why didn't Allah send the king to do these things? Is it good to send it to a man on the street?

What is sharia's message? I have often wondered that myself. They say that this brings a happy home, well, at least Mohammed says so. The way i look at it, the mother is suited to bear and raise children, so that is what they should do. Am I a prophet now? Really!

So the woman stay away from men except thier husbands, and stay out of the affairs of the husband unless it is a family business. Nothing wrong there. Then there are laws for banks - I am sure that banks can survivie without charging interest to the people from loans they get - there is still the market.

Other than that, nothing to see here, nothing for or against sharia law. What is the big deal? Women in the west enjoy being part of the peership of men. In the near east they will vote how they vote. The war on terror wouldn't exist without sharia law, so, accept it and watch the terror subside, as there will be no radical claims to rewards based on blowing people up.

### **Hilbert's sixteenth problem.**

The first part of the problem is  $[n^2 - 3n + 4] / 2$ .

This can be cleared up to present  $[0.5n + 2]$ .

The second part can be written as  $[Py = t]$ ,  $[Qx = t]$ . This would mean P times y equals t and Q times x = t, which means that  $Py = Qx$ .

### **Happy ending problem**

$O = N$  times  $N$  of  $n$  times minus  $4n$ . This means that  $N$  must be equal to a negative number to get times by minus  $4n$  into the square root of  $n$ . Can intergers be negative? Well in a polygon they can go back on thier original structure to produce a negative number of degrees.

This means that  $N$  must be times by minus four equalling  $O$ . So  $O = n$  times minus four, and they are equal to each other!

### **K sets**

In a  $k$  set you will find recurring shapes, especially triangles, that are the sum of one of the other triangles or the sum of four triangles, or any triangle that contains more triangles. This means that if you find one shape you may multiply it by the amount of dots you have, leaving as many shapes within that object as you figure out with simpler geometry.

### **Hadwinger conjecture**

It should be instead that  $k = n$  times by amount of points in the shape.

### **Real quadratic fields**

The answer is H.

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Class\\_number\\_theory](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Class_number_theory)

$X$  equals  $N$  greater than zero, and  $x$  equals  $m$  greater than zero, so,  $x$  equals  $m$  minus  $n$ .

### **Goldbach's conjecture**

This theory states that every even number is equal to two primes added together. Basically it can be written like this; [even number] = prime [a] plus prime [b].

Maybe we could write this as  $[n] = \text{half } [n] = [a + b = d] [a - c = e]$ . Then we could write that  $[d + e] = n$ .

### **Waring's problem**

"In number theory, Waring's problem, proposed in 1770 by Edward Waring, asks whether for every natural number  $k$  there exists an associated positive integer  $s$  such that every natural number is the sum of at most  $s$   $k$ th powers of natural numbers (for example, every number is the sum of at most 4 squares, or 9 cubes, or 19 fourth powers, etc.). " - Wiki.

Maybe it should be that every number is no more than half itself times two plus one?

### **Collatz conjecture**

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Collatz\\_conjecture](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Collatz_conjecture)

"Take any natural number  $n$ . If  $n$  is even, divide it by 2 to get  $n / 2$ , if  $n$  is odd

multiply it by 3 and add 1 to obtain  $3n + 1$ . Repeat the process (which has been called "Half Or Triple Plus One", or HOTPO[4]) indefinitely. The conjecture is that no matter what number you start with, you will always eventually reach 1. The property has also been called oneness." - Wiki.

This reminds me of binary. The problem rests with the odd numbers. If you were to take  $[3n + 1]$ , you may as well take  $-3n - 1$  and reverse the answer from positive to negative to get a positive answer. This would mean  $[n \text{ minus one}]$  divided by three, or,  $n + 1 \times 3$ , or  $4n$ . The answer would be  $4n$ , or multiplying  $n$  by four.

The new formula should be [odd times by four] eternally will just get greater and greater.

Subsequently if you were to combine the conjecture so that any odd number multiplied by four is to be divided by 2, then you would have a case!

### **Gilbreath's conjecture**

$d_n = 1$

and

$d[k \ 0] [n \ 1]$

### **Erdos conjecture**

If the answer is infinity, and  $n / 1 + \text{something}$  divided by  $n$  equals this, then you could reverse it and say that  $1 \times n$  and something times  $n = \text{zero}$ . This is utter rubbish, unless  $n$  equals zero.

### **Norbornane chemical**

This compound is so stable because it is flexible. The delocalization of the sigma bonds makes it like as if a man made structure was supported from the outer sides of the building instead of a pole running through the middle, or something to that degree.

Another analogy is like a rope of many smaller strands on the outside, or, even more likely, as strong as if they were intertwined, but more like a few on the outside giving the compound its strength.

### **Water reactions**

The reason water reacts at a hundred percent is the simple structure of water. Of course the simpler a structure is the quicker it will react. If you were to take one atom or whatever, it will react at a hundred percent, but now we are working with two. The answer must be that water is completely soluble.

Maybe in an increased time frame we will see the water slack off in conductivity or whatever they are talking about because of the difference in atomic structure.

Or, maybe it is because of the two hydrogen atoms that conduct the real current or reaction around the oxygen atoms? The oxygen atoms are flammable, and so are the hydrogen atoms, so maybe it is because they both conduct heat so well?

### **Alkane stereochemistry**

Seeing as how the compound is always rotating, it will fluctuate between its stability equally on each rotation.

The compound will become unstable at its maximum on each rotation, but to keep it from rotating you need to jam pack it with more compounds around itself. This will lead to a more stable compound - jam packing it with more hydrogen atoms.

### **Alpha effect**

So the molecule will donate two electrons to another one. This leaves the prior molecule electron less, but it still has its protons. This might lead to proton decay in the prior, but proton stimulation in the other - if the absence of electrons leads to proton decay, then the added electrons leads to increased 'activity'.

The reason this happens is that the other molecule has weaker protons. The protons push the electrons away, so there must be a push - pull basis for the 'movement'.

The protons are stronger or bigger in the ones that lone the electrons, pushing them away from that molecule.

## **Catalytic processes - explanation**

Catalysts are things that create a reaction to form more heat. They can be liquid, solid or gas. If you were to initiate a reaction with a catalyst, then the reaction must be where the result of the catalyst 'grows' - it creates something that grows, like a virus.

If you were to strike a match, then it would consume the catalyst then grow in volume, consuming more of the catalyst.

The ignition of the catalyst is where the catalyst results in a new compound, like a butterfly from a worm, so to speak.

The catalyst could be observed to be the result of 'plasma' being produced by interaction. The interaction is the result of two plasma producing objects being brought together. If the result is plasma the objects could be said to be insoluble to such a degree that they cannot be brought together without this reaction of a spark or something.

## **Enzyme kinetics**

"Better-than perfect enzymes: Why do some enzymes exhibit faster-than-diffusion kinetics?" - Wiki.

Well the diffusion will spread and preempt the diffusion by reacting as if they were a fire. In a fire you can see that the next thing catches fire before the other thing is finished burning. This chain reaction can be expressed as  $[+ x]$  to the reaction, where  $[x]$  is the unnatural addition of things to the reaction.

## **The origin of monochirality**

The origin of this is when like compounds are brought together through attrition. If they are 'like', they will rise to the same height in air and water, exhibiting the same compounds as each other.

They stay together through being left in that proximity, and then form a bond.

If this is an autoamplification of life, it still has an origin. If it is that which I suggested in the beginning, then that is the origin.



## **Protein folding**

"Is it possible to predict the secondary, tertiary and quaternary structure of a polypeptide sequence based solely on the sequence and environmental information? Inverse protein-folding problem: Is it possible to design a polypeptide sequence which will adopt a given structure under certain environmental conditions?" - Wiki

This reminds me of vectors. Take the strand as if it were a vector - one dimensional, then add dimensions. The added dimensions come from a folding sequence, but the vectors would be subject to the folding.

If you were to take the vectors and fold them, they will attain height and width. How are they formed? Well, if you were to view a polypeptide, they have similar starting points and ending points, obviously attracted to each other. If the space does not permit them to stretch out, they will join sub starting point and sub ending points together and fold.

## **Abiogenesis**

Easily, this is proven by mixing amino acids with something to give it reactions. The more it reacts, the more life it exhibits. If it reacts for a while, then stops reacting, then has this reaction reenacted, then it will start to form differently based on the reactions it exhibits, like evolution, the more need there is for something the more the acid will try to contain things that it needs for the reaction in the future, like conditioning a muscle.

## **Physical chemistry problems**

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Superconductivity> - can the temperature be brought up to room temperature?

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Feynmanium> - is it possible to have an element that travels faster than the speed of light?

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Photons> - How photons can be converted to energy.

The temperature can be brought up to room temperature by increasing the speed of it's workings. If it exhibits any heat, then it can be amplified accordingly.

Travelling faster than the speed of light is easy when it does not have mass nor be

carbon based. Or, the protons could be doubled, moving at half the speed of light. This would put a square on every calculation, leaving the answer to be the greater than light speed travel.

Photons can be converted into energy by increasing the spin, by adding electrons to the compound that will chase it from place to place, if the displacement is equal and constant for each electron. So, it will travel at an equal pace from electron to electron, trying to avoid them.

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hypervalent\\_molecule](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hypervalent_molecule)

"What is the nature of bonding in hypervalent molecules?" - wiki.

Increased pull from the nucleons. The nucleon will be bigger, bonding to another nucleon because of excess proton or electron charges in other compounds, 'shoving' them together.

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Concret...an\\_concretions](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Concret...an_concretions)

The process that creates the septarian concretions is where the rock erodes from within due to water getting inside the rock and becoming part of the rock, like sticking an object into a balloon and filling the rest with air.

### **Cold fusion**

I guess by heating the water you excite the particles and then they give way to more coming out from going in.

If you were to heat the water with [x] energy, you would excite the water's particles, leading to [x] + ? amounts of energy coming out in the water. The water will conduct the heat so that at the outer rims it is so hot, and gradually this heat goes to the inside of the water as well. Then the water will continue to convey the heat into all the water, and water is a conductor. This means the water will continue to heat for a while after it is switched off from the power source.

When you see people throw a toaster into a bath tub, do you get more energy out? I think it does. Water is a natural conductor of electricity, and I suppose an amplifier too.

### **Higgs mechanism**

In the standard model, the fermion equation of the higgs mechanism is simple. All the values are given by adding those funny symbols to each other, but the few that don't have a 'friend' are A Du G and Yu. This means that A is equal to  $D/u + Gu + Yu$ , meaning that it is  $D/u + [G + Y]u$ . You may actually find the photon generates the gluon, so you would not add them together! Instead you would judge the spin of the gluon by the power generated by the photon - the closer the thing in the greater the gluon would travel and generate the gluon with enough power to spin it away, generating mass.

### **Magnetic monopoles**

Magnetic monopoles are particles that carry only one 'pole' in the magnet. This is possible if the particle is cut in half.

### **Proton decay**

Matter and anti matter should be the same amounts, but they are not - there is more matter, there is matter.

The reason for this is that anti matter has the same 'figures', and matter splits and stuff to create more matter of varying figures. This is an educated guess of course! They say that after some tests where anti matter collided with matter there was matter left over fractionally [one percent] higher than the anti matter. I suppose this is because of the fact there might not have been a big bang of course, leaving that there just was matter...

The proton decay is dependant on a spin to make it move. This takes up energy, and energy once spent inside an atom is gone somewhere else, yes? That is why protons decay. Or you could say it is like a heart, beating, decaying...

When it comes to how stable they are, they need their electron and neutron to remain stable. After that they will be stable until the energy is 'used up'.

The half life of a proton is about as many rotations or 'pulses' as is standard - measure them. You may accelerate them for observation by heating it, as heat makes energy, but this may prolong the life span. If you were to accelerate the 'proton's pulse' you may be better suited to finding this out.

### **Super symmetry**

Super symmetry, once understood or disproven, will unlock a lot of new theories about the universe.

On the standard model, doubling the number of particles would result in having two of the same. We are trying to find the super partners of each thing. As we are looking for things with 'half a spin different', we should add things into each atom to find the super partner, as I am aware that adding things into a atom will change the spin. Is it possible to have two electrons as super partners? Well adding protons, neutrons or electrons will change the spin eve so slightly, maybe even adding new types of atoms will give the symmetry they we need...

Would it be possible to change the symmetry by less than half a spin? I really think so, so there would be your super partners.

This must exist.

### **Generations of matter**

It is my guess that quarks are like protons, which would mean they would also run out of energy. If this is true, then they should cese to exist eventually. I gather this from the lepton having electrons and neutron type stuff.

"Neutrinos of all generations stream throughout the universe but rarely interact with normal matter. It is hoped that a comprehensive understanding of the relationship between the generations of the leptons may eventually explain the ratio of masses of the fundamental particles, and shed further light on the nature of mass generally, from a quantum perspective." - wiki.

The neutrinos basically are there to bring half of the other towards it. It is like a support of half neutralising the other. If you have a typical rope, it can hold more than it's mass, so, maybe the neutrino can support twice it's 'weight'? Regardless this is balance anyway...

They all have elecro magnetic weak forces. The relationship is one of generations [obviously] and the generations reflect the wieght each particle has to remian stable. As you can see, the second generation is the biggest or heaviest, and then that holds the atom together. The reason the second generation is the heaviest is that it is 'waste' being ejected out of the first generation, and the cream of the crop rises to the third generation. It is like attrition.

### **Extra dimensions**

I have been trying to crack thi for ages. If the third dimension has an inner dimension, so the fourth can have one, and so on.

To acc fourth dimension we need to investigate intergers. For every set of intergers that is possible, there is another dimension.

With the discovery of atoms, we can see there are things inside the atom. What is inside them? Atomic scale I would say is the fourth dimension, then quark scale should be the fifth dimension. With the inclusion of computers over the naked eye for investigating the microscope, we can discover a lot more. There might be a limit, in fact I am sure of it. There is nothing bigger than a star naturally, so there must be nothing smaller than the smallest thing, if nature holds true.

### **Theory of everything**

They say finding a familiar format for general relativity and quantum mechanics is the hardest part...

This can be sorted out by saying [half Rab] minus G. Then for q.m. you divide that by two to find the relationship, seeing as how there are two spheres to the greater side, and halved values to the lesser side.

### **Electroweak symmetry breaking**

I would say the reason they break is because the current cannot be maintained by the 'circuit'. Maybe there is a point where the electric signal makes a mass of matter? Maybe it is 'proton decay'?

### **Neutrinos**

Neutrino's are part of the lepton family. They have a spin of half, so they must come in twos to have a full spin, if this is required. It is said that they generate mass, so must have mass themselves, but that was proven another way by flavour oscillation. I suspect that neutrinos gather mass from the gravitons, as gravitons are responsible for mass. That is why things move in space, because everything has gravitons, or, collect atoms around them because they are three dimensional in shape.

## **Pions**

The transition from gluons and quarks into pions and nucleons is made by the addition of  $t\bar{t}$  to a positive or negative. They make the transition by attracting negative or positive quarks to the 'debris', and then pairing off to find a place in the atom.

The major driving force is that there are already atoms in the world, so they are attracted to and repelled from these and then 'adjust.' The neutrals find a unlike positive or negative, and they become positive or negative by cell division, as the cells divide into smaller parts when they come into contact with each other. If you were to observe a stream, the water will flow because there are positive and negatives in it, allowing movement. If you were to observe anything, for fluidity there must be neutrals and positives and negatives, otherwise there is no movement, as the pushing and pulling allows for movement, albeit in the same direction, or so it may seem. What you see there is a great ripple of opposing forces, that is why the 'ponds move.'

In solid things, they do not move, so there must be an absence of positive and negative forces, although substance is made of the same carbon, it actually is being held together on the lesser level - the carbon world level.

If you were to heat a brick enough, it will behave in the same way as a stream, and a gas, well that just floats all over the place, also mingling with the other push and pull forces. If you were to remove the junior carbon level, then the smaller level of pions can move around, or at some level they can.

Pions are formed by quarks getting stuck on the gluons, as the gluon has many little things that point out from it, like tentacles, or the real word might be bonds. The quark can be positive or negative, so they would attract each other onto a gluon where they can form. Of course this only happens when something grows older, yes? That could be due to the fact that they always split when things are moved, and movement is nearly constant throughout the universe. The way I see it, you get carbons, then you get cells, then atoms, then pions and then quarks and gluons. If you were to grab the quark, you could attach it to any gluon, making unstable atoms. What that will do, I have no idea, but maybe it is worth a try?

## **Protons and neutrons**

I think this has something to do with the electrons. If the electrons were to revolve around the nucleus, and the protons were to stay in one place, it could be the

polarisation of the electron with the neutron that makes them come closer together, then bind.

Why would they bind? Well if the two are part of the same atom, and they are non moving, being moved together wouldn't matter to them. If there was a diversive force between the two, which there evidently is not, then they would repel one another.

They attract one another because they are exactly opposite in charge. As we all know a positive attracts a negative, but in this case, they create intermediary atoms of something and then possibly 'gel' by the 'fungus' growing between them, connecting them [as one is B<sup>+</sup> and the other B<sup>-</sup>].

### **Neutron stars**

Because a neutron star can create a black hole, we would think that the suck force would be emphasised by the core and rest of the star.

Think of stretching an elastic. Then think of keeping on stretching it. Now, think of it as it pulls inwards. That is the force it exhibits from being a neutron star into a black hole, as it has even more force pulling things into it.

Maybe if you thought of the universe as a single cell, or a bunch of cells, then there would be a better picture. Think of earth as a fungus or bacteria inside the cell or solar system? These cells are held together by the space of the universe compacting them. Then they would be as if to say that each cell or solar system has an electron - sun - positrons, neutrons and protons - planets fit in there somewhere - and so forth.

If a neutron star was to be made up like an atom, then why not the rest of the universe? Maybe we could predict the rest of the universes structure that way?

### **Austerity measures**

Well, if they want to raise retirement ages, they overlook that people can retire at any time and then get paid out as if they were retired by the company or state. The state will begin paying them in a few years, so they can live off thier interest and savings until then. Conversely they need to start getting paid as they retire, and you can retire at fourty if you wish.

If you worked for a company for three years or twenty, what does it matter? If you reach an age at that point where you retire then you will be paid out by the company or state even if you were in that position for only a year, yes? Now what is to stop people from retiring at a younger age then? What is the sense in this, you

get paid for how long you worked for that company!

### **Financing arms deals.**

There is still a lot of room for improving the money used by the war machine of the world that could wipe all evil doing from everywhere.

Basically we would need to Liquidate all arms dealers and sell those weapons to the state. Then they could reopen and have all thier debts to the banks cleared from the reserve - they borrow money to make weapons and then they liquidate. The banks do not write that off as a loss but rather sieze all the assets and make a profit on selling them to the state at an auction level prices. The dealer makes money, the banks make money, the banks make money, everyone stays employed, the weapons are supplied.

Hold on there, I mean liquidate them then buy the assets back, rename the company and get back to work. This is not illegal, but some people might say others doing it are doing something illegal, until they do it themselves.

### **Financing christmas**

We need more money to buy more toys for children in need. Christams should be a time for everyone to enjoy some presents, so, the church could help here.

If the church was to go to the super market and buy non perishable goods in bulk, they could pay for them as if they were not in bulk and take the 'savings' and buy toys for the kids.

Or they could go to the cell phone store and grab a super discounted gross of reworked cell phones, or older models that no longer sell, yes?

Maybe they could suggest that instead of collection they bring some old teddies? That might make some people happy, especially parents of younger children.

Or, they could try to get appliances like radios by placing an order by the factory, going around the middle man and distributor they could save a lot of money and gather a few more elctronic items for the kids!

Anyone got any ideas?

### **More health care**



Health care should be a right, factored into the taxes. This means less money is paid by everyone instead of leaving people unable to afford the treatments when they need them. This should take taxes up by about half a percent, yes?

If everyone is covered then the quality of life is better for the majority, which is important. Pitching this to the throngs of voters out there that will gather and let their voices be heard will sweep away the votes offered by the middle and upper classes, conversely costing them the most as well. Pitching this to the public will get you a lot of votes.

Think of the people in the poorer areas... they will be so thankful for the party that gives it to them. They will easily cover this with the money coming in, say fifty million people with one currency paid each, and say about one hundred thousand people going to hospital each month - two percent of the people - will leave fifty million coming in and spending, say a hundred currency on each treatment, will leave you with forty million currency over - economic growth, yes? This is actually a way to make money, charging the people about half a percent of their income.

I think universal health care is a great idea, or maybe we could sync the two? There could be a medical aid provided for the poor with petty costs that could cover them easily too!

### **Tea party**

I have had it with this tea party people messing around. I want to put them in their place and anoint the more progressive Dems more power in the house, regardless of how they have fared thus far.

The first order of business is floor crossings. If someone holds a seat they may cross the floor and give power to the great Dems. How do I make them cross the floor? Well if we were to point out that the national elections were in favour of Obama, that McCain is too old to run again, and that the people will side with the Dems again in the next elections as they will fail again, then that is incentive. Now if you were to point out that they will see how much of a big mess they will make over the next year, about six months before twenty twelve elections, they will vote for the person who grants the most jobs. The focus of the GOP is the war, or it should be. The people should remember that the GOP have voted for continuing the war but for economic reform, but economic reform can only come through the trillion coming back that is being wasted on the war. That money circulates on a closed circuit and could easily provide another hundred million jobs in the US is redirected back there, yes?

The way back to work is with the Dems. Now that the people vote in people and tell them what to do, they will cross the floor to escape the hatred from the people,

clinging onto the power. Values mean nothing to these people, they want to be in a position to direct power over the country and make a good place for themselves to keep power. Anything good that comes along will be scrutinized and then voted on, but who will vote against a good motion?

Well, when it comes to the motions they come from the pres, then are voted on. If the people in the senate vote in a stupid ballot, who is to know it is stupid? I remember that they wanted to freeze stuff a while ago, and that would have been a disaster, with costs mounting and no money coming in a deficit every day growing!

Now, the Gop in the house will cede to the will of the people. They have news updates all day long so any experimenting they want to do is out of the question. They will all be held accountable for it, and, this means they will try to invest in things that cannot fail, meaning that they will be spreading money to the big firms who might fail. Giving a company money means they can survive a bit longer, but buying a new business means more jobs. Stuff billions on one company with few employees, bonus to many small companies with millions worth of employees making a way in life.

This tea party is bad news. Wanting to overthrow the sum total of what has been built by having another tea party, well... what is that in aid of?

The way forward is to cross the floor to a progressive party. This dem thing is going to come to fruit soon, as soon as they pull the plug on the war. They could for a fraction hire mercs in Iraq and Afghanistan to keep a lid on the situation, as they will think twice before bombing their own people? Not? Well then they will answer to those that hide them, also country people they are supposed to be fighting for. Chop chop.

Now the other option for gaining the house again is to call on all people that are GOP elated and ask grill them now on what they exactly want to do, with the same done to dems. They could lay it all on the line, now. Then the people will be able to say to their "voice of the people" what it is they want. Of course they know better and now that the votes are in they will be able to do as they please. The people will not forget this, and the people will make life hell for them again. Remember what happened in the bush era? Never has there been such a hated US president - imagine these charlatans throwing dice in the office? They will have to compensate for their votes, or, vote with the dems to keep support, as, they can have it made public.

Bloody tea party! Quite rude. Separatist dogs!

**World peace**

The problem with this being the path to world peace is that some people need things, so fight for them. Of course if you were to reach for domestic peace then this whole meditation thing is really a step in the right direction. Why not try it at schools? I could see students agreeing to remain quite or get a page of writing out for talking between lessons, maybe at the start of a lesson? This would settle kids down, then parents, then the whole of society.

But having this way to world peace means that the world will not really be fed this way. That is the problem, that is why rural people invade cities and look for food, yes? So, with 'operation surplus distribution', there would be enough for everyone, with the surplus being under estimated and then dealt out to people when it is not in good 'shape'. But, that would lead to others saying they want food for free too!

Now, if we want to get food to people that need them, then this could work and we could get out of the gutter of war and into the meditations already! If there was only a way to get this done right... maybe with the help of the shop, they could try to send them inferior grade goods, but that might not workble will still moan!

So, to fix this we need to have the goods opened for quality inspection, then they would be spoiled. Maybe they could justify opening some goods, in fact a lot of goods for quality inspection, and this would satisfy the health inspection people. Think of how many of these things go to waste? They could open them before issuing them and then let the spoiled goods go to a terminal and give goods away for free. I am sure that comes with middle class or even poor places would make them asking for the same treatment as being an insult!

This will end world hunger, and, get us on the way to world peace with all the people having faith in their state and then getting on with leading happy lives. I am sure cargo drops of spoiled goods to people in need in Africa and South America would be easy to achieve.

### **Getting more personal finance**

The best way a person can, as an individual, get more money out of thier role in life is for them to pay thier house or their car off.

To pay your house off you could easily try to sell your house to yourself. You open a second account as a business concern and then pay yourself a few times of what the house is worth to yourself in your 'business', then liquidate your company. The compnay owns the house, then you buy it back, alleviating all the pressure onto the company, of course.

Then, if this for some reason this is not allowed, you could take out a loan from a

rival bank and make sure it comes into the smallest repayment bracket percentage possible. This will make the loan minimally expensive. You see your home loan is calculated on a very high percentage, so, you need to borrow from a lot of other banks with minimal repayments to make sure you do not end up paying off interest for the rest of your life. If you borrow a five thousand rand loan from twenty banks, that is a lot of interest gone, and interest stacks each month. Take a look at my diagram please...

Seems they only see the way to the light by throwing money at the recession. Well, if I had it my way, I would...

Buy up all the businesses themselves. If the state got involved in the market they could raise some money for themselves too, as well as stimulating the market.

The market grows a little all the time. Injecting it with state funds would allow the state to make some money off of it.

If they want to buy their way out quick sticks they could try to burn money. If they burned some money they would have less money and it would be worth more, meaning the money in the banks would be worth more. If they took more money out of circulation and bought dollars from the retailers and then burned them, they would have more money in the banks than they have physically. This will lead to a credit dependant society, yes?

Now with a credit dependant society everyone get to make more money. With the cents being taken off for transactions - cents that nobody will miss, well, think of the millions of cents each day, billions a month! This could all go to the state, and they could pump it back into society, yes?

Then the credit will lead to more credit places opening up. This means more competitive pricing, also resulting in billions of dollars saved a month for citizens. Then the state could tax credit companies a few cents more, more billions!

With a credit society there will be less crime. You cannot buy drugs on credit - I hope - so there will be no more funding for this. You cannot steal credit cards, so there will be less money going into illegal firearms, prostitution, robbery and bank robbery.

There are countless other ways to save money and make money change hands, leaving more gaps for credit to 'fill'.

This will result in actually... trillions of dollars saved each month, easily! All for a few loose cents. Burn that money! Credit society here we come!

## More ai

It is better because it uses a faster interface. Instead of the actual motherboard calculating or communicating in ons and offs, it will construct sentences it has been programmed to acknowledge as true, or, decide if they are true or not because of what it has learned before.

The computer could be set up to have hardware that is made out of plastic components that will all run at the same time. Imagine the whole computer on all the time, but running at a comfortable speed it so it do;t burn out? This means that it will run the whole operation through a set path, and not have to use up time channeling it through the 'right' path. This will make the operation use less calcuatlions to see where it should go.

Well if you give a computer a vocabulary, and it learns how all these words works, then it would eventually come up with suggestions if programmed to. If it were to be a learning storing computer, it would learn, then progress with suggestions.

We think in words and when taught correctly, scientific language, being maths, physics and chemistry. The sci unit will store all the known scientific laws like a library, because I thought my 'computer' would be useful to nasa science wing or other students and computer people.

Well I just find this strange because I have consulted other programmers and they said it would work. Guess I have to convince you!

How do you teach a child to talk? First you work with visual recognition, then with word familiarity. Once the child has learned the words you may teach it things using only words. I guess this is where you say that there is no visual representations, nor human like recognition...

So I guess that the only reconition it has is word based. How does it learn the core words? Well if it were to have them hard wired into it, that fire burns wood, then it could be taught the sentence as if it were a dictionary. Actually having a dictionary installed into it would work better.

Then you would have to get the recognition going. To have recognition you would think you need binary, but, making a few, and I do mean a few, hard coded phrases to work with would be to your advntage. If you were to program the computer to 'take in new word', then ask how it enacts with the phrase it has hard wired, it would learn in a virtual world.

So you create the virtual world. It will learn how a baby learns.

Okay, how about hard wiring 'goals' instead of words? This could mean that the computer needs to know the answer of the question or something?

What I mean is that the computer needs to respond with it's word transistors, and the goal is to get the programmer to say that it 'has done well'. Then the computer gets to remember this in it's memory, eventually stringing things together, so it may not know what it really means, but instead just learns what the words mean.

For example, you could tell the computer that fire is hot. This is the first time a computer has heard of something being something else, as if you ask what a fire is it will say that it is dictionary defined. This means that the coputer knows this, even if it doesn't know what a fie looks like.

So the computer is working with "The fire is hot," and will spew information onto the screen trying to 'understand' this, or, getting the approval of the programmer. This is very basic so the computer will slowly venture what it thinks the words should mean, and eventually the computer will understand that fires are hot, then that they burn things, then that fire is actually a destroyer of forests.

What sort of processing will the underlying layer do? On off switches will only add up to processing things or putting them off, and it is complicated. To turn words and values off and on would be more vast, and probably quicker, making a proper thinking computer. All you said it needs is goals, like curiosity, if I remember correctly...

If it were to put processing on and off, why not words? They would be meaningless until it has an over layer processing them. I say over layer, you say under layer. I say tomato, you say tomahto.

Let's try this again? If the computer uses 'words numbers and symbols' like a calculator, it tells you what you want to know. If you want to have a conversation with a computer, then you need it to have a 'personality.'

This is possible maybe with my latest idea, a brain. If we were to insulate a lot of energy inside a conductor, eventually it will repeat itself, and then form a conscious, following the path of least resistance each time, it will 'remember' these things it does. Placing this insulation inside a silicon brain would lead to the machine remembering things it is programmed to remember, or will just remember things as they happen over and over again.

That is how we study to remember things, we repeat them until they focus in our brains. A baby comes into the world with a knowledge of what happens in the womb, and slowly learns that doing something twice gets the same results. But then I am no expert on this sort of thing, but rather profess my theory that you can create a silicon brain with an unlimited lifespan, and then place that into a computer. If we were to teach it too we would need it to have receptors. These receptors could be sattelites, and things like that.

Well this way we are not programming the computer, nor hardwiring it, to perform usual computing, but rather to have a memory inside it's silicon brain. When the

first brains evolved, they were just 'moosh', a spec of moosh, yes? After it repeats itself over and over again a muscle remembers certain things, so the silicon brain will remember things it feels through it's receptors, maybe a camera or chemical sniffer, and how about a thermometer? WE could do some base programming to allow this creation to sense, then observe if it actually evolves like i hope.

If you were to take a lot of energy circulating inside a 'conductor', like made of metals, or a metal and silicone shaped brain, then it will remember things the same way a muscle, like a tricep or even our own brains would. The reason we live with such a advenced 'psyche' is the way our brains are shaped, as they have nothing inside them, so, shape the silicone and metal brain so that electricity can go into it, like our nervous system.

All we need then is to find a way to communicate with our synthetic brain - either direct 'noise' in the form of cpu communications, or even inserting 'sensory organs' into the whole thing.

### **korea problems...**

If a neighbour is having a military drill, how is it acceptable to shell civilians?  
Whoever ordered the attack initially should be thrown into court!

Now, when it comes to North Korea and South Korea becoming friends again, or even having the South walk out into the world with the North, hand in hand, they should try to bridge this gap. They should not see a border when they look at each other, they should see a neighbour, someone to trade with, someone to celebrate.

When they shell civilians it just goes to show that they are trying to, well, what are they trying to do? They will not defend themselves by killing civilians. They should have targetted the military exercise if they had any fears, yes?

Now, what should happen is that the north declares thier nukes and demands to have the sanctions lifted. In fact every nation should be allowed nukes, why not? If someone is pointing nukes at you, would you fire first?

There is a backbone of cowardice and fear in the ranks of the North Koreans. The people at the top see themselves losing something, and this leads to fear or hostility of some sort, yes? What else could make them so pent up and angry? They must have a reason to fear or be hostile, so, we must find what it is.

The mostl likely thing they could do is fire the people not venturing over to South Korea over the holiday. If they would refuse to do that then they are fighting feeling stupid, fighting embarrassment at having someone hold out a friendly hand towards you while you attack them with insults and bad feelings. What is the point

of saying that because of history we cannot move forwards. If we were to forget about it, then there could be trade and merriment. What is the point of having nukes, is the South going to invade you? China? The world is not as backwards as some may feel, all you have to do is look around. Even those with nukes lack political enemies, unless their enemies are about 'history' or blood testaments or some nonsense. What is the point of even having a heritage if it brings you to be unhappy and kill others?

So, I suggest the brass go to the local museum and see if they can find there a reason to bring harm to a neighbouring country. Did killing your grandfather bring you to a point where you need to kill another to make up for it? Did what has happened influence what should happen? Where is the apparent danger? There is no danger!

North Korea has made a fine job of its insulation, and they can be proud of that, but, think what lies beyond? What will happen if they open their doors to talks to iron this out? Where is the problem? It is all in your minds, yes?

### **Women in afghanistan**

The rights of women in Afghanistan should be dealt with swiftly. The women should appoint a woman's club where they apprehend the men that beat them and beat them back. If they went around in groups of four or five they could beat the men that beat them, one at a time, maybe even all in one night. If there is legal battles then the law, which is progressive, will make them break even and warn them of further beatings. Either way the beatings will stop, yes?

### **How else can we have peace in the middle east?**

What we need here is peace. What is to be gained by war? What does war bring you? What does violence bring? What does racism bring?

Conversely what does understanding bring? Money and merriment! Wealth physically and spiritually. So...

Is it worth it to fight for your fathers? What will that give you? What will that give your fathers? If it is decreed to fight against each other in the afterlife, there will be plenty of time for that later. For now why not try to submit to another human being? They are not devine, but, they are alive. Is your cat or dog to be loved and cherished more than another of your species? What does that say? Palestine should... move on, forwards, upwards, and into the better world it can be, yes?

### **Wars in africa**



The wars in africa are about resources, but the leaders have made it a holy war. The people need to see they are not fighting for a better way of liiving, but rather for gold and land. The leaders do not even go to Mosque, do they? They say that is because it is unsafe, so, why not employ all the people that are out fighting to protect them on their way to and during thier prayers? This would put into perspective thier priorities, yes?

If they can afford to send people to fight for them, what are they fighting for? Land and resources. What good is land and resources if all your country men are dead? How can greed make for a better way of life? How do farmers not swop some chickens for some 'fertile land' in the form of nutrients? If the missionaries were to do more good, they would ship in nutrients for them so they can all live peacefully.

But, what can happen now? If there needs to be a way for the farmers to have fertile lands, then they should let thier cattle mingle with another. What is the harm in this? There are plenty of people milling around, appoint sheppards. What farmers in America did was to brand all thier cattle, so why not let them mingle and brand them? This will sort that out.

Then there are the holy wars. These can be sorted out by showing the people the priorities of the leaders, that it is not God they fight for, but rather greed, as I have pointed out. What the heck are they going to do with undeveloped resources? There is enough of that back home for everyone, or, until resources become artificial, yes? What are they sending thier people out to fight for?

Having ethnic origin would come down to racism and so forth? But what is racism but another problem to be overcome?

Now, if there is to be a problem with where you come from, that defines a person. If this is a personal problem it is a generalisation of sorts.

This 'racism' is apparent by people not wanting to forgive the sayings of thier fathers, like a jewish type of treatment, yes? Now if there was to be a foreigner in your home, what do? Do you love the guy living across the street? Do you live the guy living down the block? Do you love the guy on the other side o the world but not the guy that has a few sayings said about them? This is like a derby soccer match, they just started with a friendly competition and ended up with some people getting out of hand, and that saying came to be held as truth. Everywhere you look you will see this sort of thing between countries and regions, but for it to escalate into war? Why? If you don't like someone then you need to just ignore them, or try to like them. Think if you could like everyone in your community, would you be happy? Is it bad to place out your hand in friendship and have it smote? What if you held you hand out thrice and got one new friend, wouldn't that be worth it?

People you will never see again will not matter to you, but the ones that take you to heart will be a treasure, yes?

So, if you want to hold something against someone because of local norms, think before you do it. Ask your friends why they hate the other people. They might say that is because it is easy to dislike them, everybody does anyway! Then maybe it will become clear that there is nothing of substance to hate others for, nothing they are born with. They have an accent, they have a different look maybe, but otherwise they are also people.

### **More Economic.**

.....[initial loan]----->[interest]  
.....v  
[Many smaller loans].....v  
.....v.....v  
[minimal repayments]----->[pay off interest]----->[minimal repayments]

This can be done for your car too, as I understand you won't be paying more later, but less throughout. This is the easiest way out of debt. Simply manage your finances like this and you will be under much less pressure!

### **Better farming**

The best way to make your crops grow a nice healthy life is to get hold of nutrients for the soil.

Otherwise you would be well pressed to irrigate them well. This would be easy with enough water, but what about subsistence farmers? They need water too!

Now, if they need to get hold of water they could try to capture all thier bath water for use in the field. This could be done by emptying the bath water into a container and then using it for your field. Or, they could even pay one dollar to kids for carrying them thier water from thier families and then they could irrigate the whole farm they have! Yeah!

Now, if they want to get land they just need to up shack and move further outwards, maybe for a half a day's walk, and then set up a 'farm'.

### **Stocks**

Okay, then let's talk E Toro?

You can make currency trading a snap if you observe the movements of the market. Stocks dictate where a currency will go in value, as they import goods with that money, but sometimes they use their own currency. The thing is it all goes into the GDP of that country - the exporter.

You should be on the lookout for Japan as an exporter and therefore high gainer at times. Maybe the Yuan will interest you also, and, seeign as how the Yuan is less sensitive than the Yen, it is up to you to make up your mind... oh yes!

Now, if you hear of a car export, or get a time when the shipping will ship out to a new land, that is when the currency becomes stronger, gaining 'pips' - little things of worth. If you pretend to be a dealer you could infiltrate this child prostitution ring and get to the nitty gritty. Yeah!

Basically, if I know my stuff, the best time to buy Yuan is when a lot of nations renew their leadership through elections, and then they will want to buy a whole fleet of new cars, but that is usually German, so the Mark you should also watch, less the Euro.

Another mark for you to watch out for is the end of the year and the beginning, when people buy tools en masse, but, what is the largest export from anywhere? I would say electronics from the east, so watch these markets around christmas, or restocking in the new year.

When is the best time to make pip profit potential? Well that has to be the time everyone is selling, but not right at the beginning. To deal yourself in, look for when everyone is selling, but not the first bloc, the last one! Catching the sheep before they get a chance to sell is pivotal - remember this is not the stocks, this is the currency.

Look to the end of the year when people go on holiday. Where is the best place to go on holiday? Typically you should buy South African rands before the end of the year, or, at the end of the year you could buy Euro's, or, to be more exact, british pounds. This is because all the students that want to see the world, when the third world ends exams for seniors at the end of the year, they will be buying a lot of these. Then they will also take their parent's savings for them and convert them to these, basically, and they will be in less supply.

Remember the British pound is inflated for some reason, the people there usually only import. Then Remember Japan, who imports and exports. Then there is China who mainly exports. You should find a happy medium between these three major currencies, yes?

If you want to buy pounds, buy them at the end of the trading day and sell them the next day. If you want to buy Yen, buy them at the end of the day and sell them in the morning when Japan is buying foreign currency to import. If you want to

play with the Yuan, buy them when then are placing imports orders, or, at the beginning of thier day, then sell them at the end of the day when the west is placing orders for Chinese goods.

When a new lin of products is released, buy the currency of that region. This would usually be China, Japan and Euroes. The types of things to look out for are revolutionary electronics, or gizmoes.

Or, they could observe the stocks of the anti retovirals - they are always increasing in needs. This means the pharmaceutical companies will always gain. These are zero risk investments, and, will use currency of those places. Finding countries that supply more will mean they will be supplying it cheaper due to competition, meaning that they will supply more. Buy those currencies!

The best time to buy a currency is when it is about to go up. This could be identified by stock trends. If a company buys another company, easily found in financial mails everywhere then the currency will go down for the buying companies country and up for the purchased companies country.

This means that i will gain pips if you buy as I stated.

### **War on terror**

The war of terror is based on belief, belief in a better tommorow. What will violence bring for tommorow? Death surely.

If there was a way to bring home food for your family and live correctly, then maybe that would include hard work? I am sure that fighting - rebelling - is the way this has gone. Think of those who do not rebel... are they the rebels against the beliefs? Or, are the militias the rebels? They fight for a better tommorow, but who are they fighting? America got invov in two world wars with Germany, and a war with Vietnam based on doing what is right. Are they doing what is right now by fighting to defend themselves?

When people fight they fight for something. Fighting for the annihilation of a country far away... what bearing does that country have on yours?

When you kill someone or blow yourself up you make people think that Moslems are all like that. This does not make people want to embrce you, politically nor religiously. The best way is to petition and not be bad news for the rest of your people.

When you rebel against Karzai, remember he is linked to the mosque - he is responsible for the places to worship, and he wishes that you would not worship with him. He knows what is best for the country, and apparently he has decided that the west is good for the rest of the country and strives for ties with them.

What would one of the militia do for an audience with him? They would surely be in awe of such an important person talking to them. I once saw this guy wearing an anti Bush shirt and then being shocked to meet him! He was in awe, he was a hated man. Think now of how much you want to be like Karzai, but do not find your way so easily, and therefore act like animals in search of power, or, a voice. Why not blog?

Then there is the thought of asking your brothers in arms what they are fighting for? It is thought of as cowardly to have doubt, to have blind faith is thought of as being savoury. Hitler had blind faith from his men and women. Ceasar had blind faith from his militia. Is it that all militias must remain blindly faithful to thier leaders?

Seeing as how they are either faithful or thinking, it comes to the fore that people might actually see that there is another way to get what you wanted.

When you joined it was probably based on wanting to make a difference. What difference has been made so far? How long will it take to make a difference, and, how many innocent people will die in making that difference? I tell you now none of his generation will see any difference - they cannot destroy the west! There would be no markets, there would be no money, there would be no medicine. Think of all the people the west cares for while this is ongoing with aid?

You will not see a difference and it is only in your afterlife that you will be able to be happy, so why not start today? Remember if you were doubting then it is not the blind faith you once had, so, will not endure, and you will become hard like the leaders, and then you will be unhappy. SURELY there is a indicator of enrichment during life?

I ask one thing of all militias, look to your leader. Does he have a plan for the betterment of the country and world, or plan to kill more people. Some of them don't even know why they are fighting any more!

What will tomorrow bring? Tomorrow will surely be a better day as the grass is always greener on the other side. When it comes to obeying your father, what example did he set? He surely did not beat people up to convert them to Islam if they were of another faith, but rather tried to show mercy and beat you if you did not worship, yes? Did he assault other adults though? Beating a religion into people seems to be the way it works over there.

Now, when it comes to having people die for thier country, they are wasting thier time. The country will not miss them, and the country will not profit. The ones who stand to profit are actually thier 'rebel' leaders who make the demands. It is not for thier country they fight, nor thier people, but rather the leaders that they answer to. These are the only men that stand to gain from all of this.

## **More stocks!**

do you spot a good bargain? Well you could look for a company with a lot of capital, then you will see it dip into the stocks and the capital to get off the ground. This means that, with the capital, it will float for a long time, or, gain. This is a no lose situation. Buy stocks in a company that will not go down because it has too much capital. Don't look for companies desperate to sell stocks to get off the ground, the risk is high, and, even though the returns could be great, it is a risk.

Go for zero risk - you will make gains.

Getting the risk down is very important. If you had invested in Capitec bank in twenty ten you would have made a lot of money back. This is a bank in Africa by the way.

So, how would you know when a stock is worth something? The best way to tell when a company is good to buy into would be when they advertise a lot after they are established. This period is where they will be in money and eager to expand further. The fact that they are advertising means that they see people have forgotten about them because they are already a household name, yes? Then there is a good way for them to set the future up so they will make more money by re advertising.

There is a difference between advertising and re advertising. In South Africa there are competitive cell phone companies that often start advertising again and again - there should be something similar where you live? When a company re advertises it will surely be to grab some more market share.

Then you could also look for liquidations or closures. When this happens buy into their competition to grab as much of the market share that you can. Look to developing countries, say it is a domestic clothing label. This would mean that the poor - the majority of the people there - will be buying cheap clothes for themselves. They will surely be buying more of those clothes in the future. The best thing is to look out for bad investments of those competitors, and then see them go down, releasing the entire market for the competition, which will then for a few days or weeks, maybe months, be the sole seller of that type of item.

Then there is the monopolies and their competition, especially emerging competition. Looking to all markets through the financial news will reveal these - there is certainly one of these each month! This will mean the monopoly loses market share as the fledgeling will grow, so, of course, invest in the new one!

I find the optimal stock is one that uses very little to provide a luxury service, like this recent December twenty ten Galaxy tab sales proclamation of so much. I even see shack dwellers spoiling themselves with these, and becoming a part of their lives.

This is low cost production mixed with high cost sales. The only thing you must be mindful of here is severe competition. When a new product is launched in a third world country, how will you know what will sell well?

The best way to find optimal performers is to observe the spending culture of the region. This means taking the first month into account. If you wait you will be more informed about what is going on there, or...

Visiting the country on holiday will be a good way to assess the situation for yourself. Take a trip with a tourist guide into the poorer areas and see if the majority is buying high tech good names. Send a friend maybe, but get this information factored into your investment. If you see poor people walking around with the big brands, then invest in the big brands. If you see the poor people investing in the small brands, forget about it, because this keeps it all level. Of course you want to be in on the performer, or, for lack of a better term, 'monopoly market'.

To trade stocks with great authority you could try to look for more patterns. If you were to try to forecast by seeing whom has lost big recently it would be nice to see who would recover. If you were to invest in something that has gone down and hope it recovers, how can you be sure?

Basically the best way to do this would be to ignore brand power, as that is something that is common knowledge, or, typical 'safe investments' that everyone would want to be a part of. However, if you want to buy into something that everyone else will buy, will hope for a fall at some point and see the stocks surge higher yet. The best way to do this is by observing monopoly markets, or, maybe some other type of observance, like... the fact that the brand was cleared out en masse, yes?

If there is a way to know this, ask around. All brokers will be able to point out their investors, and that would mean that they would keep a reference of other investors.

Now, you need to know who just wanted to get out of the market. Look to trading commodities. Look to oil. These owners like to spoil themselves with new jets and stuff, so oil must be a very topsy turvey market!

This means that if you see oil go down, buy into it. It will go down every now and then, by huge margins, as the owners pull money out for investments elsewhere, like Dubai and China. When they do this one goes down and the other goes up. So...

Buy developments in China at the moment. They have just imported a whole lot of gold, meaning their currency will get stronger, as there is more gold in the country. This is easy to understand, but the developments are, well, China is rapidly

developing or maximise its output. Another area to buy into based on commodities would be Qatar, who is a main exporter of energy in the form of oil. Which company to buy into though would be defined by whoever has lost a lot previously, as the owners sell stocks to cash in on growth.

Or you could buy into real estate development in China and Dubai. Buying Chinese Yuan is not a good idea when they import though, so, you would want to, when they import something big, buy into their developments, which are always busy, and will be devalued because of that import.

When you buy into stocks of a developing company, when do you know when is the right time to sell? You might see demand and decide to sell, but won't there be more demand if you hold on for longer? This would be when you are not sure if your co owners are going to sell, and you decide to sell.

When this happens, if you do it right, compile a whole company, or as much of it as you can. If you own a company, for example, you could sell all your stocks in it immediately, especially if it has established itself as a high performer in the broker circles, and you will know about that by as many phone calls that you get. You'd sell everything you have in it, making a decent profit, then buy back as much as you can as soon as possible. The market will see the stocks devalued and then you own what you did, or maybe less with more cash in hand, and then you will be much better off.

Another trick is to look for your own companies expansion into new markets. This will require new facilities and advertising, and this means that the stock will decline. Buy more of it then, as it will be cheaper in this new infant stage at a lower price. Then you could see it gain from advertising and then you could make a pretty gain indeed.

When you trade stocks you want to make a profit, so obviously you buy low and sell high, yes?

Now, with this in mind, how do you know what is low? Comparing it to what you paid for it will determine what is high, yes? So we need to know what is low to buy...

Low would be when they are undervalued. This could be when they are said to be being bought, but identifying some company with great potential would be easier if you knew what to look for.

The thing you should be on the lookout for would be great potential. If a company is a new product for a region, like a computer shop in a backward town, then the growth is huge. Always look for new options and ideas that are coming out of the remote areas. Here in South Africa we have homelands for natives, so opening a computer shop in one of these areas is a good idea, yes?

Another trick to look out for is to buy before everybody gets interested, but how



do you do this?

Basically I would suggest that you always get involved in companies and who they bank with. If they have a lot of bank accounts that means they are planning to grow bigger, as spreading their money this way and that means they will be dividing it between accounts. This means they have a big financial team, or that they have demarcated areas for the future, a definite sign of free growth - being organised, yes?

Now, when a company wants to expand they will be taking loans. If you are to look around you will see the net worth of that company go up, not from stock prices, but from capital - real worth. This means they will be going into debt soon, so don't buy shares from them... yeah!

How about if a company goes down in net worth? That is usually because they have found the time to settle their debts, and that means they won't be going into debt soon. Buy these shares!

If you want to make money quickly trading stocks maybe it is wise to start by trading small at first - a lot of minor hits is as good as one big risk!

Now, for you to maximise your returns, you need to buy into things that keep going up and down. Ask your broker to identify unstable companies, ones that always for some reason recover. After he has compiled a list for you, you need to sort through it and identify those that will recover. You can do this by identifying those that are undervalued.

When something is undervalued it is worth less than its total assets. If a company is worth less than its total assets, it is bound to recover or shut down, which would mean you make the liquidation returns back - asset worth. As a shareholder you have a say in what happens to that company, so buy as much of these companies as you can!

### **More jobs**

When a country sees off a good deal of people they need to employ more people. This is possible without tax cuts, as this tax fuels the state, and taking money away from the state will see taxes go up again to provide services.

Of course they could lower taxes by reducing service costs - pay less tax less! Look at it this way - if they were to reduce salaries by half of what they reduce pay by, they still make all the money back through the six tax points, yes? This means they will be circulating more currency, as the currency hasn't lost anything. So designing a tax cut paired with a pay cut is a good idea, especially for the state.

Then, to provide better services, they could employ more people. Look at the

paying more, but making all of it back through the six tax points? Look at all the jobs they will provide. Say they double their employees, cut the pay, cut the taxes, and then get all that money back anyways.

Now, not only services should be focused on for growth, they could also open up federal businesses. Encouraging the federal reserve to open up businesses, which is not not allowed I hope, would see them getting the best planning crew in the business, facilitating a huge infrastructure to support the new businesses. Federal growth and investment is a good idea. I don't see why this entity is not allowed to trade along with everyone else.

The best thing to offer people today is luxury. Delivery services for shopping and maybe cheap massage delivery is a good idea, but what other luxurious services can be offered for people in the money from people that are not?

How about doing surveys for brokers? The people could go door to door and collect information on what the people want to buy, and what they are willing to buy. Then they could sell their surveys to the brokers for market knowledge.

How about people build houses? The housing market in the world is very fragile, so, they should buy cheap land on the outskirts of town and then develop it into housing or facilities. This can be financed by getting a contract from a entity and then taking that to the bank as collateral or whatever you call it, maybe surety? Then they could develop places, and places that are cheap and new could be developed.

Then they could also, as people with very little money, get a contract to fix up an old warehouse in the city centre or on the docks. This would mean that they get their capital up front and can develop. This is like those people that go from house to house fixing them up and selling them again, except that the people don't actually live in the 'house' while they are fixing it up.

The best way to create jobs is to identify a need. In every country there is a need for some or other service, and the more you deliver that service the more needs arise from the 'prior step' in the chain. This means that commerce should be developed and then the need will arise for services or products from there, or, start with the materials.

Any investor would be wise to satisfy the commercial side of the spectrum, as that is the fastest growing one. Also nobody likes to get their hands dirty nowadays!

So, if you are an investor looking for long term performers, look just below the commercial side of things in the 'pyramid'. Or, if that seems satisfied, aim for the tier just under that. Don't supply a need for consumers, supply a need for business!

Another great way to make more jobs for yourself without capital is to first raise capital. You can raise capital by selling your time, selling your natural skills, and so forth. Let's say you know someone messed around with cars while they were younger - they have a skill

and can train you. There is a four person business right off the top, and you will beat mainstream prices as you will be ready to work for much less, yes?

While you still have a roof over your heads from your parents you should ask them for advice. I know it is not nice to talk work with your folks, but maybe your dad can train you with the basics of what he does, or your mom, and then you can do it for a friend for theirs, and there you go with a reference.

But mechanics is not the only way to make a job for yourself. How about teaching grade one or two out of your house? It could be listed as a private school and then there are no uniforms so children will love it. I am sure that most of school leavers can teach grade one or two, and schools are swelling. Think of halving the price for schools and having less children in your living room? This will raise capital, build experience and gain references, yes?

Now, how about those that have a diploma or degree? Nowhere to go? Why not offer your services for free - become a consultant. This will raise capital, especially in the line of accounting or second opinions. All these do is raise references and capital, and then you will be on your way to working a steady job.

Remember, the more jobs in one sector created the more in the next sector and previous sector will be in demand.

Think of our country south africa. It has fifty million people in it. All those people could have jobs so long as they compliment or create demand for other sectors. Say another cell phone company crops up. That means there is now a need for more cell phone sim card production, a need for more sales outlets, a need for more plastics manufacture and countless other reasons for other sectors. Think of a company that makes fridges - they will need more metals [demand] and plastics [demand] and then the customer may try them out if they have a contract with them, usually something cheap though to break into the market.

Why not recycle? All that glass and plastic you consume through out the week you could beat the unmanaged recycle people to and do it yourself! Think of crushing glass in a big drum and melting it into something you can shape, or plastics too - that is worth far more than recycling.

All these things create capital, capital you need to start your own business.

Then there is catering. Offer in your neighbourhood to cook dinners for those you know, and learn from your mother or something. This will also raise capital for yourself.

How about starting a chain reaction? Someone recycles metals, sells it to a friend that processes the metal, sells it to a agent middle man that can sell it to various other friends, then those friends make metal products with a little help on how to use it they may pick up as an internship at a metal processing place? Then they

could sell these metal things to people that buy electronic parts, and this will make fridges. See how many jobs were just created? Think like that, keep your connections from school and see who is in. Break the business down so it keeps everyone responsible for their own goods, and away you go!

Another easy way to make links in the chain is to observe the market place. Go to a few stores and see what they are over stocked with, and what they sell out of fast. Observing this will reveal what is in demand!

But that is obvious even if nobody does it. What you need to do is look for fewer supplies of products. Take bread - there are seldom many bread producers, and if you can capture a niche market then you could easily bake some, yes? Nice home made bread, maybe you could sell it through an unofficial outlet so that they will buy small quantities of good whole some bread, yes?

Now, for those with qualifications, look at those products again. Start a company for a thousand odd currency and make a group of people that can fill the holes of the business - accounts, quality, and so forth. Then with your company of skilled people you all go to the bank and ask for a loan for your company, or, get some fuddy banker guy to come to your make shift meeting place. Impress them with some market research from magazines and the internet - an internet cafe if you don't have such things - and then off you go.

Failing this you are left with your team and no capital. This means you can assess your value based on skills through a bank and then sell shares in your company on the stock exchange. This will bring in your make it or break it capital. List the company as a public company so if it falls nobody gets bankrupt, and if it sails, well, then you work there, or, get valuable references and experience.

Other ways to 'sell your time' would be to sell your time to yourself! This means that you work for yourself, as a job is selling your time to someone else, so why not yourself?

The problem is getting more money into the hands of you and other less employed that is stuck away in a bank. Basically if you were to have someone stick money into a bank it can be lent to other people while they don't know about it. This means the whole concept of banking is nearly fraud, but seeing as how all those fat cats have to stick their money somewhere while they don't use it, there is plenty of money to be had - all you need is a good idea or to get them to say yes.

Now, a great way to get a business going is out of your house. A bakery, a vegetable grower, a mechanic... all of these have some worth. The thing is if all people provide a service then they will compliment each other, now you need to get some of that capital out of the bank to circulate in your business. All the money it seems is tied up with the middle and upper classes, right?

Well here is the thing. Super markets cater for so many people but employ so few. Get rid of supermarkets and you will see the country grow quickly. Outlawing

supermarkets will see there be more people employed - guaranteed!

But you cannot get rid of the supermarkets. I suggest then that you offer a shop out of your house, buying and selling for close proximity to your customers. As soon as that is off the ground there will be more businesses opening up next door, like a hair dresser, or something that women would use, like a person selling perfumes and deodorants, someone selling small tools for the guys, and then the next neighbour could sell something else.

This will see the end of big business though, for the 'sake of convenience'. What would that mean for the country? Well, there would be more people employed and they would bring in the same money with less going to waste. If the state could come up with a way to create these opportunities they will harm the supermarkets, but, who needs them?

If the job seeker could hang around with someone skilled, or, better still, if the skilled people could make videos on how to do their jobs, they could sell them to the people and then the people could write a test on it. This will be not a diploma nor a degree but a certificate that would help with practical application and get them a loan from a bank.

### **Bidding and building**

To get the capital out of the banks and circulating in the economy there needs to be more incentives for banks. If they were to invest in their own ventures - which is not illegal - then there would be more circulating and there would be more money for all those businesses, and of course, more expansion.

The problem is laziness and playing it safe. There is money from rich people, rich people just sit on their money. If they were to invest in businesses, then there would be more than enough to go around. I am not exploring rich people to invest, I am exploring banks to invest with their money into the respective country, or even another.

The reason things are going so badly in Dubai and China. People see above average gains, all the money goes there to circulate. Imagine buying an inflated share for more than it is worth and sitting and waiting to sell it. All investors are keeping their eyes peeled for this trend, and now it is so pitiful that nobody wants to look elsewhere. The same comes from trading blue chip stocks - they create a bottleneck in the way money moves. If they were to move down the pyramid for the smaller businesses, then they would see the opportunities open up. Trading at the apex of the pyramid means you will make smaller gains in longer time frames, trading at a solid base will make the small business thrive and then make you great returns too, as that is where it 'fluctuates'.

Now, to get this ball rolling they need to grab a small business and invest in it. Lots of thousand dollar 'bids' outweigh few ten thousand dollar 'bids' - are you bidding or building? Are you looking to skim few cents off of Coca-Cola, or, are you looking

to build a new business?

Back to the nitty gritty. If you want to buy into a smaller business, well, just look at this other thing I heard of called Capitec Bank, and compare that to Barclays or something. You will see the evidence that playing in the minors will reap vast rewards!

If you want to buy into a small business, do not look on the stock market. Set up a survey, hire a scout to look for great home businesses making biscuits rather - imagine you could buy the whole business and expand for the price you are paying for some Micro Soft stocks. The more money they pump into a computer means the less money being pumped into the lifestyle of the computer user, yes?

Now, if you were to trade lots of small companies, you could set up a 'chain', as I previously explained in another thread. Raw materials to retail. Yes. That is easy and possible. Buying up and developing mines will see us through until the time when we can make metals from sand and mortar from plastics and sand. Then we won't need to mine nothing! Until then, why not buy up land and develop it, then sell it. This is like home renovations, you know those people that go from house to house developing. That should make the banks set on a safe bet, surely?

To get this bloody capital out of the banks we need to trick these banking mogul demigouges into investing in the private sector and raw materials, or, at the other end, create a demand for the mines - then they will come!

And to create even more jobs we could try to form a committee that investigates the state's doing. This should be too big to allow for corruption, so I suggest that they employ many people to do it.

Every area has state's people, so 'police' every area. This could hack a lot of jobs off the unemployment list and lead to less corruption.

The problem with this having less corruption is of course that the wheels will turn less quickly, but that corruption is seen as being so bad, the people can have what they want.

Okay, well, stick your finger in their eye! Corruptionists!

To generate even more jobs they could easily promote things. Remember where all the money is - it is invisible, it is imaginary. To get this imaginary currency out onto the streets there needs to be more money. Printing more will result in inflation, but, then they can just chop a few zeroes off the currency every now and again, making a strong currency with many millionaires on any level. But this is not about that, this is about making jobs!

Now, for the jobs to come there needs to be more capital. To get more capital there needs

to be more loans, and for more of these imaginary loans to come through there needs to be less cash on the streets - way out there, so, cutting a zero off of your currency will bring all the money back into the bank. This will result in most of the money being back in the bank, with the bank able to lend it out, because they are still working with the currency as it was, getting it all back.

Another way out would be to lower prices, deflation. This will do the same. Anything that deflates the system will result in more money for all, so, I suggest that there be less monopolies. Think of Microsoft - the greatest monopoly on earth. It is bad for everyone! If everyone started reducing their stake in Microsoft they would enrich their competition, resulting in something like the hardware price wars. All they need to do is take apart their source code and then repackage it under a different label, yes? This will help planet earth no end!

How about Barclays breaking? This will also help the world no end because all the money split up competitively. Simply invest in different banks. What is in it for you? Well, think of aiming lower down the pyramid - lots of people fighting for a few companies at the top, or a lot of competitive businesses at the bottom of the pyramid...

But the best way to secure more capital for everyone is to chop a zero off the currency. The banks sit with this money! Less money is outside of the bank! The people have more of a chance of getting some more of this 'imaginary money' to invest in business. Lately there has been too few notes for each person, but they cannot just go and give money away... or could they?

Take a look at my diagram...

[money in bank]----->[money grows slower than population]

...or turn it around! Yes!

Now when it comes to printing more money they need to give you gold for each note you bring back... why? Okay, why not the land value of all the unused land in the country, why not all the government buildings, why not bullets from the army, or... why not diamonds and rubies too? These things are also used for jewelry at best, so why the impetus on gold? You cannot gold, you cannot drink gold, you cannot relax on gold, you cannot drive gold.

I suggest the banks go out and buy a fleet of Mercedes Benz - they can use that as assets and then create money based on their devaluing worth, or even oil.

How about they go and then gather the figures from taxes? If they were to take all the revenue from taxation, they could generate a new budget based not on what they have in the reserve, but what the people will pay them. This will boost the budget by hundreds of billions at least, guaranteed money from the people for the people. This could also mean that the state could open more state funded businesses, or even delve into the markets, allowing for immediate recovery.

Of course this means that they will no doubt eventually get more people than dollars, but, with regulated deflation measures, this could be after a very long time, long after they cut a zero or two off the currency.

To create more jobs we need to capitalise on needs and make a way to get capital. Maybe encouraging all the rich people to open their own businesses would be a good idea?

How about we take what we do have - valuable man power - and we add what we need - more capital - and find a way to blend the two?

To get the people more capital we could make legislation to make the banks give out more small business loans. The criteria could be that they are young and have much time to repay the loan, or that they are educated. What they really need is a job to get capital to get a job, so, they need a job to get a job, basically.

To whittle this down we could just offer incentives to people trying to make their own way from where they are. Maybe if there was a scheme where managers at places could profit quickly from opening their own business for the first month there would be more business people with a little money starting businesses?

How about they go ahead and form a off shoot company? They have connections from their work so could make a way in life for their business. Maybe if they all - the people in the work place - were to form one business between them they would have more confidence in their business? If they were to use their evenings to use simple accounting to check what is going on, well, then they could shift out from their usual jobs to becoming bosses and opening doors for new people to take over their day job.

Maybe if they were to identify where there is a need, and there is always a need for something in any area. Maybe the banks could set up a program where they identify with their experts what is needed and where it is needed, then advertise the loan by word of mouth or other means to the people as to whom would be up to taking a conditional loan and start up a business for that need?

To create more jobs the real issue is capital. Now I have talked at length of how to create capital, or borrow some, but how about some thought for sectors in America and South Africa as to new services or underdeveloped sectors to exploit? New or 'unraped' frontiers if you will?

This is not simple job creation. I have sucked my thumb dry with regards to that, so, let's move on with things?

Now, how about they, in South Africa, were to develop the sectors of processing? They have all the materials that are being exported, so why not develop the processing side of it? How about the magnets get together and open a new facility for processing metals?



How about they go the whole hog and create facilities for creating metals and then processing? How about they go ahead and compress sand and melt it down into sludge to make building materials? This would make the market for RDP housing ripe and succulent for the state and the private person.

In the states, they could try to create this too. You see the whole issue of building would mean more land purchasing and that would mean capital for the state and then facilities for the people, infrastructure of course.

Now with that going on they could easily produce silicon for computers and metal for machines. This means more jobs and more money. Think of a car coming out with a light weight alternative to metal for the production of cars and all that? Think of new plastics? Plastics at present are made out of cheap stuff, unused petroleum and stuff like that. What is cheaper than petrol? Nearly every other liquid on the planet! How about they try to take cheese and make it processed, then hard and mouldy, scratch the mould off it? Think of how cheap that would be to produce? Thinking like that will get everything going cheaper for a while, yes?

Now, with all this new operating expenses going around, the actual operating of the business will require nothing really, so it is all down to capital! Set up the facility so that it is made properly, then just coin it!

Now, to buy a new plot of land you need to have about a million rand or dollars. Then to build the facility you need about two million. To equip it properly you need about another million. That is outlay of maximum four million currency.

Operating expenses will be about say forty workers with respective wage demands. Then they produce the materials! It is that simple. I am sure two mechanics or engineers can cope with the maintenance, so quickly factor that in. That should come to, in south africa, like forty times three thousand rand, making about one and a half million a month with the engineers and senior staff, maybe two million with admins.

Then you, for example, pay for cheese, and that comes to about ten rand per 'loaf' of cheese, and then you produce like a hundreds rand worth of petrol. Running a four day working week, at like one loaf of cheese an hour to be solidified and dried, yet maintaining basic versatility means like ninety rand revenue, times by a eight hour day, means ninety times by eight making seven hundred and twenty rand revenue a day, per machine. Of course they won't take longer than ten minutes to treat the cheese, so that means about six times that, making four thousand rand per machine per day. Times that by twenty and you got eighty thousand rand coming in a month, per machine. A machine like this will only cost like two thousand rand to buy or make or whatever, then you see one thousand machines in your hectare size plot, makes eighty million a month. Then you say downtime is about twenty percent of the time, making it seventy million a month. This more than trebles your money in one month of operating.

How about grafting building materials out of sand? You heat and compress the sand or charcoal until it produces your building materials or oil and then you sell that, making

much higher profits, guaranteed.

To make more jobs we need to exploit areas that are unexploited. Maybe if they wanted to serve others in new ways, providing a luxury or essential service to people that have money. Let's look at jobs that require no capital to start up?

How about going to the bush to collect bush to burn for fires? These bushes could be sold to paper manufacturers, or, even made into paper by the people that collect them. This was done in old Egypt, and they can beat the prices of the retail paper providers, so they could easily make a new way for themselves. I am sure that with a quick course in this, or even a friendly community worker on the scene, they will be able to do this.

Then there is also the prospect of building thatch from the bush. This will allow them to sell their wares to other squatters or even people that use thatch a lot.

How about they go around and then try to learn to read from students in the area? If they can learn to read from the students then they can uplift the whole community.

What if they were to make rubber from the trees? They could then make themselves shoes to wear and then be a bit better off...

What if they went to the dump and collected all the old mattresses? They could dismember it and sell the parts to steel processors, yes?

Other ways to raise capital, which is needed for a new business, is to do it the long way. The long way is to get a study loan and then study something like marketing through distance learning. After three years they will be able to get a loan to start their own small business. This is a make it or break it period of course, so let us instead of looking for things that will sell, look at how to create a venture that will survive?

If the owner was to pay only commission to the staff, then there would be more room for error, and also they will not be in debt if they do not make it. A typical business will receive ten thousand rand to start up, so there is money for most things to be bought and people paid off that first month.

This may sound risky, but if everyone was to start a business out of their garage then they would compliment each other as soon as even one of them is used.

But, the tragic point is that the supermarkets use some sort of monopolising thing to make sure they sell all the products they can. Imagine if they may not stock all these things? That would open the door for other businesses to sell goods. This could feature in the 'monopoly category' for that super store. If you will observe the link between the drop in the employment rate and the rise of goods sold in the supermarkets, then you will see that if they were to sell less there would be more

stores, yes?

This could be written into law by some people that are responsible for the employment rates, and they could put a limit onto the amount of goods sold, making way for more stores to sell less types of goods, and inevitably create more jobs.

Ok, so we need capital and to identify a need. If you were to take into account the distances travelled to get to shops, then a great deal of people could start selling bread or some other luxurious staple to their neighbours. I suggest that for one person to afford one loaf of bread they need to sell three, and that is a lot more money coming in if they sell those three to their neighbours and one in every, say, ten people sell this sort of thing. With that in mind the shops could raise capital and continuously, every three months, see a new business starting, yes?

If the world was to take all the money they pay in welfare and buy buildings with it and equipment, they could employ these people in normal jobs that pay them back.

[welfare]----->[welfare spent]

or

[welfare funds]---->[used as capital]--->[gains and repayment to owner]

As you can see the second option is much more comely.

More jobs are needed everywhere. If we were to plough into resources there will be the upliftment of poverty. The reason there is so much poverty is that the west has processed all the resources of the third world where the poverty is. The solution is for more people to have money to process things and buy products and starting businesses.

As I have said before there are too few making too much. Buying in bulk could be the answer, so what we need is a new middle man, buying in bulk and selling to hawkers and such. This could be a state sponsored thing where they make very little money after covering operating expenses. There is a lot of money to be made for the country, and much more in taxes. Is this worth investigating further? It will create more jobs!

Another way to create jobs will be to create capital through not doing campaigns, which cost money. They could just provide the jobs and be invited to speak about them, or put a symbol on it.

This could be where campaigns go corporate. Corporations could be the next step from what the parties are now, yes? If the money used for campaigns were used to create jobs, to allow for capital for new ventures, there will be far more to

go around.

Another place they could cut costs would be on import taxation - the more you grab from overseas the more there is to go around, yes?

How about the state also holds fund raisers for the poor? They could organise the rich people to get involved in equal opportunities at the bank instead of hanging onto a unstable stock market?

Maybe what we need is a clearance sale? The prospective sales people come around and gather goods instead of throwing them away and then sell them to the customers? That will give vendors a nice start up acceleration and allow them to do better business, but the thing remains, people need tools to start up their own businesses, so...

Lap tops. Decreasing the tax on laptops will lead to a computer revolution the way cell phones did for the third world - everyone will have one. I know most phones cost a tenth of a lap top, so, get all the obsolete stock from all over and have a clearance sale on that, yes?

Other tools could be paid over time! Take your jig saw and offer that over credit and terms and then see the country take shape, all of them! That is the trick, 'terms for tools'. I am sure they could make a lot of money off of this, and the breadwinner of any family can study the instructions with their child teaching them to read or whatever and then there is hope.

But, if that doesn't work, maybe they should all work it out with the ruling party? Instead of going the long fruitless way of 'not making jobs', the ruling party could buy tools for the poor?

Or, maybe there needs to be some other things done? The bank buys the tools and adjusts terms to buy them from the bank. One month goes by, no payment, second hand tool sold to someone else who will also have an opportunity. Okay it is a depreciating asset, but the bulk the bank can buy in tools means they will make it easily with the fourth month looming in, yes?

How about gardeners? A lot of people that are poor work for money, but if they instead worked off a tool they got from their boss they could run a daily job too. Or they could mix it, say three months for a tool and a little bit of money too?

Okay, the going rate for the tools they need is about three months salary one a week. This means a lot of saving! Maybe there is a faster way???

How about if the prospective mechanic or hair dresser or whatever is to buy second hand tools from the place they want to and then that will cut costs? Or if the person was to look around in the family for money? They could go to their retired parents, or the others they plan to make a business with? But...

I think the schools should all buy tools and lend them to the children's parents. This will mean the school will own the tools for their purposes and may allow parents to pay them off? They are not going anywhere because their children are at the school, and all schools can afford a few extra tools to lie around. The first ten tools get paid off, the next ten tools are bought, and so forth. But maybe there is an even quicker way?

If the army was to sell their used tools to the people, then budget the state every three months for new tools, Eskom and Telkom too, this would 'maintenance' and the people would benefit?

Or, if a charity was set up to fight unemployment, and they bought the goods for the people, would that do? No, I don't think that is perfect either...

Okay, how about if the companies lent their tools out at night for return in the daytime?

Or, maybe they could go to dumps and recycle metals for capital?

Or, legally, they could impose a tariff on development. As high as the GDP has risen they could demand that in tools. This, like black economic empowerment or equal hiring or whatever you call it overseas, could be to get the poverty level lifted. As soon as people do not need to travel to the city for their needs, they will create a micro economy per hectare, yes? Now if there was a legal way to go about this, it is illegal to have a man unemployed when they could be working. It harms the tax rate and harms economic growth. Now that we are speaking laws drop the charity or welfare and move it over to 'empowerment', raise the tax rate by one percent - it is only the rich that suffer anyways, and that isn't very much - and then use that for 'welfare' in the form of 'empowerment.'

Maybe there is a way to get more money from selling land to development? It is the heritage of the people of the country, and it is just being sat on. Sell it, watch it develop, watch development overtake population growth, and so forth...

How about if they were to raise insurance standards? This will cut into insurance profits a bit, but say that insurance will not cover tools more than one year old on a premises. Insurance pays up front for the tools to be replaced, and companies from there on out need to replace them.

I have really come to the end of my bright ideas for tools for the people, and in tools I mean anything that can make a business grow from a backyard. Any ideas? I will be back as soon as I conjure another idea...

To get more tools to the people that need them to make their own business, the people could try to run the business at night and work a night shift without removing the tools from the facility. This means the independent investor could loan the facility at night, easily paying low prices for themselves and making more money for the facility.

Or, they could try to work without the tools! They could try to make more tools out of metals and plastics themselves - a dodgy sort of undertaking but an effort all the same.

A hammer could be made out of scrap metal and a piece of wood, or an axe, or a spade. These could be sharpened at a very low cost to form the tool.

They could turn to independant hardware specialists in the computer field and build thier own computers, once explained by thier kids that do computer science, yes?

They could try to build blow driers out of a simple scheme that uses a fan - sharpened out of scrap metal - attached to a wirling thing like a egg beater?

They could make a fridge out of a simple motor and a shaped piece of metal, actually a few of them. Hey if you don't have a fridge a mcguyver fridge isn't that bad, don't think they can with a television though, but that they can buy with all the money they make out of selling thier goods to the neighbours, yes?

The people without jobs could try to make radios out of a simple scheme drawn up for them by a volunteer 'radiographer' as to the parts they will need, and in between all that they could buy these cheap parts and plastic moulds, or contract the moulding out to facilities, and if there is a high demand for this sort of thing then it will take off, yes?

They could construct a drill out of a motor and a few scrap metal, or by now - buying - cheap metal to make them out of, and if they cannot afford the electric motor, then, if they are very strong, they could use the egg beater approach.

The people in need of tools for thier own businesses could contract nearly everything in the closet for thier jobs at very low prices. Each person will think of transport costs and such when considering where to get thier stuff done. I know there is a waiting list at most mechanics, and they would charge much higher rates due to hidden costs, and including the hectic bonuses the bosses of the facilities take home, the world can afford this.

Now, the best thing about this is that money is circulating all over the show. The quicker money moves the faster it grows, so the gdp will grow too, or is that economic growth, I am not sure. The state should be encouraging this, yes?

Let's look at more ways to raise capital?

If there is money being funnelled into this or that, we need to more comely to invest in small businesses. I say this because of the investment pyramid - everyone is trading at the

top of the pyramid where stocks are sparse to come by, while they could be investing at the bottom where gains are easy to come by, as there are more options, and it is more flexible to suit the investor.

Now, to get the investors to invest at the bottom, there should be a blue chip tax - the more a stock costs the more of it gets taxed. This will lead people away from the sure bets down to the bottom so they can make more money and create more jobs. Or...

The owners of Coca Cola, Microsoft and the rest of them could invest themselves. If they were to take an interest in the small businesses then they would help them and make money. The problem is that they are not interested. So then they could go the way of making their own banks to lend micro loans out and get interest back on them, yes?

I think this is a legal matter though. This is monopolising without expansion. Where one shop comes to a corner they drive all the other shops out of business. Isn't this bad for everybody? This is free trade though. I suggest that the state buys up all the blue chip stock and dismantles it. This will lead to more jobs and healthy competition. Wherever you find one big business you find it gobbling up the smaller ones.

But how do we do this legally and making everyone prosper?

They could make a new monopoly law. They should tax the big players as if they were private people - they increase the tax on them making more money for the state through taxation, or, making more obs for people which leads to more money through taxation.

I know the big players couldn't survive without these tax normalities, but if one person gets taxed more because they earn more they should tax big companies more because they earn more.

This stock recession is great! If Mercedes was to go out of business there would be a demand for new cars. The state should not bail anyone out, as they will only make money disappear! If they were to put money in to relieving taxes then they will actually be losing money they could be making through taxation and then it just vanishes to circulate no more. The companies keep what they can, of course, and then they stick it away into the bank account that is not accessible to most people. Too much money is stuck away in Switzerland and China and Dubai to keep it safe, but at what cost? That money should be freed up to circulate. When you add two and two you get four plus economic growth and taxation going to the state. When you have four that accumulates interest the money doesn't go to the state but rather to the few and remains unspent. Imagine all the money going into a big pit and staying there, that versus interest and credit refunds that could help banks elsewhere.

So the first step is to make tax dependant on how much your business makes, the next step is to get all that money out of those banks that hoard the money. We can do this with bank transactions. So, if the hoarding bank was to lend to other banks, then there would be more flow to the money. Solution? World bank buys all the

smaller banks of the East and Europe. This form of monopolising will see that everyone shops at the same store, so banks will be credit worthy and make good customers.

I say monopolies falling apart is good because they will give way to many more smaller companies, more jobs, more stocks at the right value, etc etc.

Actually let's put the cat amongst the pigeons right now! If you own a share in coke or microsoft, it is really worth what they say it is? Of course not! It is worth how much someone else is willing to make a sound investment. That is all. The real share value of these is a fraction of the current worth. I wonder if someone could run a value assesment of the assets of these companies, I mean is it unreal to imagine that there could be a competitor soon if the stocks dwindle? This collapse is quite natural, and the lost jobs can be found again in entrepreneurship. Anyone with experience is worth a risk, but it is up to the banks to find a way.

The best way a bank can find a way is to offer real values of the blue chip companies to the public. They will freak out and stick thier money into local banks, or stick them into the big boys. If they stick them into the local banks then they will see credit soar, if they stick them in with the big boys there will be more lending between banks and it will find it's way somewhere. This big banking is also a mark of the recession, another big pit for everyone to hoard thier money. Buying stocks in these banks makes them also blue chip, so they will also fall if the real worth is known about them - thier real value. This is a recession and investors panic when they open thier eyes. This ultimately means more money going to local banks and more capital to lend against, added with skills or potential, makes for a hustle and bustle of great proportions.

People will invest in low risk high gains things, like small business. If you start a small business, and there is demand, it will only go one way.

Got the capital, got the tools, got the oppurtunities, what else do people need?

If people were looking for tools still, at low costs, then they would be well versed to look for tools by working weekends for them. Businesses could stay open on the weekends and allow for people to work there, but then there is this thing called a recssion we are in...

To get over the need for money when everybody seems to have none, and the banks don't have any, the foreign banks should be called on for support. If they were to lend money from them there wouldn't be a problem, but apparently there is no trading between banks. This means there needs to be a decree by the world bank to get the money moving - to save us from the recession, of course.

But that aside there must be a way for the individual, regaurdless of support, to make a way in life.

Now, if the individual has no money there is nothing they can do that requires money.



Their only option is to make money. They have few skills so will not be able to make a way in life, so, they should offer what they have - their time. What can you sell time for? They could of course try to sell their time in advertising. The market needs that at this time, they could offer advertising by marching for advertising! A whole lot of people could get together and wave banners and stuff from a community with a leader, gaining much money from advertising in the form of a march, and I know that people would pay money for that! They could march and get into the papers and onto television, and collect their money from the leader to buy tools - only good management would allow for this to work. Then they would probably go to the tavern, but for those that do not they will have some capital.

Let's see, a decent march would require a hundred people, gaining fifty thousand rand, and that for each person would be five hundred rand a person! That is easy to do every day, but then some will not make it into the news, meaning that some of it will be wasted. Of course the news could cover all the marches in a brief bulletin, and then that is taken care of.

If people were to seek loans from the bank, they need an address first. This means they need a home. The process begins at home therefore. If they do not have a home they cannot seek a loan and will need to work for someone else.

In south africa, as i am sure in many countries, they are trying to build houses for the poor. Instead of building houses for them, they should supply them with tools! This will lead to having enough to buy your own home on credit and then feed your family too. Things go much smoother than when the state builds homes for people this way.

If the state could work out with the banks as to how to facilitate more loans, I am sure that the poor will capitalise. The loans could be set up through the police station, where they get a credit worthiness from the police. They could list all their assets and house and stuff to get a loan, and the police could give them credit worthiness. Then they go to the bank and get money for their start up of their very own business.

Then they could grab the investment in their own business. They could come back to the bank to show them receipts for insurance and then they could show that they hold true to the loan. This way everyone will be capable.

I didn't mean the loan is done at the police station, I meant that the police do an asset assurance for the bank.

Now when we have the need for a loan to get a new business going, we need to have a loan system that accommodates the poor business entrepreneurs. What does it cost distance learning to have students? Why not make that free for three years? There will be a backlog of people with skills then, and with those degrees they can get loans. It is that simple!

If you take into account how many people will apply for this once off thing, then you will see that reducing rates will compensate the university in terms of bulk money coming in.

Or...

There could be a dual loan. The first is for education and the second is to get the business off the ground, from the bank of course. This could also be done by the state and then there will be a surplus of skilled people starting thier own businesses, employing those that did not recieve this great advantage in later years.

What we need to do is find something with unlimited demand, something like sex or sport. If we could identify this 'thing', if it exists, then there will be unlimited growth potential.

Now, seeing as how that thing probably doesn't exist we need to start at the bottom. People can only buy things if they have money. I they have a lump sum they can only buy things once, then save thier money, but if they have a job, they can buy these things frequently, or at least when they need them.

I previously suggested a controlled stimulis to the economy coming from hand outs. If the state controls how much money it has, it should just hand money out. I do not mean they should hand out so much that people won't work, but rather they should hand out enough for low income families to have more without upsetting the economy.

Now it seems my stance has become raising the minimum wage to thousands of dollars a month. If this was done then everyone will be abl to consume or save thier money. This means that the economy will be saved! Guaranteed!

If one person earns millions a month, and a hundred employees earn thousands each a month, then the employees will earn milions between themselves in that month and then they will be able to spend and buy all the things they want. Giants like apple and car dealers will be able to - while at the moment they have staggering amounts of money - grow even bigger, supplying more jobs for the poor, and coining it more. If everyone still doesn't have a job, the economy will be safe and growing at a great rate. Think of one mercedes sale versus a hundred mercedes sales? Think of all the garages that will open to service this need? Think of all the electronic front loaders that will benefi? All these things are tied together, but so long as only one mercedes is sold a year instead of a hundred, that means less taxes collected, less investment, and so on.

So raising the minimum wage by three times of so, but even better about seven times, the country will benefit. The only people that won't benefit will be the super rich, or, the global minority of consumers and tax payers. Think of all those people staying in trailer parks? There will be a huge demand for houses at least! Then that market will take off, with people moving all over the place and the banks can invest in solid customers.

Okay, how about a fishery for those near rivers? All they need is two fences and a bit of 'fish food', or horny making chemicals for the fish.

We could develop this horny making chemical by observing fish and finding the reproductive system of the fish. Find what makes the women lay eggs, and find what makes the men horny. This would feed a lot of people along rivers - yes?

Now what do you need besides food? How about something to drink? If the people were given chemicals for purifying water they could build a huge plumbing system on the riverbanks and get water.

Now these are not jobs, but they will feed the family.

Back to tools. If we were to get the banks to buy tools and form a business for the tool, they could employ who they wanted to use the tool. This would mean they own the tool but not the person, or both, as they see fit.

There must be a way to get the banks to invest in tools. I know there are small business loans available. Instead of using bail outs for big companies, why don't they use that money to buy tools and spread them far and wide? The state could buy used tools and lease them to operators that would use them to support themselves.

The best way out is to get the family of the person to buy the tools for them. If this were to happen they would be fully fit to support themselves.

If the banks were to get involved in small business loans to a greater degree, they would see the country flourish. What the banks could sell the people or state in exchange for these loans is social work, where they need people. The state could easily employ these people - failing loan repayments - into paying the bank back by community service work.

There the poor saps have something to offer the banks, or...

They could employ themselves to doing the community service work at a fee. This would mean an increase in taxes, but, I am sure tht everyone can afford a meesly one percent hike in taxes...

If people were to get tools they could work. If banks bought tools and lent them out, so long for so much money, they would empower the people to work and make money also, leasing the tools for full ownership to the people.

Now, for more jobs to be created they need, and I know I am repeating myself, more capital, or expansion of present stores.

If every five blocks there was another seven eleven, like you said, they would supply more

jobs. They have the juice, but they do not see a profit. This is due to monopolies, but, maybe we need more 'big guns?' Think of all the monopolies in europe and asia, of they were all to converge on america, for example, then there would be more jobs as each block would go - and I don't mean literal blocks - seven eleven, wall mart, asian monopoly, european monopoly, and then repeat ad infinitum.

That would mean there would be enough jobs as the monopolies have entered into a new competitive market themselves. Better prices, more people employed at a higher wage, and so forth.

If we were to encourage entrepreneurship, maybe we should offer total tax exclusion from the private sector? How about they just let the taxes go as they will, and create more money for themselves, no based on taxation revenue, but rather how much they need? If that were the case then there would be much more employment oppurtunites, with money circulating in the private and public sectors rather than going back into the coffers of the state. Just an idea.

The easiest way to secure capital for the entrepreneur is to sell yourself now for capital. How can you sell yourself? You are energy. You are work force, human resources, and so forth, that if unemployed for too long it becomes painfully obvious that you are no good to the system.

The way out of this is to sell yourself. You can sell yourself to the rich by working to make them richer, so there is a possible use for even the unemployed. But how do you make it nearly essential for the investors to invest in the new businesses? Well, you give them tax breaks. You could say that for the first six months they will pay no taxes on income fom the business. This means that if it is doing well, keep it going, if not, scrap it and start over for the six months of lenience. This is the way to get them to come a knocking.

Then they could also say that the state needs to pay the people for using their enterprise. This would mean that the government pays the people for their time. This would negate taxation, but instead of doing that, let's make it better by supplying jobs first? The state could hire the entire country at once if hard pressed to tax them, so they would be paying the poor all the taxes they collect. This would mean they will still renumerate at fourty one percent, so it won't be a total loss.

As a human right this should be installed in the third world. The state pays the unemployed until they are themselves employed, then

the people pay the state taxes. This will lead to the country rushing to get everyone jobs. But how do we enforce this?

I suggest the third world goes on strike until they get this. None of this easy deals anymore - the state pays a pittance on salaries - I cannot see why they don't pay them double already. It wastes money on things like armies - what the fricking heck do we need armies for? This isn't the dark ages! If no weapons were manufactured then there would be no wars, only police should own weapons. The money they save from the army could be used on the job creation, all the unemployment they pay could be used on job creation, actually pumping the economy. Why pay someone to be unemployed? That is what they are doing already.

I think what is really needed in the line of job creation is capital creation. How do we create capital? If the banks were to own the business and employ the people that applied for the loan, there would be no money spent really. The bank would own the assets and the company, and then they would be able to direct the business in any way they see fit.

I have covered nearly every possible avenue for the business to progress, namely, tools, produce and capital creation. But there must be at least one more! I see people with needs and they are being satisfied by one company instead of specialists, and only when you specialise does the market benefit. It is easy to sit inside your house and say you are looking out for yourself, but when it comes to the monopolies of the world, they have to go. Price fixing can be accomplished through a simple advert - they set the price lower or higher and everyone follows the big guns. This means that price fixing is impossible to avert!

The best thing the state can do for the country would be to say that for every person employed they will drop the taxes on the business by like a hundredth of a percent or something. This means they will expand and open up all over the place, employing more people, and then they will take home bigger profits too. This is all I can hope for, that the greed becomes too much to control and 'net out' becomes what it is all about. These people that own the businesses are people with needs and goals like everybody else, so why go for percentage profits instead of net out? There will be more money to be had. Expansion is the way to go.

If there was to be some sort of promotional on chain store openings then there would be many more jobs created, as everybody looks to make more money. A promotional reduced chain store opening is the way to go.

To get even more jobs created maybe they should all try to operate from home? If the state was to identify good ventures, and identify needs, they could try to rectify this problem of unemployment. If they were to just try to make the whole thing

work by investing in their people - the state - and then they could see where that leaves them - high and dry... in a good way!

Maybe if the state was to open chain stores they could hire more people? They have all the money, the more circulates the more taxes they will get back, so why not?

To create more jobs there should be a commission set up by the state as to whether they will have more jobs with or without chain stores. If there is consistently a chain store on every corner, everyone will have a job. If there is one wal mart for a city, then nobody will have jobs.

Small store owners should sue! These giants are destroying the countries they find themselves in. If they were forced to open up more everywhere, they would employ everybody, but as it stands, they kill off the little guy.

Maybe the state could put a 'level cap' on the big boys? The more assets they own or whatever, the more tax they could pay? Then they could receive fines for not expanding or whatever, until they fall apart, or hire more people.

When this natural occurrence came about and they were in trouble, they were pegged up with trillions. Now that money is gone, and the same thing is nearly happening. Is everyone going to lose all they have before they go belly up? Then there will be nothing!

To create more jobs, there should be some incentive to government. I am sure if there was something that government got out of it, they would go for it!

To get the state involved, we need to set up a global fund from the people for the state. This fund could take a nominal fee from all working people, for just one month, and set up businesses from that money, or, send it to the country that supplied the most jobs in that time?

But, if the people were taxed more, say, one percent more, then how would that affect, say, my country south africa?

Let's say the average income in south africa is two thousand rand a month. That by about twenty million people. That comes to, at one percent, meaning 800,000,000 would be raised by this sector alone by raising the taxation by one percent! What could this do for the country, even if it is a once off tax? Well, it costs about a million rand to build a factory, and let's say another square million for the land and machines. That means two million could subsidise the construction of 300,000,000 factories or business blocks in the country. This will lead to, at about ten percent say about, 300,000,000 factories all supplying jobs of two thousand rand a month, at fifty people a factory or business block, more than 40,000,000,000 or forty billion rands gdp growth or whatever - more coming in a month for the state. So, there is something in it for the fat cats too.

Of course, job creation is not part of the priorities of the elite. This is why they should set up a body for one month, let's say in two months time, to create one billion jobs. We do not have one billion people, so, we should plan for half a percent, coming to five hundred million people, but that is still way too much! Let's say we charge a quarter a percent on this new tax, creating two hundred million jobs? Well, we only have fifty million people, and half of them have jobs, so we need thirty million jobs. This means that we can charge only a tenth of a percent of the total income, and come away with more than enough factories to sell or whatever, and they will sell! Then there is the chore of selling the factories and business blocks, making, say, double your money back, meaning the fund could make the state, for setting it up, billions of rands.

Then there is the total cost for employing thirty million people, coming to roughly, say, 90,000,000 rand, or ninety million rand. They could afford that in their sleep! Why is nothing being done, and why not set up a fund for this one month? They will make money, they will create jobs, and they will make initial capital gains as well.

To set up the fund, they need one account, and a once off tax for all citizens of a tenth of a percent. Then they need to redirect that to build infrastructure, sell it, and viola, problem solved.

Maybe I have been too ambitious? What if we were not to upset anyone, and instead look for a more traditional way to do things?

If the jobs that are out there make capital, those people can lend money. Instead of paying off a home loan, they could take out money to start their own business and be their own boss. This will make it more attractive to the current employee, and then there will be more jobs and a greater GDP. They could even form bigger businesses by banding together to compete with the establishment.

If the state was to back this idea up, there would be great yields I am sure. New legislation in banks around the world would see this become a reality, making it attractive indeed for the person to start their business.

Further employment opportunities should be made by those looking for the jobs ideally, as nobody then can tell you no. What is it you are trying to sell? How can you cut costs? What do others do to cut costs? How can you make money without cutting into your profit too much?

The best way to make money is to provide a service. Now where are people unserved? There must be another avenue for making money...

How about we first look to where the money is? The money is with the one percent! The best way to get money, therefore, is to service the one percent, but, all the one percent's money is tied up in banks or stocks. This means they could, if everything was fair, make their own reviews of the markets. They don't need to be experts in the field even, all they need to do is report on how many pockets of potatoes the supermarket sells, for example. Recording where money is spent and making that information available to the one percent is a sure fire way to get employed. I know that the one percent would love to have many magazines and papers on how and where money is being spent. Then there is the opportunity for advertising as well!

So, the best thing many unemployed could do would be to start a finance and expenditure magazine. Think of how many housewives read those magazines - now think of the lopsidedness of the market for men and what they enjoy.

That's the key, to find where the markets are lopsided between sexes. Magazines is just one point. Then think where women are short changed? Where would that be? I would say that would be where they are treated as housewives. Think of all the working women out there, why not start a gaz for women? There are countless examples where it is still an untapped market, and needing people to report from every city in the country, would this make a few more one percenters? No! The little guys will buy shares in these ventures as the one percent is not into trying new things, and then the little guys will be able to ride this wave of entertainment!

To produce more jobs for textiles there needs to be more textile being demanded. If people are not sticking stuff away they should plan for Christmas and holidays, where the native textile of that country is sure to go up.

So, investing in textiles should be done before the Christmas and April - easter - and then sold as they are nearly over.

But this doesn't create growth for the textile. The shops will be buying mass manufactured textiles, so, maybe if they were to merge together they will minimize the costs and gather the sales figures together.

How do you create a demand for textiles? Simply selling out of your factory is a good way to make a lot of money, so, advertise from your factory, and increase the price. Look at domestic sellers - they could charge more for their wares. If they upped their prices to something respectable, like twenty percent off wholesale prices, they would kill off the wholesaler - unfortunately - as they would have nothing to buy and sell, but vendors would come around for the cheaper goods to sell as hawkers.

Textiles is a huge employer of each individual country. If they can boost this sector they can easily boost the economy. This can be done by doubling or tripling import tax, or, making it much more expensive to import clothing and goods.



This will make any country thrive as it buys from within. Then they could easily make it in today's economic climate.

### **More clearing toxic assets**

Another way to clear toxic assets is to buy them all up and then put them under administration. People still work for these businesses, so, there is still potential for them to grow and prosper, yes?

To get them right back on their feet you merely need not fire anyone, but instead, say you have three of the same kind of business - you merge them into one more powerful business.

Then there is toxic loans. These can be rectified by making the loan over a few more decades. Nobody will inherit the loan, but, there will be a thing or two going into retirement packages - maybe they could sell some of their retirement to clear the loan, or if a business you could link it to the owner if not an entity, and if an entity, then well, they could dock it off of their liquidation amounts. If they don't want to liquidate then they could make a plan for payment with selling assets, yes?

Then there is my all new idea! What if they were to sell the toxic asset off to another account at the same bank with the idea of paying it off by seeing the amount to sell from account to account reducing the amount owed? How do they do this? Well, if they were to buy the toxic asset for more than it is worth, from account to account, then back again at an inflated price, they reduce the asset to non toxic, and, they have lost no money. In fact this playing with imaginary asset worth means they could actually make money and keep a now functioning asset stake in a business or whatever that they previously did not have, boosting the value of that business artificially and keeping a stake in it.

To get rid of toxic assets you need only liquidate them, then restart the business with a new name. Everybody keeps their jobs, and everything rejuvenates. There is no way a building is not worth more than the toxic company.

When you kill the company you should keep a roster of all the people working there and all the customers and suppliers, then simply re-erect the business.

Or, for faster growth, you could simply seize the business and rename it, so no liquidation is needed. This will only take a few seconds, re-list the company as a new business, yes?

To get the company back on its feet you could buy toxic assets and do this to them. No harm done, and all that money that disappeared becomes renewed again.

Imagine a whole lot of companies that have run into debt internationally, you could make a fortune, and, get rid of the affects of the global recession.

But is there another way to clear these assets, how about bankrupt persons?

In this case they could try to allow the person to borrow more money to help them clear the debt. Every account in overdraft is adding to their total assets, but this is not the case when someone is bankrupt.

So, they could try to offer the educated positions in high earning jobs by opening it in their name and offering them the option of being th owner, thereby working for them, and working te debt off. It does mess with the value of the bank to have people in overdraft!

The great thing about this is that the person gets into a position where they work for a salary, but, own the business as a sole trader so carry all the flack for failure. The other good side is that the bank can sieze the company if it fails. This could be called a second chance position, and open doors for businesses employing the debtors and more people, also potentially granting them profit. The bank will own the success, the person will own the debt if there is any. Really these people don't have much choice if the court orders it!

To clear toxic assets brokers need to pump money into them. They still have assets, so, if it is a loan you pump money into it to get it healthy again. This could be said for Wimpy in South Africa, which died out and is now back with a bang. Don't think you are buying a brand, think more of buying a normal business that fell, has assets, and is capable of turning a profit again if allowed to and encouraged to.

If it starts to turn a profit, cool. If it doesn't you have more assets to sell off, still putting you above the line again.

### **'Direct to brain learning'**

What we really need in the world is quick education.

To get this we need to get information into people's heads. This can be done eaily by giving people photographic memories - hey if one person can have it everyone can have it, yes?

To get 'perfect recall', or 'total recall', people need to acivate thier memories to conatin these images. This can be done by heightening the conscious of the person and then having them study. This is possible by using the ooposite of chloroform on the periodic table, maybe smelling some chemical while studying, yes?

The right chemical should be highly visually or stimulate hearing, so there is a

resounding echo inside the mind of the person, maybe flipping through a text book a few times. This will, while the subject matter is still fresh in the mind, resound it for the brain and then it will start to flow into a wave after wave - while still active, and compound the subject matter into an ongoing 'cycle'. Simply looking full on into a page and then looking at the next one in a three hundred page book or so would mean that the total text book is processed as a visual influx.

But, maybe the person should hear the material in their sleep as well? Listening to an audio tape or CD while asleep will drum this into the person as well, for added affect.

But what should the smell be? If chloroform knocks people out, then what makes people 'high'? I hear speed the drug will help people study, so, getting adrenaline working would do the same but better, yes? This means coffee, Coca Cola, energy drinks, and sweet smelling perfumes or pheromones for men and the opposite for women would stimulate learning too, yes?

Now, the people are flipping madly into cycles, listening to an echo, and getting stimulated. This should drum the memories into your mind, a la matrix!

Well sciences could be learned content wise with drumming it in, and then apply in class. All the student needs to do is sleep with this stuff playing in the background.

But what else can we do to make the learning experience easier? Well how about unlocking the 'photographic memory'? This could be done by ingesting chemicals, but which ones?

How about using trance music? I find this helps me concentrate also. If they were to be able to hum a song to themselves they could totally recall all the information that they need to. All this requires is a trance version of hickory dickory dock, or some other song that the people take to heart, like a national anthem?

How about we approach education a different way? Every person needs to work on a team, so, if every student just learns what they need for their specialty, then people will be specialised from the start. This way people can learn many many subjects a year at higher education level.

Okay so if it's understanding the things they are learning they should also learn flow diagrams and pictures for the subject. This will help with understanding the thing. To understand something better they should all learn a song explaining it in simple English.

Barring actually learning they can have it uploaded into their minds. When you dream you only remember what you think about after you wake up right away, so they could all have this information fed to them, then thinking about it. These memories place themselves right at the foreground of your mind, so they will be

able to ask if they don't understand but understand most of it we gather and take for granted.

To upload things into your mind you can read the mind of someone that is reading the things in the textbook and then copy that brainwave onto a piece of memory, then plug someone in and play them that signal going into their pulse with the right equipment - a vibrator of some sort.

This machine must be able to conduct in exactly the same manner it reads at, thereby projecting the memories into the person. Then you could play them to the person fast and get done with a years work in a day. This machine should be like a taser. If you were to copy the signal off of someone and then write it to the next person, you would work wonders.

Back to the machine. If you were to set a battery to charge off of someone's pulse while learning, then you could carry that charge over to administer onto many other people. This would see them receive exactly the same information as the person did learning. The things you need are a pulse thing from a hospital, a battery, and a stunning device using shocks to deter assailants to put into the person. Of course first you read with the hospital machine, then you store with the battery, then you administer with the taser.

This could educate everyone in the city without having to go to university. The person must just think hard while receiving the shock therapy!

### **Boosting the economy**

If every country were to start making new towns and villages around the coast or near water sources - something that is on the decline I presume - then there would be new emerging markets for people to exploit.

Think if a new town were set up and a few retirees went to live there with the low crime rate - there would be openings for big business to pull in and service them. This will also mean a great exodus from the big cities and then there will be noticeable economic growth quickly. The length this can carry on for is not that short, so they will all reap the benefits.

If new towns were to emerge, maybe they could see that there is economic growth nearly immediately. More factories mean more jobs, more mines mean more jobs, and new service delivery centres mean even more jobs!

The small new towns could be quickly constructed and the rate at which a small town grows can be hastened by from bigger nearby cities for development.

Actually, come to think of it, all that is needed is development. That comes from a lack of being into being.

Banks should recognise development as a investment oppurtunity. If the were to have all thier centres help with this, they could stand to profit. It should be written into law that new investment oppurtunities should be supported and encouraged at all times. Just what do banks do with thier money? They waste time by buying into the stock market - that isn't going anywhere is it?

If they were to make a one percent increase in thier money in a day or onth or whatever, where does that leave them compared to investing in new forntiers wheeke maybe a few tens of percent to that outlay a month? Ridiculous!

Actually maybe I will do some forecasting for this...

New plot of land, costs say ten thousand currency for the 'shop' and fifty thousand in land for the housing. That means the state makes sixty thousand currency and has tax options in the future.

Then the construction of the housing and shop will cost say fourty thousand currency per house - let's say there are ten houses - and one hundred thousand for the 'shop', making it five hundred thousand in costs. This means a loan of [five hundred thousand] in development, or the bank could do it itself, yes?

Selling the will boost in profits, leading to at least [four million] currency in income. This is for a very simple plan - each house costing only two hundred thousand and the shop costing two million.

Of course when you add flesh to these figures you realize just how much can be made in development! Then you tax the shop and deliver services to the people, making more houses too. I doubt all the people in a community are interested in boosting housing for the poor, and if they are anyways there is always some or other entity willing to share some load off into this type of development.

### **Boosting car sales**

In the motor industry there is a great need to sell cars. The more cars are sold the more the countries that produce them will prosper and the less they will cost, probably.

Now to boost car sales you could consider ph. That credit form is a great way to unload cars onto people and get new stock in. My prveious formula where they buy thier own cars back and reprocess them keeps the assembly lines moving, as the assembly of automobiles is a huge market segment. Basically they could buy thier own cars bac kin bulk, losing nearly nothing, then reprocess to the latest design they have. This might work well, but hopefully there is a better way to do this sort of thing?

How about they fringe around the market and make cars out of plastics? This will make cars lighter and more maneuverable and less costly of petrol. The outer cars will offer less protection, but, will less likely injure a person upon impact with an obstacle - imagine a foot trapped under a metal thing as opposed to a plastic thing that can be easily removed? Cheaper and better... why not?

### **Boosting the airlines**

The airlines really need a boost, not now, but for January, February... and so forth. They will be making a lot of money this time of year, and if they play thier cards right they can develop for the future a way to fill thier planes more easily.

The problem is that people are not travelling as much or use alternate means. What if they were to use an electric engine... This would mean that jet fuel, something that eats away at thier costs, would be neutralised, yes?

How about if they were to double the price of immediate tickets? This means that businesses would try to always book in advance, and then the roll over would see them always making people make plans. Say an average family wants to take a trip - with this costing in mind they would surely book in advance, yes? That means they will buy the tickets not knowing if they will take the trip, and instead of cashing them in later they will see the luxury of air travel and maybe succumb to it and fly.

### **Nerve bomb**

If we were to get into a war, wouldn;t dropping bombs on the enemy that have huge area of effects and render people stunned for an hour be the best bet? If we were to drop it on an area where there are friendly troops, then we could simply sift through the debris and collect friendlies and arrest enemies.

This should shock the nervous system, maybe with a sound or something? If a sound can stun a person, maybe a helicopter could fly overhead and stun the enemy with a loud speaker?

This would be very effective in Africa, the Near east and South America, where anti air craft weapons will not be available. Also it is easy to associate with the state, which is law abiding, or, in the event it is the 'bad' party, they could simply stun whole military installations!

### **Emp weapons**

To make a emp non lethal and non radio active, they just need to omit the plutonium. This will make it like a normal bomb. Detonating a normal bomb over a military installation with the right modifications will make that installation unable to operate. So...

We need to knock them out! This could be done by detonating a electromagnetic device over a city or installation. This is cheap and easy to do, and will minimize casualties. The 'pulse' from this laser being detonated will divert these things, or, using a electromagnetic laser could short out a whole city if deployed a few miles away from the city, meaning no losses at all!

What do you guys think of that?

### **Time machine**

Okay, we want to go around in time. Basically you could do this by opening dimensions and accelerating the reactions in the doorways so that the person will while walking through dimensions only a milimeter thick - a short walk - accelerate through the aging process of the universe, ending up a lot into the future.

T go back in time you would need to reverse the charge of normal reactions in the universe, leading to a going backwards in time.

Of course the best way to accelerate or reverse reactions is to just stick things in multiple wormholes, one on top of another.

If we were to view the natural reactions in reality we could just accelerte one aspect with a knock on effect to all the other reactions.

Really my time machine will work. If they were to accelerate atomic reactions you go forward, if you reverse atomic reactions in that cell they go back wards.

Powering this thing might be a problem. Maybe my fusion reactor could do it?

Simply place said people into the bloody machine and go forwards or backwards. If you go backwards there might be no way of returning though, as you will need a power source. So starting here, go forwards!

Oh hang wait a minute, you would need to have the area around the 'time machine' included in the reaction acceleration or reversals, of course. Now that is a bummer...

### **More striking**

If at any time the country srtikes there will be no money moving to the people,

they will spend money, stocks will move, they will overstock leading to sales and then massive deflation.

Now practically if you look at a country that has as many strikes as south africa, there should be deflation here, but, with the rest of the world supplying jobs to thier people and then they move forwards without the country that is striking.

So, to have global deflation there needs to be fewer working days a month or year. Enough of these will see overstocking and sales becoming a norm and therefore lead to deflation, yes?

Let's say there is a strike in the good old U S of A? If they were to stop working then they would also overstock and then drive prices down. If they lost job posts there would definately be a reduction of demand and then prices will go down. Imported goods will also go down in price as demand has lessened, but they are not on strike, so, they will just make a loss, lose jobs - then strike - and follow it through.

On the rebound after the strikes there will be over supply of wholesale goods and many people can afford to buy these and raise capital for themselves to begin their own businesses, yes?

This means the way to end poverty is for every country to go on two week long strikes at a time. This will rob from the rich and give to the poor, but then moving into a lower tax bracket isn't comparative to not being able to feed yourself.

To end global poverty people must just strike.

### **Deficit hits new high**

Well... double it? The less coming in the more self sufficient the west will become. Think of up ten percent for China or up another two percent or something for the west? But, as you said, where is the formula...

If America, for example, doubled thier import tax, they would kill off the African and South American food imports. These would then be sold at less cost domestically for the poorer people, and cost more for those still importing. Becoming self sufficient like this makes more jobs too.

If they were to halve export tax then there are incentives to export. Think of North Korea - how much unemployment do they have there? Not that much surely, and the capital in the west means the investment will come home to the continent. If they were to become sefl sufficient, what with bio fuels, they could have maybe zero unemployment. The country I found with the lowest amount of unemployment is Qatar, an oil producing nation of course.



To get more people into jobs there needs to be more centralising of investment. If there was to be more farms raised in America, for example, and their prices were competitive, then they could easily see off the joblessness.

But there is another way to give people jobs!

If the country was to recycle textiles - those that do not sell - they could get rid of old stock and make new ones. This is competitive, and I am sure that clothing could be recycled?

To recycle clothing you need to bleach it or something, not something that makes it harder, but rather something that makes it colourless. Then you reprocess it into new clothing.

### **Becoming the author**

If one person pays a hundred dollars for a book, then the money moves from one to the other and the goods move to other party. Now when one person sells twenty books you can see the same product has produced a lot of money for the writer. How do you become a writer?

There is more to this than book sales. If you were to take this to state level, it is like taxes. Raising the tax rate by a flat dollar each month will mean another few hundred million dollars for the state. If the state were to take over all the buying and selling in the country, they could regulate it so everyone has something coming out of it. This is communism of course, so let's try it a different way...

Becoming the author of something that people cannot access by themselves would mean that the state would own a monopoly. The answer is to come out with a new invention, for state or personally.

Why not sell shares in the state? How about selling shares in Nasa! Selling all of these things will raise immediate capital, and that will crush the deficit. What good is owning Nasa when all you do is shoot some shuttles into space? Let the brokers get hold of it! That will bring in mounds of money, and then they could sell off the CIA...

What is the point of owning these things if they can have a duty to do - held by law - and people can own shares in them? Really they will do well to sell off these things and then the state will be just like a business. All parties should be up for sale, becoming like a business, taxable and capable of bringing in funds for the owners.

This will of course mean that the super rich will be buying the Dems and GOP and then they will rule it through a corporation. If they run their business out of the

ordinary then the UN will step in and fine them, of course. Sell the police, sell the army - these things will bring jobs to everyone and then erase the deficit. If we were to do all these things then the leading party will indeed be held by the people to deliver, or they would lose faith in them and sell those shares!

### **Communism vs capitalism**

I think that the problem is that the west is not one hundred percent market share stuff, nor regulating them a hundred percent. The problem lies in the middle. Take a look at my diagrams please:

[business ownership half privatised]

v

[some gains by investors, not all of the market]

v

[some of the state owns a little bit here and there, leading to a bottleneck in ownership]

v

[half the money is lost, or a great deal]

Now with the market all on one side...

[business is market shared or state run]

v

[all the money is in the hands of the people or the state]

v

[total share by people or state]

As you can see the state needs to own it all or the people need to own it all. This is because the money is either in the hands of the people and invested or banked, or it is in the hands of the state that cares for its people. If they were to own all that the federal reserve becomes one with the state and the community of businesses, if it remains in the hands of the people half way it pits state against people. Of course if it goes all the way into the hands of the people it will gain in market share and then will be 'working capital'.

As Barts explained, the state will make sure that they survive. Now with all the traders investing in China it just opens the mouth of the reserve bank for more and more money. They should go all the way one way or the other.

### **Neutron weapons**

A simpler weapon for our hunter ships would be a neutron cannon.

I guess by releasing a stream of free neutrons you could do a lot of damage. The best way to do this is through, yes, again, a laser. This laser should emit free neutrons in a stream that is generated by stripping away the protons. This can be done by surrounding the laser source of the laser with electrons, or, through a electrical current.

You see you push through like this...

----->

But instead of it going right through they will meet resistance, like trying to ride through a road block on a motorcycle and you keep going, like this...

-----#@!----[only free neutrons]----->

And if the free neutrons do any damage, or are found to have some other use, there you have it.

### **Positron oscillator**

I have heard that this type of engine would be the best known oscillator for propulsion of any space ship.

I suppose that generating electrons at the back of the ship, then producing positrons at the same point would drive the ship forwards very fast. This will happen because they drive one another apart at high energy levels. If they drive one another apart, and they both drive forwards, then they should angle them so they will collide, like a triangle shape sort of, except that the triangle isn't 'closed'. If they were to be sent naturally into each other's path, I am sure the electrons would flow back into the ship as the positrons are driven backwards from the ship, and reenergise the ship.

### **Anti proton engine**

It was directed by a famous scientist that each proton that comes into being with a nucleus consists of two protons and one antiproton. After you cancel out the positive and negatives though, you are left with one positive, as I suppose they annihilate after contact, and as with any positive and negative, they are attracted to each other.

First we need to produce anti protons. To produce an anti proton you should take two protons and bang them together. This is, in theory, how you produce a reaction, hopefully the anti proton will emerge.

If it doesn't, then we need to come up with a clever plan. What will our clever plan

be?

Okay, if you were to take the nucleus, it will have one anti proton for each two protons it has. If you were to take the nucleus, and cut away the protons from the gluons holding them together, then you would be left with one proton you could use. If you were to want to use the anti protons, then you would need to project them through a engine capable of working on antimatter. This is possible by splitting the antiproton into two up and one down antiquarks. I guess it might be the same as nuclear power, but let's wait and see?

### **Trying to end rape**

As I have previously concluded, the best thing to do in a rape case is to look the rapist in the eyes, as thier deep rooted societal needs will make them realise they could be identified or caught.

Now when it comes to war, and there are rapes in wars, then they should try to be more 'offensive'. The women should walk around in groups, or even not walk around at all. That is hard when it comes to a home invader coming into your house and raping your wife while you are at the shop though.

The solution should be case specific in that the woman can stop the man. The only way this can come to be is for the woman to headbut the man on the nose so he cannot see nor breathe properly, but failing that maybe they could try to bring both hands onto one hand and then break it as well as they can, or try to scratch it so that the man cannot use it, then the other hand, two at once. That is hard to do in a terrifying case of rape...

So, the woman should just try to bring one hand up to her mouth to bite it. In the case of rape usually the man will try to hold both hands with his one hand, so, if he was to do that they could easily if he is pusihing the hands up, reach backwards to place his mid section about where her stomach is, or, if he is going down, pull her hands between ther legs to bring his body down too far. This will frustrate the man and he will try again, and her hands will be free to scratch him in the face, and then repeat until the poor guy is so scratched he gives up.

The lesson, break free, attack, break free attack... One eye less later the man will be looking for a way out of there!

### **More on bail outs**

If there needs to be a bail out then how does one get it going? Basically the best

thing to do is to not remove taxes from the companies, but rather give them direct money in this case. If you deplete taxes the money disappears, because if you remove taxes from what is coming in then it takes the tax money away and the bail out money too!

What if the state were to get a broker and take that money and invest it? This will mean the state makes a profit and saves the ailing companies. Or, they could try to make a 'strong circle'. This will be where they freeze the market so that nobody may sell at certain times when sheeple sell their shares, they close the market until their currency is doing well again, and we all know currencies do well when people buy Portuguese products.

But back to the strong circle. It is a deal where nobody sells any local shares no matter what, and in turn they do not sell the other local shares. This is like a freeze, but those may be unfrozen at any given time for a few minutes or something. Simply freeze the market when the currency is down, and unfreeze it when it is up. If they really put their heads together, they could easily collaborate with banks to make sure that communication is given so they do as well as they can.

Going on vacation is only an inkling of a percentage point fraction of the money in circulation, over the whole country - any country! I mean when someone buys a hundred barrels of fine American wine or whatever in a minute that is where the money goes missing and gets spent.

Now, for the country to become healthy again, maybe if they were to stock up and buy their own products they could just pile it up and watch the economy recover? I mean... what is wrong with buying your own country's products en masse for being useful for the future and appreciating the currency?

How about if they all tried to liquidate every business in Portugal? If they did this the buildings would remain and then they could all buy the old equipment - every would be business owner - and then the savings will be able to go to the bank and finance more things in Portugal? The new businesses, out of necessity, will be surviving out of there being no alternative, and those businesses will prosper. The savings will grow the accounts of the banks and then they will be able to basically make money out of nothing!

### **Conveyor belt metals**

Wouldn't it be nice if we could put on a conveyor belt and make metal? Well, if you can do it with nitrogen four, you should be able to do it with metal too!

Well, if we were to make a cold meeting point, and have some lasers meet there, we could make 'liquid metal' and eventually solid metal. This can be done by intersecting lasers into a meeting point where they collect, so we would be making metal from light. The metal will form by cooling the radiation in the laser and then taking the gamma rays and solidifying them. This can be done by using a laser that

adds volume of positrons and neutrons to one point, where the metal will be first liquid and then solid, naturally, after a set cooling time.

This will make making things like rails very cheap and easy. This could make sheets of metal for car bodies.

### **Racism**

To get rid of racism we need to have exposure to the other race. Racism comes from thinking you are better than the other person, so we have the cause. Now we need to prevent this!

If we are exposed to people of another race enough we will be able to look at them as equals, or at least tolerate them more. I think the best cure for racism is to have more people of colour in sport, something that all people follow. Black people outperform white people in various sports, or, at least they compliment each other. If more people watch sports and there is more intergration then I suppose that there will be less racism if any at all.

Or, we could have a dinner event each week where black people cook for the white people and then they could just talk and compliment each other.

Those are two examples of exposure.

Okay well, maybe the best way to deal with racism is to ignore it? If everyone was to be of a specific race, and they all just didn't care who they were with, then it would be swell, but this isn't the case...

Now, for the people to get along better, they all need to go out of their way to make the other person feel comfortable. If they were to be phonies, both parties, then this would be great! If you don't feel like talking to someone do it anyway - watch the non-racists do it! Either there is nothing that can be done, or they should do 'too much.' They should all just overdo it... this will make the person feel very charismatic around the other and then they will think that the other likes them because they are so 'charismatic'... or who has any better ideas?

### **More budget**

If you skim the budget you will find lots of money to be spent. Things like economic studies can be shed, as they can contract the work out, like a free lance job.

Then they could sell weapons to the arab spring people!

Then they could sell the school system, privatize education. With this lump sum they could pay off some of the debt, and then people can do what they want to send

thier children to school or not. The more uneducated people there are the more like china it becomes - yes? Duh! There will be many people veering for total bum jobs that someone has to do - for every potential scientist on one side there is a potential bum worker on the other, why educate people that will not better themselves? I mean imagine wasting all that money on school when they just going to bum around any way? On the other hand, making shcool cheap will make it an option for all!

Then they could also semi repeal haelth care. the people will still spend money on the service, but will not pay as much, and niether will the state. Everyone meets half way, yes?

Then they could also repeal social services. The families of the people could pay a minimal price the protection of thier sick people and old people. The old people could benefit from retirement, sure, but this social services is out of sorts!

In short the state comes away with a huge lump sum, and the people pay very little for the same stuff. The state will also save a lot each month and year end.

Well, to generate more money for the state, they could do away with th police and have it become a volunteer thing. The people could police themselves and report - earning much less. With the local community involved they could police the immediate area they have knowledge of and then report back, acting on thier friends and peers information. Too often police are moved around from station to station and then they are not familair with the 'lore' of the land they are in. With personalised policing they could easily gather information during the day or at night.

They could just use reservists for this, each working with each case personally.

The only problem would be corruption, but with an audit every few months, and even more police investigating each other, they couls easily do away with corruption.

Now the salary should be paid in contract form - you bring people or information in - you get paid. This means anyone could be a police person for a limited time, but then there is the problem of people not wanting to give over information because it is more lucrative to hold out on information. This means they would pay a contract for information brought in up to half a police wage currently - this would half the expenses of police!

We need to look for people that get paid and do nothing? Can anyone think of this type of thing, which is crucial but over staffed? Why the state itself!

If the state was to get rid of all the extra people they have milling around there, they could easily cut costs. Do we need to have year round campagins? If they were to rely on 'sponsorship' for the party, like radios for free or news for free,

they could save billions!

Think about it, all that ad space would be filled by the companies that need to advertise anyways. If they could advertise at a reduced rate there is more money changing hands.

I am sure by now all the press conferences are a waste of time. If people all know of the parties and what they do, they only need a little time on tv, not the preaching they do do.

But, this money will circulate again in the form of the news spending the money. And what do they do with it? Well in every organisation you have a guy at the top, one guy. If he pockets all the money and then it sits in an account somewhere, it does not circulate. This means that banks need to be encouraged to invest locally, not fighting for a pinnacle of the stock system! That means that there will be investment lower down the pyramid - picture it... everyone is fighting over a few shares at the top of investment stocks and nobody is investing in smaller companies! If this was to turn around then there would be no more problem. This lack of faith is killing the system, really.

What is needed is that faith i was talking about, coupled with 'ruralization'. Then the state will be in a better spot.

Some dream of a cashless society. Wouldn't that be nice? If all the people that needed houses and food could have that provided for them outside of the city?

How about the people that are in power invest the countries money for the people? They can borrow as much as they want and not pay it back to the reserve, so why not borrow to create this subsistence farming ideal for the people?

Just what happens when the state borrows money from the fed? They are the bloody fed! The reserve bank could see it in a much better way if all countries, simultaneously, calculated the way to increase thier monies by trillions, and keep the exchange rates the same, so nobody suffers? That would make it easy for everyone.

The only problem then is inflation, but, if it is only the state that has the money, there is no inflation! They keep it and spend it, leading to economic growth in thier respective countries, yes?

Think of al the things that capital could buy. As soon as it enters the system though, which eventually it will do, it will create inflation, but then you just drop three decimal places and watch the country not 'inflate'.

If there is inflation then people can be paid more, meaning that while things cost more, it is actually the same. What is wrong with numbers just increasing? There is no real effect on anything at all!



Now the Greeks are also trying to cut costs.

The easiest way to get out of a recession would be to sell land. If you don't want to do that then try cut costs by putting the economy on hold, simply stop all production, pass a law. That won't work! Doing the opposite should work, but then you need people to want to buy all the products. Maybe the answer lies in banking?

By nationalising all banks there will be a direct link between the banks and the reserve. This means it is great for borrowing, and the state can simply produce what it wants and then write it off. Where does the bank borrow money from? It borrows from imaginary reserves it has. The gold should represent all the money in the country, but why say that each person can go to a bank and withdraw one ounce of gold for every hundred currency they have? Simply deny them that! Say instead that they will all receive currency of another state based on gold. Simple. Leave some bastardised state with all the gold. Or, even better yet, sell all your gold to another country and base the currency on that country's gold reserves. This means that both states double their revenue. Simple.

Now, if the state was to, with my latest idea, just nationalise all banks, there will be no bottle necks of banks that keep money to spend on the stock market, or, even worse, do not spend money. The best thing to do is to nationalise all the banks and then try to get the micro business loans out there, with the reserve called into it, limit to the amount of money the bank can have.

This means that instead of a state paying itself back and seeing the money 'disappear', it will be able to write the loan off. How does it disappear? Observe my diagrams...

[Currency total]----->[into reserve]----->[Borrowed by state]  
v  
[Spent by state]  
v [goes back into economy to get taxed again]----->[Renummerates]

Or...

[Money lent by state]--->[Money spent by state]  
^ v  
^ [Debt repaid to reserve, depletes revenue]  
^ v  
[break even, no more money made, more people born]

As you can see this is a vicious cycle. The banks need to be nationalised so the above diagram is true, not the lower one.

## Monopolies

Having monopolies is good. It stimulates the economy into starting new businesses at the right price, keeping the big companies low in their prices. More money goes into the business means taxes and more money for the state, and, of course, more jobs. Each Walmart needs to open a store in each city, then there is a competition between them and other shareholders of other companies jumping overboard to start a new venture, prices come down, they are bought out, prices would go up at this point but there is already another small business opening up.

Well that means less will be bought and then prices will fall for sales?

To get this world right what is needed is some injection of cash. I suggest everyone create a lot of money in their bank accounts and turn the other cheek, but what will happen? Let's look into it!

If everyone makes their own money they will be able to pay back the people they owe money to. The monetary workings means the state, due to the fiat standard, is not obligated to gold in the country, meaning that there doesn't need to be an asset for every bit of money in the country. This means the state can make as much as it wants! If it makes too much, what will happen though...

If the state has too much money and not enough assets it will just see the money lose value. This means those trillions owed will become more like millions owed, basically. This means that the currency will buy less, but there is more, so they will satisfy the people easily. All the money in circulation will devalue and then there will be a surplus of money, meaning there may be nothing to buy with it, and then it will devalue more. This means that there will be inflation, but the state will be able to inject everywhere it feels necessary. Call this half time! If the state shores everything up and just writes off all money owed to it or from it, just banging dollars into every bloody expense it has, there is nothing to lose.

Inflation comes naturally, it will just take a huge step in the wrong direction. People will be paid more, items will become more expensive, and debts will disappear. All they got to do is make the money up!

Now when it comes to paying back foreign investment, only the state will have control over the money. Imagine the state buying things to give away for a week or so, it will be grand.

Of course some may argue that money will have lost all value, but I assure you that it won't!

The world will just be jumping from investment and paying back of loans. The state can carefully regulate the money - there is nothing stopping them doing it, and even at the moment there is nothing different except the amount of money in

circulation - there needs to be more!

If the state makes more money, it answers to nobody. The state will be richer and be able to buy out the ailing businesses. This will provide a prolonged period where everything will get back to normal.

If the state buys up the ailing market, then it will hold shares that it may trade, but will more likely be able to bail all businesses out with. But when a tax bailout is formed it only makes this new money disappear, as what has happened the money just comes from the state and goes back to the state and is not able to be spent further, making it disappear, paying yourself always does that!

Now what they need to do is tamper with the economy. Picture a ecosystem. The amount of food is becoming sparse, so they see people die off from starvation. This is exactly what is happening now, basically. If some game ranger were to come and place a few grains and herbivores in the ecosystem for the sake of herbivores and predators, the ecosystem would become overrun with animals! Then the ecosystem would grow outwards - economic growth. What is actually happening is that there is not enough money, so people are losing jobs and having things denied to them because there are too many welfare things and not enough people earning their own money.

Look at it this way, if the state makes some money out of nothing, and builds a factory, the factory costs resources to build. If the people get that for nothing, just plonk it is there, then they will be able to use it. Do the people that built it suffer? No, neither do the people that use it nor the state. Nobody suffers! Everybody wins! Just use up the money on their own country and donate the stuff to people that need it, a structured formulative plan is all that is needed.

### **Modern day slavery**

Let's talk modern day slavery?

This is one hard thing to prevent as when the people go into places they stay hidden away out of sight. We need to bring them into plain sight!

Bringing them into plain sight so we can take of this means we need money to support them once they are out. Without that they end up at orphanages that are already over burdened.

What could happen would be for people to go to reports of lost children and get photographs of them. Then they could compile a program that recognises the features and updates it so that they have an idea of what the child looks like now. Then send this list to the internet and allow for the parents to talk to people that will find their children with monetary rewards. This is like contracting a problem

out that cannot be dealt with by itself. I suppose a good 'agency' would send one person to each major tribe and look for these people, or each person to a city to look for the children.

Finding them in a jungle would be easier than finding them in the city, so, cruising all the porn sites would give them a good way to find out where the children are if they were made into stars. Of course if they have been hidden away they will be harder to find, so, putting out an anonymous tip off line to find them with their photographs would get a would be pervert a score with them and then a nice reward.

### **Cheap labour**

Yes but this is not food production, energy production nor production of services. If we had to pay more for goods produced there, there would be less sales and less money going to the people of these places.

The solution would be to pay the workers more. This means more taxation for the state they live in, so there is nothing saying they cannot have a minimum wage.

What will suffer is the guy at the top, but they will suffer so slightly.

### **Famine in africa**

It is simple. There is enough food, buying food in bulk lowers prices, states should feed the hungry.

Instead they are worried about taxing the rich too much and corruption from within. What takes up time at the house meetings?

To feed the hungry they should all gather the properties left behind, sell them for a decent amount, import food with that money and feed them. This is a basic human need, if they remain without a house then they are stupid. They can all leave for another less drought stricken place.

When the state looks around for answers from outside, they should seize food stuffs and deliver them to the people that need them urgently, a sort of social outreach that will benefit many. Or they could place a higher tax on food to feed the hungry with.

It should be a human right to be fed milk and oats as a food stuff at least. The welfare in America and the West people pay for for others, so, if it is a human thing to feed people it should be written into law to feed the hungry elsewhere, as it is a social issue, they should feed people oats and milk in the West as well as in Africa, yes? Two eating for one!

How about if they were to compress sand so that all the water was extracted from

it? This will reveal a lot of water, to irrigate crops and feed people. This could be done by machines and then the people could dig thier own 'mines' for water, not digging that much either, or simply roll over it with a plough machine to get to the water.

Then for food they could eat salts out of the ground too. These minerals have nutritional value of themselves. Maybe they could get surplus from neighbouring states as vegetables and maybe some meat too?

How about they dig for real water? There is always water wells beneath the earth.

They could also dig for resources. They could simply plough a tractor thing through the earth repeatedly until they find minerals to eat, water to drink and fossils to sell. That can be done today!

They could also move to the coast. There they can eat sea weed, fish, eact crabs, all sea food cuisine. They could set up the hospitals on the beach too. This would solve the problem immediately, just go to the rivers or beaches.

Actually in the rivers they could fish with thier hands, a much better option.

Or, africa could put together an au disaster management thing. All the nations not in trouble could help those in trouble, and likewise recieve aid when they are in trouble. This would be good for every continent or group.

This is not good governance. It is within the power of the leaders to feed the people, they can just take the food and give it to them. It is a human rights violation to not feed them.

The UN will never come under fire from the europeans for this. For this reason they will be making a law that benefits others and will not default back to them. They should impose sanctions if these things are not done.

How about they try to buy the food for them. This could come out of the election campaign and lunches they provide for the statesmen. They could raise taxes by a percentage point and easily feed the hungry, reverting back when they are fed, if that ever happens.

There should be some input from the other parties. Surely if they spend thier billions on food for the people they will get votes? They could do with some food and the party could do with some votes. Obviously this would appeal to opposition parties - the people are not stupid, they know where the food comes from, and the more votes they get the more food they can supply.

The best way to feed the people without using money would be to feed them from the donations of others. I see game reserves getting money, so why can't they feed people?

I guess getting the food together would be easier if the food grown for biofuels was used to feed the hungry. There is no way that all of that is being used as fuel, so why not donate some to the hungry - those that you do not sell?

How about they all donate nutrient supplements to the people? That will keep them healthy won't it? Those that are close to expiring will go to the hungry, as they are all stacked at the back of the isle anyway.

What about if they were to raise more money for the feeding of the poor from the rich? I am sure that the rich have more than enough of their own so that they can spare some for the poor? It is said that the rich get richer and the poor get poorer, so, if this is correct, then this is where the money leaves circulation and is not taxed.

If the state was to sell all their assets to private sources, there will be more money for the state and the people. With capital like that coming in, they will be able to invest most of it and feed the people. The people that buy the assets will have to pay tax to operate them.

Or why don't they float their assets on the market, retaining fifty one percent of the shares, making them richer now instead of keeping the corrupt in the loop, as it all falls through when there is corruption. With this in place the private people cannot steal, so, there will be forty nine percent now unavailable for corruption.

Maybe what is needed is a cure for corruption?

Corruption can be cured with state transparency. The people vote for them, it is only right that they get to see what is going on. This will not pick all wasted money due to corruption by interested councillors outside the state.

How about they try to feed the people with raw energy? They could collect all the fats cut away from livestock and feed them that?

Maybe they could try to convert sand into something edible? Maybe they could cook the sand? Sand is bio stuff, as it feeds a few plants. If it feeds plants, it must be able to feed people!

By crushing the sand you will release all the minerals inside of it. If these minerals are fed to people, as they are to plants, they should be able to keep people alive! This can be done by placing sand into a bag and placing it into a vice. Turning the vice will crush the sand and it will turn into smaller grains of sand. Then they could take the resulting liquid and drink it. This should contain 'bio fuels' if you ask me, or maybe adding water to the liquid could make a great bio drink?

Maybe if they melted the sand by placing it onto a barbecue they could make the minerals come out?

Hey it might work! Nutrients used by plants can be used by other living things!

Yes I agree that breaking up monopolies on grazing land is a good idea, but this cuts into farming. You are talking about Zimbabwe scene, are you aware?

How can you be so sure? Nutrients find thier way into soil all the time. It is when the plant dies on them that it recieves 'bio mass', or when it rains on the sand i gets stored.

Of course the heat exerted by the sun is not enough to melt it. It needs a fire and then it can be done.

how about other things in pleantiful supply that could yield food? There are surely lots of bushes, wouldn't it be lovely if that could yield food?

Combining honey for taste from petals of flowers with plants could yield great food! If they were to take the leaves of plants and then add honey for taste, they may be as healthy as any live stock walking around...

But what about water? They could take river water and purify it with chemicals.

Or they could try to use the cities fire department to deliver water to them.

They could even send them gasses that would produce water. These gasses could be from the city or elsewhere, like ice. Why don;t they, with the modern wonders of refrigeration, make water using fridges? They will form ice, and then melt to become water. All that is needed in electricity!

Well, a well would be a good idea, but the food comes from money or donors, that also comes from money. There is no heed for the sick and starving at the moment, so I am trying to feed them all now, not later.

They should use all thier resources to build more huts in the village and sell them to other people, thereby getting money to feed themselves with. They could use clay and thatch to make the huts. They could even make huge houses for the wealthy to come away on vacation to thier village. The could process the clay to make cement and beat prices all over the world too, another way to make money for themselves for food.

They should all try to settle in the city - there they will find tools to start them on thier own livelihoods. They could sell thier houses and live stock and move to the city where they will have cpital to start work for themselves. This is the best solution - there are plenty of impoverished people in the city that choose to stay there anyway as they have a better life than in the villages. If this were to happen in Afghanistan, they would have no cover to hide from the police.

Another way to make money would be to grow thier own fuels in a tanker, maybe producing algae into fuel?

How about they sell blood? There is always a need for blood in the cities, and there is plenty of blood out there on the outback to sell to the hospitals. They could even sell organs for money. But the best way for them to make money would be with a horse and cart, or simply ferrying people around with a cart on thier backs for the rich people, then return home at night to feed thier families. This works in india, there is not much of this there, as everyone has found a place in the city, well most of them. They should observe what happens for employment all over the world and have this information sent to them, then all walks of life will emerge with a living to be made.

How about they try to put sand into the microwave? What will happen then? If they were to observe sand as a little bit of earth, would it melt? Maybe it too will erupt into something edible? I think what I suggested will anger some people that think I am joking, but, if you were to take a grain of sand it has minerals inside of it. If you were to place that into a microwave and pop them, then you would have something to go into the honey with nutrients for your body, cleaning the dirt away beforehand of course. Then you need to add water to the kernels of your sand exploding, as sand grows into boulders if you didn't know, and then drink it. That will keep people alive!

If they took some bush and built a dome around it, also using bush, in a shape like a triangle, it could be used to collect precipitation by being covered in water vapour in the morning when it is cold. When you look at bush in the morning, or grass, it collects all the water from the morning dew, due to the cold nights in the desert. Building a contraption that collects this morning dew could lead to much water for all the villagers. If there were to be trough for all the dew, they could collect it into a bucket at a slanted edge of the trough. This could result in much water being collected for the uses of drinking and irrigation, but I suggest that we make this trough out of glass or plastic, though a wooden one will do.

Of course they could go around each morning collecting water from trees, by swatting them and placing a bucket underneath.

If they were to erect poles with buckets at the bottom, the water would collect on the poles in the night and then funnel into the buckets like a tap of some sort.

As for food, they could use the water to grow lettuce, as I am aware that takes very short to mature, as well as tomatoes, which are a fruit so will make the person feel very healthy. Then they can grow grass too for thier livestock.

Actually this reminds me of something I previously thought of. If they were to go into the congo and get hold of some of that rich soil, they could replenish thier own soils so that they could begin farming immediately.

The hungry should eat the rye on the side of the road. I have been to a homeland before and know full well that there is a lot of plants growing on the road side. These are edible, so eat them. Mix them into your food.

I have heard of a new food that comes from wood. it is cheaper to buy paper than



food, so buy a pig to feed someone as a meal! This has biomass and was a living thing - think of peanut butter, it has been dead for a long time, but still came from a plant.

Paper is nutritious because it is from a tree. If the tree is from the same species as wheat, and they are both nutritious, then it must be good for you.

All that is good yes but they need something to eat tonight, not when we are ready to feed them.

For food they could, tonight, and tomorrow - where aid is not available - try to get a freezer out there. The ice they can eat, and is nutritious, and then they can let it melt for water.

Why I suggested paper is because I was not aware of the levels of aid coming in. When you need to eat now you need to eat now.

All they need for this freezer is electricity. This can be charged from a power converter - those things they use to protect during blackouts.

I would say that the best way to feed the people without aid would be to bring blood over from the west laden with healthy nutrients and stick it into them. The local cities could help with this, as they won't be fed but they will stay alive.

Maybe we could speed up the growth of pips and seeds into fruit? This could be done by, well, if sunlight and water makes food grow, then subject them to excess water and sunlight. We could do this using radiation, as the energy will penetrate the soft surface and get through to the insides of the fruit. A little radiation of course. Water wise we take the actual fruit itself and submerge it in water. This will yield a baby apple into a bigger apple in no time, not a season. But it might not taste that good because it is not having time to naturally grow, but the filling aspect will still be there.

Sunlight has gamma rays, so I figure that they will be able to do this with powerful radiation would yield a quick crop.

I would think that these people need a long term plan and of course an immediate one or there will be no people left to feed. I would like to discuss a short term one, again.

If we were to have the people sue the president for this happening, then, as it is their responsibility, they could get them to feed them right now, as they can. I am sure they can afford to personally regarding the country they are in.

Actually, they should demand that they are fed, or, out of the personal account of the president and all the cabinet they are fed. That will motivate them to feed them now!

If we want to feed all the people in these areas in the future we need a plan for the economy, but to feed people immediately we need a plan now!

To get the food to the people they should all work for the shops for free. They could deliver food stuffs all around the place and get paid in food. Maybe that will work?

Why don't the charities grow their own food? They get enough, then it costs nearly nothing to keep pigs and corn...

They should find fertile land and make a farm there, or two, or a thousand...

The capital can come from the donations they have over from the world's contribution. Buy cheap fertile land in Europe, use the best stuff, sell some excess and make a tidy profit...

How about the West pays Africa in food for its people? They are always spending money on Africa, doing things that seem to just help like a hundred people find work. I am sure that if they were to invest in food, and ship it there, the governments would supply the people with food, get reelected, and so forth.

Building one skyscraper is expensive, and gets chowed up in the rigours of Africa. Think about it, another defaulting business? What good does that do anyone? Imagine the climate in Africa for those of you that don't live here, it is rife with corruption and all that, and the business doesn't make the positive impact it displays on commercials.

The business world here in Africa is terribly wanting. If they build a new skyscraper business, who do they trade with? They buy up all the competition, monopolise the market or whatever, and then more people starve. They need to get reelected, give them food.

How about they all make a community fund? If they all sell their goats and stuff, they can put that money into an account where it earns interest and buy porridge and healthy food with that? The community will benefit, and the community will be able to dish out its resources to the community.

How about they keep the older goats to make new goats and sell their young goats to the market as they are actually worth something? Then they can add to the capital of this community fund.

I find it strange that the state over in Somalia just lets them throw food away. I think the answer for Africa might be communism! If you think about it, comparing the life style of a Russian or Chinese to the state of Africa way back then leaves a lot to be desired from the Africans. This means the average lifestyle will go up in Africa and not down.

Why didn't communism work for Russia and China? Well, poor planning and stuff

could be averted this time around - remember practice makes perfect. I am sure there will be more than enough food that way for people.

Communism might also curb the fighting in Africa. If there is a way to curb fighting, it is to give the people what they want, but, this way everyone restarts from a new vantage and things are forgotten. The main reason they are fighting is because of farm lands and water, but if they all share the calves and grain, [and get paid for it!] the easier they will find themselves living.

If the people want to be fed they should form a party that pledges to feed the hungry. With everyone voting for this party, it will take hold in the rural areas - as they have no services to deliver - and feed them accordingly. Everyone from there will vote for it, and with the money that is allocated to the party, they could buy the best foods for all the hungry people, as they have nothing else to spend money on - no other responsibilities.

### **The debt ceiling**

It has been decided that America will raise the debt ceiling. This means they will degrade their credit rating. If this happens they will survive a bit longer, but debt on top of debt will result in not being able to pay those either, and then there will be something like a rolling stone gathering moss, or a snowball descending the slopes getting bigger.

I suggest that they take their credited money - or money owed to them - and write that off along with their own debt. They say, for example, if Nigeria owes them one hundred million dollars, they simply take that and write it off and write off their own debt up to a hundred million dollars. This is tidy, and I cannot see any problem with doing this simple exercise, do you?

America is owed a hell of a lot of money. Israel, Haiti, Japan and many African countries owe money to them.

What I am saying is that they can cancel their debts and eventually it won't be all this empty space, but rather much less debt.

For every dollar lent or owed there is a corresponding dollar coming back. Each dollar lent is worth a dollar, basically, and they can cancel off one side if they cancel off the other. Eventually they will only owe money to themselves and the fed, which they can also write off.

Voila, no more debt. If they owe money to themselves they can just ignore it, yes? I mean what is the point of owing money to yourself? They don't develop that much do they?

## **Social mathematics**

Sounds like structured determinism and physics mixed together.

I am sure we can apply this to non living things too, and predict the future, because if all living things have a 'fate', then definitely non living things would too based on the actions of the living, only reacting, yes?

I would like to see an example please, unless this is under construction too!

What about environment? The environments we live in dictate our influences from outside, like having to walk uphill sometimes, maybe around a wall?

I think there are a lot of other factors to think about, and in the end you will need a computer to show the answer, which is a product that you can sell, yes?

How about including the weather? That will play a part in how well you dress, what you wear, what trigger colours affect the people around you, and so forth...

Beauty plays a big part in happiness, and happiness affects moods, and moods affect outcomes of socialising. What if they had an itch while talking? This is mindblowingly enormous!

But the most important thing is not that it is the most attractive action, but that the person takes the path of least resistance, like water down a mountain forming into multiple streams, not randomly going left and right.

But if I am not mistaken, things can be simplified into your concepts on your site. Those you have been working with for years so I am sure they are the biggest.

Would you say if you have an emotional pull towards something, along with a physical pull, but have a financial pull away from it, the amount of factors should balance out and then if there are many versus a few you can see which way it goes?

How about a drug addict? All the 'pulls' are there except for finance, resulting that they cannot afford the drug? Then they steal or rob, and that is added to your equation? Then they go to jail, resulting in a 'societal presence' being added?

I really think you should add a resistance from those around them, laws enforced by people, societal norms if you will. That and finance will have greater influence on the outcomes of the actions or flow of motion would they not?

I would like to find the path of least resistance myself. I am sure you are onto something.

I have been trying to explain magic for a while myself, do you believe in magic? If you were to cast a spell, then there is magic. Everything magic, the way you place your rake up

against a wall is even magic, depending on which way you put it there, because magic is not unnatural, it is rather scientific, not 'cultural.'

So back to your social mathematics. If you were to add great influence or minor influence you would affect your actions, but that might not be necessary, what do you think? As I showed you in my example, it doesn't matter on the weather if you are a drug addict, but rather that you have a 'box' full of influences outweighing your other influences, usually financial, yes?

I think that I understand that I need to see your workings in action to get an example, and then I will substitute the real meanings for variables.

Magic is about, well, I practice nature magic. Nature has no conscious so will all blend together as one thing ultimately. There is no higher sense of being, which I attribute in human beings to being a heightened sense of fear, which causes us to ask questions, and then we ask what is a human. This higher sense can only come from stimulus, which means that the brain accepts all stimulus currently. I have no doubt if over a few eons there will be cats and dogs asking what they are, if there is a need for a heightened sense of fear, or, if they are afraid. Monkeys were afraid, being omnivores they had no natural weapons to fight with, like teeth and claws, making them scared, and over a long time this constant fear resulted in a need to feel safe and asking more questions, and that was coded into their DNA. Well that is my view anyway.

Now, nature will always react in the same way to anything as it has no conscious - it is reactive. There is no such thing as being pro active, as every action is merely a reaction to stimulus.

I play with wasps and hornets and try to summon them. I can do this by symbolism, if I were to hold a ball in my hand and run around the garden, they would react as if in NFL, trying to tackle me. I can also summon birds to me by dancing for them.

That is content. The science, which is what I believe you have on your hands whether you like it or not, is based on determinism. If you have ever heard of determinism, then I am sure you will agree.

Now when you do anything in the universe it affects the rest of the universe, through reactions. Seeing as how you only react to stimuli, and take the path of least resistance, you may determine the outcome, as you do with your social mathematics. If you were to sprinkle two handfuls of corn to chickens, that will not only affect how much corn they get but rather the fact that you fed them two handfuls would influence on your own life. These numbers are common in witchcraft, as maths affects the whole world, as a litre of milk is actually a thousand milliliters. But to say that these are human terms is still 'art', and language is art, and arts are scientific too, as everything reacts, yes?

Now when you think that you are practising an art, you are actually observing either a visual communication or a sonic communication usually. If you were to observe music, there is a science to it. Ever reading, which I proved on another website, is said out in

syllabells in your mind, meaning rhymes are attractive to us, and even the amount of syllabells in a word make you attracted to it or not. Look at a woman, they will reflect the beauty of beauty science, and I am sure you have heard of that. So if one art is a science, then all arts are sciences.

So, as in my example, if you throw the chickens two handfulls, you also make them hear two handfulls, affecting them emotionally and mentally, as well as yourself - maybe you actually think you are under feeding them in broad terms, maybe you like to feed them more in broad terms, or maybe you think they should be fed that amount to keep them healthy and not sleepy like too much eating does to them as something more close up - less broad, more specialised.

So, seeing as how arts are scientific, and you want your 'idea' to be as accurate as possible, it is also a science! So is magic a science.

Magic can make people fall in love. How? Well the person casting the spell causes electrons to flow to the other person and envelope them and changes thier nervous system. All magic is based on electrons, as the mind causes the desired reactions in your own body, and then travels to the other person, but this is very weak for some people. The spell simply influences the nervous system of the other, and acts like stimulis coming in, and then the body reacts. Love spells affect people and are commonly used in the world of magic.

But how does a financial spell work? Spells to get you more money go to people that can influence your finances. This could be like sent to everyone, as everyone is connected to each other via esp, a huge web that covers the whole universe. These people, all of them, hear this spell, which is cultural, which is art, which is scientific, and then there are reactions.

I am really interested in hearing more of your social maths.

I finthing on choice to be confusing. As I have learned through determinism, there is never a choice. If you say there can be a choice between two or three or more things, then where does it end?

For example I wanted to study Social Sciences or Physics. To do physics I would need to go back to grade twelve, so immediately I want to study social sciences. Then after a week I decided it would be better to do things I enjoy. Which is the path of least resistance? if determinism is to be believed, there is never a choice, but I find myself having two different ideas at two different points in time...

If everything is a reaction, as I believe it, then what am I reacting to? Shock? Resisting one thing led me to choose the other until I decided that it was worth it, so, if that is normal, then maybe you should enter a 'time' variable into your 'factor list.'

Every outcome is the path of least resistance, because, if you want to chop your hand off, and that is the path of least resistance, you will, due to other factors. If you observe someone taking a 'hard path', that too is the path of least resistance, because of thier own minds state of being, because of thier history of stimuli leading to such a person.

### **Magic explained**

I believe in magic. I believe when we have science enough in the future we can replicate any spell with science. I would like to first discuss crystal balls.

The common understanding of crystal balls is that people see things in them. I recently found out that they in fact are used in healing, as they are crystals that remove heat from the body by trapping it inside them. Being an earth element, the absord the hot air, and earth it so they must be good conductors.

With that in mind, what about water? Maybe bathing a lot will help you with the common cold? If you were to observe that bodies get hot when they are sick, this makes sense, yes?

Now, that is pretty advanced for us, yet far back. This has been done before, and I suppose we may have stumbled upon it eventually.

If we were to observe something like a love spell though, I know that you need a candle and an item of the person's. You are supposed to sing to the person with the candle lit and the flame will conduct the energy over to the other person through atoms as if it were exciting them along the way, like esp. This 'vibration' will cause them to think of you, and maybe if the song is good enough - rhymes enough - they will fall in love with you? This is because the rhymes will make a 'laugh' in the nervous system, and then they will like the feeling, as everyone likes to laugh. Think of how much you laugh at a clever song? Song is supposed to be the most powerful form of known witchcraft, so bear with me please.

If you were to sing to someone face to face, I suppose thier sub conscious would pick it up and become mesmerised with the person. Think of how people sing the songs they like when they are down? This is a reaction to feeling down of course. The fire though, how will we replicate that? Well, it was common in the days of witch craft to burn a candle between the two people when courting over dinner - another misunderstood lost art that is carried over by man kind?

So, you got your flame. Flames make people see, bombarding the senses, and it is beautiful, so, this is another assault on the nervous system! Good. It all makes sense. Using the candle from far away may carry the visuals over with esp? Possibly.

Now, the secrets of love spells are revealed! If you were to observe singing in

church, maybe god told the people to do that when he spoke to them long ago as a way for them to make him love them? Possible? Sensible!

So, modern scientific witch craft calls for a light source and a song. This should work on women, but for the women they might have to show some leg! Oh well. But at least there is the possibility of it working, why not give it a go? But I still cannot place my finger on why you need a candle!

So, the candle... If there was to be a candle it gives off warmth too. When people feel in love they feel warm in thier hearts. If there was a way to carry the song over to the person then the fire must warm thier hearts when they think of them, yes? Maybe you chould do this with a bon fire?! Think of ancients praying for rain - they made a pretty big fire indeed! Maybe this was to persuade the gods that they were lovable enough to let it rain? You never know!

So, the fire needs to warm thier hearts. This can also be done with exercise, so, if you were to sing to your loved one while they were exercising, well, that might be a big ask.

Then again, warming someone's heart, well, in a summer month it might be easier - like spring. all the animals come out to mate in spring - when it is warm. How often don't people snuggle under sheets and feel in love? So, you want it to be hot or really warm.

Another thing about love spells is the item of theirs. If you love someone, you hold them near, hence the item.

So love spells are not that hard to understand or replicate.

I find that throwing bones is a complicated affair. If you think about it, and all things are determined, then throwing bones would make the thrower feel something or think of something about the 'question' and then get an impressio for the message back to the 'customer.' Is there credibility to it?

If you were to think about it, the witch doctors believe it, and stay in business. What about horrorscopes? They have a loyal following, and it had to start somewhere. I believe in horrorscopes, but that the new arts have lost a lot along the way from studying the planets. The lie of the planets, especially ours, reflects the enrgies in our world and how we feel, how others feel, and what is felt between us, so, socially, there should be something to it.

Now, if we were to observe the throwing of bones, how does the witch doctor read them? Is this something special about them - the doctors - Or can anybody do it? I believe if they can we can!



Now i don't know a lot about witchdoctors, but we have information relating to the bones of the chicken. Let's say the bones fall far apart - let's say that has something to do with it? This would mean the person that is enquiring with the witch has made an impression on the universe and the bones have fallen a certain way. that is the mythical hub about it, but we want to know how, not why!

So, the bones have fallen far apart. If we were to observe this, we would find that the impression left on the witch by the querant has altered thier mind and they have thrown them according to how they feel about the person. This comes down to how the planets have made the querant and the witch feel, so there is something here linking them, if only mumbo jumbo. There already is a link between divinations.

If the bones fall far apart, once more, the witch likely threw them hard. This is because of a desire to see what is asked with authority, demanding with great force that they tell them something. This could be a more accurate description of how they need to fall, so, if they fall far apart, then the energies surrounding the query are aggressive - the planets are making things work quicker.

Before we can go any further with the bones, we now need to observe the lie of the planets. The moon affects our tides, so, if they were to affect things on earth, maybe all solar bodies do the same? If there was a relationship, what would it be based on? How can planets so far away affect us here on earth?

I suppose the best way to answer this is with the help of an astrologer, but i don't have one! The lie of the planets affects the pull and push of our solar system, so if a moon, our moon, can affect things here with regards to tides, and we observe one world consciousness, then maybe there is more to it? If the planets were to represent other things, as they are big and the moon is small, maybe they pull atoms away from earth or something, affecting the 'tides' of our 'energies?' But now for one world consciousness...

One world consciousness is based on energies. If you believe in esp then you will believe that innate objects can block energies or open them up on earth where we live. The energy from the sun is shared with all planets in our solar system, so, if there is a connection between the gamma rays of our solar system and the reflections on planets, as when we see we do not see the object but rather the reflecting light off of it through our eyes, then we would observe that the planets also reflect things off of them. We cannot see the planets because they are too far away, but we can see stars, and stars are accepted into the horoscope too. Of course if the sun was on the other side of the solar system, we would see totally different stars at night because we would be looking the other way at night! Just a thought...

So, the planets affect energies here on earth, but, how does that correlate to your birthday? If you were born when the solar system was set a certain way, maybe it was the lie of the planets in relation to earth and the sun at the time. How does this affect you though, you are older now, and things have changed? Well, if you were to observe the feeling of your birth, it was very traumatic. If the lie of the planets

were to repeat at a certain time, the energies we feel but are not conscious of might lead to extreme discomfort or comfort in the time we are in now. If there was a relationship, maybe it is when certain planets were in line with earth at the time. This all seems very complicated for an ancient astrologer to work out, but they all agree, yes?

So you have your energies feeling a certain way at a certain time. Maybe they are more sensitive at other times, maybe that affects the way they throw the bones. When they throw them, do they read them like a book or dice? No, I think they feel a certain way. Opening yourself up to feeling makes you more sensitive, and then you feel what the energies of the bones direct at you, like the moon and tides, like the planets and horoscopes.

So, does it work? If it works how will it work for you? The only way to find these answers is to test and re test the things we know about them and apply science of what we know to them.

have been told by a witch "to cast a luck spell you need to carve the nordic luck rune onto a green candle and burn it, then sing 777 with as much force as you can, and to do this in the direction of the mother goddess freya, facing north."

Another witch told me "to make a luck powder, you need to combine together 2 parts vertivert, 2 parts all spice, 1 part nutmeg and 1 part calamus and this will bring positive charges to your life."

So, that is the easier way to make a luck spell, or two of them, but I find the one to investigate to be the second, as it relates to my previous observations in the love spell.

So, what does rubbing herbs together mean? This will have an atomic reaction, not like nuclear, but on an atomic level. Maybe it makes you smell nice for those around you? Maybe good luck comes from wearing deodorant?! Of course using these herbs exactly in your deodorant will attract the most luck as you deal with people, they will feel more secure with you, more attracted to you, or even trust you more. .

I am reading an acceptance spell. The witch says that the spell requires a 'mojo bag', a few mustard seeds, a piece of paper, a pen, a small crystal and two sticks of incense.

Now, observing the bag full of mustard seeds, that must mean that it must be hot in the bag. This philosophically might mean your aggression towards society, which is why you don't accept things, needs to be bottled up. The incense gives off a smell that pleases you. The crystal is there to draw the heat out of your body - more stress and aggression. The pen and paper is used to write things you are determined to accept on and then light the second incense stick. Then you sing!

So, to get someone to accept things, they need to cool off - jump in the pool or sea - get all the heat out of them with the mustard seeds being there to be cooped up - leave the engine of your car running - and the incense to make you think pleasant things as you feel the ecstasy. If you think about it, writing the things on paper you want to accept is just self realization.

Now we can see how drawing the aggression and stress out of you could be achieved by having a day at the beach and getting someone else to rub you with sun tan lotion. This massage is likely to relieve stress, and the less stress you have, the better you feel about life.

But, if i were to suggest a healthier acceptance spell, maybe a jog around the block will do? Those emo junkies won't know what hit them! Bloody narcissists!

Tarot is another form of magic that was too advanced for primitive man to 'make up', so it must be a gift from somewhere else. Be it aliens or angels, it is here. The way tarot works is to place them cards in a specific order for the past, present or future. Let's just do it normally for the present, I cannot remember what the future spread is like. The way to do this is to randomly shuffle the cards. If determinism is right, and this only works if determinism is right, the cards shuffled by the person, thinking of the querant, will determine whether the future is rosy or not. It also goes into great detail about what the future holds. This can be simulated with machines too! Take a look at this site...

### [FREE Tarot Readings](#)

On this site you may have your tarot read for free and quite accurately. It works on randomisers and things, but, if you look into it carefully and from your unique perspective, then you will see key words in the following information that correspond to your situation. That site is for determining the future though.

So, if this site is to be believed, then your name or representation of yourself is needed, then things work 'randomly'. we want to know how the random stuff works, yes?

If the way to see into present or future is to represent yourself with symbols, in this case letters, then it should be easy to figure out. You take your name and think about yourself, then shuffle the cards. The best way to shuffle cards is for a long time, as that gives them the most space to get away from the original 'set.' This should represent the one world consciousness coming into play, as mental energy makes you keep shuffling or stop shuffling, it should be that the planets guide your shuffling, just like in all divinations.

Instead of shuffling cards, let's use a telescope to observe planets? Who are we? Well, we would be the vantage of acquiring the telescope and looking into the cosmos. If you read about horoscope guides,

### [Planets and Signs in Zodiac Astrology - Daily Stars and Planets Today](#)

You will find that each planet influences an aspect of your life, especially your birth sign.

So, if you had a telescope, which is quite expensive, we will be able to see how planets are arranged and affect us. What about that new planet, niburu? Will that affect all of us?

Looking through your telescope, you need to observe the lie of the planets. If your planet is in line with earth, take this as a good sign, as they follow a gamma ray burst through the earth onto that planet. This means, as gamma rays penetrate earth, that the energy from you will be taken partially over to that planet. If that happens, you influence the thing that influences you! This means, if all your fellow scorpions or whatever are letting off energy, they are influenced by the planet, and influence the planet. As everyone always strives to do well in life, and then again do nasty things in the ghettos, then you will see a 'karma' coming back to you in the forces that you give off.

But, how does the planet affect you, as clearly you affect it!

Well, if you were to observe the first time you receive energy it will be comforting to you for the energies to be the same in the universe as well. Comfort at your mother's arms, or the horror of killing your mother during child birth which will become negligent in the comfort of a nurse, will still be comfort from those energies you connect with.

If the planet was to have a gravitational pull, and all bodies have this, then a slight pull of your mind towards it might be like the planet pulling you towards it in line with the earth - pulling you into the earth! This means that your energies will be pulled down and you will feel heavy, so maybe it is not good to have the planets inline?

But what are these energies? If you think about it, they must be electrically based on your nervous system.

If the planets are wide and far apart, they will drag your energies all over the place, disorienting you. Hmm, maybe it is good to have them in a straight line? These energies affect everybody, so it will also be like a one world consciousness. Then everyone will be in a good mood, focused their energies, and so forth. It might even affect people's life forces, if there is such a thing.

So, back to the tarot. If you were to shuffle the cards, the energies of the planets will draw them into a 'sync.' this can be explained by gravity pulling them down at regular intervals to speak with you. Sound weird? Does to me!

If you were to have the planets talking to you, for some bizarre reason, how do they think? I would hazard a guess that the information is like that philosophical sector of 'informationalism' where information is carried over without being 'conscious.' Maybe someone could help me here? Oh well, never had help before!

So, information in the form of communication is derived from the planets to the cards. This happens with magnetism, atomic reactions, and other factors. This will

leave the cards representing the message.

When someone is healthy, they are warm, but when they get sick, they heat up. Many people thought this was good for you, but it is actually bad! The body needs to cool down so that the body can function. When you are sick, try to be out in the cold as much as you can - think of a headache? is it good to wear a hat then, or hold your head?

A alchemist recently told me how to heal with crystals. Crystals if you remember absorb heat. The way to do it traditionally is to place a 'pulse' of your energy into the crystal, then let it float in water. the water then becomes the healing elixer, ok?

Now, scientifically, since we know the crystal takes heat out of the water, it makes it colder. The pulse gets earthed in the crystal as the crystal is not a conductor, but when it is earthed it negates, yes? That part is therefore really old and traditional, so let's skip it?

If you were to observe all the water becoming drained of heat, maybe you should follow up with the 'signs of the times?' Just drink ice water! This will cool your insides down, as you know that bacteria loves to breed in warm places!

a new kind of 'elixir' could be hydrogen gas. Breathed in this gas would cure you of any ailment that is not lethal, yes?

I have recently downloaded the necronomicon, and there is a spell in there to rise spirits to speak to, so let's analyse that and see if we can, with science, release spirits from their eternal rest? This could answer a lot of questions, as it is said that once you die you will know everything that has happened. Most educational. But how would we support a spirit once it is here? Surely it does not need food or rest, we can just 'raise' it talk to it - think what we could do talking to jesus or something? A good idea? I thought so!

So, to call this spirit you need to make a circle on the floor to protect yourself or you might be attacked in magical belief systems. This is fairly easy to replicate, just lay some chalk on the floor. This is because the earth element, being an opposite of air, will keep the spirit away from you, I guess. If we were to rather make a metal containmen area for all the spirits we hope to 'conjure', then it would be easier, yes? This is standard in all labs, so nothing to worry about there...

Now, it says you need a plinth or alter to put an image of the spirit you wish to call. Then, you need to sing a song, a song that does not rhyme - this goes against what I believe - and then you speak and send the spirit back to wherevr it is from. The necronomicon says that all spirits come from the same place though, through a god of the undead, which is contrary to main stream belief, but we will assume they come from heaven, yes?

This spell would be first to put an image carved out of wood onto the 'alter.' This

will be where the spirit is found and appears. This could be simulated by taking a photo of the person out and putting it there, or if science were to have a say, or rather me myself and I, I would guess that you would need to draw a person with lasers. This could be done by emitting an outline of the person's face you wish to call, any random face could be used and probably get a result, and then you would need to keep this etching 'alive' all the while.

Then you need to open 'gates.' This will be simulated by ignoring the gates, as we are using science to conjure our 'phantom', so wouldn't need to sing and dance and all that.

Then you need to invoke the spirit with your voice. This can be explained as if the spirit were somewhere else and needs to hear you. Simplified further, we could emit music from a computer to sing to the spirit, maybe gathering artistic spirits, or, divine beings, if there is such a thing. This should arouse a spirit to come to our laser pointer area and converse with us, or do I need to do more work on it?

### **Who are we?**

I myself am a parent, but after reading the thread on that disturbing children's book, I am not sure of a lot of things. Parents decide what their children do, but who are we to tell them what to do? What if our neighbours are better parents? Do we know what we are 'programming' them to do? A few of you atheists would argue that a healthy jog around the block would be better than going to church on Sundays, but what do we know?

If the wise men are right, and the wise assume humility, what is a parent that thinks they know best?

This means there is 'lawlessness' that needs curbing. How would we do it? How would we enforce it? What do we set as law? There needs to be a law, and letting your kids drop out of maths, or, giving your kids condoms could be bad for them, and therefore illegal! Some parents in the ghettos even send their kids out to steal!

The only way I can find common ground is in the society we live in. What we think is good must be programmed upon us, so as to curb this lack of common ground.

Am I overreacting?